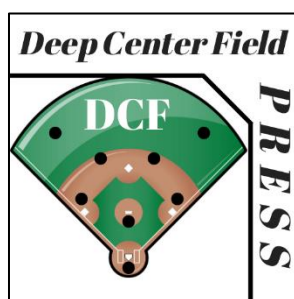


A
Manhood
Doctrine:
A Survival Guide Versus
Societal Shifts
& Ideological Subversion
(2020 Crisis Edition)

By

Jason T. Powers



Copyright © 2020, Jason T. Powers

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

Made in the United States of America

Second Electronic Edition, September 2020

ISBN: 978-0-9906840-6-0 Kindle Edition

Deep Center Field Press, LLC.

Email contact: publications@dcfpress.com

West Lafayette, IN 47906, U.S.A.

Illustration credits: Included alongside all images.

Contact above on all misattributions, questions, or concerns.

Text Set in Georgia

Cover Design

by

Jason T. Powers

2020 Crisis Edition

Table of Contents

2020 Preface

2019 Preface

Part 1: Societal Radicalization: America, The Radical

Chapter 1 2nd Wave Feminism & Friedan

Chapter 2 Experiments in Serfdom

Chapter 3 NOW and Thereafter

Chapter 4 Kavanaugh Show Trial & METOO

Chapter 5 Yuri Bezmenov & KGB Defectors

Chapter 6 Life Decisions

Chapter 7 The Left 2019

Chapter 8 Ideological Resistance

Part 2: Family of Origin: By the Childhood Gaslight

Chapter 9 Family of Origin

Chapter 10 My Personality Disorder

Chapter 11 Beta Testing Dating

Chapter 12 Jane's Addictions

Chapter 13 In The Navy

Chapter 14 Suicidal and the Blonde

Chapter 15 The Lost Decade

Chapter 16 Therapy & Recovery

Part 3: Individual Responsibility: A Man on His Own Way

Chapter 17 Focus to Freedom

Chapter 18 Health & Energy

Chapter 19 Career & Knowledge

Chapter 20 Finance

Chapter 21 Relationships

Chapter 22 Legacy

Chapter 23 Self-Fulfillment

References

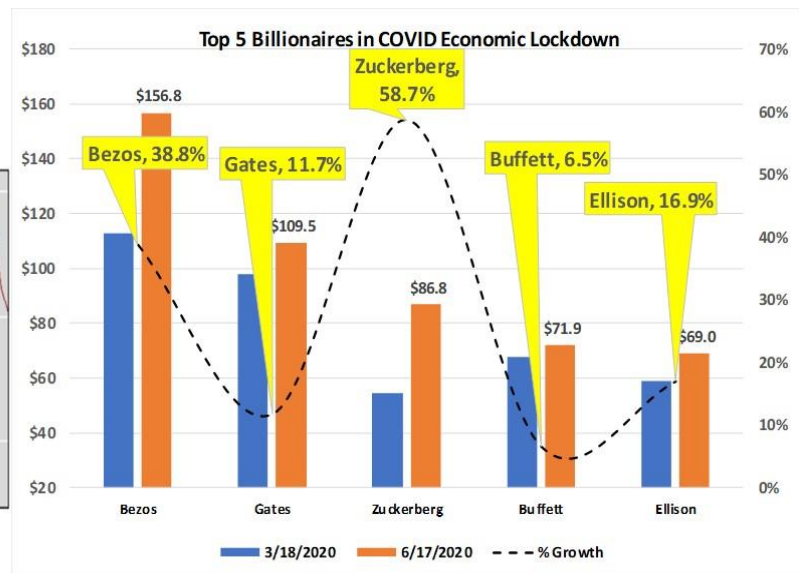
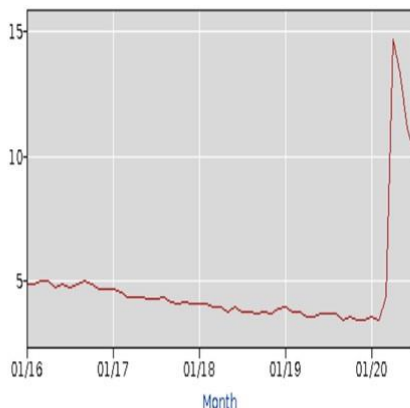
2020 Preface

When this project began, in the summer of 2019, one was seeking to illuminate both how our 21st century society negatively influences us and the steps one personally used as a buttress against those ills. The instant conflict, regarding our country, then, was the ongoing pursuit of President Donald Trump. This was a continuing saga and effort by many political enemies in Washington D.C., left and right, to rid themselves of Trump.

Now, as Summer 2020 is upon us, the conflict has grown in size and scope, impacting the United States from coast to coast. First, it was “pandemic light” – the Corona Virus or Wuhan flu – that forced people inside, off their jobs, and their businesses to close. The virus, though real enough, impacted a particular population, with markers and characteristics: generally, older, male with heart and respiratory conditions.

Instead of a rational, bifurcated response, that of healthy people continuing the job of operating the country and supporting themselves, draconian lockdowns became a rule for everyone in certain states and locales. It also became a handy political tool to arrest economic growth, with unemployment impacting 10s of millions¹, while certain companies ([Amazon](#)) garnered the most benefits, driven by double standards. Small businesses were decimated; run often by the very people that would vote too for Trump’s business policies. A \$2 Trillion emergency spending package was passed in Congress and signed by Trump as a COVID-19 bailout.²

Seasonally Adjusted
 Series title: (Seas) Unemployment Rate
 Labor force status: Unemployment rate
 Type of data: Percent or rate
 Age: 16 years and over



Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
2016	4.9	4.9	5.0	5.0	4.8	4.9	4.8	4.9	5.0	4.9	4.7	4.7
2017	4.7	4.6	4.4	4.4	4.4	4.3	4.3	4.4	4.2	4.1	4.2	4.1
2018	4.1	4.1	4.0	4.0	3.8	4.0	3.8	3.8	3.7	3.8	3.7	3.9
2019	4.0	3.8	3.8	3.6	3.6	3.7	3.7	3.7	3.5	3.6	3.5	3.5
2020	3.6	3.5	4.4	14.7	13.3	11.1	10.2					

Unemployment was forced layoffs under lockdowns. Certain outlets, like Amazon, were “essential” over everyday MOM-POP stores.

Doctors too spoke up about this. At least the ones not swayed by the administration's go-to guy, Dr. Anthony Fauci. His referencing catastrophic models, that bore no connection to reality, were questioned once data was gathered and analysis was done. The fear mongering, that became more transparent, and duly questioned, by those that use facts, data, and their own eyes to perceive the world around them, came into full view, and exposed it for what it was.

For their troubles, these doctors, scientists and epidemiologists were routinely attacked³, or censored, by mainstream media, social platforms and fellow doctors alike. The goal became clear: keep the crisis focused on each death counted/cases and conditioning the population towards the “new normal” requiring “social distancing” and “masks.”⁴ Others though noticed the real reasons for this: psychological warfare and brainwashing.⁵

Meanwhile, it was curious that another billionaire, far more powerful than even Trump, came out of the shadows in Bill Gates. Gates, the son of pro-abortion Planned Parenthood family⁶, and extremist pusher of vaccines, would be the “point guy” appointed by the Globalists to contend with the pandemic threat.⁷ The leftist media interviewed him across the globe – from China, to England to the U.S. – acting as if he was a medical professional.

Trump, surrounded by enemies and undermining forces, tried to maintain calm in this “manufactured” crisis. Indeed, this virus was developed, as *this novel Corona Virus is not a naturally occurring virus mutation without generations of mutations that takes years to do without a lab intervention.*

Virology labs use “gain of function” (GOF) to develop viruses, ostensibly, to study impacts, [catalog their natures in lower mammals](#), and create human vaccines. These labs also can increase pathogenicity, which was noted in a White House edict *from 2014*, regarding a “voluntary moratorium” of GOF studies.⁸ After three years, the ban was lifted. Though Dr. Francis Collins admitted the NIH continued to assess and fund GOF studies in December 2017.⁹ 10 of the NIH's 21 active studies had been exempted from the ban.¹⁰

Top researchers gave warnings about [accidental virus releases](#). Lab workers had released Anthrax and the Avian flu, which had caused the above ban. Marc Lipsitch of Harvard's T.H. Chan School of Public Health, surmised that, “A human is better at spreading viruses than an aerosol.”¹¹ Dr. Lipsitch cited the CDC's response in 2014 above as [evidence to that fact](#).^{12,13}

(**Note:** The Gates Foundation has directly funded the Chan School¹⁴ over the last decade with over \$100 million in grants.¹⁵ The Foundation for the NIH has received over \$470,000,000 from Bill Gates, starting in 2003.¹⁶ Dr. Collins is *Ex Officio Director* for the NIH foundation.¹⁷)

Corona viruses can be patented, as the *Pirbright Institute*¹⁸ did in 2015 with U.S Patent #10,130,701.¹⁹ Pirbright is directly funded by the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation (\$17.2M from 2013-2019)²⁰ and the **WHO**.

Somehow, this particular corona virus made its way into the global village, impacting the [ACE2 receptor](#) (a [particular cell entry](#)) which has propensity to impact persons with high blood pressure and respiratory issues.

Comorbidities led to [higher death rates](#) – if one can call COVID the “sole cause” – and scared a host of people into panic responses, that certain political forces enjoyed, exploited and expanded dictatorial powers from it.

Trump, meanwhile, promoted early on a cheap and readily available drug – hydroxychloroquine²¹ (with azithromycin to boot) – as an option for immediate treatment.²² But his CDC/NIH professionals, particularly Fauci, sought to tamp down this as a medical measure against Corona virus.

Instead, Remdesivir, a substantially costlier (\$3,120²³) and patent-owned drug by Gilead and China-invested parties was “the better alternative.”²⁴

Gates funds Remdesivir? Henry M. Jackson Foundation, [June 2020](#).²⁵

ORIGINAL ARTICLE

Remdesivir for the Treatment of Covid-19—Preliminary Report

John H. Beigel, M.D., Kay M. Tomashek, M.D., M.P.H., Lori E. Dodd, Ph.D., Aneesh K. Mehta, M.D., Barry S. Zingman, M.D., Andre C. Kalil, M.D., M.P.H., Elizabeth Hohmann, M.D., Helen Y. Chu, M.D., M.P.H., Annie Luetkemeyer, M.D., Susan Kline, M.D., M.P.H., Diego Lopez de Castilla, M.D., M.P.H., Robert W. Finberg, M.D., et al., for the ACTT-1 Study Group Members[‡]

<https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2007764>

The content of this publication does not necessarily reflect the views or policies of the Department of Health and Human Services, the Uniformed Services University of the Health Sciences, the Henry M. Jackson Foundation for the Advancement of Military Medicine, the Departments of the Army, Navy, or Air Force, the Department of Defense, or the Department of Veterans Affairs, nor does any mention of trade names, commercial products, or organizations imply endorsement by the U.S. Government. Gilead Sciences provided remdesivir for use in this trial but did not provide any financial support. Employees of Gilead Sciences participated in discussions about protocol development and in weekly protocol team calls. The NIAID ultimately made all decisions regarding trial design and implementation.

This article was published on May 22, 2020, at [NEJM.org](#).

Henry M. Jackson Foundation for the Advancement of Military Medicine

Date: June 2020

Purpose: to collect data to estimate the burden of COVID-19 in pregnancy; outcomes associated with COVID-19 in pregnancy and describe maternal and newborn morbidities associated with COVID-19 in Western Kenya

Amount: \$1,482,400

Term: 11

Topic: MNCH Discovery & Tools

Regions Served: GLOBAL/AFRICA

Program: Global Health

Grantee Location: Bethesda, Maryland

Grantee Website: <http://www.hjfm.org>

**Jun 26:
Grant
Location
Changed.**

← BACK

HJF Medical Research International Inc.

Date: June 2020

Purpose: to collect data to estimate the burden of COVID-19 in pregnancy; outcomes associated with COVID-19 in pregnancy and describe maternal and newborn morbidities associated with COVID-19 in Western Kenya

Amount: \$1,482,400

Term: 11

Topic: MNCH Discovery & Tools

Regions Served: GLOBAL/AFRICA

Program: Global Health

Grantee Location: Bethesda, Maryland

Grantee Website: <http://www.hjfmri.org>



Fauci has a long [relationship with Gates](#)²⁶, going back to at least [2003](#)²⁷, and to the Clintons (1990s), than his short spell with Trump. **Meaning:** Fauci's advice came with political strings attached. He is not without his biases, pushing Remdesivir in late April²⁸, and of course, a worldwide vaccine. Any vaccine triggers a host of ethical and legal issues for everyone vaccinated.

Fauci, in 2012, was interviewed by GAVI, the organization Gates founded and funded with *several billion dollars*²⁹ over the past twenty years.³⁰

Question: *The two organizations – GAVI and NIH – have different mandates. How can you work together?*

Dr. Fauci: *As I was telling Seth, if you look at the spectrum, you, GAVI, develop a vaccine and get it into the arms of people who need them. We, NIH, work on the upstream component of the fundamental research development.*

NIH is way up in the upstream, and GAVI is way down in the downstream. One would think there is a big space between the two.

But as we were talking, there are areas of synergy and outright collaboration between us in setting the standard of what is needed and what kinds of research questions are important to answer. [My emphasis]

Masks

Dr. Fauci told the American public on CBS's [Sixty Minutes](#) that “wearing a mask might make people feel a little bit better. It might even block a droplet. But it is not providing the perfect protection that people think that it is.”³¹ He went on to say that people will fiddle with a mask and touch their face, rendering them ineffective. This was March 8, 2020, one week before Imperial College's “millions to die” Ferguson Model dropped in Report #9.³²

Is Dr. Fauci to be trusted regarding mask usage? Yes, actually in this statement. A basic purpose of a mask is for contagious and actively sick people that must move around in contact with other people for a very short time. But the much more prudent thing would be to stay at home and seek “mobile” medical treatments concerning COVID-19.

(Author's opinion: *Which should have been in the response tool kit for this outbreak. Have medical mobile units that treat patients in resident with medications through logical medical protocols.³³ House calls along with food delivery would have been a better use of a government-operated plan. Yet, that was never the plan – to treat people accordingly.)*

But a mask is not going to stop a COVID virus particle at .1 micron (.0001 millimeter), when a N95 mask is designed for “bacterial” particles at .3 microns.³⁴ The virus size is 3 times smaller than N95 masks are designed at. Moreover, N95 masks are routinely rejected by the FDA & CDC for quality issues.^{35,36} **Meaning again:** politics and propaganda are at work.

The usage of masks by ordinary healthy people– non-health professionals in an *open environment* – is not warranted. There are risks with healthy persons using masks, namely CO₂ inhalation (hypercapnia). Healthy people, unfamiliar and untrained in mask usage, will increase carbon dioxide toxicity, which comes with a host of symptoms. It impacts people with COPD, for example, significantly.³⁷ ([Russell Blaylock, M.D. posted article.](#))

The Deputy Chief Medical Officer for England, Dr. Jenny Harries³⁸, reiterated the same message in a one-on-one discussion with PM Boris Johnson.³⁹ These mask messages were repeated by Dr. Dan Erikson⁴⁰, Dr. Judy Mikovits⁴¹ and many others in the health⁴² and medical fields.⁴³ A compendium of studies and blunt analysis was posted by Denis G. Rancourt, PhD. regarding mask usage, [titled](#): “Masks Don’t Work: A Review of Science Relevant to COVID-19 Social Policy.”^{44,45}

Rancourt, a physicist in Canada, [wrote](#):

“No RCT study with verified outcome shows a benefit for HCW or community members in households to wearing a mask or respirator. There is no such study. There are no exceptions.

Likewise, no study exists that shows a benefit from a broad policy to wear masks in public...

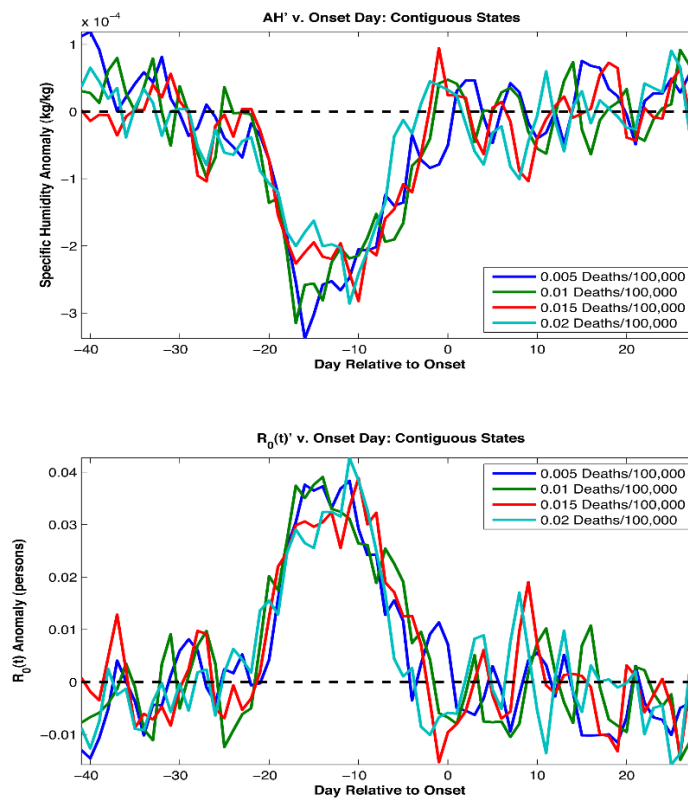
Furthermore, if there were any benefit to wearing a mask, because of the blocking power against droplets and aerosol particles, then there should be more benefit from wearing a respirator (N95) compared to a surgical mask, yet several large meta-analyses, and all the RCT, prove that there is no such relative benefit.

Masks and respirators do not work.”

Rancourt is being actively smeared ([Wikipedia updated](#) August 15th) and silenced even as he and others are fighting the misinformation on masks and COVID- 19.⁴⁶ (Such as this [formal request](#) for [retraction](#) of “Identifying airborne transmission as the dominant route for the spread of COVID-19”⁴⁷)

More tellingly, [seasonal virus spread](#), is often tied to *absolute humidity* – air dryness – not in mask usage for the reduction or amelioration of it. Dry air increases likelihood of higher spread rates ([Shaman, 2010](#)), or more formally: “onset of increased wintertime influenza-related mortality in the United States is associated with anomalously low absolute humidity levels during the prior weeks.”

This [above article](#) was co-written by Marc Lipsitch and the academic editor was Neil M. Ferguson of Imperial College! Shaman et. al. reflected [that](#), “in effect, negative AH’ in the weeks prior to onset provide an additional increase of influenza virus survival and transmission over typical local wintertime levels and may further facilitate the spread of the virus.”



But even the mask issue is relative compared to [more stark trade-offs \(11\)](#) as [noted](#) by a *Center for Global Development Working Paper #535*:

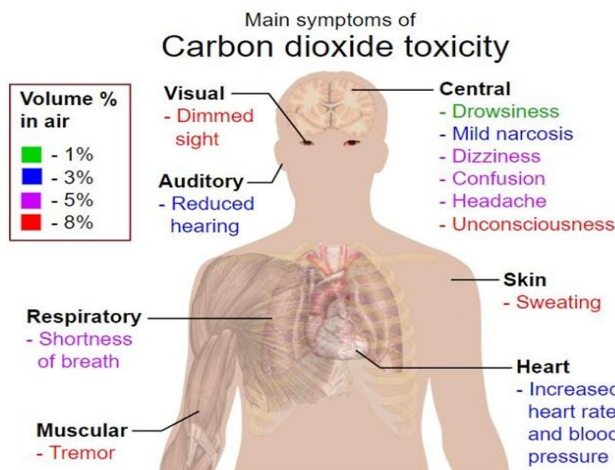
“COVID-19 presents policymakers with difficult trade-offs. Many governments in low- and middle-income countries have resorted to severe lockdown measures which impose high costs. Recent estimates suggest COVID-19 mitigation efforts and the reallocation of healthcare resources in the developing world could contribute indirectly to over one million additional child deaths.”

(**Note:** Center for Global Development has received [39 Gates grants](#).)

Professor Michael Levitt, of Stanford, Nobel Prize in Chemistry (2013)⁴⁸, echoed the damages to the economy, younger generation, normal errors of epidemiologists, and in a screen shot, gave a risk analysis of COVID-19, regarding its lethality: “that is exactly as dangerous as [the] flu (16:35).”⁴⁹



Debate: Corona – The Role of Science in Times of Crisis
 Peter C. Doherty, Alice Fletcher-Etherington
 Michael Levitt, Enrique Lin Shiao, Saul Perlmutter



From Wikipedia, Hypercapnia: Häggström, Mikael (2014)

Fauci & Wasserman Schultz (former DNC chair) fist bump:
<https://twitter.com/mattobuck/status/1276133824959778817>

Meanwhile, psychologists were positioning any resistance to mask health edicts, in spite of common sense, research⁵⁰, and long-known ideas regarding herd immunity, as being “psychopathic.”⁵¹ One study was a survey performed using *Amazon’s Mechanical Turk* on 502 adults between March 20-23 by Pavel S. Blagov, a professor and director at a Whitman College.⁵² Personality traits regarding conscientious and agreeableness were honed in on as the main factors. But, professor Blagov stated, with these caveats:

“The study’s limitations included its use of a non-random, non-probability sample of only U.S. adults; abbreviated trait measures; and newly developed, previously untested health-behavior measures. A likely unintended effect of this may be underestimating the strength of trait-behavior correlations. The results do not mean that viral disease is spread

only by irresponsible or inconsiderate people. The correlations were often small, and the scientific definitions of traits are not everyday judgments about character.”^{53,54}[My emphasis added.]

But the “evil seed” was sown. Because personal hygiene will be ignored as a factor (his study does mentioned that), while the larger (media) focus will be on “social distancing” and “masks.” A paid 15-minute survey (\$2.50) likely will be cited as evidence, regarding people’s resistant behavior on masks.⁵⁵

Brazilian scientists published their own [ASPD](#) claim in an [August research paper](#). But also [noted](#), “The increase in COVID-19 cases in the country are not associated with people's adherence to containment measures.”

Sample size, N=1578, 32 PCR tests with 5 positives. Self-reported questionnaire. **R²= .072**. This author’s view: sample size, too small (actual positive cases), self-reporting has flaws, three questions based on “necessary to do” and reached leaps of causation from weak correlation. But then stated in conclusion, “Containment measures have been the most effective way to flatten the curve of COVID-19 contamination ([Wilder-Smith et al., 2020](#)).”

Such studies are often to target people and [pathologize](#) their responses.

The Critic, a new UK magazine, posted this [insightful counterbalance](#), from a psychological research and human history perspective, titled, “Face masks make you stupid.”⁵⁶ Psychologist Patrick Fagan discussed, from a behavioral science perspective, the nature of control techniques, starting off, with a docile cow. Docile, Fagan wrote, “which comes from the Latin *docere*, meaning ‘to teach’ (as does, say, ‘doctorate’ and ‘document’). Being docile means being compliant and following commands, which means submitting to a system of thought.”⁵⁷ The example: cows originally had more aggressive behaviors, thus more unpredictability. Cows needed to be tamed, conditioned and raised for its various uses, from plow to dinner table.

The human, has the opposite problem: as it is too smart to begin with. It needs to be “dumbed down.” More bluntly, as Fagan put it: “You won’t disobey an order if you lack the cognitive ability to question it.” And, as it turns out, many things promote the lessening of cognitive ability: television, sexual imagery, alcohol, fluoridated water, all with studies that support their impacts on intelligence and one’s conscience, too boot.⁵⁸

The ways in which these hijack your brain are highly correlated to the way masks will too. One will be “suggestible” and “switch off your executive

function – your conscience.” Mask studies going back to the 1970s reflected people’s compliance to do things alter with a mask on, needing less financial incentives and “lowered restraints on behavior.” (One can see why *Antifa* members wear masks and likely do it for some lesser financial incentives offered by outside forces seeking chaos. Talk about ASPD traits!)

The anonymity releases more *primitive instincts*. Masks have been well documented in regards to sexual rituals and gratification to a now ubiquitous TV trope: the masked armed robber. (Your money or your life!)

Reiterating Dr. Rancourt’s study review, Fagan discussed mask science:

“There is also a more basic reason masks might make you stupid: decreasing oxygen flow to the brain. Face veils reduce ventilatory function in the long-term (Alghadir, Aly & Zafar, 2012), and surgical masks may reduce blood oxygenation among surgeons (Beder et al., 2008): believe it or not, covering your mouth makes it harder to breathe. Reviewing the N95 face mask, a 2010 study (Roberge et al.) concluded that ‘carbon dioxide and oxygen levels were significantly above and below, respectively, the ambient workplace standards’ inside the mask. A post-COVID study found that 81% of 128 previously-fit healthcare workers developed headaches as a result of wearing personal protective equipment (Ong et al., 2020).”⁵⁹

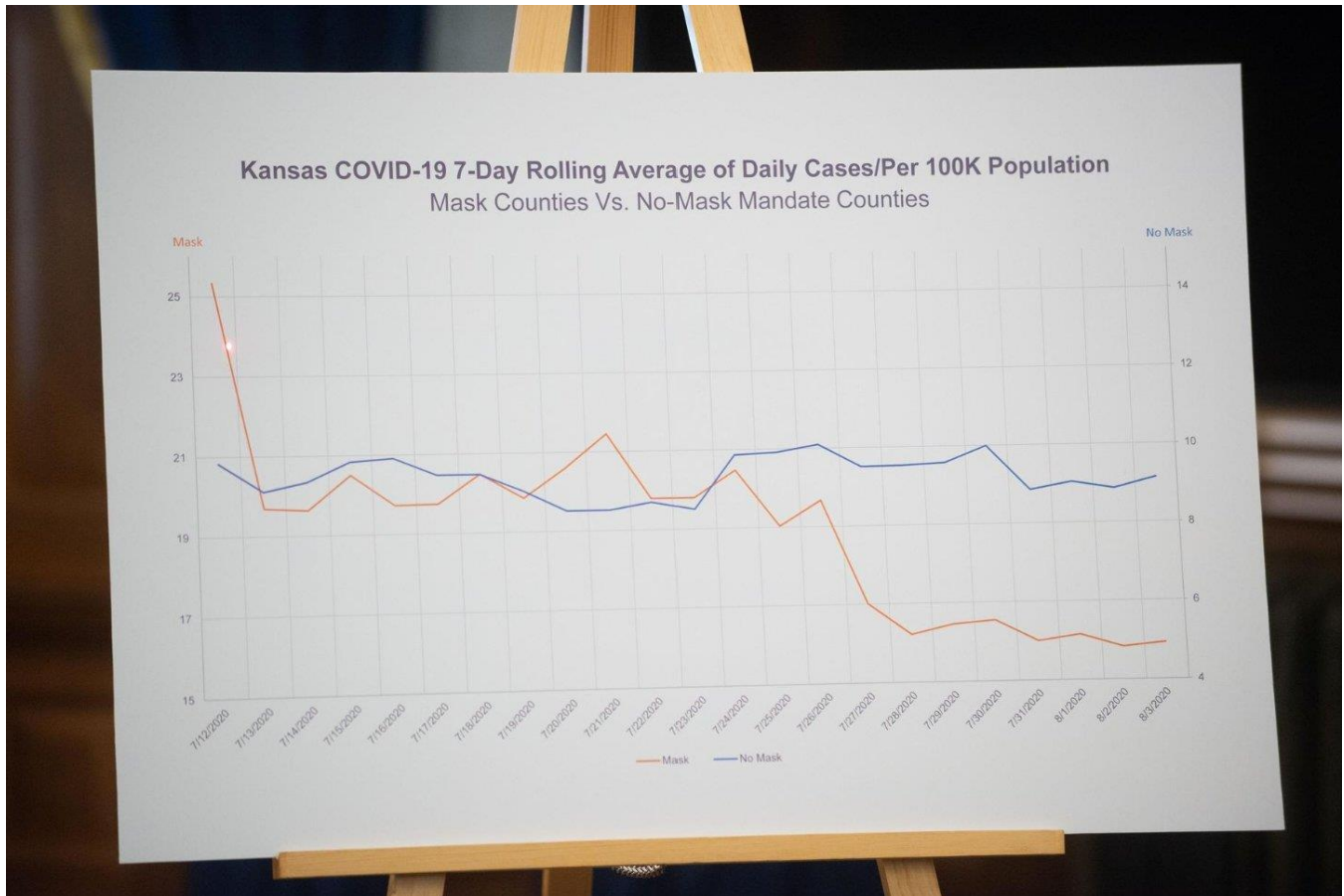
Such headaches come from 5% CO₂ levels in the air. Bigger headaches come from ignoring the signs of psychological manipulation and communist propaganda that certain psychologists weaponized. As Fagan continued:

“The point of face masks is not to protect humans, but to diminish humanity – to rob people of their ego, their identity, and their autonomy. Masks are worn by disposable horror movie villains and ignorable background dancers; they make people less-than-human.

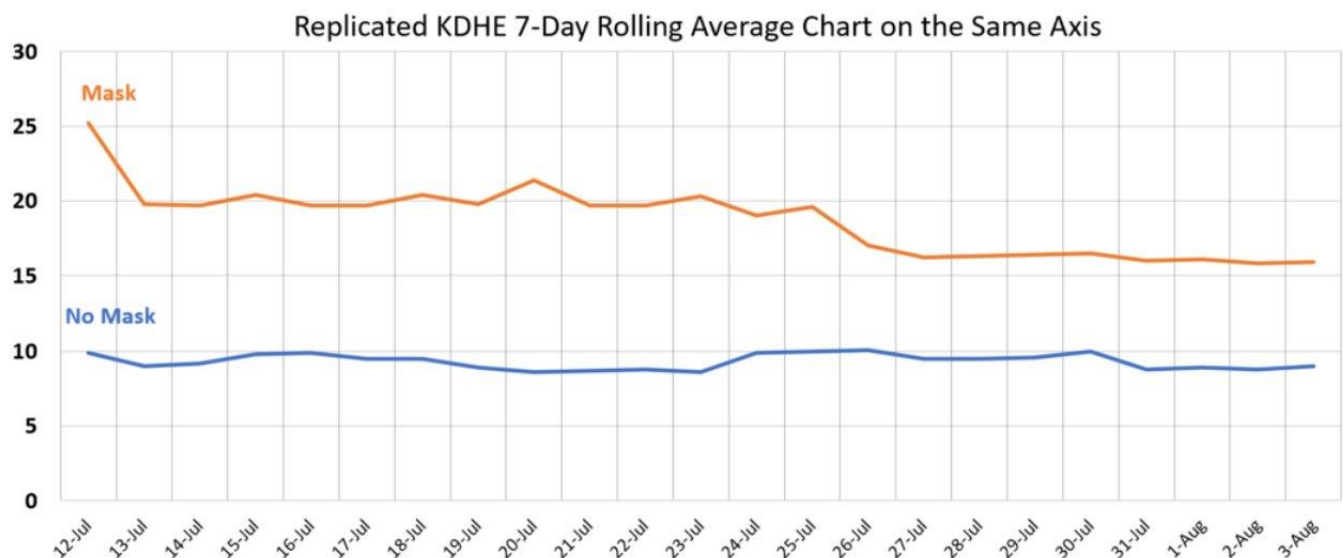
Dehumanisation is rarely followed by anything good. Face masks are another worrying portent of what’s to come, alongside a seismic shift in mainstream discourse. In an analysis of the Rwandan genocide, one of the first linguistic predictors was the tendency to look backwards, to blame, and to focus on past wrongs and injustices (Donohue, 2012), which will sound familiar to anyone unfortunate enough to have read *The BBC* or *The Guardian* recently.”⁶⁰

[**Notice:** Democrats political pivot to “racism” post George Floyd’s death.]

Mask propaganda has been caught in plain sight. Take this example, posted by [Dr. Milton Wolf](#) recently⁶¹, promoted by Kansas and their Department of Health head. Vertical axis manipulation (the fact there was 2 needed for 1 data point) is a classic case of “creating illusions.”



Now the corrected analysis, for daily cases per 100K population:

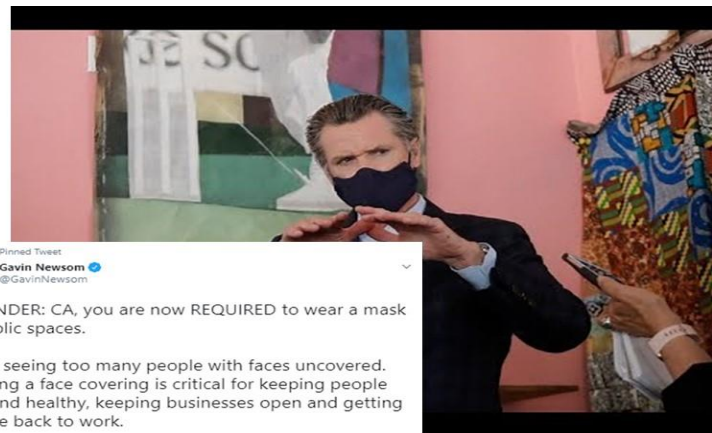


Masks though were being reinforced by Democrats, as shown below.^{62,63} California Governor Gavin Newsom negotiated a \$990 million mask deal with a Chinese N95 manufacturer. This after Build Your Dreams (BYD) failed safety certifications with the federal government (NIOSH). BYD were already supplying non-certified masks, totally 110 million units. BYD was an electric bus manufacturer before branching into “personal protective equipment”, according to the *San Francisco Chronicle*’s Dustin Gardiner.⁶⁴ So, not only is the science against the masks, but the validity of using a supplier from China, with suspect motives, makes such a deal quite an unusual tactic. Thereafter, Newsom, by executive order, required “cloth face coverings”, exempting coverings from children under two years old.⁶⁵ Newsom said, “Science shows that face coverings and masks work.”⁶⁶

One must wonder where did such “science” come from? Who was telling him masks work? Or did he, more plausibly, unilaterally decide, this was a good and political approach? As the governor of a far-left state, with enormous economic and strategic importance, related to Nancy Pelosi (through marriage)⁶⁷, one cannot be blind to the division of a country, using *symbolism* (masks, handy for rioting!) for long-term social conditioning.



<https://twitter.com/BeachMilk/status/1275720715828973571>



Planned Tweet
 Gavin Newsom @GavinNewsom
 REMINDER: CA, you are now REQUIRED to wear a mask in public spaces.
 We're seeing too many people with faces uncovered. Wearing a face covering is critical for keeping people safe and healthy, keeping businesses open and getting people back to work.
 Do your part. Wear your mask.
 7:43 PM · Jun 19, 2020 · Twitter for iPhone

California Governor Gavin Newsom (related to Nancy Pelosi) executive orders all Californians to wear masks.

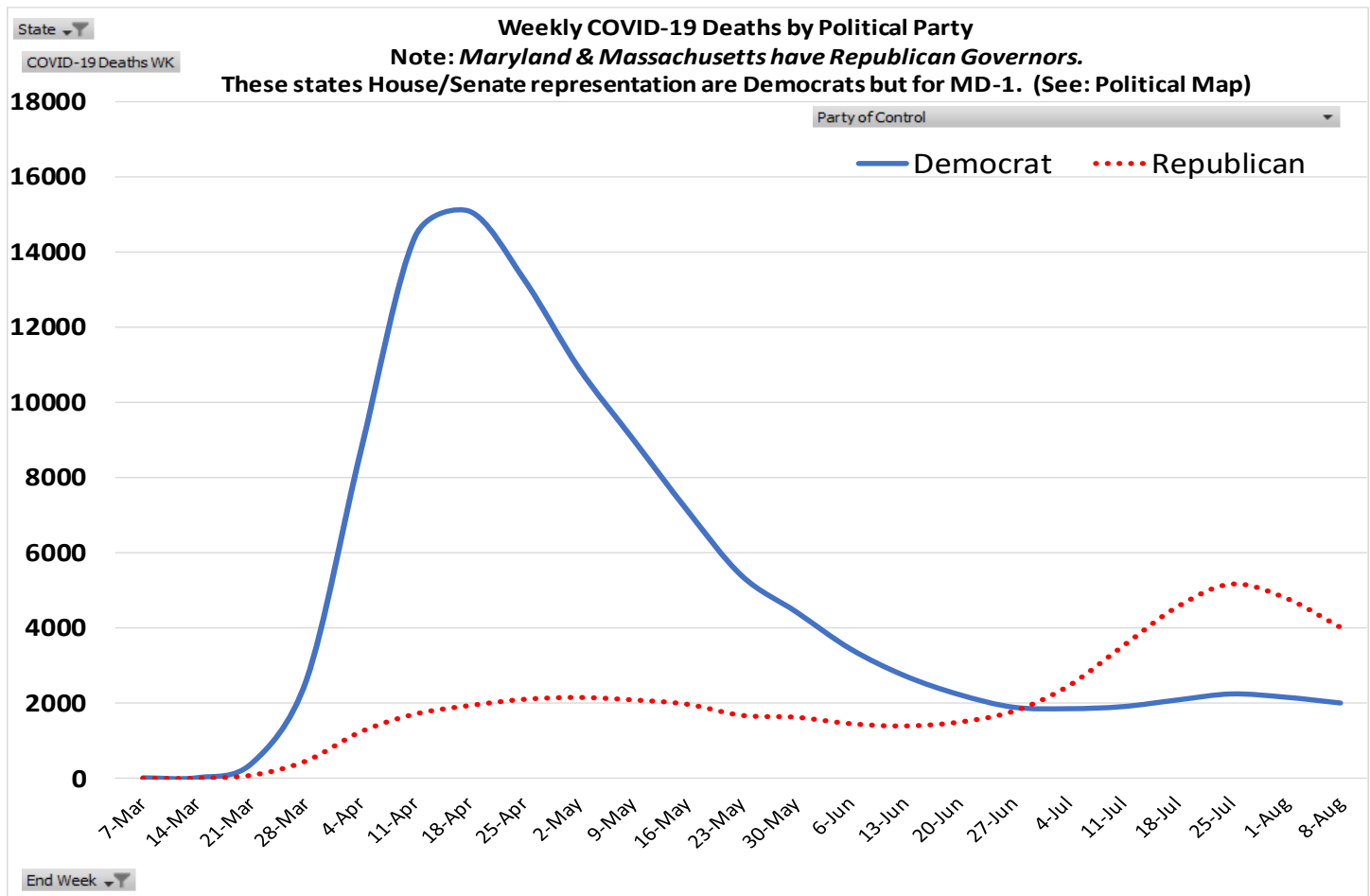
Politics, PCR Tests & Traces

The worst responses and death totals happened in New York City, New Jersey and New York State as of August 28th. In those places, over 27.7% of total U.S. deaths, as coded by the CDC, [occurred](#).⁶⁸ By political party, Democrats saw the brunt of the flu, accounting for 70.5% of coded COVID-19 deaths. Telling (below) is the word: “**involving**” which gave the game

away here. Of all the U.S. recorded deaths during this time, only **9.3%** “involved” COVID. ([August 28, 2020 Archive.](#))

Week ending date in which the death occurred	All Deaths involving COVID-19 (U07.1) ¹	Deaths from All Causes	Percent of Expected Deaths ²	Deaths involving Pneumonia, with or without COVID-19, excluding Influenza deaths (J12.0-J18.9) ³	Deaths involving COVID-19 and Pneumonia, excluding Influenza (U07.1 and J12.0-J18.9) ³	All Deaths involving Influenza, with or without COVID-19 or Pneumonia (J09-J11), includes COVID-19 or Pneumonia ⁴	Deaths involving Pneumonia, Influenza, or COVID-19 (U07.1 or J09-J18.9) ⁵
----------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------	------------------------	-----------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

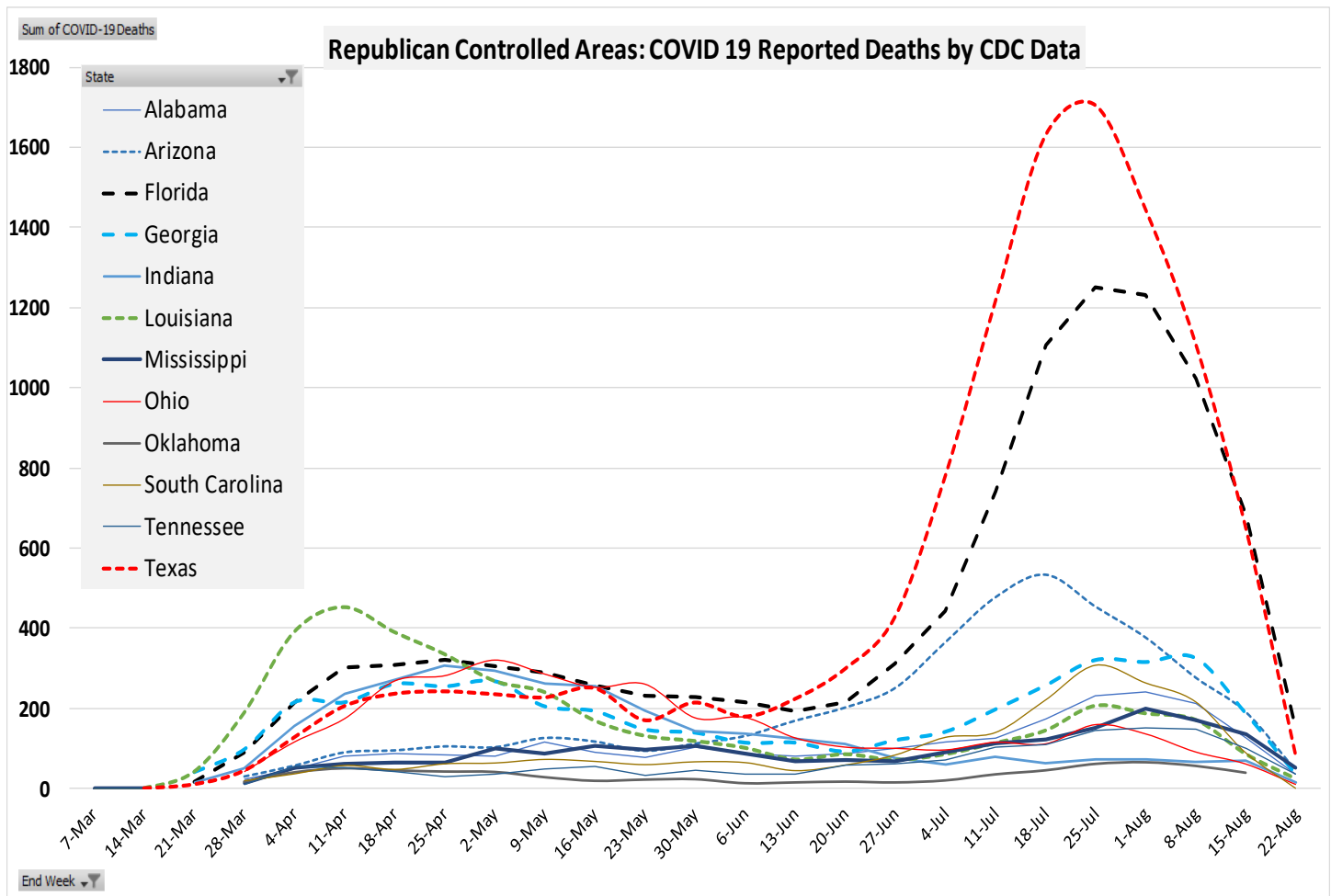
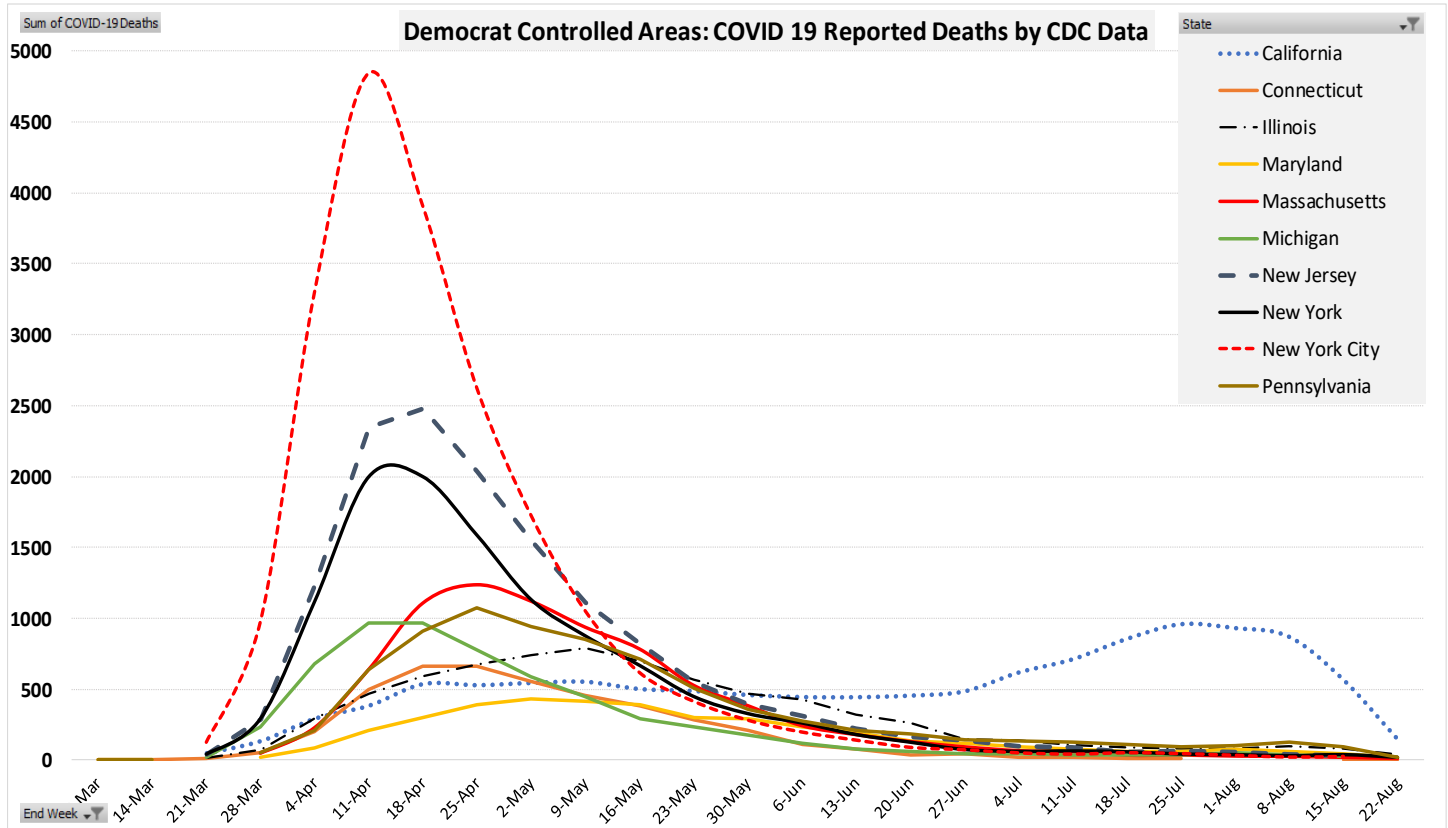
(Maryland and Massachusetts have “Republican” governors. Yet their U.S. Congress seats are skewed to Democrats’ side, with only 1 Republican.⁶⁹ Further information on political party can be found [here](#), visually.)



In mid-summer, the rise of cases in Republican-held states, were immediately pivoted to by large media outlets, who, by in large, are located in large Democrat-controlled cities. A Trump rally on June 20th in Oklahoma City, was [cited as causing this spike in COVID cases.](#)

While [logical enough](#), the same media emphasis was missing on protests and rallies in Democrat-controlled cities. Oklahoma has had [743 “COVID involved” deaths as of August 28th](#). 385 of them occurred prior to the rally, a 29.6 per week average. This average was 43 per week after the rally’s

occurrence. Herman Cain's death (74), who attended that rally, was a point of [media focus](#). (Not knowing when, or where, Cain acquired the flu.)



But why the difference? (**Note:** scale on the left side. 5,000 vs. 1,800.)

The herd immunity cycle was achieved in Democrat-held areas by May 30th. Thus, Dr. Anthony Fauci could play oblivious, [as he did before Jim Jordan](#), on July 31st with regards to the “social distancing” during protests that started up after the George Floyd incident. When Representative Jordan asked, “Should we limit the protesting?”

Dr. Fauci, deflected, saying, “I’m not in a position to determine what the government can do in a forceful way.” Yet, his recommendations on lockdowns and policy were dutifully adopted in many of the jurisdictions he served during his [four decades plus in the federal government](#).

But the CDC data showed the reason. Those areas, all but California (above), the most populated state and 3rd largest by area, ceased to be hot spots. Meanwhile, the death impacts shifted to the Republican-held areas, Midwest and Southern localities in late June.

Dr. Fauci knew this too. Likely, others who study infectious diseases and their migration, reflected on such patterns of viral spread to a much further degree than the author can note without more [detailed looks](#).

But hypothetically, this explained the shift from COVID-19 deaths as the measurable to reduction of positive cases which are generated off [faulty PCR tests](#) for political reasons. *Keep the virus. Maintain the suffering while we endeavor towards a hasty universal vaccine. Elections may be impacted.*

Dr. Kary B. Mullis (1944 – 2019) invented the Polymerase Chain Reaction technology *not for virus detection*, but replication of DNA sequences [in billions of iterations](#). (Mullis won the 1993 Nobel Prize in chemistry for the PCR.)

Dr. Mullis wrote [in 2013](#): “PCR detects a very small segment of the nucleic acid which is part of a virus itself. The specific fragment detected is determined by the somewhat arbitrary choice of DNA primers used which become the ends of the amplified fragment.”

Those [arbitrary choices could identify](#) a host of corona-type viruses. In other words: if you had SARS-COV-1 (2003), that residual of that corona virus could be in your system. The *design* of the PCR test could capture a positive dependent on a [gene targets of the virus](#) that was identifiable to both viruses. Lastly, the purification of the virus, from a sick patient, would have to be shown to cause an illness when introduced to another host animal.

A [British Medical Journal](#) titled, “Interpreting a COVID-19 Test Result”⁷⁰ showed a matrix of *sensitivity* and *specificity*, the positive and negative test result, versus having [COVID-19 or not](#). Dr. Jessica Watson and professors Penny F. Whiting and John E. Brush created a [smooth interactive analysis](#) with initial settings gathered from recent PCR study outcomes.

The PCR testing problem was noted very early on in this pandemic. The journal article revealed that, “covid-19 tests reported false negative rates of between 2% and 29%.”⁷¹ Meanwhile, [NPR reporter Richard Harris](#), in an interview with Dr. Bobbi Pritt, “...PCR is so incredibly sensitive, contamination is a particular concern. Even the tiniest amount of stray material in a lab can spell trouble.”⁷²

[Dr. David Rasnick](#), bio-chemist [for over 40 years](#), in an [interview with Celia Farber](#), said, “You don’t start with testing; you start with listening to the lungs. I’m skeptical that a PRC test is ever true. It’s a great scientific research tool. It’s a horrible tool for clinical medicine. 30% of your infected cells have been killed before you show symptoms. By the time you show symptoms...the dead cells are generating the symptoms.”

The PCR test faultiness lay in a spectrum issue as David Crowe noted [here](#). The test measures light (wavelength) based on an RNA fluorescent marker that replicates during the [PCR DNA manufacturing process](#). [The rub is](#): the number of replication cycles to make a *gold standard* positive. “I found 37 cycles. If you didn’t get enough fluorescence by 37 cycles, you are considered negative...So, it’s quite possible that different hospitals, different States, Canada versus the US, Italy versus France are all using different cutoff sensitivity standards of the Covid test. So, if you cut off at 20, everybody would be negative. If you cut off a 50, you might have everybody positive.”

For the medical complex, the reliance on PCR testing, that is notably faulty, has knock-on effects, even as the [British Medical Journal](#) mentioned the [China protocol](#): “The Chinese handbook of covid-19 prevention and treatment stated if the nucleic acid test is negative at the beginning, samples should continue to be collected and tested on subsequent days.” Those knock-on effects [are](#): “False negatives carry substantial risks; patients may be moved into non-covid-19 wards leading to spread of hospital acquired covid-19 infection, [carriers] could spread infection to vulnerable dependents, and healthcare workers risk spreading covid-19 to multiple vulnerable individuals.”

So again, science is neither definitive, nor explicitly cautious about its defensible responses to this particular viral outbreak, or even, its detection.

More governmentally defined, is the U.S. FDA's EUA criteria for Quest Diagnostics regarding PCR tests. Seen in a 27-page document found [here](#).

1) Limit of Detection

The Limit of Detection (LOD) is defined as the lowest SARS-CoV-2 RNA concentration that is successfully detected with a probability of 95% or greater. Sensitivity standards were prepared by serially diluting the SARS-CoV-2 viral RNA transcript containing an 1100 nucleotide region from the N gene in stabilizing buffer RNA Diluent P to the following concentrations: 2,580, 968, 363, 136, and 51 copies/mL. RNA was quantified by an RNA fluorometric method (Qubit HS Assay). The LOD was evaluated by testing the sensitivity standards over three separate runs using the SARS-CoV-2 RNA Qualitative RT-PCR assay. In each run, 7 replicates at each concentration level were purified using the MagNA Pure 96 and each replicate was then tested in the ABI 7500 to yield a total of 21 replicate results at each concentration level.

The Limit of Detection study results are shown in the table below. The concentration of SARS-CoV-2 RNA that was successfully detected with at least a 95% detection rate was calculated as 136 copies/mL for nCoV-N1 and nCoV-N3 primer/probe sets. The LOD of the test is established at 136 copies/mL.

sample ID	nCoV copies/m L	nCoV log copies/m L	nCoV N1		nCoV N3	
			mean Ct	detection rate*	mean Ct	detection rate*
LOD 1	2,580	3.41	30.43	100%	29.77	100%
LOD 2	968	2.99	31.95	100%	31.02	100%
LOD 3	363	2.56	33.31	100%	32.44	100%
LOD 4	136	2.13	34.88	95%	34.27	100%
LOD 5	51	1.71	35.85	81%	34.93	86%

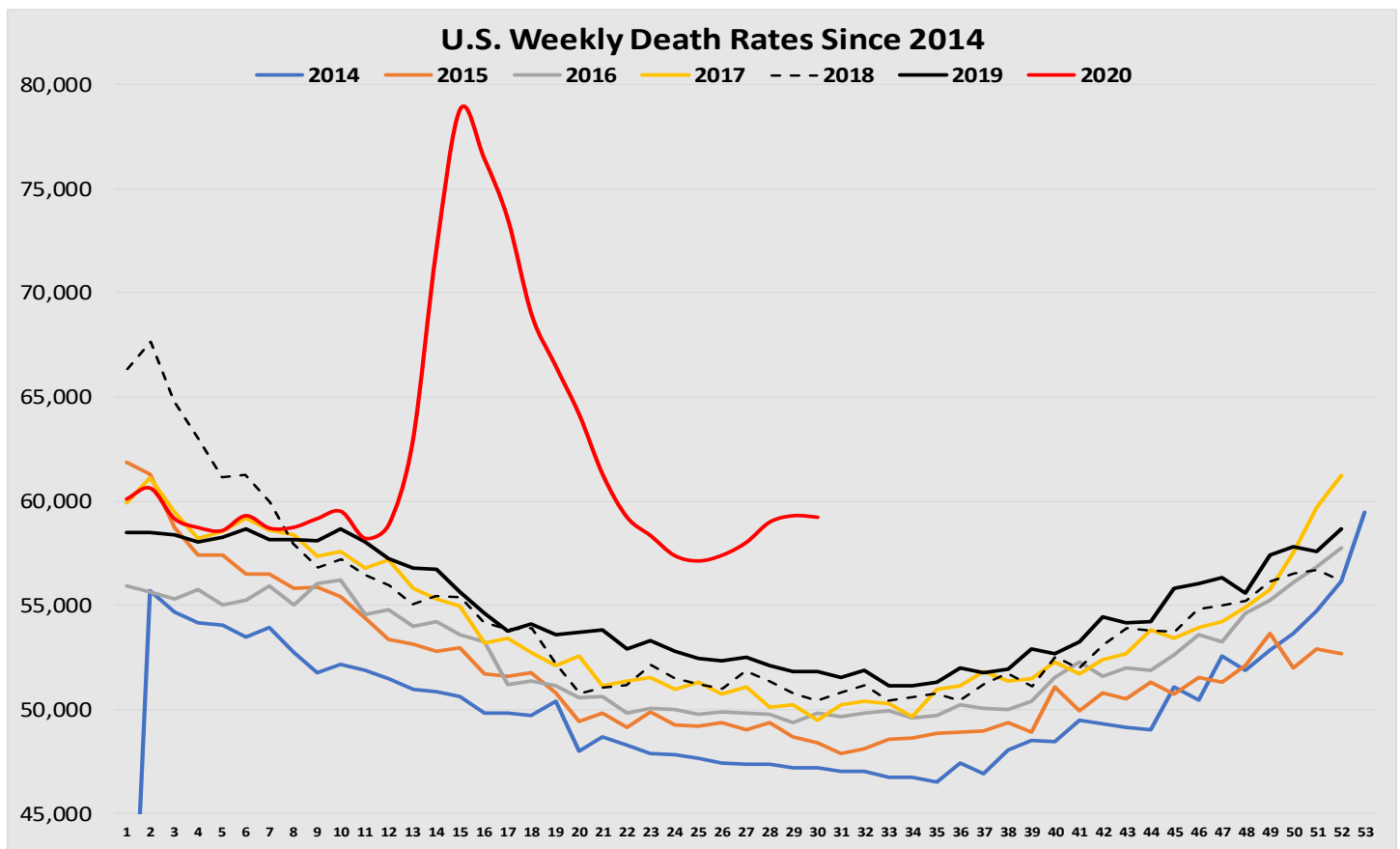
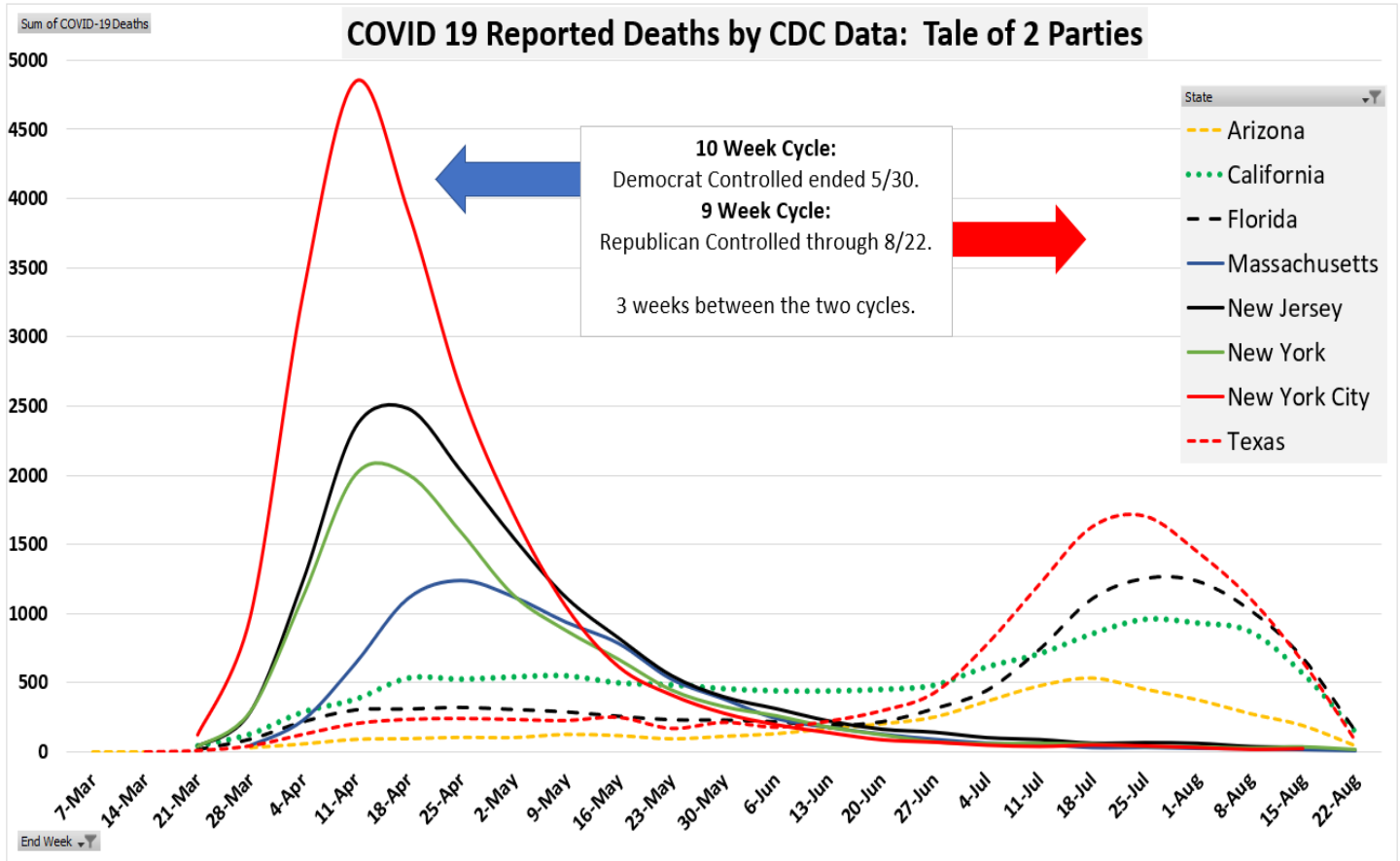
* samples w ith nCoV Ct < 40.00 cycles are considered detected (positive), nCoV Ct ≥ 40.00 are considered not detected (negative)

3) Cross-reactivity

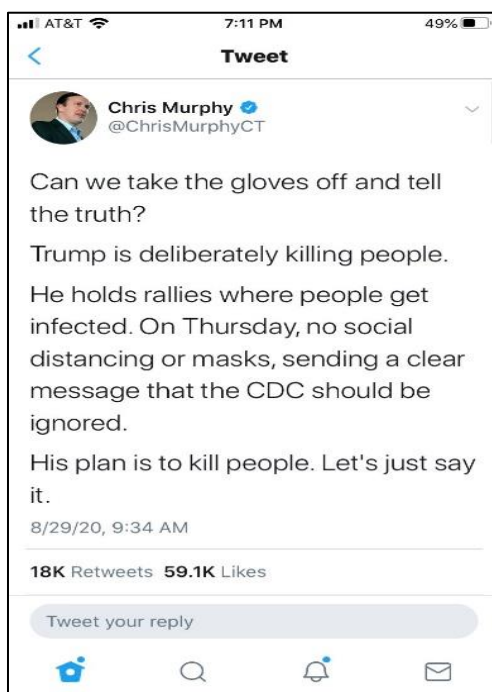
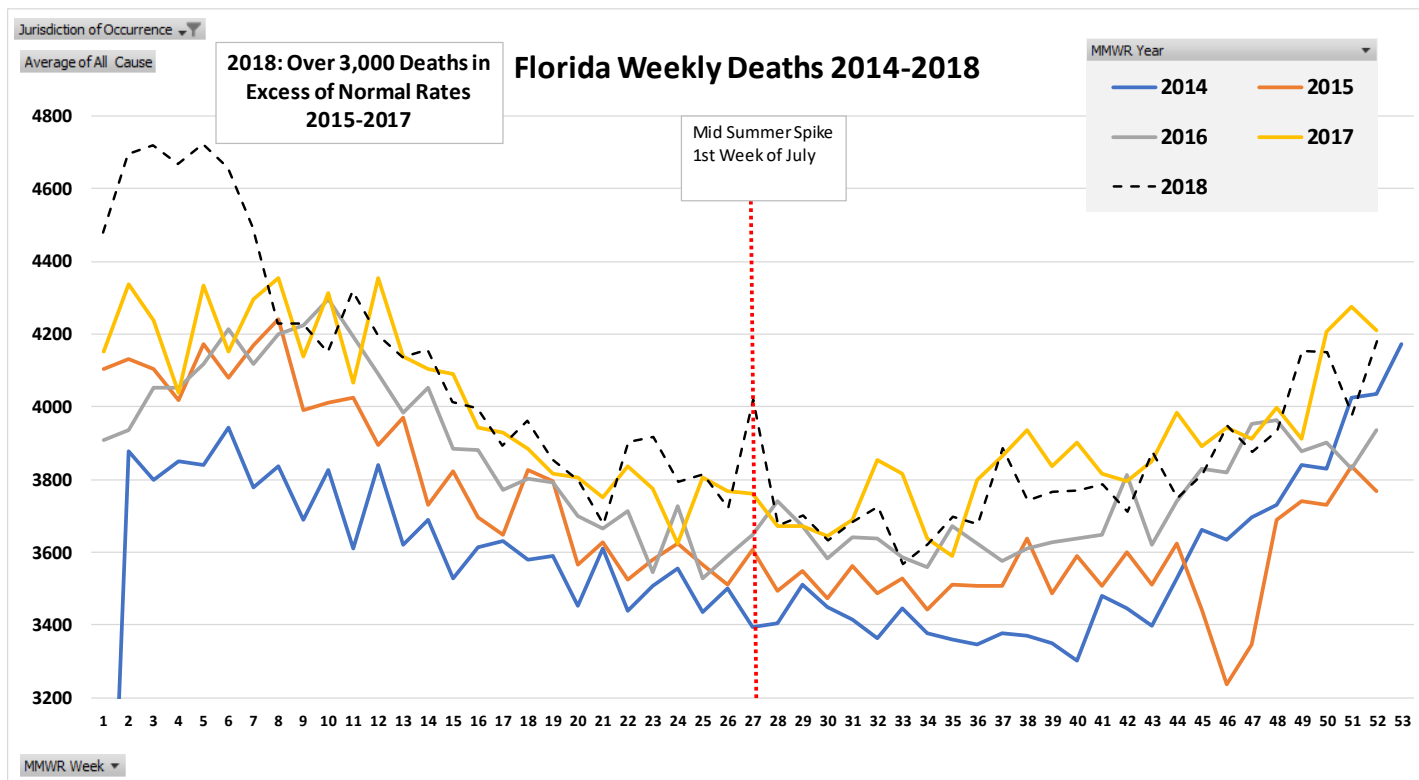
Organisms in the a commercially available Respiratory Verification Panel were extracted and tested with the Quest SARS-CoV-2 Real-Time RT-PCR assay to demonstrate analytical specificity and exclusivity. The commercially available panel comprised of 22 individual inactivated respiratory related pathogens (purified, intact virus particles and bacterial cells) manufactured specifically for use as positive controls in nucleic acid tests. There was no cross-reactivity observed for any of the tested pathogens.

Pathogen	Strain
Human coronavirus 229E	229E
Human coronavirus OC43	OC43
Human coronavirus HKU1	HKU1
Human coronavirus NL63	NL63
Adenovirus (e.g. C1 Ad. 71)	Type 3
Human Metapneumovirus	8, Peru6-2003
Parainfluenza virus 1-4	Parainfluenza 1-4
Influenza A	A/Brisbane/10/07
Influenza B	B/Florida/02/06
Respiratory syncytial virus	A
Rhinovirus	1A
<i>Chlamydia pneumoniae</i>	M129
<i>Bordetella pertussis</i>	A639
<i>Mycoplasma pneumoniae</i>	M129

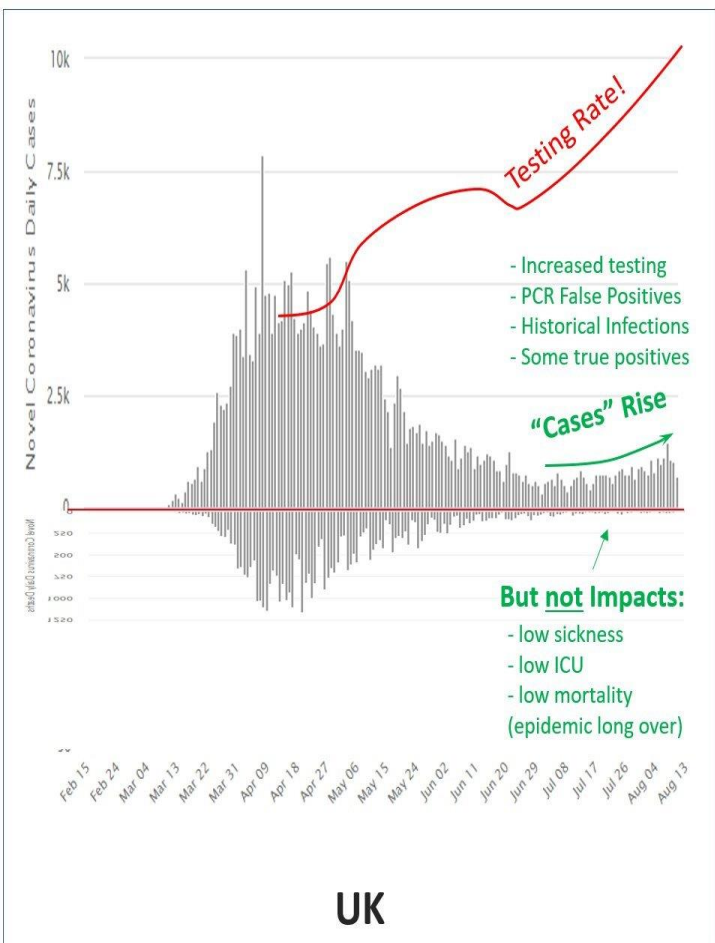
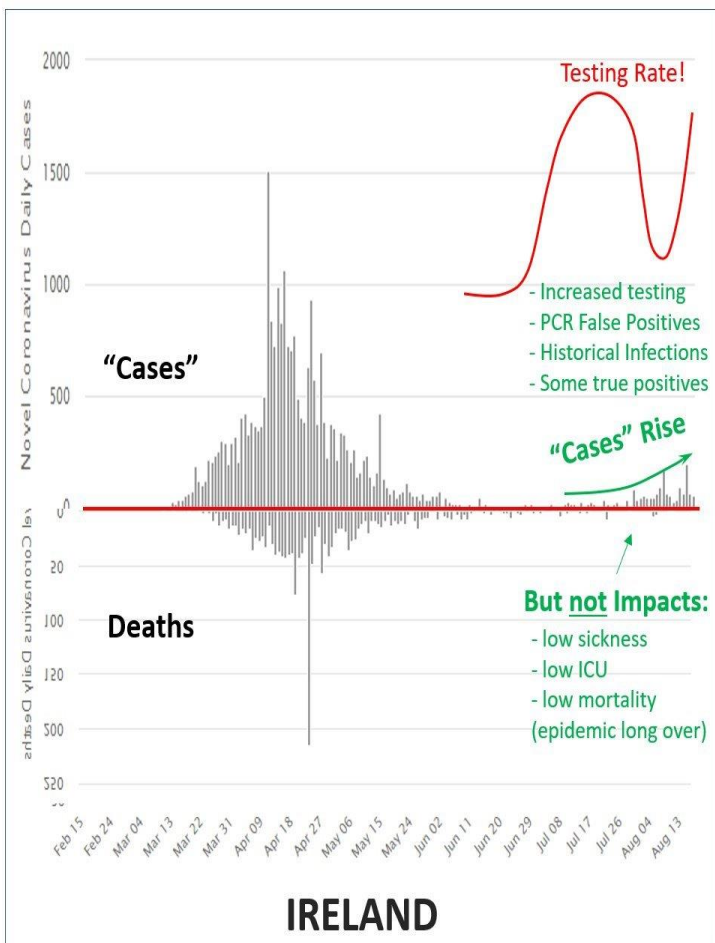
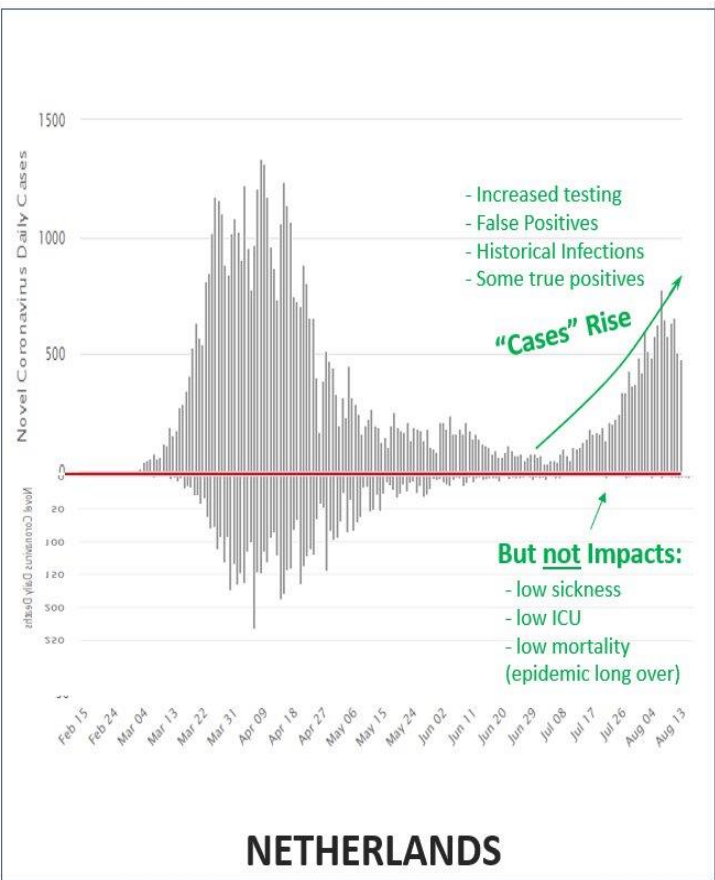
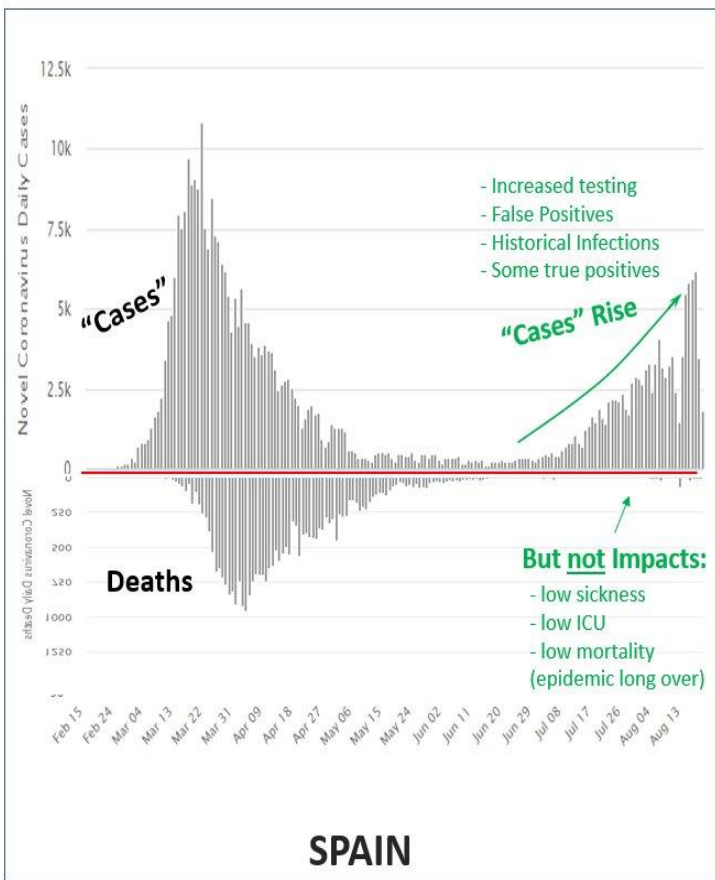
Regarding the sensitivity of testing, they set this at 95%. Count = 35. Quality control sought to exclude certain viruses, according to their stated results.



Notable is that 2018 did not trigger a media firestorm to *blame Trump regarding higher death rates in first half of the year*. Some of this higher rate was *tied to Florida being hard hit* that year. Focus though was *on children*.



[Alex Berenson](#), who wrote *Unreported Truths about COVID-19 and Lockdowns: Part 1* and *Part 2*, has been impactful towards dissecting the Corona numbers and issues surrounding it such [as this](#) from a sitting U.S. Senator. ([The above picture](#) which received over [30,000 retweets](#).)



As one can see, other smaller nation-states have saw their cases be counted, but the impact, is nearly absent. Showing herd immunity was reached. These countries, with higher density of population, than the U.S. overall, have each gone through a wave of the virus.

Though, for *some reason*, [epidemiologists \(Gates-funded\)](#) are promoting immunity disappearance [in months](#).

Why?

Fear sells. Control is the game. It's not that immunity disappearance can't happen – but is *this virus* designed towards such a purpose?

Or is it politically convenient to scare folks based on that?

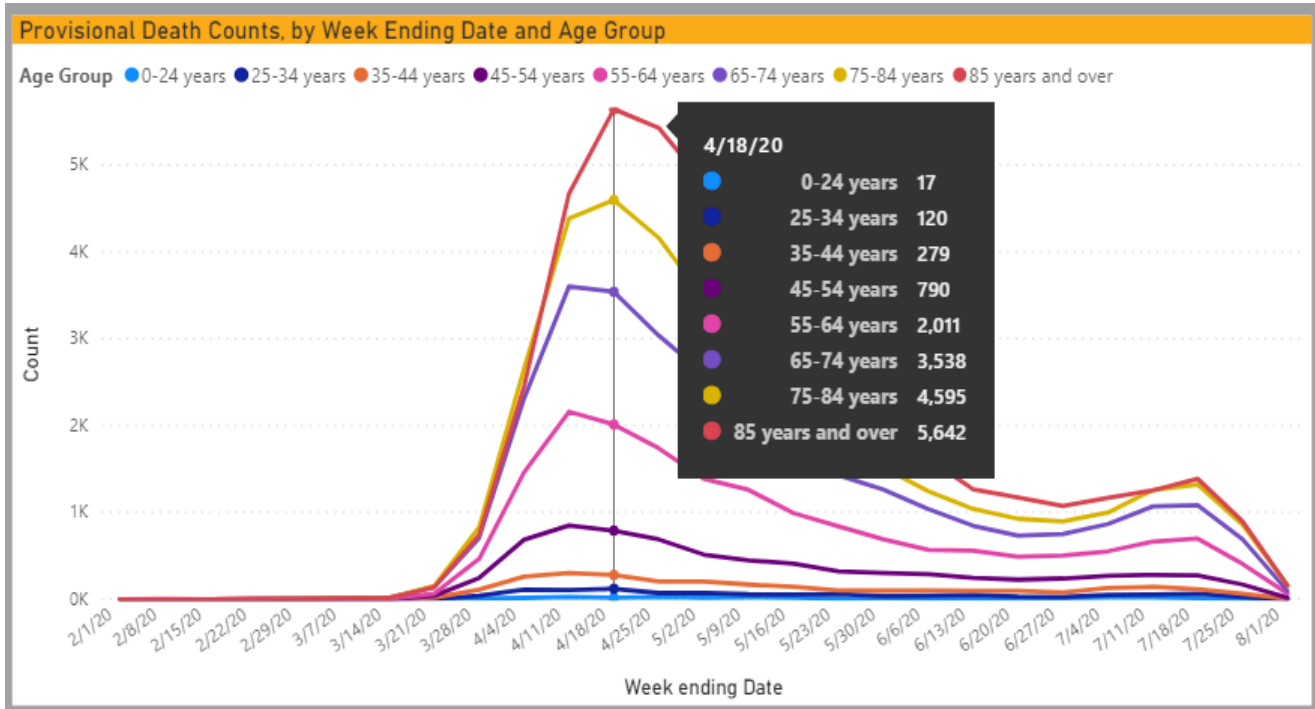
Or to be more accepting of a vaccine?

~

Below are the [CDC's weekly interactive COVID 19 tracker](#). The CDC has changed criteria for counting and recording throughout this event, making it, a yeoman's challenge to assess death “from” COVID-19 versus deaths “with” COVID-19.

But in late August 2020, the CDC [mentioned](#), “For deaths with conditions or causes in addition to COVID-19, on average, there were 2.6 additional conditions or causes per death.” [Only 6%](#) were determined to be COVID as the sole causation. 36% of cases were tied to heart disease and cardiac arrhythmia. But the CDC covered their bases well [with](#), “if you have certain underlying medical conditions, you are at increased risk of severe illness from #COVID19, no matter your age. Find tips to protect yourself,” on June 29th.

Which, as the *Virus Mania & Disease Manipulation* section will discuss, is not new for the CDC, NIH or the FDA to do such fog of war actions.



Provisional Death Counts, by Week Ending Date and Age Group

Group	4/18/20	4/25/20	5/2/20	5/9/20	5/16/20	5/23/20	5/30/20	6/6/20	6/13/20	6/20/20	6/27/20	7/4/20	7/11/20	7/18/20
25-34 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	120	71	75	57	54	58	34	39	49	31	28	51	53	62
Total Deaths	1,404	1,410	1,442	1,421	1,414	1,462	1,434	1,493	1,379	1,407	1,359	1,287	1,182	1,112
35-44 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	279	206	203	169	142	103	99	100	96	98	80	129	142	117
Total Deaths	2,003	2,024	2,089	2,055	2,035	2,010	2,012	1,965	1,847	1,818	1,792	1,801	1,812	1,633
45-54 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	790	688	514	447	409	323	301	287	247	225	239	269	280	273
Total Deaths	4,044	3,874	3,689	3,807	3,692	3,551	3,559	3,638	3,461	3,377	3,204	3,246	3,190	2,827
55-64 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	2,011	1,737	1,385	1,259	991	839	689	570	559	491	503	552	664	698
Total Deaths	9,464	9,273	8,637	8,682	8,176	8,089	7,596	7,687	7,603	7,388	7,246	7,317	7,388	6,555
65-74 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	3,538	3,034	2,599	2,265	1,783	1,427	1,262	1,038	846	734	750	865	1,069	1,084
Total Deaths	14,931	14,035	13,563	12,967	12,434	11,871	11,617	11,336	11,174	11,017	10,722	10,694	10,963	10,082
75-84 years														
COVID-19 Deaths	4,595	4,159	3,467	2,884	2,310	1,824	1,516	1,243	1,039	926	896	998	1,257	1,320
Total Deaths	18,826	18,051	16,539	15,946	15,211	14,337	13,971	13,570	13,274	13,242	13,009	12,802	12,799	12,446
85 years and over														
COVID-19 Deaths	5,642	5,425	4,798	3,977	3,374	2,495	2,119	1,618	1,266	1,171	1,072	1,165	1,253	1,386
Total Deaths	24,568	23,478	21,671	20,172	19,713	18,370	17,454	16,717	16,353	15,992	16,020	15,841	15,675	15,318

On May 4, 2020, Ventura County, California health commissioner Dr. Robert Levin stated, “if they live in a home with one bathroom, and there are 3 or 4 other people living there. And those people don’t have the COVID

infection. We are not going to be able to keep that person in that home...We will be moving people into other kinds of housing.”⁷³

Dr. Levin, then, *did not* required masks for people. *Why?*

Later, on July 1, after Gavin Newsom’s mandatory mask order, a concerned journalist at the Ventura county open rebuttal board meeting, eviscerated the concerns and fear mongering over cases and deaths in Ventura County. He stated, “He [Dr. Levin] told us we would have 400 hospitalizations per day—We have barely reached 200 —through the course of this ordeal you’ve put us through. Less than 200 cases— across 8 hospitals. Can you people do math?”⁷⁴

Evidently not. (California case and impacts occurred. But was this due to restrictions and lockdowns? More evidence pointed to yes.)

Governor Newsom was turning up the emotional manipulation, akin to [Biderman’s chart](#)⁷⁵ on coercion, by determining that masks, “solve a problem.” Which, as discussed, it potentially causes more problems, and is not “a beautiful thing” if you have any respiratory issues.⁷⁶



Meanwhile, constitutional lawyer, Alan Dershowitz, maintained that it was within the state’s authority to enforce health emergency edicts, including mandatory vaccines, in suspension of the U.S. Constitutional rights (4th amendment) on a broadcast with an investigative journalist, later discussed on *Tucker Carlson*.⁷⁷ (Dershowitz represented Epstein in the 2000s.)

Dershowitz is referencing, [Jacobson v. Commonwealth of Massachusetts \(1905\)](#).⁷⁸ This 115-year old case – based off outdated pre-electron microscope science – may offer the state “vaccination powers,” under “necessary for public health” but is not the last word on the subject.

If detection seemed complicated, the treatment path became a beachhead to Normandy as doctors fought other doctors over the right to treat with **HCQ**.

Hydroxychloroquine: Medicine Goes Purely Political

When President Trump suggested people try hydroxychloroquine (**HCQ**) on March 19, 2020, the media vigorously dismissed this as dangerous medical advice. However, Trump was not unbriefed toward the efficacy of HCQ. (He likely had to be briefed toward this anti-malarial drug to even mention it.)

The media jumped on this; smeared Trump due to an Arizona woman dosing her husband with fish tank cleaner (March 22nd) which contained *chloroquine phosphate*.⁷⁹ *Live Science* published on March 24th the story⁸⁰, disregarding the woman's noted instability versus her husband's caring.⁸¹

From *The New York Times* on April 4, 2020:

“‘What do you have to lose? Take it,’ the president said. ‘I really think they should take it. But it’s their choice. And it’s their doctor’s choice or the doctors in the hospital. But hydroxychloroquine. Try it, if you’d like.’

During the briefing, as Dr. Fauci and other advisers looked on, the president talked about the potential of other medicines, too. He mentioned azithromycin, often referred to as a Z-Pak, which has been given to some patients along with hydroxychloroquine.”⁸²

Trump further noted in *The Times* article: “The other thing, if you have a heart condition, I understand, probably you stay away from the Z-Pak. But that’s an antibiotic. It can clean out the lung. The lungs are a point of attack for this horrible virus.”⁸³

From this, **HCQ**, Z-Pak and *Zinc*, became subjected to “scientific proof” in a fast-moving pandemic where time is short for the most vulnerable persons that contracted COVID-19. Such an item was raised [here](#), “Under normal circumstances, the ‘holy grail’ of evidence is achieved from well-designed, randomized, controlled trials (RCTs). However, in the midst of a pandemic, it is not always possible to provide the ‘holy grail.’” One cannot proceed to a holy grail if the quest is not about that. The quest is to save lives.

Doctors were indeed using HCQ+ Z-Paks from South Korea to [France](#). Even had their real-time studies done on actual patients with comorbidities. Doctors, aware of heart issues, placed in-hospital care patients on EKG monitoring where that need arose. But the battle became frontline doctors versus the administrators at the CDC, NIH and FDA on who “knew” better for a patient’s treatment. (And big pharma doctors with ties to the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation were assisting the administrators.)

But what Trump stated, then, was and is, medically relevant and sound enough advice, coming into a fast-moving “crisis” situation. *But that was not to be heard at all.* Again, his desire to address the situation, in March, was mentioned prominently in an *International Journal of Antimicrobial Agents* [research paper](#) in July 2020:

“The publication has received a global and polarized response, in part because of its widespread dissemination by the President of the United States in the form of Tweets, but more importantly by a flurry of criticism in the form of social media activity (approximately 70,000 mentions) and notification from colleagues who disputed the study's design, execution and conclusions.”⁸⁴

Such criticism, whether it was Trump providing medical treatments or hope, or seen as reckless by his political opponents (while medical people were [caught staging up crises \(CBS\)](#) by *Project Veritas*⁸⁵), or stalling tactics while “awaiting” Holy Grail evidence, one can only hypothesize to their unique desires. This “scientific” response coincided with promoting useless masks, economy-destroying lockdowns, and placing restrictions on doctors to manage patients, with and without, the virus. Damaging, otherwise healthy lives, did not matter as much as focusing on just the “COVID crisis.”

That “lockdown idea”⁸⁶ came from a 15-year girl whose dad, [Robert Glass, advised the George W. Bush administration](#) should, like many ideas, be discarded into the dustbin of history. So where is the science on that?

According to [Nobel Laureate Michael Levitt, not very sound](#). To quote:

“SARS-CoV-2 seems a factor of 1.5 to 2 worse than regular Influenza. I personally worry that the terribly misguided response of lockdown may turn this into a catastrophe of bad government, economic loss and social unrest the likes of which not seen for 90 years. Hope to be wrong!”⁸⁷

But [a random person on Twitter](#), a neural scientist, that [Dr. Michael Levitt retweeted](#), noted with an infographic (shown below) the [stark outgrowth of these lockdowns](#).⁸⁸

The [Peruvian lockdown](#) created [the worst outcomes](#). Generally, in spite of seeing Sweden doing better, without lockdown, doubling down on lockdown policy led to more misery around the world. Not following the [data](#), instead: making authoritarian policies to create more [chaos and suffering](#).

Country-Specific Impacts of Lockdowns

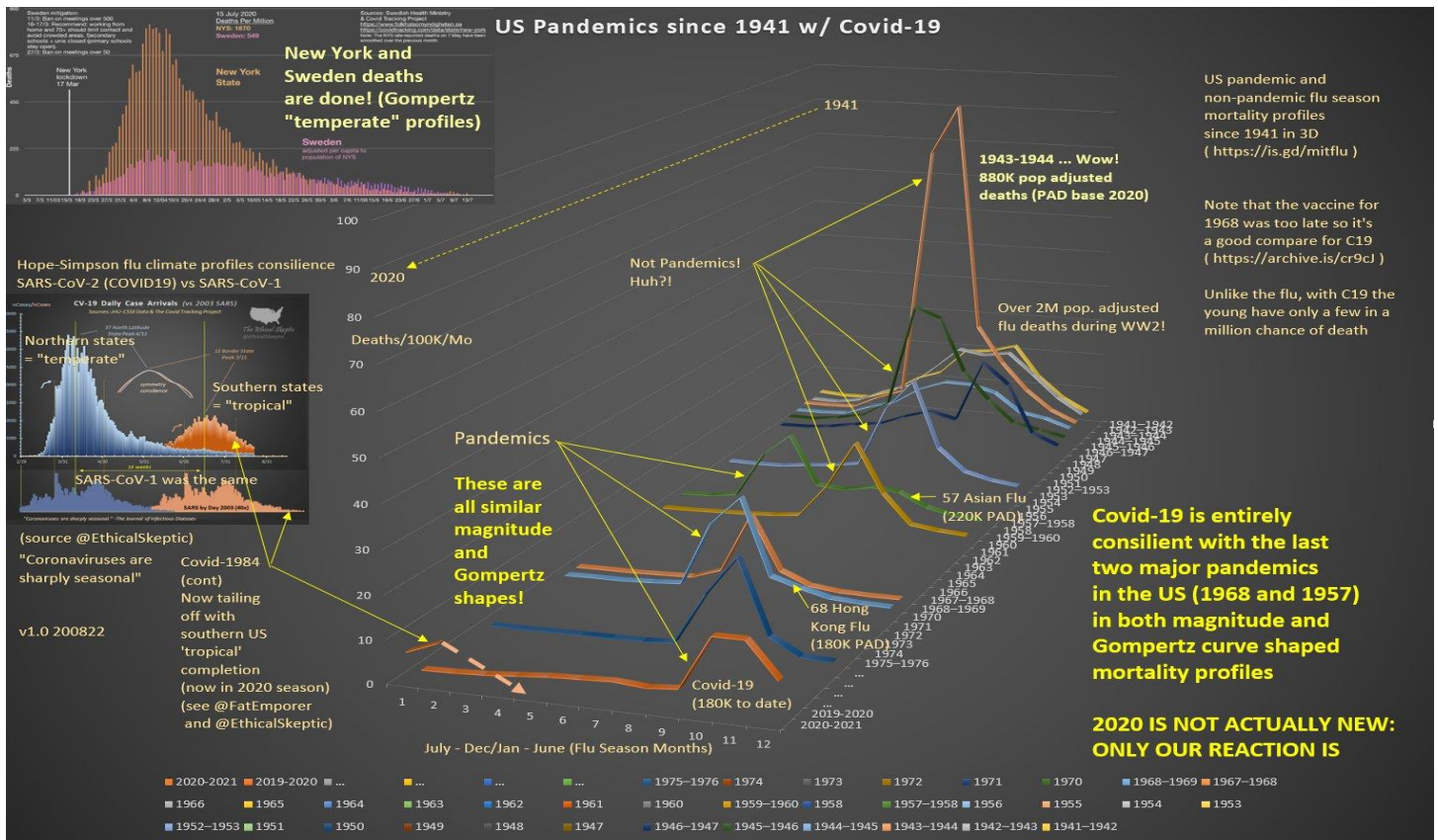


Trump was not the issue on COVID-19: the issue laid with those whose motives were obviously not about assessing human life *in its entirety*.

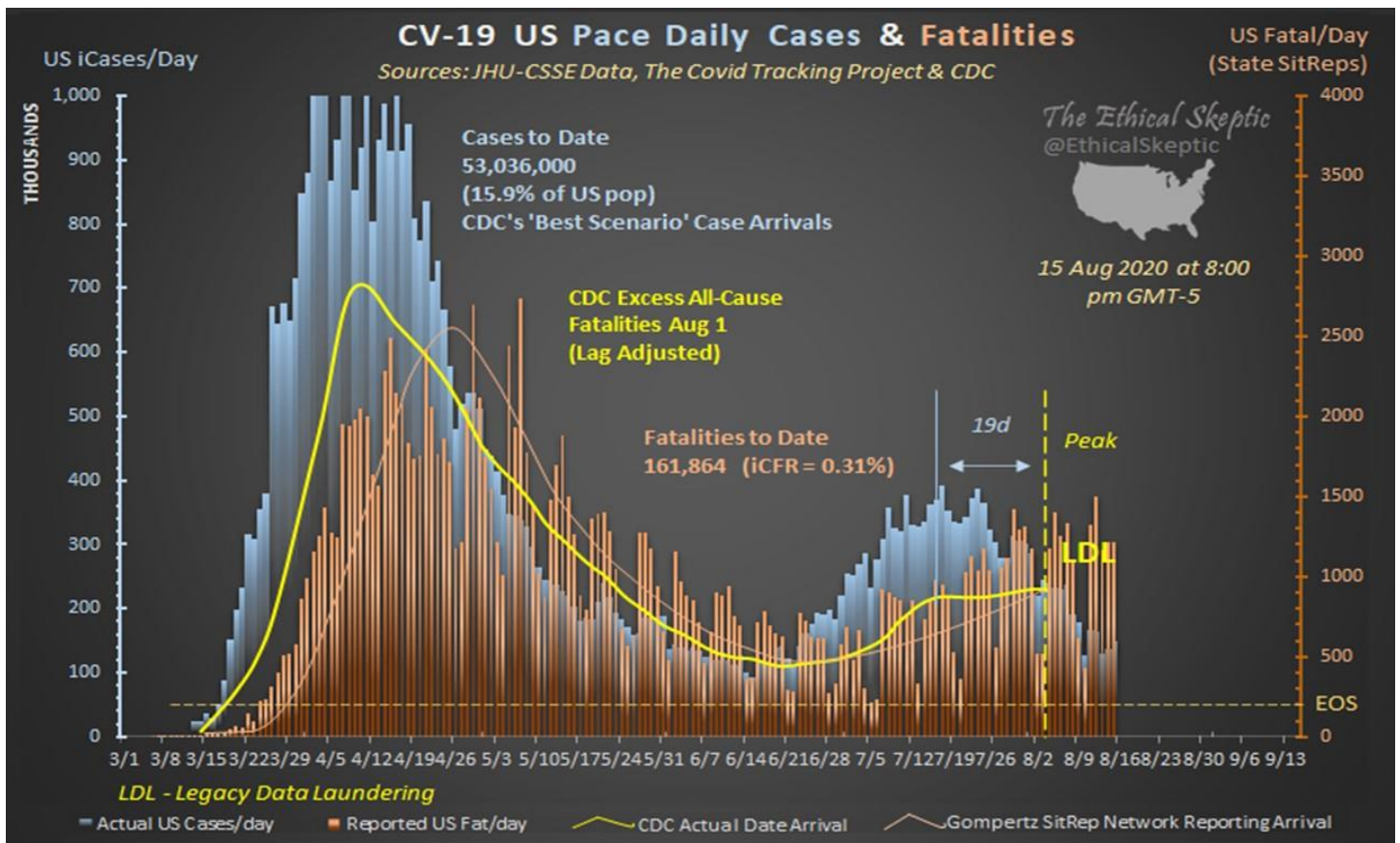
By contrast, the 1968-69 H₃N₂ “Hong Kong Flu” was by death total and percentage of world population far more costly to the United States and the world at-large during its run. [Approximately 1-4 million deaths](#) resulted from that outbreak. But more tellingly, politics and responses, did not revolve around what the President Nixon said. In a [New York Post article](#), Jeffrey Tucker, an editor at *AIER* stated, “That generation approached viruses with calm, rationality and intelligence. We left disease mitigation to medical professionals, individuals and families, rather than politics, politicians and government.”⁸⁹

The media then, and the academics, did not exploit misery as a front-page headline or push out academic papers for their pet ideas onto the public like [Neil Ferguson did in March 2020](#). “The virus rarely made front-page news. A 1968 story in the Associated Press warned that deaths caused by the Hong Kong flu ‘more than doubled across the nation in the third week of December.’ But the story was buried on Page 24.”⁹⁰

Below are two amazing tweets that show what COVID-19 actually is. The latter one is by the [Ethical Skeptic](#), who also maintains an insightful website.



Above was posted by [BaizuoBu](#) on August 23, 2020. ([Archive](#))



Above was posted by [Ethical Skeptic](#) on August 15, 2020. ([Archive](#))

~

The first studies, regarding a Corona Virus (SARS-CoV) treatment dated back to 2004, *in vitro*.⁹¹ ([COVID-19 studies](#)) In that research, published in the *Virology Journal*, determined chloroquine was a beneficial treatment path with, “strong antiviral effects.”⁹²

On March 18, 2020, *Nature* published a study by *Wuhan Virology Lab* cohorts, titled, “Hydroxychloroquine, a less toxic derivative of chloroquine, is effective in inhibiting SARS-CoV-2 infection in vitro.”⁹³ They further gave a safe dosage recommendation for **HCQ**, 6-6.5mg/kg per day, that would “inhibit SARS-CoV-2 infection.”⁹⁴ (Yes, that Wuhan! In an information war, one still must be able to separate out “good information” from “bad.” Which is why it is paramount scientists be impartial and not beholden to financial forces as we will also “hypothesize” below. *WARNING: THE DOSAGE* is not medical advice! See your doctor with expertise on this topic.)

The World Health Organization (WHO) has **HCQ** on its list of safe and “essential” medications as of March 2020.⁹⁵ **HCQ** was first synthesized in 1946. Known issues with the prescription of CQ/**HCQ** were discussed in *The Lancet*, published November 2003, noting that each provided, “valid contribution to the available pharmacological tools” and did so, “while showing limited toxicity.”⁹⁶ The article further noted the most serious toxic effect was macular retinopathy⁹⁷ which was tied to *cumulative dose* of HCQ/CQ. More telling, this [Lancet article](#) hypothesized too on the treatment of SARS with **HCQ in 2003!**

But confusingly, the *WHO*, published misinformation against an array of studies ([82 as of August 31th](#))⁹⁸ showing HCQ is impactful against the COVID-19 virus. Rather than reflecting on the analysis, the peer-reviewed science (42), the WHO posted on this link: [Coronavirus disease \(COVID-19\) Advice for the Public: Myth Busters.](#)

“Hydroxychloroquine or chloroquine, a treatment for malaria, lupus erythematosus, and rheumatoid arthritis, has been under study as a possible treatment for COVID-19. Current data shows that this drug does not reduce deaths among hospitalised COVID-19 patients, nor help people with moderate disease.*

*More decisive research is needed to assess its value in patients with mild disease or as pre- or post-exposure prophylaxis in patients exposed to


COVID-19.” (Below, from the **WHO** website, [says download](#) and [share](#). The infographic is from July 31, 2020.)


This shows neither the WHO nor the media will tell the larger picture. That respected medical journals, the *Lancet*, were publishing just a few years ago. Even early, in the present situation, articles were positive on **HCQ**.

Hydroxychloroquine or chloroquine, a treatment for malaria, lupus erythematosus, and rheumatoid arthritis, has been under study as a possible treatment for COVID-19. Current data shows that this drug does not reduce deaths among hospitalised COVID-19 patients, nor help people with moderate disease.*

The use of hydroxychloroquine and chloroquine is accepted as generally safe for patients with malaria and autoimmune diseases, but its use where not indicated and without medical supervision can cause serious side effects and should be avoided.

FACT:
Studies show hydroxychloroquine does not have clinical benefits in treating COVID-19.





#Coronavirus
#COVID19

*More decisive research is needed to assess its value in patients with mild disease or as pre- or post-exposure prophylaxis in patients exposed to COVID-19.

31 July 2020

The New York Times @nytimes

Here are the facts on hydroxychloroquine, which President Trump has promoted despite little evidence that it works against the coronavirus




What to Know About the Malaria Drug Trump Says He Is Using nytimes.com

6:20 AM · 4/9/20 · SocialFlow

Michelle Goldberg @michelleinbklyn


Side effects of hydroxychloroquine include paranoia, hallucinations and psychosis



5:32 PM · 5/18/20 · Twitter Web App

The Daily Beast @thedailybeast


President Trump is perhaps hydroxychloroquine's biggest cheerleader. But the drug has reached a platform of millions through the next biggest thing: Fox News. And that could mean bad, even lethal, news. Read more: trib.al/RPrY18x



...from discrediting the U.S. top infectious disease expert, Dr. Anthony Fauci...

CNN @CNN


Trump's admission that he was dosing up on hydroxychloroquine, an unproven and possibly harmful therapy to ward off the coronavirus, appears to conflict with the codes of medical science | Analysis by @stcollinson



The danger in Trump's decision to self-medicate


CBS This Morning @CBSThisMorning

President Trump revealed yesterday that he's now taking the anti-malaria drug #Hydroxychloroquine to help protect himself from the coronavirus. This drug is unproven as a treatment for the virus and the FDA has warned it could have dangerous side effects. @PaulaReidCBS explains.



MSNBC @MSNBC


"What the president did with hydroxychloroquine was reckless," Senate Minority Leader Schumer says. "Every expert who has looked at it says it doesn't help you against COVID. So he's giving people false hope."



Sen. Schumer: 'Dangerous' for Trump to say he uses hydroxychloroquine

MSNBC @MSNBC


.@Maddow on President Trump and hydroxychloroquine: "It is actually a whole other thing to have the president putting American lives at risk every time he blurts something made up, or that he thought he understood from TV, into the White House microphone."



Use of drug boosted by Trump, Fox News not

MSNBC @MSNBC

Hydroxychloroquine, the antimalarial drug touted by President Trump, is linked to increased risk of death in coronavirus patients, according to analysis of 96,000 patients published in the *Lancet*. Hydroxychloroquine is unproven for fighting coronavirus.



The media dismissed and actively smeared the efficacy of a drug, introducing terms like “paranoia, hallucinations, and psychosis” as Michelle Goldberg at *The New York Times* did as side effects of **HCQ**. Most repeated though, “unproven” and potentially, “lethal” to scare off both patients from suggesting it and doctors from offering it as a treatment.

Two particular studies stalled a [WHO HCQ trial in late May](#). They also influenced the FDA to put severe restrictions on HCQ usage, revoking emergency use authorization on June 15th,⁹⁹ with the FDA citing, “serious heart rhythm problems” later on July 1st. (Disruption is a *war tactic*.)

MSNBC cited (above) a [Lancet study](#), that was later retracted¹⁰⁰, for shoddy data sets compiled in error by *Surgisphere*, who refused to provide access to the data.¹⁰¹ *Surgisphere Corporation*, according to LinkedIn, is “a leader in healthcare data analytics and medication education.”¹⁰²

They are such leaders that the website, as of this writing, is *offline* (July 3, 2020). They also deleted their Twitter account @Surgisphere. They were located at 875 N. Michigan Avenue in Chicago and formed in 2008.

Their last LinkedIn activity was on March 25, 2020 with an article titled, “COVID-19: Why Real Time Data Is Critical.”¹⁰³ This article, written by Courtney Herz, pitches a tracking tool called the *COVID-19 Triage Decision Support*.

On March 20, 2020, Courtney posted another article, writing in it:

“Primarily, the community needs to band together in its commitment to isolation and social distancing wherever possible. Not only is it critical to follow the directions of the Center for Disease Control (CDC), World Health Organization (WHO), and local government officials, but to take further precautions to ensure that this virus is as contained as possible while scientist and researchers work on potential solutions.”¹⁰⁴



Surgisphere Corporation

262 followers

3mo •

[+ Follow](#)

COVID-19 is spreading fast, and the @nytimes reported that, at this rate, the US alone could see 2.2 million deaths. Surgisphere has created decision support tools to help physicians make accurate, real-time decisions during this critical time.

<https://bit.ly/2TYtsd6>

Courtney was busy two days prior on March 18th.¹⁰⁵ The snippet above shows the Ferguson model was seen as a business opportunity for *Surgisphere*. Prior to this flurry, no post activity was seen on LinkedIn for *Surgisphere*.

The CEO of *Surgisphere* is Dr. Sapan Desai. Who met the co-author of the retracted *Lancet* study, Dr. Amit Patel, formerly of the University of Utah¹⁰⁶, through being his brother-in-law!¹⁰⁷

Dr. Desai co-authored with Drs. Patel and Mehra a *New England Journal of Medicine* article regarding, “Cardiovascular Disease, Drug Therapy and Mortality in COVID-19”¹⁰⁸ This too was retracted due to Dr. Desai’s data coming from *Surgisphere*. Desai’s work as a graduate student at UIC also warranted review, as it appeared, he manipulated images on a journal submission in 2004.¹⁰⁹

Ethics, anyone?



The lead author of the *Lancet* study was Mandeep R. Mehra, M.D., medical director of Heart and Vascular Center at Brigham and Women’s Hospital.¹¹⁰ In March 2020, *The Gates Foundation* provided a \$4,995,109 grant to [Brigham and Women’s Hospital](#) “to develop a set of platform technologies to address the unmet need of dosing of patients on an infrequent basis and have the capacity to safely reside in the body for prolonged periods of time >1 month and up to 12 months.”¹¹¹ This was 3rd largest grant ever received by Brigham from the *Gates Foundation* and uniquely timed.¹¹²

Hypothesizing, but data points to multiple actions to subvert the process of treatment; to lead people astray; to induce fear; and, to further delay one easily accessible drug, that at *correct dosage level* and earliest treatment criteria, could address nearly all critical cases ([age over 60 with comorbidities](#) as this French [linked study](#) ,#79, reflected in late August).

(**Note:** The [WHO trials quadrupled](#) dosage levels ([page 22](#)), in particular, the “Recovery Trial.” The trial was funded by Gates and others he supports: The Wellcome Trust, and the University of Oxford. The study is [here](#).)

[Hydroxychloroquine Dose \(10 days\)](#) from *Page 9* of the *Recovery Study*:

Timing	Dose
Initial	800 mg
6 hours after initial dose	800 mg
12 hours after initial dose	400 mg
24 hours after initial dose	400 mg
Every 12 hours thereafter for 9 days	400 mg

The *Surgisphere* studies caused confusion and impacted decision-making because doctors (and bureaucrats) often rely on real-time scientific information. Many doctors and scientific experts pointed out the administrative flaws, including the *Association of American Physicians and Surgeons* (AAPS). Their documents are located [here](#).¹¹³

On June 22, 2020, the AAPS filed suit seeking a preliminary injunction versus the FDA et. al.¹¹⁴ The AAPS noted in their complaint:

“The requested injunction is in the public interest. By denying access to a safe medication for prophylactic and early treatment of COVID-19, Defendants increase suffering and the loss of life, and exacerbate public fear resulting in an infringement on associative rights such as AAPS’s and national political parties’ conventions. It is in the public interest to eliminate arbitrary barriers to early access to safe medication for illness, and to reduce hoarding and wasting of such medication by government during this time of need.”

Specifically, the injunction seeks to:

- 1) Enjoin all Defendants from enforcing the restrictions on the use of HCQ...
- 2) Ordering all Defendants to make available and distribute promptly without any interference...
- 3) Ordering Defendants HHS and FDA to retract their unsupported disparaging statements made on June 16, 2020, concerning use of HCQ

4) Enjoining all Defendants from impeding the distribution, sale or purchase of HCQ by adult members of the public during the COVID-19 pandemic.¹¹⁵

The AAPS cited further in their memorandum a list of authorities regarding HCQ and its efficacy. For example:

Harvey A Risch, Early Outpatient Treatment of Symptomatic, High-Risk Covid-19 Patients That Should Be Ramped-Up Immediately as Key to the Pandemic Crisis, __ AM.J. EPIDEMIOLOGY __ (May 27, 2020)

The [Memorandum](#)¹¹⁶ cites various roadblocks, including Rick Bright, who put into place arbitrary conditions (clinical trials) for access to HCQ. AAPS too cited the *Lancet* study above, since retracted. And finally, a study that was late-stage focused (16.6 days) in a COVID-19 illness path.

They further cited Dr. Jon Giles, and epidemiologist and rheumatologist at Columbia University Department of Medicine, who noted on HCQ, “It’s a very, very safe drug...I don’t get an ECG or do blood monitoring (12).”

Professor of Epidemiology at Yale University, Harvey Risch, stated in his peer-reviewed [medical journal article](#), titled, “[Early Outpatient Treatment of Symptomatic, High-Risk COVID-19 Patients that Should be Ramped-Up Immediately as Key to the Pandemic Crisis](#)”¹¹⁷

“An outpatient treatment that prevents hospitalization is desperately needed [for COVID-19]. ... These medications need to be widely available and promoted immediately for physicians (13).”¹¹⁸

Dr. Risch furthermore stated that:

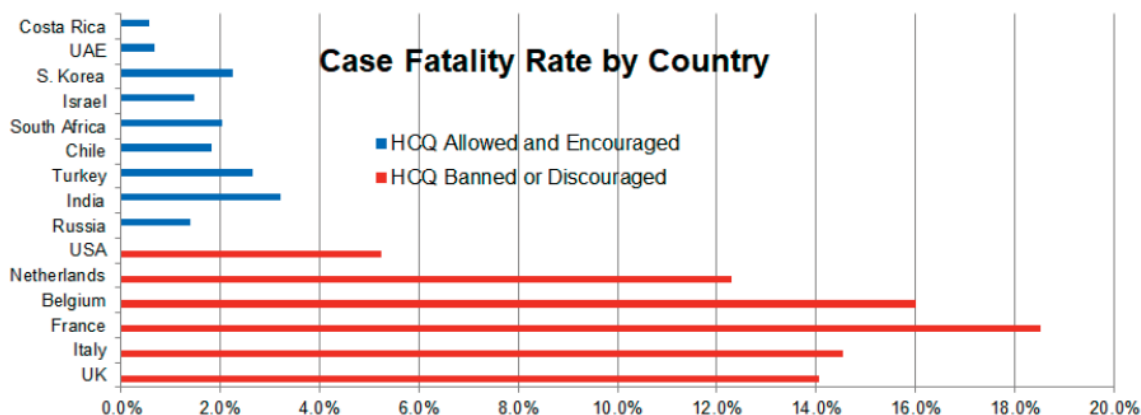
“Hydroxychloroquine + azithromycin has been widely misrepresented in both clinical reports and public media, and outpatient trials results are not expected until September. Early outpatient illness is very different than later hospitalized florid disease and the treatments differ.”

Later, Dr. Risch appeared on [Life, Liberty and Levin](#) to discuss [HCQ](#). Stating that, “The science is so one-sided...it is stronger than anything else I’ve ever studied in my entire career,” regarding the efficacy of HCQ for use in COVID-19.

On page 34 of the AAPS Memorandum, the strongest visual, medical journal and anecdotal data appears:

“In addition, more than 25 articles since 1982 published in peer-reviewed medical journals have reported on the safety of HCQ, and these articles are included in the PubMed database as maintained by the United States National Library of Medicine at the National Institutes of Health (34).”¹¹⁹

Case 1:20-cv-00493-RJJ-SJB ECF No. 9 filed 06/22/20 PageID.320 Page 34 of 57



Many countries (Brazil) and world leaders (Nayib Bukele) are using HCQ prophylactically (preventive treatment), including Trump, suggesting well enough that it has very low risks and substantial benefits (34).

In late July, [America's Frontline Doctors](#) discussed HCQ beneficially, only to be censored, with their videos taken down by a host of Silicon Valley platforms.^{120,121} The message still got out – virally – and people began to question the media spin and censorious tactics behind this one drug.

Tucker Carlson discussed HCQ treatment, and pharmacists overriding doctors, on July 30th with Dr. Simone Gold.¹²² [Dr. Gold](#) is a board-certified medical doctor, working in emergency care, and also, a lawyer. Her stance on hydroxychloroquine made her a target, as she was fired by her employer.

Dr. Gold, again, is not the only one raising the alert. The *Citizens' Council for Health Freedom*, chaired by Twila Brase, R.N. out of St. Paul, MN, released [this statement in August 2020](#):

“Citizens’ Council for Health Freedom (CCHF), a national patient-centered health policy organization, opposes the restrictions that governors and state agencies, have placed on the prescribing and dispensing of hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) for patients with COVID-19.

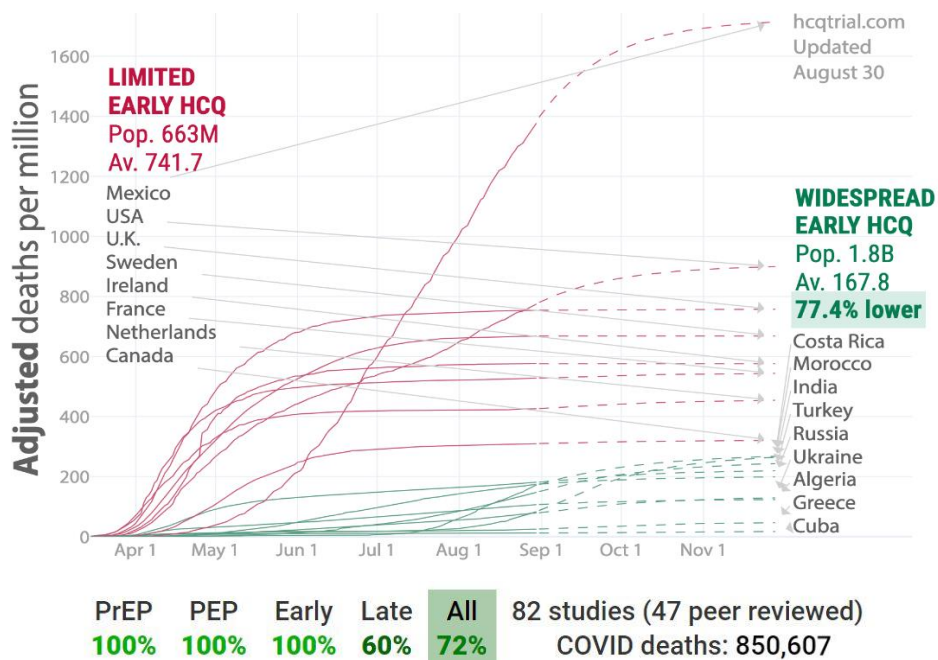
Over 30 states have some form of limitation, restriction or outright ban on the prescription of FDA-approved HCQ for the treatment or prevention of COVID-19.

“To our knowledge, never in this nation’s history have governors and state agencies teamed up to deny patients access to a life-saving medication. Pharmacies are refusing to dispense lawfully-prescribed drugs and medical boards are threatening doctors to keep them from prescribing hydroxychloroquine to their patients – a drug that has been deemed safe for human use for at least 65 years, a drug that like every other FDA-approved drug can be used freely for off-label and on-label use. This is a travesty,” said Twila Brase, president and co-founder of CCHF.”¹²³

Other doctors, around the country were speaking out too. Debbie Aldrich, former congressional candidate, also married to a doctor, interviewed [Dr. Vladimir Zelenko](#), a family physician, on the topic of HCQ. In a podcast, a simple analogy for the usage of HCQ and Zinc was made, starting at ([8:58-11:22](#)).¹²⁴

“Zinc is an antiviral...Zinc inhibits the function of a virus replicating...Zinc is like a bullet...HCQ opens up a channel for zinc...Think of Hydroxychloroquine as a gun. The combination, the synergy, that makes it powerful.”¹²⁵

Notable is [his first tweet](#), regarding his HCQ+ Zinc protocol, was on [April 7th](#). He tweeted on this [Zinc protocol treatment 18 times](#).



([HCQ with Zinc](#). 82 studies as of 8/31/20.)

Dr. Vladimir (Zev) Zelenko discussed the EUA act, and how it is used, to circumvent the arduous process of drug approval by the FDA. Because this process takes “a decade” and hundreds of millions of dollars from big pharmaceuticals to get approval. The FDA though can issued an EUA for drugs that “may be effective” or there is “nothing else available.” The caveat is: that once the EUA is issued, for a treatment, then no other drug can be used for that treatment.

As a result, a \$10 treatment would be too cost effective and curative; destroy profit motives of Remdesivir and the vaccine push (Gates); and also, and most importantly, nix political agendas, psychological wars, or the control push that certainly birthed in March 2020 on the Western world populations in earnest. Emergency powers, at the state level, created little dictators.

One particular Twitter thread by ([Cryptonephilim](#)) shows the stark contrast of other international countries usage of HCQ, including China. The archive of that is [here](#). One photo, in particular, shows how U.S. media transformed a poorly executed *UVA* study (late stage, most obese, high median age) into a narrative against HCQ. *Thread reader* archived is [here](#).

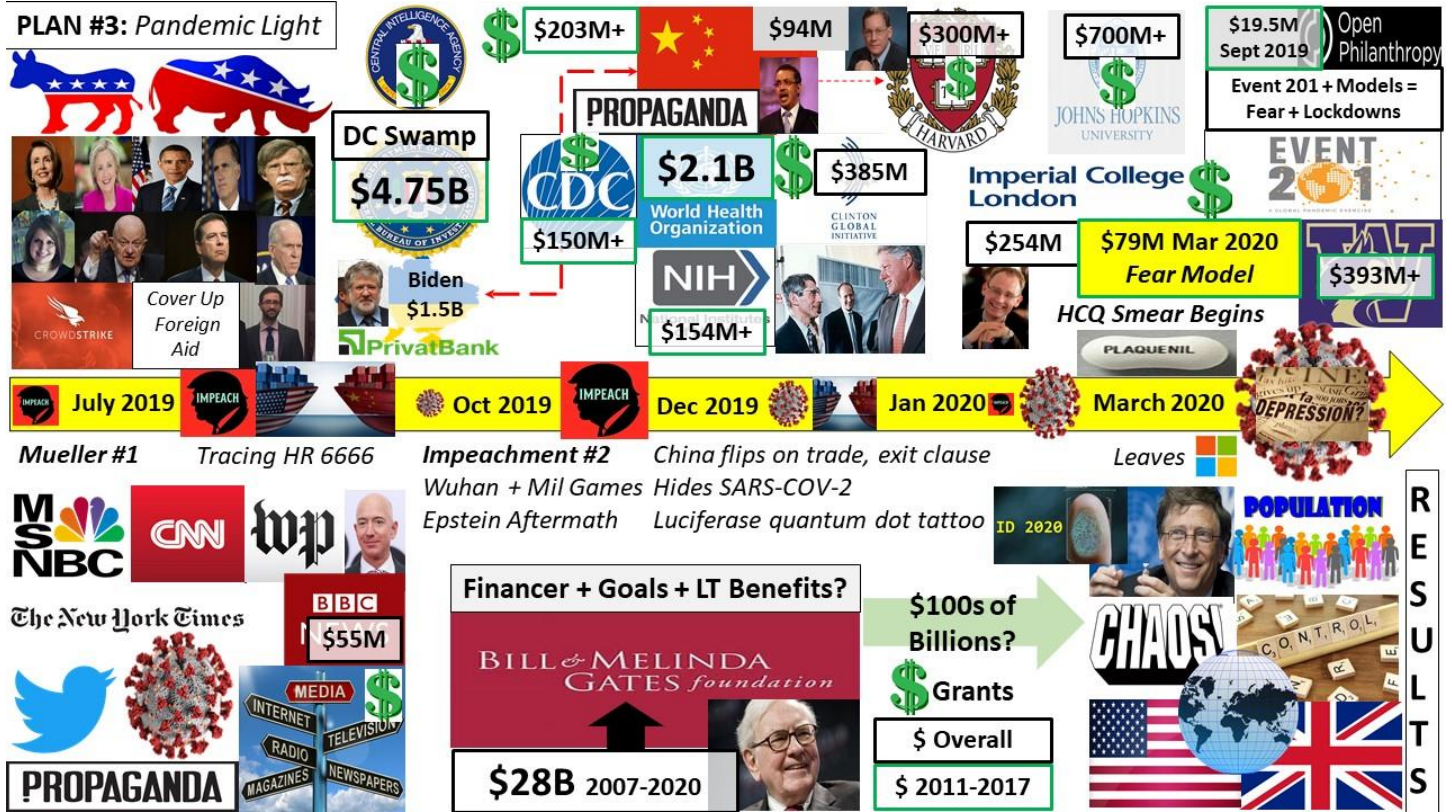
Taken in totality, the number of medical doctors, epidemiologists, and journal reviews, one should be able to assess that the problem was never about [HCQ](#), and its co-medicines, but rather: the politics, media, and anti-Trump campaigns, going back to the day Trump was elected.

This was just Plan #3 of the “[six ways from Sunday](#)” that Senator Schumer mentioned on January 3, 2017. The intelligence briefing that was crucial the following day as the Obama administration (FBI) were setting a trap for Gen. Michael Flynn. By May 17th, [DOJ moved to get Russia](#) narrative explored.

Though this too may seem like a stretch, other authors, such as [Lee Smith](#), titled his August 2020 book release: [The Permanent Coup: How Enemies Foreign and Domestic Targeted the American President](#).

[Lee Smith Interview](#) by [The Epoch Times, American Thought Leaders](#).

Plandemic or Impeachment #3?



If one can realize the goals here were never about health, safety and concern for the U.S., or the world population, then one should be able to conceive that this was about destruction, chaos, and unseating a U.S. President through any means at one's disposal. The verity of this depends on how much one can deductively reason the forces at play have decided to exploit fear and emotions to win.

Win what?

Back the White House and continuance of the "One World Order" march. Deploying "useful idiots" to destroy culture in the hopes that a "countering violent group" will be "focused on" by the leftist media. Thus, providing "the evidence" that Trump causes evil to arise.

Because people that follow this Marxist ideology are not much for facts, reason, and generally like to be perceived as victims in the richest and most free nation on the Earth. (We still allow illegal immigrants to come in, garner legal redress¹²⁶, take jobs, and get free medical care too. Try that scenario out in China!)

People skeptical of such forces will ask for enormous levels of evidence, stating, "you're a conspiracy theorist!" The same people who were readily

and eagerly inclined to impeach a sitting President for investigations into corruption of the prior administration, including Joe Biden¹²⁷, [regarding Ukraine](#), and its “kinetic war” funding through U.S. “foreign aid.”¹²⁸

The evidence here is circumstantial (no smoking gun), but also telling.

In August 2019, U.S. Congressman, Bobby Rush, traveled to Rwanda for a week, attending an event underwritten by Gates and the Rockefeller Brothers Foundations.^{129,130} Rush later introduced on May 1, 2020, House Bill #6666 that would, “authorize the Secretary of Health and Human Services to award grants to eligible entities to conduct diagnostic testing for COVID–19, and related activities such as contact tracing, through mobile health units and, as necessary, at individuals’ residences, and for other purposes.”¹³¹ Ventura County’s health commissioner was among the first to detail what “contact tracing,” in practice, would look like just three days after H.R. #6666 was introduced.

The bill size: \$100 Billion dollars. On May 11th, Johns Hopkins University announced certification in “Contact Tracing” would be provided for free. Bloomberg Philanthropies is sponsoring this.¹³² The release by Hopkins stated that this is, “part of ambitious push for contact tracing backed by New York Gov. Andrew M. Cuomo and Michael R. Bloomberg, founder of Bloomberg Philanthropies and former three-term mayor of New York City, who recently announced plans to develop a large-scale statewide program in New York. The program will include a baseline of 30 contact tracers for every 100,000 residents in the state and is expected to have 6,400 to 17,000 tracers statewide depending on the projected number of cases.”¹³³

The Gates Foundation funded the Bloomberg School of Public Health at Johns Hopkins in 2016 with a \$65,949,194 grant under the auspice of Family Planning, seeking to, “rapidly scale up Urban Reproductive Health Initiative in new geographies.”¹³⁴ Gates Foundation has provided grants to the Bloomberg Family Foundation totaling more than \$83,000,000 in recent years.

In October 18, 2019, a pandemic exercise, *Event 201*, was ran at the behest of the Gates Foundation and Johns Hopkins University. This table top exercise was attended by China’s disease control head, Dr. George Gao. On the same day as this exercise, the Military Games in Wuhan, China kicked off. D.C. Investigator George Webb noted several athletes fell sick with flu

symptoms which may have been just iteration #1 of this novel flu virus. (Webb's *You Tube* channel was deleted on June 19, 2020 for violation of terms of service. His channel was not radical – rather, he illuminated on certain players regarding weapons, money, international transport and secret operations out of the D.C. *Deep State*.)

On January 24, 2020, *Event 201* wrote this note of clarification, obviously to allay fear and cut off “conspiracies”, which is interesting too by the reiteration of ideas, modeled:

“...Recently, the Center for Health Security has received questions about whether that pandemic exercise predicted the current novel coronavirus outbreak in China. To be clear, the Center for Health Security and partners did not make a prediction during our tabletop exercise. For the scenario, we modeled a fictional coronavirus pandemic, but we explicitly stated that it was not a prediction. Instead, the exercise served to highlight preparedness and response challenges that would likely arise in a very severe pandemic. We are not now predicting that the nCoV-2019 outbreak will kill 65 million people. Although our tabletop exercise included a mock novel coronavirus, the inputs we used for modeling the potential impact of that fictional virus are not similar to nCoV-2019.”¹³⁵

In the fall, China had their outbreak begin in Wuhan Province. Cases were identified from December 8 to January 2 in China. A first case outside China was reported in Thailand on January 13th.¹³⁶ Research papers were released in droves, regarding this virus, as *Nature* published on January 30th.

Meanwhile, the **World Health Organization** downplayed any human-to-human transmission as a January 14 tweet set the stage for many criticisms. **WHO** must have referenced the *International Journal of Infectious Diseases* article, published on January 14, 2020¹³⁷, which made that claim on human transmission, in a startling and obtuse way:

“While it appears to be transmitted to humans via animals, the specific animals and other reservoirs need to be identified, the transmission route, the incubation period and characteristics of the susceptible population and survival rates. At present, there is however very limited clinical information of the 2019-nCoV infection and data are missing in regard to the age range, animal source of the virus, incubation period,

epidemic curve, viral kinetics, transmission route, pathogenesis, autopsy findings and any treatment response to antivirals among the severe cases. Once there is any clue to the source of animals being responsible for this outbreak, global public health authorities should examine the trading route and source of movement of animals or products taken from the wild or captive conditions from other parts to Wuhan and consider appropriate trading restrictions or other control measures to limit.”¹³⁸



On that same day, impeachment started for President Trump. As Nancy Pelosi transmitted the impeachment articles over to the Senate. China signed Phase 1 of a trade deal with the United States, on January 15th just after the WHO downplayed a pandemic potentiality. (**Notice:** WHO Thailand was tagged in this tweet, where the 1st case outside China appeared.)

Doug Palmer at *Politico*, a popular left website, published the same day, a lead paragraph that gave insights into why China suddenly signed off on a the deal: “The U.S.-China trade deal that President Donald Trump and China's Vice Premier Liu He signed on Wednesday provides an escape clause for either country to withdraw if a dispute cannot be resolved through high-level talks. That’s one of the many details tucked in the 86-page agreement.”¹³⁹ [My emphasis.]

The trade deal was informally agreed to on December 12, as U.S. House impeachment was assured to happen (December 18th). China likely delayed the formal signing out past the released **WHO** tweet on Covid-19 because of an amendment to the [document which read](#):

“In the event that a natural disaster or other unforeseeable event outside the control of the Parties delays a Party from timely complying with its obligations under this Agreement, the Parties shall consult with each other (81).”¹⁴⁰

Developing COVID-19 & China Propaganda

Nature Medicine, on March 17, 2020, [published](#), “The Origin of SARS-CoV-2.” In the article, they discuss the origins in these terms:

“It is improbable that SARS-CoV-2 emerged through laboratory manipulation of a related SARS-CoV-like coronavirus. As noted above, the RBD of SARS-CoV-2 is optimized for binding to human ACE2 with an efficient solution different from those previously predicted. Furthermore, if genetic manipulation had been performed, one of the several reverse-genetic systems available for betacoronaviruses would probably have been used. However, the genetic data irrefutably show that SARS-CoV-2 is not derived from any previously used virus backbone. Instead, we propose two scenarios that can plausibly explain the origin of SARS-CoV-2: (i) natural selection in an animal host before zoonotic transfer; and (ii) natural selection in humans following zoonotic transfer. We also discuss whether selection during passage could have given rise to SARS-CoV-2.”^{141,142}

Their discussion explores in the first case, particularly, Malayan pangolins and *Rhinolophus affinis* bats. The researchers noted [that](#):

“Although no animal coronavirus has been identified that is sufficiently similar to have served as the direct progenitor of SARS-CoV-2, the diversity of coronaviruses in bats and other species is massively undersampled. Mutations, insertions and deletions can occur near the S1–S2 junction of coronaviruses, which shows that the polybasic cleavage site can arise by a natural evolutionary process. For a precursor virus to acquire both the polybasic cleavage site and mutations in the spike protein suitable for binding to human ACE2, an animal host would probably have to have a high population density (to allow natural

selection to proceed efficiently) and an ACE2-encoding gene that is similar to the human ortholog.”¹⁴³

The second case was less clear to a [lay person](#):

“It is possible that a progenitor of SARS-CoV-2 jumped into humans, acquiring the genomic features described above through adaptation during undetected human-to-human transmission...The presence in pangolins of an RBD very similar to that of SARS-CoV-2 means that we can infer this was also probably in the virus that jumped to humans. This leaves the insertion of polybasic cleavage site to occur during human-to-human transmission.”¹⁴⁴

That insertion was discussed more clearly by Dr. Dolores Cahill¹⁴⁵ in an interview by Dave Cullen on *Bit Chute*. (The video was censored off *You Tube*). The interview highlights (at [51:35](#)¹⁴⁶) the gain of function and the *Nature Medicine* article just cited. Particularly, she hones in on the fact that, “there is a stretch of 12 nucleotides that do not occur naturally.”

And later, “in Beijing, October 2019, an article discusses this particular modification.” She mentioned that a PhD student died from this Wuhan lab, and up to 40 people came down with the virus. A Chinese paper regarding that was published on January 2, 2020. (*The Lancet* published the information on 41 patients from China on January 24th.^{147,148})

~

Beijing was not merely a source of viral spread. It took great pains to promote lockdowns as an effective policy against COVID-19, starting with Italy where Xi’s *Belt and Road Initiative* end points like Marco Polo *in reverse*. Italy’s lockdown: [March 10](#). Other countries followed right along, neither questioning nor thinking much about who they just modeled. More distressing, these countries [were suckered too in buying test kits and face masks from China](#). This is akin to going to a crack dealer for cures to addictions.

Some on [Twitter](#) posted these China lockdowns, with ginned up music scores, active measures campaigns to [disinfect](#), using drones in Hubei province to cleanse their regions. This promoted, “China are good people narrative” to those observing from afar, that believe their perpetual spins.

Such campaigns worked well. Especially, when the people are in get ups that make a flu-derived virus seem comparable to a 14th century Bubonic plague

level outbreak. The need for hazmat suits, empty streets, and coordination that only China, the world leaders in authoritarianism and hierarchical one-party rule (by country size and economy), could happily get a citizenry to comply to, so graciously. (Or else: They go off to reconditioning camps.) Other world leaders gladly put these ideas in place, despite their rhetoric.



Even *The New York Times* felt the urge to discuss the “covert influence activities” of China. Positioning the [problem as](#):

“The United States and China are battling to dominate the global narrative. China was criticized for its early mishandling of the coronavirus outbreak, but it has regained confidence as other countries have made their own stumbles. With the United States in turmoil, upended first by the epidemic and now by protests, Beijing sees a chance to define itself as a global leader, one unafraid to press its interests in Hong Kong and the region.”

China, once a mere Communist backwater in the 1970s, was offered access to U.S. markets from Carter’s declaration of formal state recognition in 1980 over Taiwan. Such concepts as democratization through capitalism were quaintly guised under “Globalization” henceforth. China’s [behavior](#), since WTO entry in 2000, is a dragon fire of power-hungry desires, hardly kept silent, or secret, from the world. Hong Kong was pivotal in the fall of 2019; Corona, at the *Ides of March*, 2020, became a worldwide issue. China

neither cares nor concerns itself with any negative responses by other countries – as it employs the largest standing army in the world.

U.S./China battles on Twitter are not unusual. In a tweet from the Chinese foreign minister, [Hua Chunying](#), who happened to join up in October 2019, she mocked U.S. State Dept. representative [Morgan Ortagus on May 30th regarding the CCP on Hong Kong](#), responding with, “I can’t breathe.”

[Hua](#) is akin to a *Tokyo Rose*, a [1940s World War 2 propagandist](#). Hua spread the idea of virus origination from the United States. Which would be of little shock considering the [undisclosed foreign activities](#) by the *NIH Office of Extramural Research* reported in June 2020.

In that [report](#), 189 scientists were in violation. Over half (102) were attached to a “talents” program. Most troublesome: 93% received Chinese support; were predominately: male (82%) between 48-59 years old with 285 NIH grants totaling \$164 million. Or as the [NIH summarized](#), rather [weakly](#):

“Another major problem is the Foreign Thousand Talents Plan, through which China hires senior American researchers, sometimes in secret, who transfer the product of their own research to China. However, while such action is not necessarily illegal, it does transfer IP created with U.S. taxpayer funds to China for which American researchers receive handsome rewards. Going forward, China should make the TTP more transparent, the U.S. should be more transparent about its investigations, and the two sides should carry out extensive dialogue.”

Such dialogue is worthless considering when deals are reached, China immediately ignored enforcement of legal constraints, using smears, and U.S. misdeeds (not tied to the agreement) to weasel out of compliance. Such is not usual when dealing with Eastern or Communist regimes. The former is cultural; the latter, is a well-known tactic going back to the days of Lenin. In August 2020, two Chinese [military-linked researchers](#) were [arrested](#) while attempted to board China-bound flights by the [DOJ](#).

The Times investigated Hua’s reach regarding the U.S. virus origination hypothesis. 4,000 reposts came from accounts that tweeted incessantly but had zero followership. [Noting that](#), “After excluding accounts that had zero followers and had tweeted five times or fewer, over a sixth of the accounts had posted 100 or more times for every follower.”

Many were automated to send tweets at a precise time – likely noting traffic surges to the targeted geographical location needed to get the right eyes on the Chinese messaging. [More telling](#), from *The Times*: “...Several pro-China Twitter users denied being part of a government campaign but acknowledged that they joined the platform specifically to follow the foreign ministry representatives. The ministry did not respond to a request for comment.”



Hua Chunying 华春莹 @SpokespersonCHN · May 29

The national security legislation for #HongKong targets only activities of secession, subverting state power, organizing and carrying out terrorist activities, and foreign interference in Hong Kong affairs.

143 165 1.9K

[Show this thread](#)

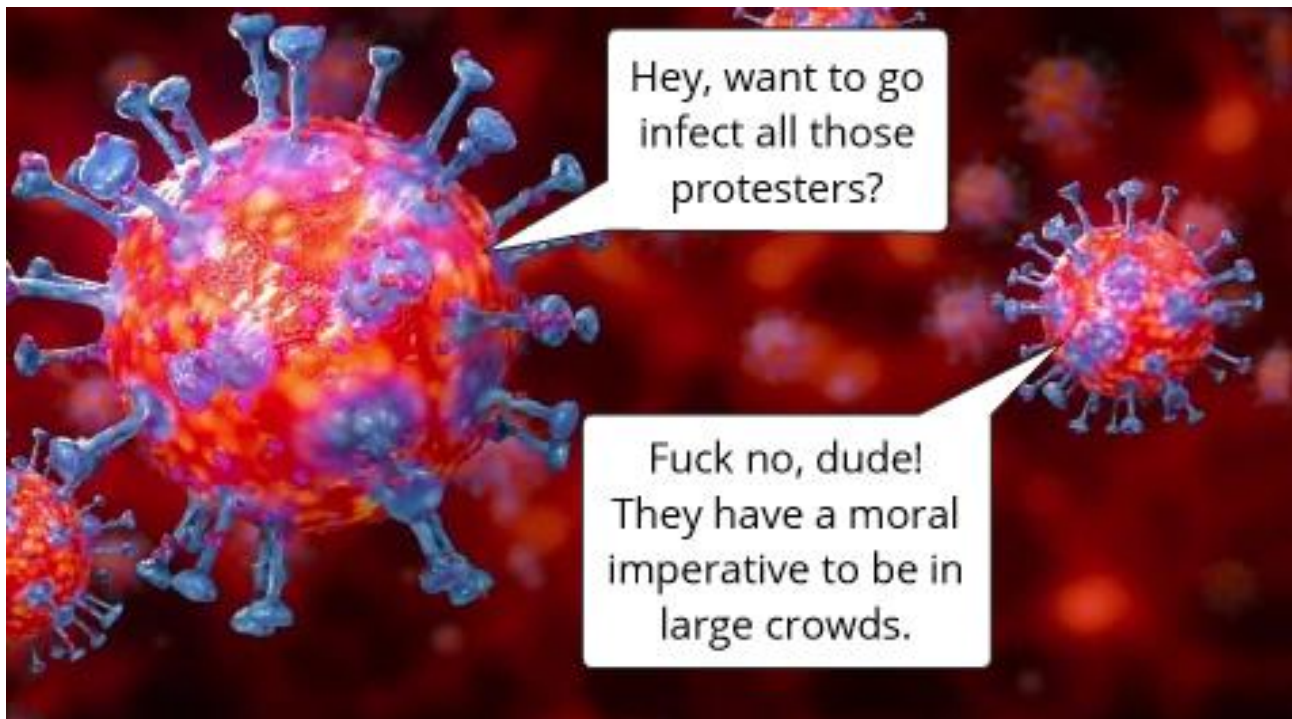


Hua Chunying 华春莹 @SpokespersonCHN · May 29

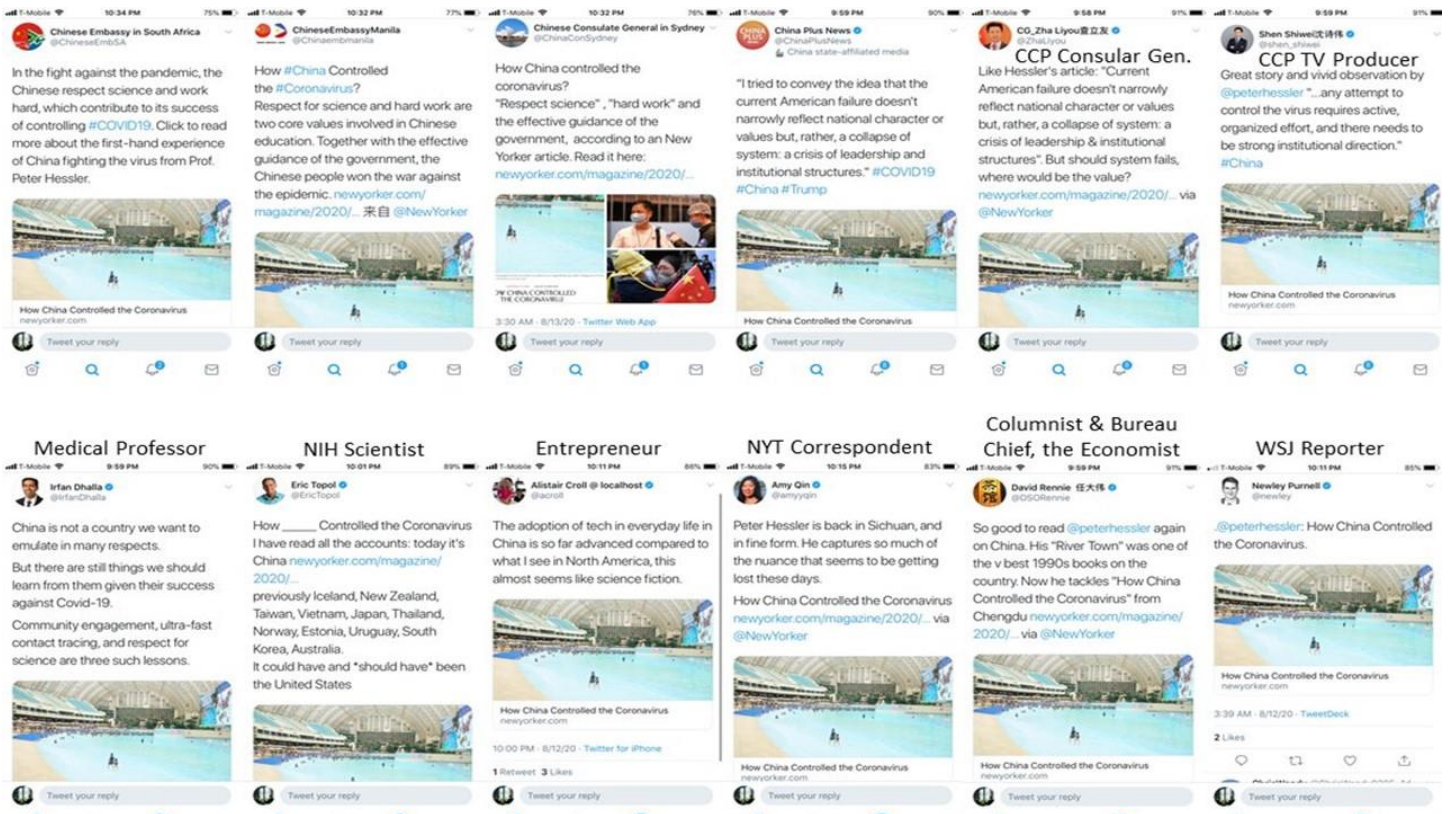
In any country including the #US, the central government holds the primary and ultimate responsibility for national security in all sub-national administrative regions.

411 343 3.6K

[Show this thread](#)



(Courtesy of: [theRoddick](#) on Twitter)



([The New Yorker Article](#): “How China Controlled The Coronavirus”)

[China Propaganda hit](#) Italy, US, Australia, U.K. and India, in particular.

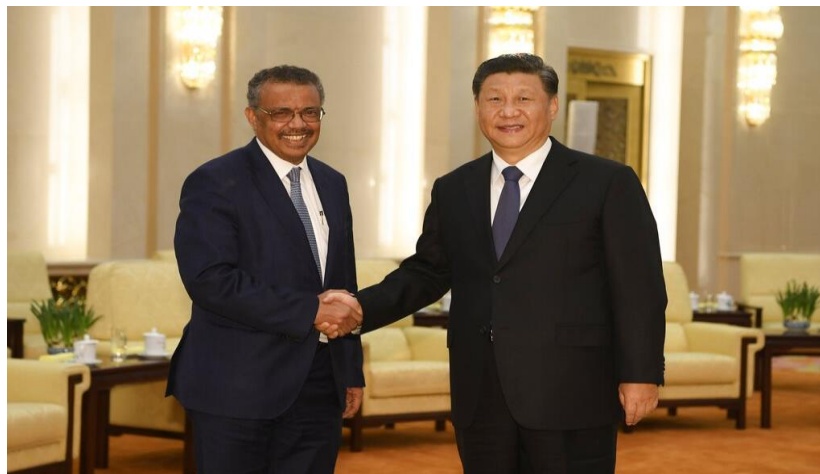
2020 Windows Virus or Rockefeller 2.0

Gates, is the 2nd largest supporter of WHO, behind only the United States. But, if one includes the 30+ organizations the Gates Foundation provides grants to, he is WHO’s top contributor, comprising well over 20%+ of their institutional funding, *every year*. With their alignment to Gates, WHO also aligns to China’s plans, from the directorship (Tedros) on down.

As a security systems and cataloger of connections [noted](#), “Tedros’s rapid rise to the top of the directorship of the WHO began after his collaboration with Bill Gates and the Clinton Foundation. Running some analytics on Tedros’s activity between 1991-2018 shows conduct riddled with fraud, corruption, the worst forms of human rights abuses, and scandals.”^{149, 150}

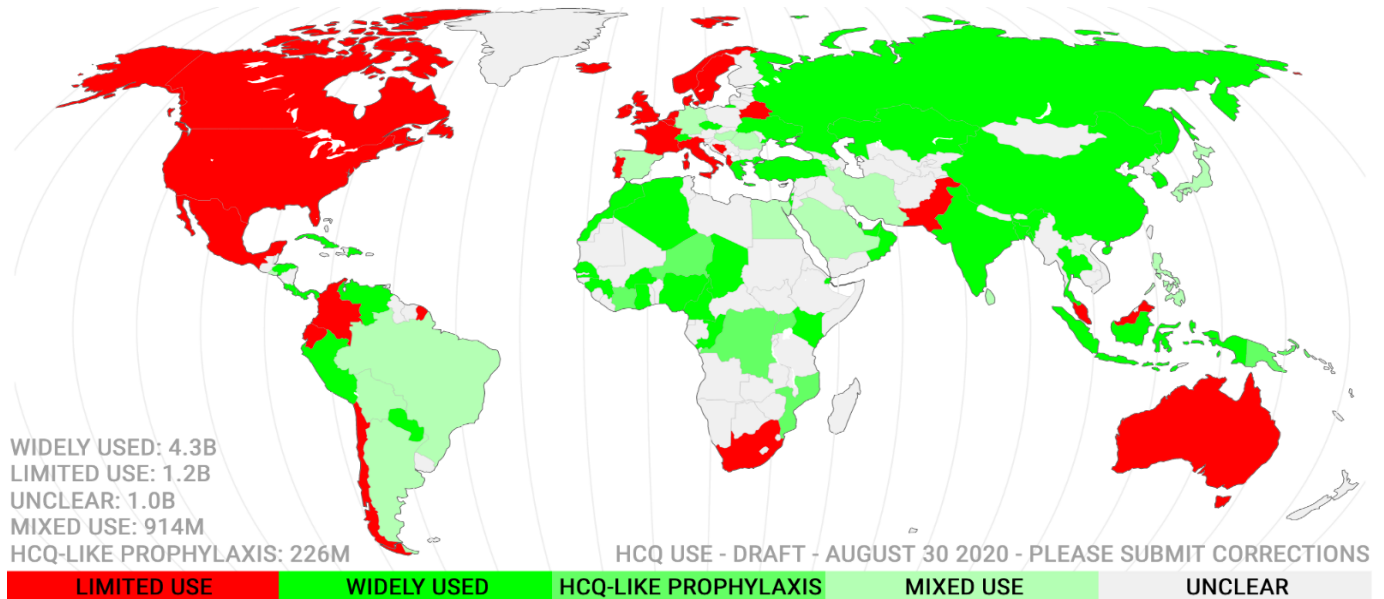
Tedros spoke at a Chinese university commencement on June 16th.¹⁵¹ Meanwhile, China has been added to the human rights council at the UN.¹⁵² Gates provides substantial grants to the *UN Foundation*¹⁵³ and also, their *Population Fund*. (**Note:** Trump withdrew the U.S. from the WHO.¹⁵⁴)

NO	2018 WHO Donors	Gates Grants	2017	NO	2018 WHO Donors	Gates Grants	2017
1	African Development Bank Group	\$23,287,726		17	London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine	\$102,022,980	34,091,325
2	Bloomberg Family Foundation	\$56,209,000	7,000,000	18	Micronutrient Initiative (MI)	\$1,463,152	
3	Carter Center	\$92,693,073	41,962,654	19	Monash University (MU)	\$21,496,941	4,067,190
4	CDC Foundation	\$12,901,141	1,876,786	20	New Venture Fund (NVF)	\$190,540,444	69,366,833
5	Christian Medical College Vellore (CMC)	\$11,866,780	10,996,068	21	Path Vaccine Solutions (PVS)	\$256,179,476	16,335,482
6	Clinton Health Access Initiative	\$232,344,746	71,922,536	22	PATH	\$888,781,998	320,898,385
7	Drugs for Neglected Diseases Initiative (DNDi)	\$75,221,635	13,802,610	23	Rotary International	\$595,121,260	300,000,000
8	Family Health International (FHI)	\$104,814,811	51,515,637	24	Sanofi Pasteur	\$1,737,173	131,854
9	Food and Agriculture Organization of the UN (FAO)	\$51,288,807	8,878,526	25	Save The Children UK	\$45,313,109	13,091,833
10	GAVI Alliance	\$1,837,257,800	353,757,800	26	Task Force for Global Health (TFGH)	\$82,907,791	18,543,581
11	GlaxoSmithKline (GSK)	\$36,554,770	5,157,661	27	United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF)	\$171,945,794	
12	Global Fund to Fight AIDS, Tuberculosis and Malaria	\$488,933,391	477,737,051	28	United Nations Development Programme (UNDP)	\$32,416,301	
13	Harvard School of Public Health (HSPH)	\$27,151,052	1,250,000	29	United Nations Foundation (UNF)	\$73,780,838	33,844,366
14	Imperial College of Science Technology and Medicine	\$21,920,126	21,920,126	30	United States Fund for UNICEF	\$653,922,191	176,949,769
15	Islamic Development Bank	\$44,256,746	21,481,893	31	University of Antwerp	\$10,999,775	5,766,064
16	Jhpiego Corporation	\$62,456,465	20,539,023	Total Grants to Orgs. donated to WHO in 2018		\$6,307,787,292	2,102,885,053
BMGF Donations to WHO (2011-2017)		\$1,656,986,398					



The [Gates Foundation in March 2020](#) provided a [\\$79 million](#) in funding to Imperial College.¹⁵⁵ [Imperial College, in Report #9 on March 16th](#), provided its catastrophic death model for the U.K. and U.S.A., courtesy of Neil Ferguson.¹⁵⁶ The lead-in to the report: “The global impact of COVID-19 has been profound, and the public health threat it represents is the most serious seen in a respiratory virus since the 1918 H1N1 influenza pandemic. Here we present the results of epidemiological modelling which has informed policymaking in the UK and other countries in recent weeks.”¹⁵⁷ This model was found [enormously flawed](#), coded without regard to fundamentals of testing output validity (& sensitivity), documentation of changes to the model’s [seed variables](#). (To go into that, is a research paper in itself.)

But the usage of it, the [IHSE model](#)¹⁵⁸, funded by Gates, supported by [Johns Hopkins/U of Washington](#)¹⁵⁹, was also conveniently timed with Gates stepping down at Microsoft. (Thomas Friedman called for Gates to “take a leave” – and the next day – it happened.¹⁶⁰ 3 days later, Ferguson’s model dropped in the mainstream media. *Propaganda* commenced in earnest.)



[From HCQ Study Website](#)



[Dr. Zev Zelenko Twitter](#)

Gates profile increased throughout this crisis, as he promoted worldwide vaccine programs and “certificates” to ensure people have received the vaccination. He appeared on *CGTN*, a China-controlled media outlet.^{161, 162}

It is highly notable he has “organizational capture” at nearly all major medical centers in the United States and United Kingdom. He has seeded the D.C. area with several billion dollars sent to an array of think tanks, pharmaceutical, world body, health and university organizations. The

people working at those places must be cognizant of the idea that money requires results. Gates garners great power and influence from every grant.



Johns Hopkins is well-funded by Gates, approaching \$750 million over two decades. Gates supported their spin off, JHPIEGO Corporation, a pharmaceutical company, with over \$70 million in funding over 6 years (2011-2017). NIH/NIAID Foundation cozied up for \$154 million in funding from the Gates Foundation. D.C. Think Tanks received over \$120 million over six years, including both sides of the “political” aisle.

Gates though is by no means the “innovator” on health systems and organizational capture. The Rockefellers, from John D. to the present tense, have designed and perfected much of the infiltration process and control mechanisms of these medical arenas. For instance, in May 2010, the Rockefeller Foundation and the Global Business Network ran a scenario package on pandemics and human responses. Published in a [54-page document](#)¹⁶³, were tidbits on government and world responses.

Their matrix considered 4 outcomes based on a two-axis approach: Political & Economic Alignment and Adaptive Capacity (14). These were labeled: *Lock Step, Clever Together, Hack Attack, and Smart Scramble* (16).

One passage, on page 18, in the *Lock Step* scenario, low adaptive capacity, strong political alignment, praised a potential response of pandemics by China over the United States (sound familiar?):

“The pandemic blanketed the planet – though disproportionate numbers died in Africa, Southeast Asia and Central America, where the virus spread like wildfire in the absence of official containment protocols. But even in developed countries, containment was a challenge.

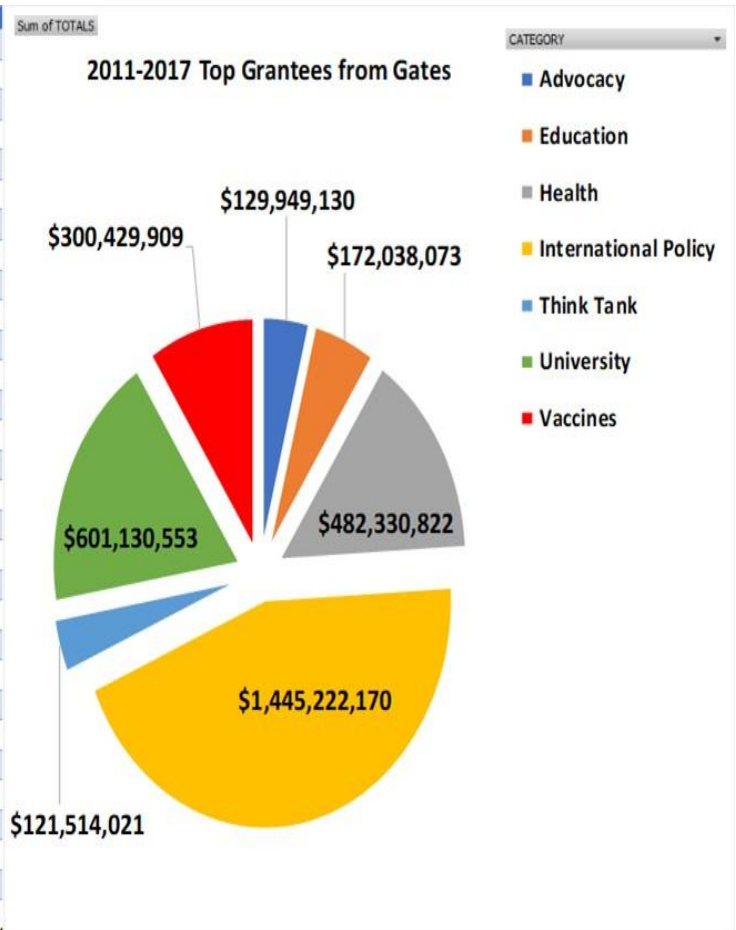
The United States initial policy of ‘strongly discouraging’ citizens from proved deadly in its leniency, accelerating the spread of the virus not just within the U.S. but across borders. However, a few countries did fare better – China in particular. The Chinese government’s quick imposition and enforcement of mandatory quarantines for all citizens, as well as its instant and near-hermetic sealing off of all borders, saved millions of lives, stopping the spread of the virus far earlier than other countries and enabling a swifter post-pandemic recovery.”¹⁶⁴

Lockdowns in the United States did not result in “saving lives” because the most deaths occurred in such states. Nursing home deaths were seen most prevalent in New York/New York City, by one source, equaling 6,300.¹⁶⁵ New York published [this report](#) on it. The [DOJ now wants data](#) from such states that issued orders for “[vulnerable](#)” nursing home residents.

Gates also funded that 2010 Rockefeller study through Michael Free of PATH¹⁶⁶ ([53](#)). The Gates Foundation has provided *at least \$2.6 Billion* in funding over the last two decades to PATH.¹⁶⁷ Between *PATH* and *GAVI*, Gates is not doing this all without measurable results.

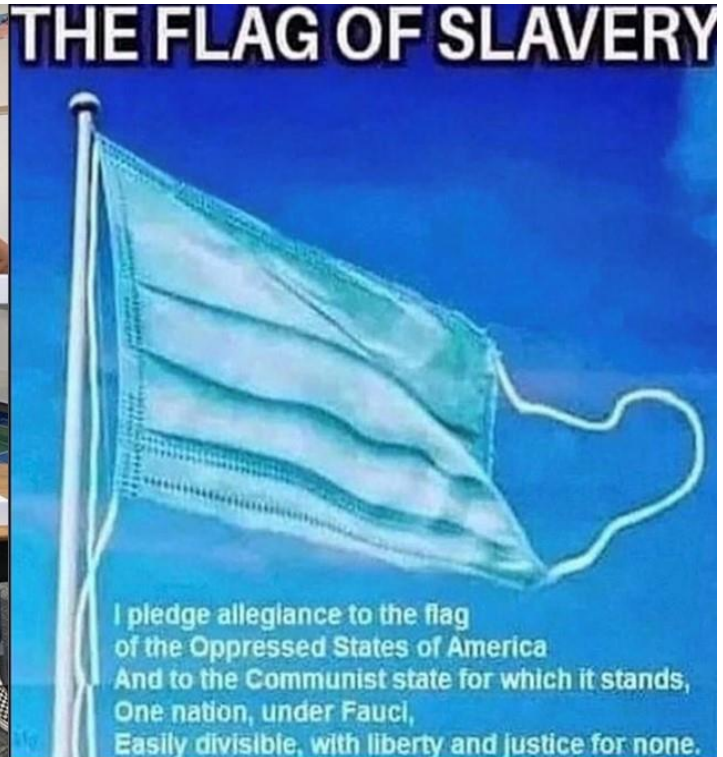
At Davos, in January 2019, Gates proclaimed a [20-to-1 ROI from his \\$10 Billion investment](#) in vaccines.¹⁶⁸ With that kind of return, one can see this is NOT about helping *for nothing but smiles*. It’s about money that morphs into control and power over all people’s lives, regarding their health choices. Gates is truly the progeny of the Rockefeller legacy.

CATEGORY	NAME	TOTALS
International Policy	INTL BANK RECON & DEV	\$605,853,605
University	JOHNS HOPKINS U	\$417,444,386
Vaccines	AERAS	\$232,876,075
International Policy	NEW VENTURE FUND	\$209,658,765
Health	POPULATION INTL	\$165,217,213
Health	NIH/NIAD FDN	\$154,837,042
International Policy	UN FOUNDATION	\$141,434,365
International Policy	INTL FOOD POLICY	\$131,773,273
Advocacy	ONE CAMPAIGN	\$118,108,879
University	U-MARYLAND	\$99,936,247
Health	FHI SOLUTIONS	\$89,480,102
Education	DC COL SUCCESS	\$81,703,679
International Policy	INTL DEVELOP ASSN	\$76,784,410
Health	JHPIEGO	\$72,796,465
Vaccines	NOVAVAX	\$67,553,834
International Policy	INTER AM DEV BK	\$64,537,881
International Policy	RESULTS EDU FUND	\$64,506,016
International Policy	INTL RE-EXCH BD	\$51,658,421
Education	COUNCIL ST SCHOOL	\$51,193,723
Think Tank	ASPEN INST	\$49,621,270
International Policy	TECHNOSERVE	\$46,224,256
University	UVA	\$44,173,251
International Policy	CENTER GLOBAL LEADERSHIP	\$43,873,435
University	VCU	\$39,576,669
Education	EDUCATION TRUST	\$39,140,671
Think Tank	CTR STRATEGY & INTL STUDY	\$26,756,858
Think Tank	CENTER GLOBAL DEVELOPMENT	\$24,910,432
Think Tank	BROOKINGS INST	\$20,225,461
Advocacy	ASSN LAND GRANT UNIV	\$11,840,251
International Policy	COUNCIL FOR STRONG AMERICA	\$8,917,743



2011-2017 Gates Grants	\$3,252,614,678
Percentage of DC/MD/VA Area Grants	68.4%

4.75 Billion over 6 Years to D.C. Area



<https://twitter.com/SomeBitchIKnow/status/1296376334558650369/photo/1>

<https://twitter.com/DeAnna4Congress/status/1296726735120216064/photo/1>

Such power and control did not come without notice. Sharmeen Ahmed, a lawyer, wrote exclusively about Gates organizations, inconsistencies, and vaccines in India and Africa being allowed without accountability to their domestic laws. Her article posted [here](#).¹⁶⁹

Vaccines are being pushed, without regulatory controls, proper long-term testing, and more perniciously, tracking technology embedded, to mark people for life. This will violate a person's privacy rights. And more sinisterly, the potentiality to trigger latent but dormant genetic aberrations in one's body. Indeed, "playing God on a flu" seems like "the final solution" Gates feels is humorous, but necessary.¹⁷⁰ ([Watch Gates on Stephen Colbert](#))

from a death sentence into a disease people can live with. It turned smallpox into a disease no one has to live with.

Right now, scientists know more about human biology than they ever have before. They have the computing power to simulate complex biological processes, and to do it incredibly quickly. The universe of the possible keeps expanding.

However, the necessary funding, tools and commitment have only rarely been brought together to serve the needs of the world's poorest people. It's time to use the latest innovations to improve all lives. We will combine advances in biomarker profiling of the immune system and infectious organisms and bioassays, quantitative sciences and statistical computing, and expertise in chemistry and manufacturing to move potential solutions from the laboratory into human trials.

We are part of a large community with shared goals, and we know we will reach those goals faster together. We rely on academic researchers, biotechnology and pharmaceutical companies, and global health organizations as partners in our work. We will share what we learn with our partners to accelerate the cycle of innovation.

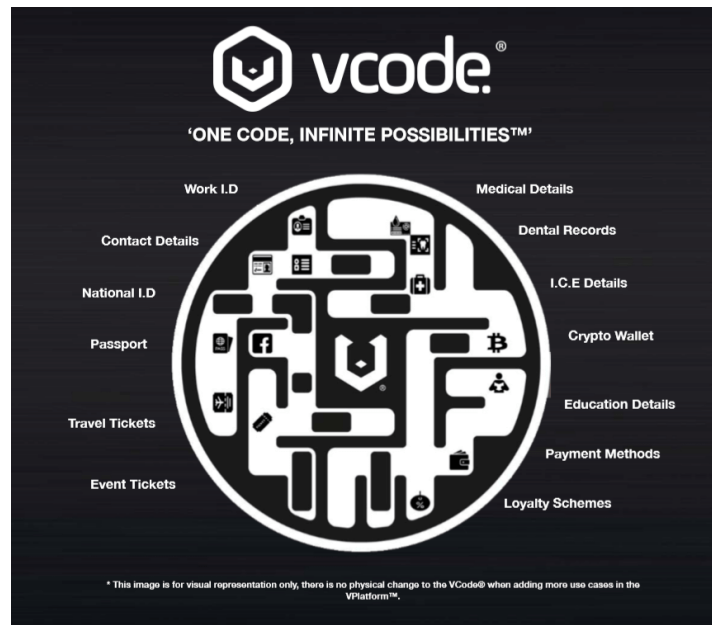
POTENTIAL MEDICINES

RESEARCH & DEVELOPMENT (4-5 years) | CLINICAL TRIALS (3-7 years) | POST APPROVAL RESEARCH & MONITORING (2-3 years)

Basic Research | Lead Drug Discovery | Pre-Clinical | Phase 1 | Phase 2 | Phase 3 | FDA Review | Post Approval Research & Monitoring

LATE-TIME UNUSABLE | RESULTS GO TO MARKET FOR | FOR APPROVAL | EXPLORE

The [Gates Medical Research Institute](#)¹⁷¹, began with a \$273 million dollar grant in August 2017.¹⁷² It uses a not-so-subtle form of emotional manipulation in a counter of lives lost as show above. Gates pushes for less regulatory burden for implementation of vaccines or medicines. Safety protocols that are good science, not arbitrary, and thus should be enforced. His "final" solution is indeed out of *prototype*, as seen on [Covipass.com](#) website¹⁷³, with [Euro-centric partners](#). This visual shows the plan, better:



Ireland launched its [Health Passport](#) in [late August 2020](#). *ROQU Group* is the consulting service behind this technology. According to [Dun & Bradstreet](#), this company is in its infancy, with 1 employee and \$80,000 in sales. ROQU CEO, Robert Quirke, [stated](#) that:

“We are all aware that the current situation regarding viral outbreaks in businesses and communities is simply not sustainable. There are too many gaps in the current testing system that are hindering our ability to get the economy and normal life back on track. It is time to immediately close those gaps. This platform provides the breakthrough we have been waiting for and can become the standard solution for business, travel, education, healthcare, events and all aspects of daily life. Every person on the Health Passport platform now represents one life and one job protected.”

In the same vein, [ID2020.org](#), a registered 501c3 organization¹⁷⁴, make a similar push to identify people.¹⁷⁵ They are so brazen they call their plan a “manifesto.” And look who is supporting their project? Microsoft, GAVI and Accenture, among a host of others with ties to Gates funding. (See Below.)

[Harvard’s Center for Ethics](#)¹⁷⁶ put out a white paper, supporting “certificates,” titled, “[If We Must Have Them, We Must Do It Right](#).”¹⁷⁷ The writer, [Dakota Gruener](#), listed a conflict of interest, citing [Nanomix](#) shareholding, which is a blood diagnostic company with a curious [Twitter history](#) showing a gap of nearly 5 years (July 28, 2015 to April 4, 2020). *Nanomix* landed a [\\$570,000 contract on rapid testing](#) for COVID-19. This was [tweeted out April 8th](#). Their CEO wrote about it [here](#).

More obvious though is that Gruener is the [executive director of ID2020](#). Her paper is a sales pitch: Absolutism to convince people, does not convince anyone with a functioning prefrontal cortex. *Instead, it's be quiet and obey our plan.* As in this passage, on page 7, [of the white paper](#), Gruener stated:

“As the evidence becomes more conclusive, it will be up to the CDC, the WHO, and other public health organizations to define the threshold of protective immunity (measured by antibody concentration) that counts as ‘immune’ and to establish the duration of immunity.”

The WHO is run by Gates. And the CDC has close ties to Gates and his affiliates. Allowing either of them to establish the threshold will always be a game one will not win. It invites more totalitarian control from an unelected, unqualified man (as Gates will certainly exert his influence on that decision) and force billions into his world view. *What view is that?*

“[ID2020 Alliance](#)” was joined by the [Grameen Foundation](#). Who are they? Another [Gates-funded operation](#) tied to empowering women and founded by Muhammad Yunus, the microfinancier developer. The ID2020-sponsored *Medium article* mentioned Dakota Gruener in the first paragraph. [Their alliance](#) members furthers the Rockefeller 2.0 label of this section.

The screenshot shows the ID2020 website. At the top, there are three circular images: a network of white lines, a close-up of a person's face, and a person's hair. Below these is the ID2020 logo and a 'Follow' button. The main text reads: "1.1 billion people live without an officially recognized identity. We are a global alliance committed to solving this problem through #DigitalIdentity." Below this is the location "Manhattan, NY" and the website "id2020.org". A large heading says "We need to get digital ID right". Below this is a paragraph: "Identity is vital for political, economic, and social opportunity. But systems of identification are archaic, insecure, lack adequate privacy protection, and for over a billion people, inaccessible. Digital identity is being defined now — and we need to get it right." At the bottom left is a button that says "Read our Manifesto". To the right of the main text is a grid of partner logos and descriptions:

- Accenture**: A global management consulting and professional services firm. Accenture joined as a founding partner in June 2017. Accenture representatives participate in ID2020's Executive Board and Technical Advisory Committee.
- Gavi**: Gavi, the Vaccine Alliance brings together public and private sectors with the shared goal of creating equal access to new and underused vaccines for children living in the world's poorest countries. Dr. Seth Berkley, CEO of Gavi, the Vaccine Alliance, sits on our Executive Board.
- The Rockefeller Foundation**: Since 1913, the Rockefeller Foundation has sought to improve the well-being of humanity around the world. The Rockefeller Foundation provided ID2020 with seed funding in 2017 and has been an ongoing supporter of ID2020's work.
- Care International**: A global confederation of 14 members working to fight poverty in 95 countries, Care International joined ID2020 in 2019.
- Simprints**: A nonprofit startup from the University of Cambridge, Simprints builds biometric fingerprint technology to broaden and streamline access to services. Simprints joined the Alliance in 2018 and is represented on our Ethics and Risks Advisory Committee.
- Microsoft**: The American multinational technology company joined ID2020 in January 2018 as a founding partner. Members of the Microsoft team sit on ID2020's Technical and Program Delivery Advisory Committees.
- IDEO-ORG**: Created by IDEO, the international design and consulting firm, to design products, services, and experiences to improve the lives of people in poor and vulnerable communities, IDEO.org joined ID2020 in 2018. IDEO.org is represented on our Program Delivery and Ecosystem & Advocacy Advisory Committees.
- FHI360**: By advancing integrated locally driven solutions, FHI360 works to improve lives. FHI360 joined ID2020 in 2018.
- Berkeley**: A premier research institution, the CITRIS Policy Lab advances knowledge on a variety of subject areas, including the impact of emerging technologies on development. CITRIS joined the Alliance in 2019.

The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation does not idle by awaiting their researchers to generate outputs. They put their top men in places close by to perform or assist in such research. The identification plan came to “visible fruition” in [December 2019](#) in [Science Translational Medicine](#).

[Rice University](#), on the same day, discussed this in more ethical detailing ([archived](#)). Noting that Dr. Kevin McHugh, who headed up the team, earlier formed at MIT, at the behest of Gate Foundation’s urging, stated: “The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation came to us and said, “Hey, we have a real problem – knowing who’s vaccinated.”” McHugh’s team, which consisted of 27 researchers from MIT, Chinese Academy of Sciences and Institute of Disease Modeling, created an infrared scannable sub-cutaneous vaccine tracer. A listing of the persons involved in this breakthrough for Gates:

Biocompatible near-infrared quantum dots delivered to the skin by microneedle patches record vaccination

Kevin J. McHugh^{1,*†}, Lihong Jing^{1,2,*}, Sean Y. Severt¹, Mache Cruz¹, Morteza Sarmadi^{1,3}, Hapuarachchige Surangi N. Jayawardena^{1,‡}, Collin F. Perkinson⁴, Fridrik Larusson⁵, Sviatlana Rose¹, Stephanie Tomasic¹, Tyler Graf¹, Stephany Y. Tzeng^{1,§}, James L. Sugarman¹, Daniel Vlastic⁶, Matthew Peters⁵, Nels Peterson⁵, Lowell Wood⁵, Wen Tang¹, Jihyeon Yeom¹, Joe Collins¹, Philip A. Welkhoff⁷, Ari Karchin⁵, Megan Tse¹, Mingyuan Gao², Mounji G. Bawendi⁴, Robert Langer^{1,||} and Ana Jaklenec^{1,||}

¹Koch Institute for Integrative Cancer Research, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 77 Massachusetts Avenue, Cambridge, MA 02139, USA.

²Key Laboratory of Colloid, Interface and Chemical Thermodynamics, Institute of Chemistry, Chinese Academy of Sciences, Bei Yi Jie 2, Zhong Guan Cun, Beijing 100190, China.

³Department of Mechanical Engineering, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 77 Massachusetts Avenue, Cambridge, MA 02139, USA.

⁴Department of Chemistry, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 77 Massachusetts Avenue, Cambridge, MA 02139, USA.

⁵Global Good, Intellectual Ventures Laboratory, 14360 SE Eastgate Way, Bellevue, WA 98007, USA.

⁶Independent consultant, 119 Kendall Rd, Lexington, MA 02421, USA (<https://people.csail.mit.edu/drdaniel/>).

⁷Institute for Disease Modeling, 3150 139th Ave. SE, Bellevue, WA 98005, USA.

^{||}Corresponding author. Email: rlanger@mit.edu (R.L.); jaklenec@mit.edu (A.J.)

* These authors contributed equally to this work.

† Present address: Department of Bioengineering, Rice University, Houston, TX 77005, USA.

‡ Present address: Department of Chemistry, University of Alabama in Huntsville, Huntsville, AL 35899, USA.

§ Present address: School of Medicine, Johns Hopkins University, 733 N. Broadway, Baltimore, MD 21205, USA.

– Hide authors and affiliations

Science Translational Medicine 18 Dec 2019:
Vol. 11, Issue 523, eaay7162
DOI: 10.1126/scitranslmed.aay7162

Among that group, the Chinese Academy of Sciences received [direct funding from Bill Gates, starting in 2008](#), supporting agricultural, medical biology, zoology and microbiology across 17 grants totally [nearly \\$50 million](#). Rice University is no stranger to Gates funding either, amassing nearly \$30 million, including a [\\$4.5 million grant](#) issued in August 2020. MIT has [60 grants](#) and \$115 million. University of Texas: [57 Grants](#) across the [U of T](#)

[connected affiliations](#), including the Charles A. Dana Center at around \$15 million all total. This shows the depth and spread of money by Gates.

The [Institute of Disease Modeling](#) is “[currently] led by Robert Hart, director, and is part of the Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation’s Global Health Division.” If one goes to the [Tools](#) sub-heading, *Coronavirus InfoHub* is, upon click: “online source of vital coronavirus information.” Here’s the [link](#).

More distressing are the recommendations from [their resources](#) on Hydroxychloroquine and Masks from this Gates-owned website. They cited the [retracted study](#) tied to the *Surgisphere* data debacle which had Dr. Mandeep R. Mehra as medical director at Brigham and Women’s Hospital receiving nearly \$5 million dollar grant in March 2020.

The [former director of IDM is Philip A. Welkhoff](#), who works on [Malaria projects \(which uses HCQ for treatments\) for The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation](#) and he was cited in the *Quantum Dot* Paper above. Mr. Welkhoff listed (still) IDM as his “home base” in that research paper.

What about hydroxychloroquine? Is it a “wonder drug”?

[Hydroxychloroquine](#) was one of many potentially promising therapeutic drugs identified and being studied. However, a recent [study](#) published by *The Lancet* medical journal found that more patients treated with hydroxychloroquine and chloroquine for COVID-19 treatment died than recovered. These drugs are typically used to treat malaria and autoimmune diseases like lupus or rheumatoid arthritis. Researchers found potential harm in the use of these drugs when treating patients with COVID-19, and in fact, patients in this study were 137% more likely to develop heart rhythm problems and 34% more likely to die. We still don’t know what treatment(s) will be effective for treating cases of COVID-19 and all treatments carry risks of potentially dangerous side effects.

Should I wear a mask?

Medical grade masks are still in short supply in many areas and should be reserved for healthcare workers, both for the protection they afford the workers themselves and the patients they treat. However, the [CDC now recommends](#) that individuals wear cloth masks when in public, particularly when shopping for groceries or partaking in other activities where it’s difficult to maintain adequate distance from other people. Wearing a mask is not a substitute for social distancing. We recommend following the guidelines from your state health officials.

Both are erroneous. Lancet article was RETRACTED. Cloth masks are useless.

Quantity	Takeaway	Individual Estimates	References
Basic reproduction number	On average, a typical infectious individual will generate 2 to 4 secondary cases. This will change over time and space with different interventions.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 2.28 (2.06-2.52) [median, 95% CI] 1.5-4.5 (range of median values) 2.24 (1.90-2.55) to 3.50 (2.85-4.20) (range of mean, 95% CI) 2.68 (2.47-2.88) (mean, 95% CI) 	[1]-[4]
Doubling time	Without intervention, local outbreaks are doubling in size every 8 to 9 days.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 7.31 days (6.26-8.66) (mean, 95% CI) 6.4 days (5.8-7.1) (mean, 95% CI) 	[4,5]
Incubation	It takes about 4-6.5 days, but could...	4-6.5 days (3.6-7.0) (median, 95% CI)	[6,7]

Epidemiological Parameters Table
Epidemiological parameters for Coronavirus
DOC | MON, MAR 16

Social Distancing

- Social distancing is intended to slow the growth rate of an epidemic and potentially reduce the overall epidemic size.
- These may be voluntary practices (choosing to stay home from work, not attending large gatherings, etc.) or other social gathering or emergency practices (closing of schools, businesses, and workplaces) [1]
- Reductions in incidence of an infectious disease where adults are more prominent among cases than children and teens require a combination of strategies (i.e., not just school closures) [2] When applied aggressively, the most robust strategies among these at risk to 20-40% [3]
- In the Pacific Northwest region of the US, and elsewhere, this suggested social distancing interventions will lead to a 20% reduction (or less) in epidemic size [3]

Contact Tracing and Isolation

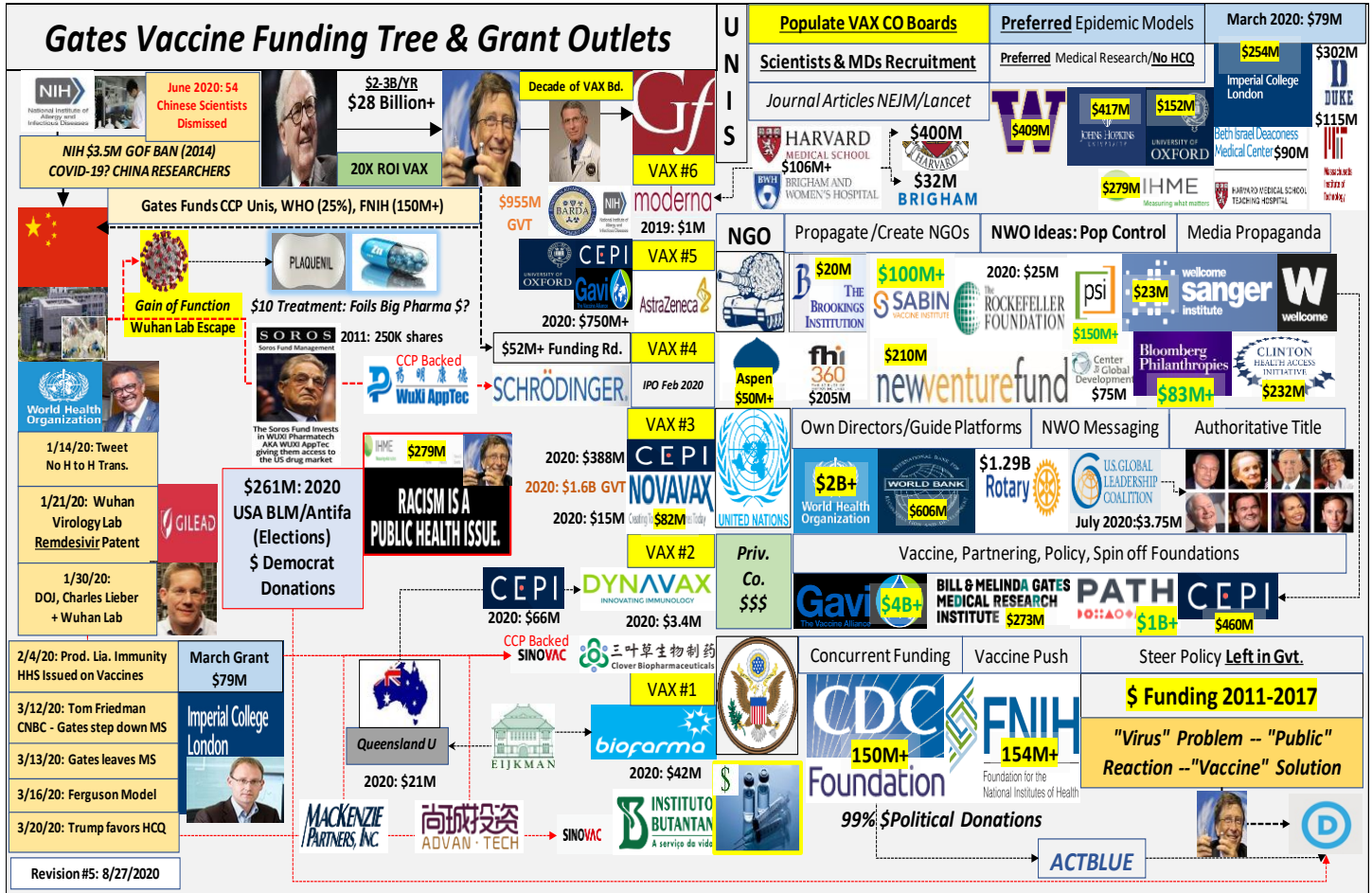
- It has been estimated that in order to control a COVID outbreak when R₀ is 2.5, more than 70% of contacts would have to be traced [2]
- Clinical guidance for patients displaying COVID-like symptoms but with negative serology suggests continued isolation and aggressive antibiotic treatment or other virus suppression (oral or IV) for at least 8 days [3]

Preparedness and Control Overview
Overview of preparedness and control measures
DOC | MON, MAR 16

Routes of Transmission
Coronavirus routes of transmission
DOC | MON, MAR 16

On March 16, the day of Ferguson Model release in Report #9, IDM dropped three documents in a not-so-subtle drive to create huge public awareness to COVID. Lastly, this [link](#) off [IDM](#) is supposed to be humorous.

Gates & the Giant Vaccine Push



Discussion of Gates' objective to vaccinate the entire world, would be a very long conversation. Such source material as the [Corbett Report](#) can provide many details, family background, and the extended story behind Gates, the man, that this book can only touch on in a cursory, if important manner.

His obsession, the vaccine, requires research, development and ultimate release to make a 20-to-1 return on investment. A U.S. FDA-approved vaccine is known to be a decade plus long trek, as *CNN Indonesia* reported in July 2020.¹⁷⁸ Gatesie and *Operation Warp Speed* (OWS), thinks 18-24 months is an achievable goal. This coincided with the duration provided by Dr. Fauci in press conferences, of second waves, and this virus being around for "18 months." Suddenly, this sort of science can reach approval in 1/5 or 1/7 the time? The short answer is no.

In that *CNN* article, they listed five Phase II/III trials in progress. AstraZeneca, Wuhan Institute of Biological Products, Moderna, Sinovac, and CanSino Biological (Phase II). This is a mere smattering of the vaccines in progress. *WebMD*, has nearly 200 in the works, as they cited [The Lancet](#). *WebMD* continued with "FDA requirements" in their *COVID-19 Updates*:

“The FDA says that for any vaccine to be approved, it will need to prevent infection or decrease its severity in at least 50% of the people vaccinated. The goal, as with any vaccination, is to inoculate enough people with a vaccine that immunity spreads through a community, even if not everyone gets the vaccine. It’s called ‘herd immunity.’ For this coronavirus, some experts say about 60% to 70% of the population would need to develop antibodies, whether from a vaccine or getting and recovering from COVID-19, to create herd immunity.”¹⁷⁹ (Revision 3.)

From *The Lancet*, they reinforced the timeline on a USDA-approved Ebola vaccine, which took some 43 years. But still have no vaccine for HIV. This after nearly forty years since “AIDS” cases appeared in the United States.

In the COVID-19 outbreak, “hoping that this time will be different”¹⁸⁰ is encouraged. *The Lancet* author also mentioned *Bill & Melinda Gates Medical Research Institute*, CEO Penny Heaton, thinking what has happened, so far, with regards to vaccine development, is “amazing.” The *Coalition for Epidemic Preparedness Innovations* (CEPI) Melanie Saville, discussed, “attack rate” or, percent of infected population, as important to “event-based trial” to “get results.”¹⁸¹ Both organizations are Gates progeny.

More telling though, is new technology, regarding the actual vaccines, which have never been approved in the United States or the European Union markets.¹⁸² (This is about markets – and releasing a designer vaccine onto an unwitting and uninformed public through *problem-reaction-solution* also known as the [Hegelian Dialectic](#) on which Marxism¹⁸³ rests.)

One is Moderna, mRNA-1273, nucleotide-based vaccine. Moderna’s vaccine is synthetic lipid nanoparticle to carry mRNA into the host cells of the infected. It therefore operates at a sub-cell level to “train”¹⁸⁴ the host body to fight off an infection. But unlike a weakened version of a SARS-COV-2 (COVID-19) vaccine, basis, this one tampers with “genetic sequence”¹⁸⁵ to enhance one’s ability to fight off a basic flu, but with media hyping this up.

AstraZeneca has AZD1222 which has a “chimpanzee adenovirus to carry in DNA for spike antigen.”¹⁸⁶ While others have their novel approaches to creation of a vaccine. All done in record times because this is needed, *now*.

All vaccines and various other treatment measures will have product liability immunity by a [HHS order signed](#) on St. Patrick’s Day, but retroactive back to February 4, 2020. This vital step was not done with the [1976 Swine Flu](#).

President Ford noted the *Spanish Flu* pandemic to drive people to fear – and thus, a hasty vaccine. 20% or more of the public had strong side effects, up to paralysis and death. Consequent damage claims were \$2.7 Billion in 1976 dollars.

By the end, CDC director David Spencer, lost his job.

In *Scientific American*, Harvard Medical School doctor, AIDS pioneer and vaccine advocate, [William A. Haseltine](#), wrote in June 2020:

“The US alone plans to vaccinate hundreds of millions of people with the first successful candidate. One serious adverse event per thousand of a vaccine given to 100 million people means harm to 100,000 otherwise healthy people...We know all the candidates tested to date in non-human primates failed to protect any of the monkeys from infection of the nasal passages, the primary route of human infection...An effective COVID-19 vaccine also faces several hurdles beyond our control. The older we get the poorer our ability to respond to vaccines. Resistance to vaccination begins early at age 30 and becomes progressively more profound with time. That is especially troubling as those over 60 are the population most at risk. Vaccination of the elderly may sometimes succeed by administering repeated doses and by increasing the potency of the vaccine with powerful adjuvants. But these adjuvants can be especially risky for the very old.”¹⁸⁷

The U.S. has approximately 330 million people or potentially 330,000 harmful events to healthy people. Of course, we know, those people or their families, will not be able to sue for harms. Additionally, those powerful adjuvants are posed as working better by the [CDC](#), but this Harvard doctor, just stated, it is “especially risky” to the very old.

Dr. Haseltine qualified his statement, then added what Rockefeller's 2010 plan looked like:

“But a safe vaccine, effective for all those at risk, is worth the wait, especially when we have other solutions in hand. We already know from the experience of countries in Asia that the epidemic can be stopped in its tracks with basic public health measures: widespread testing, contact tracing, and mandatory controlled quarantine—not necessarily in a dismal public health facility as many imagine, but in our own homes with virtual supervision or in a hotel environment.”¹⁸⁸

Virtual supervision? Asia? (Code for “China,” as they sealed in their citizens.^{189, 190})

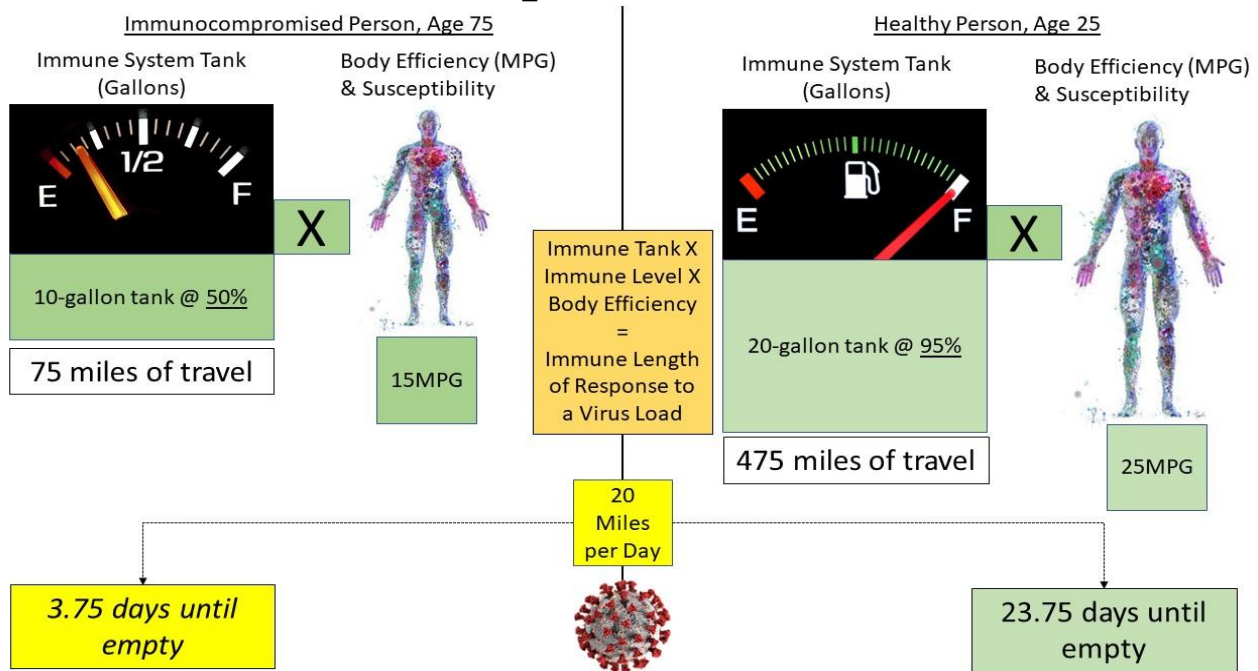
It seems the real goal here is to do things as our Communist-led counterparts do and destroy civil liberties under the guise of addressing the nature of a flu that has a neat, effective, and cheap solution: HCQ + Zinc.

Something that seemed rather obvious to a less learned person. Start with less invasive and preventative measures, address the immune system deficits of each patient, before pretending a very safe and efficacious vaccine can be made, like on a 3-D printer, inside of nine months.

But what is vital to understand: Bill Gates will be involved in what vaccine you receive as the above graphic showed his investments in just a mere six vaccine trials. The final line in the *Lancet* article, comes from Gates acolyte Heaton: “We absolutely need COVID-19 vaccines available globally. We’ll have to wait and see how things play out.”¹⁹¹

To make that happen, [Yale is now trialing Vaccine Messaging](#). Which is setting up further manipulation tactics to garner compliance on vaccinations in the general public. They too are joined by a host of like-minded acolytes.

Virus Mania & Disease Manipulation



This author created the above based on common sense. It is not medical advice or mathematically designed to showcase the impact of Corona virus. Rather, it reflects what is generally true with people. Immune systems come in different size tanks, with a daily variation in the level of “full” and

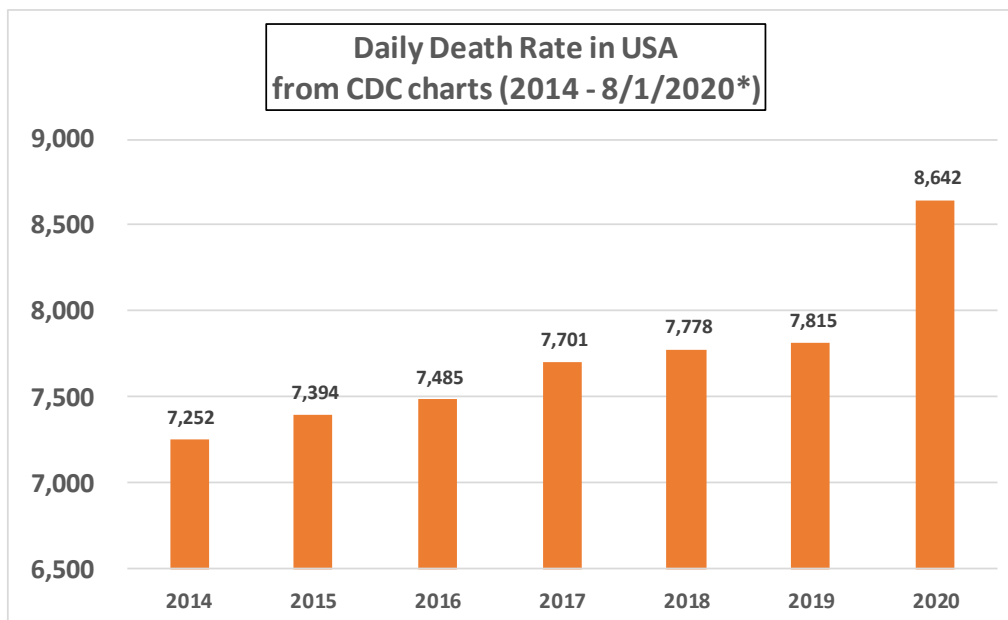
efficiency of the body to process in nutrients to fight off infections or heal from injuries. When a doctor treats an injury, a simple broken bone, do they say it will take exactly 50 days to heal? Or do they give a range, like 8 to 12 weeks? *Why is that?*

Because we are all different; and thus, medical professionals should monitor from diagnosis through to prognosis and recovery treks.

The [ages](#) above show not the underlying drivers of the differences of how a virus would interact with each hypothetical patient. One would also need to know their [comorbidities](#), environmental and genetic markers that also may hijack a normally healthy person too – meaning: an otherwise healthy immune system may have an Achilles’s heel. (Professional athletes can have genetic issues – heart issues – and died during their sport.)

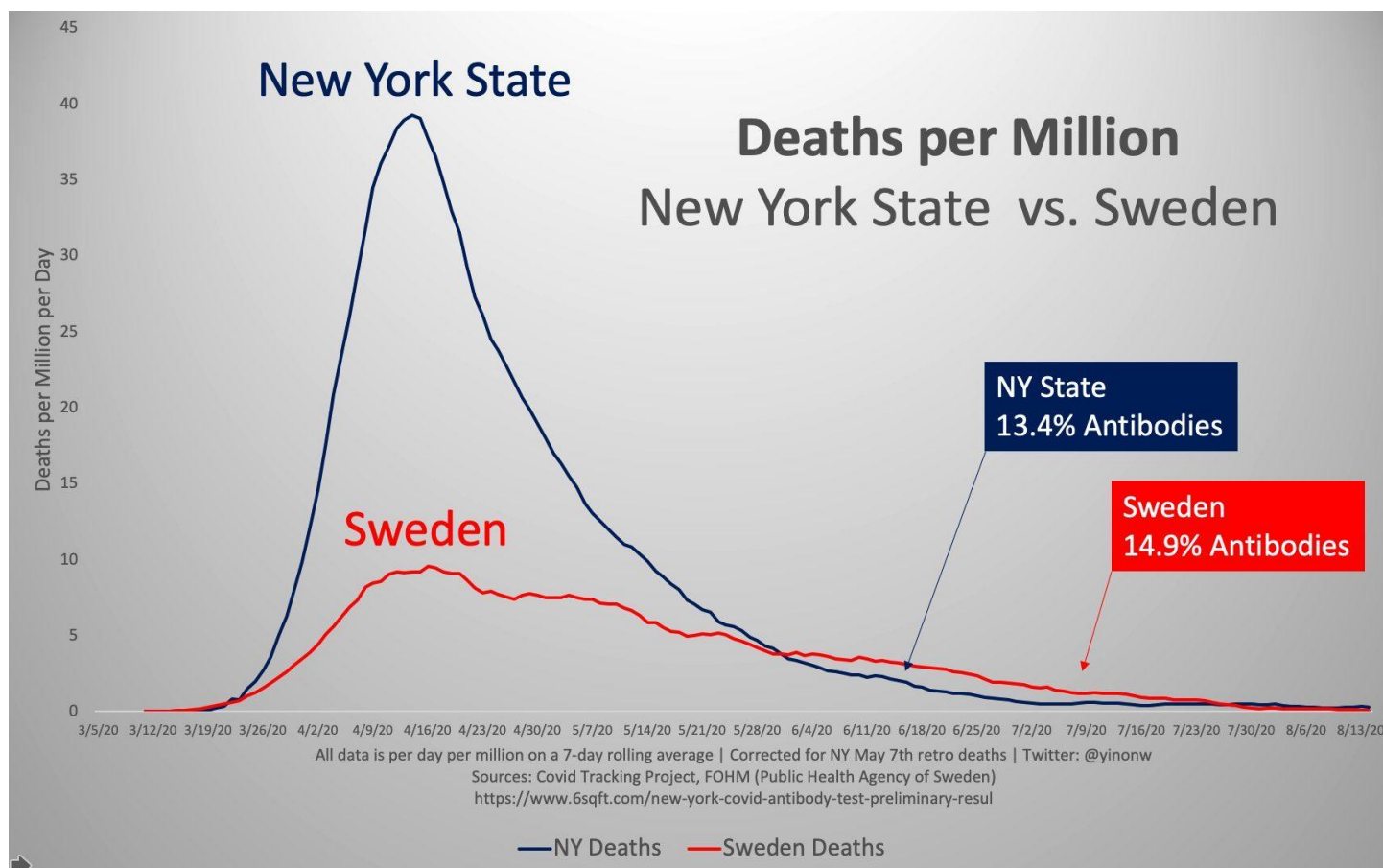
The data on COVID-19 has shown a disparity and overwhelming majority were over the age of 65, and most fatalities, were above 80. The average life expectancy of Americans, ranged from 77-82 depending on one’s sex. Other nations vary from that length, [rather significantly](#) (Gates funded). This does not mean their deaths were not tragic to their families. They were and are.

Society has coped with the daily loss of life, in America, to the tune of over 7,700 per day in recent years. No policy, genius doctor or computer engineer will ever completely arrest mortality. They may even short-change people of their life expectancy, and their liberties to boot with a rushed vaccine. (Note: without a full year, the per day toll on USA in 2020 cannot be ascertained. Thus, [provisional*](#).¹⁹² There [may be a precipitous decline](#) in the fall.)



Maybe more insidious, is that not all these additional 827 per day deaths in 2020, can be attributed solely to COVID-19. As will discuss later, crime has impacted death rates in major metropolitan areas. Healthcare delays, not due to COVID treatment overcrowding, but foregoing visits for diseases and new symptoms got the short shrift during the crisis promotion. [Suicides increased enormously](#). Unemployment impacted families – stress and divorces – and undoubtedly, some had cardiac events. Population growth in the U.S. alone makes for more death daily. In total, no one will concretely tabulate these indirect effects – they will model to an average statistic with a deviation – but not each person will be put into a neat category. Like the CDC added codes for COVID-19, as a “side effect” of this pandemic.

Meanwhile Sweden¹⁹³, that Nordic model of efficiency one hears so much about, did not lockdown their society. They have different characteristics from New York State. Population density, homogeneity of population (though that has altered in recent decades), climate and leadership style. The last, leadership, is likely the root cause of the difference in the below graphic. Governor Cuomo and his leadership selected to put elderly, tested positive, in nursing homes in late March. Correlated rise? Again, a fuzzy question, that will be modeled – and manipulated to fit a political narrative.



[Virus Mania](#), published in 2007, came on the heels of SARS-COV-1. The book discussed the history of medicine and the lab from 1800s to the early 21st century. Particularly, it addressed myths on disease initiation, poor scientific methodology, and the history of creating panic and fear to induce more funding and research towards pet projects in molecular biology. This as the field took off with the usage of microscopes, first light, and later, electron.

The role of big pharma has only further highlighted these problems, causing further disrepute. One cannot decouple that most of the focus is on problems that here-to-date have no cures, like cancer or AIDS. In both cases, the quest to derive a treatment has not found a specific root cause of them, but rather, created pharmacology to maintenance these illnesses for months, or even, many years. ([Pharma stock prices jump during viruses.](#))

These arenas are also attached to the hunt for viruses that *caused them* – which has become a 3-card Monty game. As AIDS, was, in particular, sold more than “scientifically proven” to the public through a shell game of finding a retrovirus to blame for immunodeficiency in sick people with various unhealthy markers prior to their “new diagnosis.”

The patients, first found in a “cluster” study in Los Angeles, in 1981, breathed life into researchers, like Robert Gallo and Luc Montagnier. Such researchers had been cancer chasers since Nixon’s declared war on it in 1971. Their test tubes had produced little progress on that issue during that time. And their grants and focus needed a new boost. “AIDS” was that boost.

During the fog, in the start of the AIDS war, little focus was paid on the root of issues for the suffering individuals found. The more obvious culprits, poisonous drugs (poppers, LSD, meth), medications (antivirals, antibiotics) and malnutrition were ignored in gay and IV drug users found in these cluster studies. 80% of new born children declared AIDS patients were born to mothers with IV drug usage that destroys their immune system.¹⁹⁴ Most of the first patients, while honed in on for their sexual orientation, were ignored for their lifestyle choices regarding drugs.

One particular drug, called *Poppers*, when inhaled, resulted in nitric oxide that compromised one’s circulatory and respiratory systems. The damage created a petri dish for tumor growth (Kaposi’s sarcoma) and also pneumocystis carinii pneumonia ([PCP](#)), a lung disease that comes about

through fungus remaining in the lungs, dead tissue that the body cannot rid itself of through detoxification, once the immune system is damaged.

Additively, the lifestyle of lacking proper nutrition, using other toxic chemicals, that multiply the impacts to a body, one should be able to acknowledge, a resulting disease came not just from a particular retrovirus; but rather, an entirety of co-existing issues that resulted in immune deficits.

Studies show stress factors like drugs can trigger “new arrangement of genetic sequences (DNA) in the cells,”¹⁹⁵ thus, you are adapting, if negatively, to the usage of drugs. (Ever seen a person after a decade that has used “hard” drugs, both prescribed and illegal? [Unrecognizable?](#))

By contrast and in parallel, (SARS-COV-2) “Wuhan Virus” impacts a certain portion of population, severely, based on compromised systems tied to breathing and the heart. The fact some geneticist or lab scientist worked up “an attack” on the ACE2 receptor, to impact such a population, should offer insights into the motivations behind certain bio-molecular research.

Such claims are not without merit. Giuseppe (Joseph) Tritto, a biotech and nanotechnology expert and Executive President of the *World Academy of Biomedical Sciences and Technologies*, wrote just that concerning the P4 Lab in Wuhan (Shi Zheng-Li), the role of Chinese Communist Party, and missing information needed to make a vaccine.^{196,197}

Dr. Tritto, in an interview, prior to his new book release, stated this:

“Because providing the matrix virus would have meant recognizing that SARS-CoV-2 was created in the laboratory. In fact, the incomplete genome made available by China is missing some inserts of the amino acids of AIDS, which act as a smoking gun. In the meantime, however, negotiations are underway between the intelligence agencies of 5 countries (USA, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, Japan) and China. Perhaps the former, in diplomatic negotiations, would be willing to postpone the Chinese responsibilities, of which they have evidence, in exchange for the possibility of obtaining the matrix virus to develop a universal vaccine.”¹⁹⁸

He further noted that 11 different strains have been identified of this virus. “The A2a genetic line which developed in Europe and the B1 genetic line that took root in North America are more contagious than the O strain originating in Wuhan.”¹⁹⁹ Meaning again, this is not an easy puzzle to solve.

Notice the connection to “AIDS” retrovirus amino acids.

AIDS was immediately turned into a gay-impacting disease at its outset. For a while, it was called GRIDIS (Gay Related Immune Deficiency Syndrome). While the solely “drug user” patients (which made up 1/3 of the cases in affluent nations, US and Germany), was discounted, or routinely buried in tabulations of cases.²⁰⁰

The “CDC purposely skewed their statistics”²⁰¹ and tabulated their cases into categories which downplayed drug usage while upping the homosexual counts. This reinforced fears in the homosexual community, especially the affluently positioned, who would come to clinics and discuss their issues, with their doctors connected to “teaching hospitals” and “medical journals.” Many of those professionals counting had a stronger affinity for alignment to a “homosexual” case than reporting the truth about “all” cases. In more basic terms, the drug user did not garner the empathetic viewing than those with GRIDIS would receive from the media, or the general public, conditioned by gender or their political views in such responses.

Again, sounding familiar to COVID-19 situation where people die “with” COVID, not “of” COVID, with mis-categorizing of deaths being reported in Florida^{202,203}, and by the CDC, in general. This while acknowledgement that persons over 60 were substantially more at risk but did not help in response to COVID-19. This as healthy souls got locked down with the unhealthy. HCQ smeared, while Remdesivir and vaccine fever ramped up. And the unhealthy, flu-positive, landed in nursery homes in New York by executive order.^{204,205}

As summer 2020 went on, the propaganda and exploitation of COVID with kids intertwined with the teacher’s unions, from Los Angeles to New York, came. Teachers attempted to both put themselves in a “high risk” category for negative impacts of COVID and leverage this flu for “social change,” calling for the abolishment of the police.^{206,207} The majority of American teachers are women; and also vote for leftist policies.

Again, back to *AIDS*.

The reasons for the gay community focus tied to several ideas²⁰⁸:

- 1) Mainstream culture knew nothing of Poppers - thus exposure to this may hijack the community escapism and rights to be liberated in their lifestyle

- 2) Determining that such a drug might be impacting, is not something an addict will readily accept. Denial would close off treatment options.
- 3) AIDS establishment – medical researchers – enticed their gay allies with high-paying consulting fees for community and “political” outreach to patients (medical researchers gained a new honey pot on their virus hunt)
- 4) Pharmaceutical companies also had a stake in the growth and stability of their market of drugs, legal and illegal, and the marketing to all involved
- 5) The promotion of Poppers was aligned to healthiness in the community
- 6) Such outlets have allies in writing and media communities that push agendas for the gay community and grow allyship across the spectrum
- 7) Lastly, the CDC was unwilling to explore the drug connection, suppressing data that did not align with their suppositions. Their own internal analyst, Harry Haverkos, determined that in 1982. Later his findings were published in a 1985 journal – *Sexually Transmitted Diseases*²⁰⁹ – and *The Wall Street Journal*.

Again, familiar?

COVID-19 has the CDC, NIH and the FDA dismissing treatment and numerous studies regarding HCQ. Efforts to suppress distribution of medicines, EUA (Emergency Usage Authorization) politics, pharmacists overruling doctors, or choosing to push Remdesivir or a quick batch, hasty vaccine, are reckless.

Lives are being exploited for politics and other control motivations.

In this case, not in the identification of the patient’s profile (underlying causes), but rather, the options in a time-critical treatment discourse. The media hyper-focused on case counts (antibody, faulty [PCR tests](#)), political actions (mandates and lockdowns), or inactions from the federal level, when the control of pandemic is, by U.S. Constitution, a state-level management effort. Thus, the reason state’s mandates (not legislative, but EOs) have garnered pointed questions and justified disdain.

Our Democratic Socialist friends know this. Exploit this. And want Trump, for instance, to overstep, to present him as the dictator-in-chief. (Which of course certain extremists would enjoy because power comes from chaos and blaming the federal government, a.k.a. Trump, for economic destruction. That they induced through arbitrary shutdowns of “specific” industries. It’s the politics of “division” from the party that preaches “inclusion.”)

Another echoed method to the “effectiveness” of this developed virus was its targets: obese, respiratory-addled, heart-medicated people with immune issues. People that already have societal challenges foisted on them. People that will not solve their problems quicker than a virus, designed, could end any hopes of recovery or improvement of health.

These targets are good for propaganda, akin to the original AIDS epidemic, that included 26 diseases by the early 1990s (*Journal of Biosciences*, Vol. 28. No 4, 384).²¹⁰ Creating fear and drama makes for interest and publicity. Now, multiply that by hundreds of times under the COVID-19 paradigm.

Relevantly, in the AIDS push, not all diseases were immunodeficiency related. Below ([Duesberg, et. al., 2003](#)) noted the definition for AIDS lumps together many diseases that are not connected, particularly, to a virus.

Table 1. CDC-defined AIDS diseases and “conditions” in the US in 1997, the last year the Centers for Disease Control published the distribution of AIDS diseases.

Disease	AIDS-diagnosis	Percentage of cases*	Case numbers per 60,161
No disease	< 200 T cells and antibody against HIV	61	36,634
Microbial disease	Pneumocystis	38	9,145
	Candidiasis	16	3,846
	Tuberculosis and Mycobacteria	15	3,537
	Cytomegalovirus	7	1,638
	Pneumonia	5	1,347
	Herpes virus	5	1,250
	Cryptococcus	5	1,168
	Toxoplasmosis	4	1,073
Non-microbial disease	Weight loss/wasting	18	4,212
	Kaposi’s sarcoma	7	1,500
	Dementia	6	1,409
	Lymphoma/leukemia	4	850
	Cervical cancer	1	144

*According to the CDC, “The sum of percentages is greater than 100 because some patients are reported with more than one illness [disease or condition]. Of persons reported with AIDS-defining opportunistic illnesses, 65% also were reported with severe HIV-related immunosuppression [corresponding almost exactly to the share of the microbial diseases among the total of 23,527 AIDS-defining diseases]. . . . The 36,634 adults/adolescents presented on this table are those persons reported with immunosuppression as their only AIDS-indicator condition [rather than disease]” (Centers for Disease Control and Prevention 1997).

This lumping together of diseases led to a \$93.3 billion expenditure [by 2000 to the U.S. taxpayer](#) to create an anti-viral program on the newly coined HIV virus (388).²¹¹ To garner cases, positive for antibodies, diagnoses HIV/AIDS, instead of protecting one from the disease itself. Much of the AIDS research, hypothesis, and overall tug-of-war is a comedy of errors, intrigue, [declarations](#), and indeed, multiple actors that played a role in

promoting and propagating a healthy amount of anxiety regarding AIDS epidemic.

One familiar voice from that era and now: Dr. Anthony Fauci.

[Lawrence K. Altman, M.D. for the New York Times wrote in 2001](#), quoting Fauci on AIDS:²¹²

“It is the rare person who gets up and strips himself of his personal agenda and articulates what we really do not know because by saying that they would diminish the impact of their own work, which is their agenda.”

Such talk of agendas, regarding AIDS, seem eerily prescient of what 2020 COVID response has been. Then, in 2001, such agendas, included, according to Altman:

“Drug companies, foundations and international agencies are trying to deliver anti-H.I.V. drugs to AIDS ravaged third world countries in Africa and elsewhere. But the potent anti-H.I.V. drugs can produce anemia, bleeding, kidney stones and other unwanted side effects, and close monitoring is needed. Another critical unanswered question is: what is the best way to deliver anti-H.I.V. therapy in the third world where medical facilities are scarce?

Is a vaccine possible?”²¹³

For its part, the Gates Foundation has granted over [\\$3B in grants for AIDS and \\$1.6B for TB and Malaria](#). Their focus: Sub-Saharan Africa targets.

They further stated, “about half of all people living with HIV, particularly men, do not know they have the virus.” Their areas of focus for the Foundation has changed over the years.

April 2014²¹⁴

Vaccine Research and Development, Anti-Retroviral Prevention, Efficient and Effective Service Delivery, Voluntary Medical Male Circumcision, Improve Diagnostic Methods, Scalability of HIV Programs

August 2020

Improve Diagnosis, Improving Treatment Retention, Expanding Use of Existing Preventative Measures, Develop Long-Acting Preventative Measures, Developing an HIV Vaccine

In the April 2014, archival, this was stated on the Gates site:

“Research indicates that widespread male circumcision could play a major role in limiting the spread of HIV in the parts of Sub-Saharan Africa where HIV is highly prevalent. However, insufficient supply and weak demand for male circumcision has limited the preventive impact of this intervention. The foundation invests in male circumcision efforts at two levels: It supports planning and coordination to spur circumcision efforts in 14 target African countries, and it supports the development and introduction of devices that can facilitate nonsurgical, low-cost, and low-tech circumcision.”²¹⁵

In doing recent literature searches, a [June 2020 study from the Journal of the International AIDS Society](#), was done by at least three WHO-affiliated researchers, on South and East African subjects. Why just Africa?

As we know, WHO is a Gates-run organization, as he and his subsidiaries, by grants, now constituted 20% or more of the World Health Organization’s yearly budget. But it is even clearer. The study cited: “Funded by Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation.”²¹⁶ The CDC marches to the [same tune](#).

It should not escape notice what likely happened in Africa. Move the goal post of a disease to an uncontrollable and unmonitored environment, fund it well, and assert that circumcision has a causative impact on HIV’s spread. While ignoring clean water, nutritional food sources and consistent sanitation as more impactful to the now 26 diseases “connected” to AIDS.

~

Fear of an invisible virus, the years of propaganda with regards to diseases, and their existence tied to viruses, bacteria and fungi, have made it easy for a hypochondriac or a “Karen”, to evolve and garner more advocacy. When fed by the propaganda in media – that either misreports medical studies or the studies themselves are hijacked by pharmaceutical or foundation ties – “Karen” is reinforced in their thinking while the pushers gladly provide them a “solution.”

Meanwhile, the ignoring of basic health maintenance – clean water, good nutrition, lifestyle and sanitation – is due to the lack of research funding in those arenas. Common sense answers do not get funded. Problem discovery and chemical production does. The overriding edict is to follow, problem – reaction – solution, to make a buck for their funders, particularly Gates.

Societal Shifts



Aside from Gates, WHO, and China, the domestic chaos comes from media, calcified government sources (both democrat and republicans) and the overreach of state and local officials, particularly the administrative state. But they all understood the goal: people are more easily controlled once their emotions are triggered (fear, frustration, anger, depression) and they must accept onerous reaches into their lives to “protect them.”

This emotional desire was expertly deployed by a forgotten name of the 20th century: Edward Bernays. (Watch: [The Century of the Self](#)²¹⁷ for a primer on Bernays. He wrote the book [Propaganda](#) in 1928. [Goebbels was also a fan.](#))

From that film, Pat Jackson, a protégé of Bernays, noted the manipulation skill that Edward found through his uncle’s writings, Sigmund Freud. Namely, at first, the way consumerism can be generated from tapping a person’s unconscious desires. But it’s not just about consumerism.

Tapping unconscious desires, and feelings, can be through sloganeering, selling people ideas by wrapping them up in a shallow veneer of subjective truth. Phrases ending with “matter” makes what came before it seemed tantamount to a rejection, *if one* does not allow that to be 100% true.

In Bernays heyday, the 1920s through the 1950s, mass consumerism took off in America. Bernays was employed by William Randolph Hearst, who

ran much of the publishing world. Product placement in newspapers, film (as the newest medium at that time) by famous people, were not new, but just amplified and keenly targeted by Bernays. He deployed psychologists to write studies on products or ideas. Then, these psychologists would be referenced in those same newspapers or film owned by Hearst or contracted Bernays. Thus, circular referencing expertly to trigger group or herd mentality towards a particular object or goal.

(**Note:** Gates does this too – where he funds research papers to provide evidence of efficacy, promotes these ideas in his web of medical universities and funded outlets, which then give the media “expert validation” to push them out to an unwitting public.)

Bernays said, “If propaganda could be used for war. It could also be used for peace.” He did this for Freud too. Freud was broke financially in the mid-1920s. Bernays floated Freud cash and suggested he could publish his uncle’s books in the United States for him.

From doing that, Freud’s popularity and thinking on the masses, sex, and herd democracy, shot into the consciousness of psychology, generally through newspapers that reviewed “Uncle Freud.” Bernays later, after Freud took off, leveraged Freud’s name accordingly. His propaganda skills had paid off for his financial piece in getting Freud into the public view.

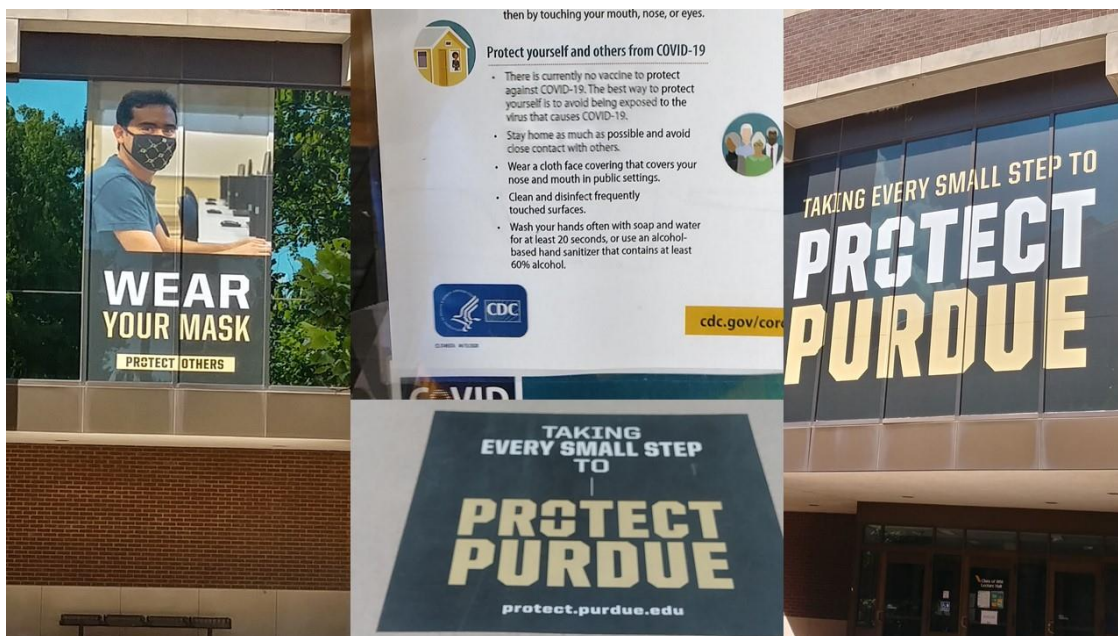
This peaceful approach has nothing on Bernays violent revolutions developed *on contract*. Namely, the nascent CIA’s work in Central America in the 1950s [involving bananas and the President of Guatemala](#).

The result: the term “Banana Republic” is entrenched into your vernacular.

Bernays may have, [indirectly](#), set about the propaganda of the 1930s in Nazi Germany. Germany [had suffered under immense reparations](#) from WWI, causing widespread resentments to fester. Those resentments were channeled through Goebbels/Hitler propaganda foisted daily onto the people. Walter Lippmann, a [Bernays contemporary](#), described this: “Where all think alike, no one thinks very much.” That became the German mindset.

The depression in America was equally, if not worse, in Germany by 1933. Playing on irrational desires, feeding them, over and over, images and ideas about “*who*” their enemy was, created a maelstrom that ended, or rather, began once again, in World War II. (Sounds akin to 2015-2020?)

Shown below: “Small Step” is linked to the 1969 Neil Armstrong’s quote on the moon landing. “Wear your mask” has created, according to this author, a very [disabling narrative](#).



Bernays will be discussed further in the main body of this book.

By mid-August 2020, Bernays methodology underwent a technology upgrade as pointed out in [Shadow Gate](#).²¹⁸ This 82-minute video *may* include *misinformation* – it was just released August 14, 2020 – and thus, it is hard to fully vet all of it as of this writing. But it brought to [light numerous operations](#) (31:20) that the author did explore [Ukraine](#) (39:00-46:00) and feel are accurate enough to link to as good intelligence; or at least, get one to think about the media complex and their controlling cohorts located in Washington, D.C.

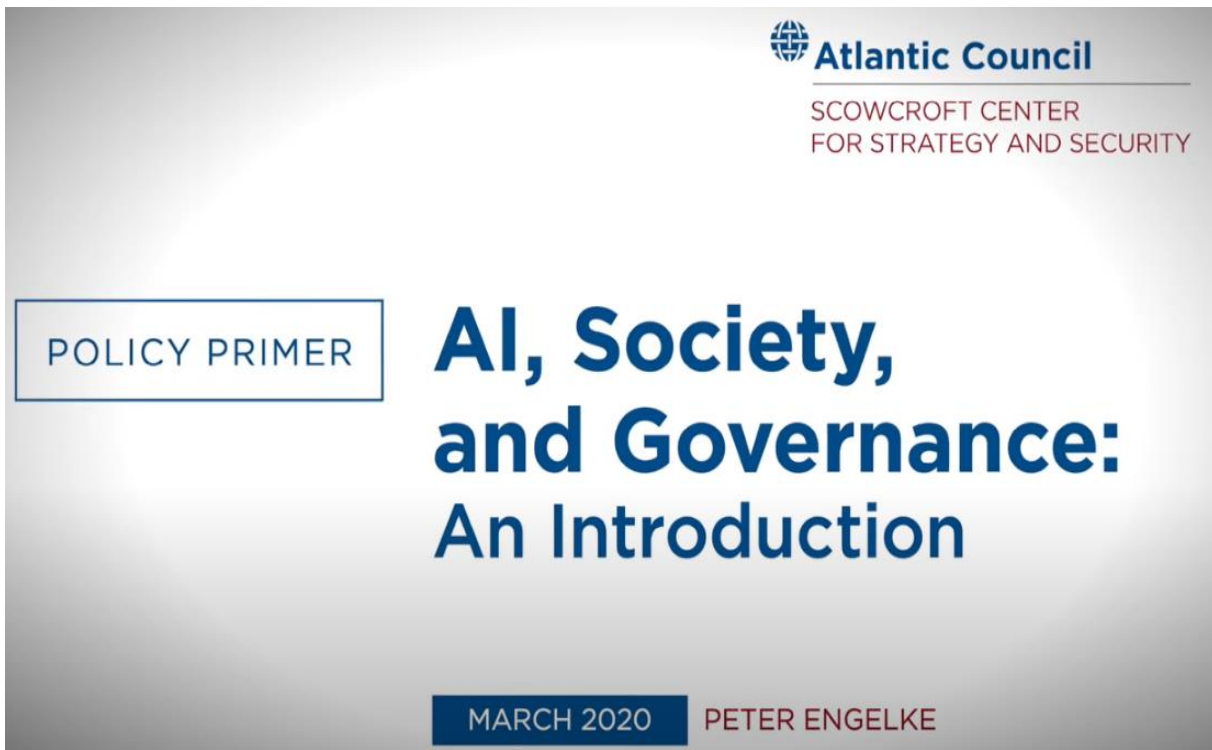
Presented in the film are the concepts of social media integration with forecasting behavior, tracing, and law enforcement by robots. None are outlandish. These are actively being tested during COVID-19. The producer of the piece, [Millie Weaver](#), was arrested on Friday August 14, 2020 for a domestic dispute, and later, released.

(Certainly the film is not worse than the [Steele Dossier](#). Which has been shown to be manufactured; and funded by “both sides” of the political aisle.)

Meanwhile, *Deep State* Republicans outed themselves [here](#) as [National Security Officials for Biden](#). Former Senator Jeff Flake [further outed the RHINOS](#). [On August 27th, 43 Alumni for Biden](#) – 100+ Bush administrators

– came out too. While such politics are their choice, it further revealed the depth of deception from the city we have mentally noted as *The Swamp*.

(A snip below from *Shadow Gate: [Atlantic Council](#)* on 8/15/2020 [was promoting a Hillary Clinton visit.](#))



And if we haven't noticed too, the push to the extreme Left of the political spectrum, has poisoned a host of institutions: media, academia, legal, and multi-national corporate boards. This has infected U.S. society to such a degree that the sex of person is questioned and socialism is promoted as a "right" in healthcare, housing and education. Guilty until proven innocent (*MeToo* accusers) and bowing to terrorist-affiliated organizations (Antifa/BLM) has occurred in major corporations and disrupted entire sports leagues (MLB, NFL, NBA and NHL).

Moreover, medicine has been shown above as a bitter political battle. This while people are mistreated, untreated, or deployed statistically for agenda pushing from the highly invested sources.

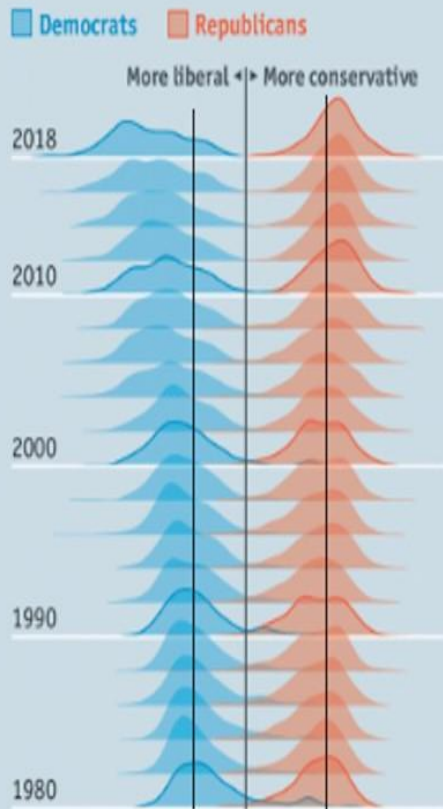
Then, to wreck the U.S. economy and stability seen since Trump's presidency started, until March 2020, the nature of what comes next has to be assessed as extremist-promoting from Leftist origins.

Reassessment day will come in November 3, 2020.

Swing left

POLITICS

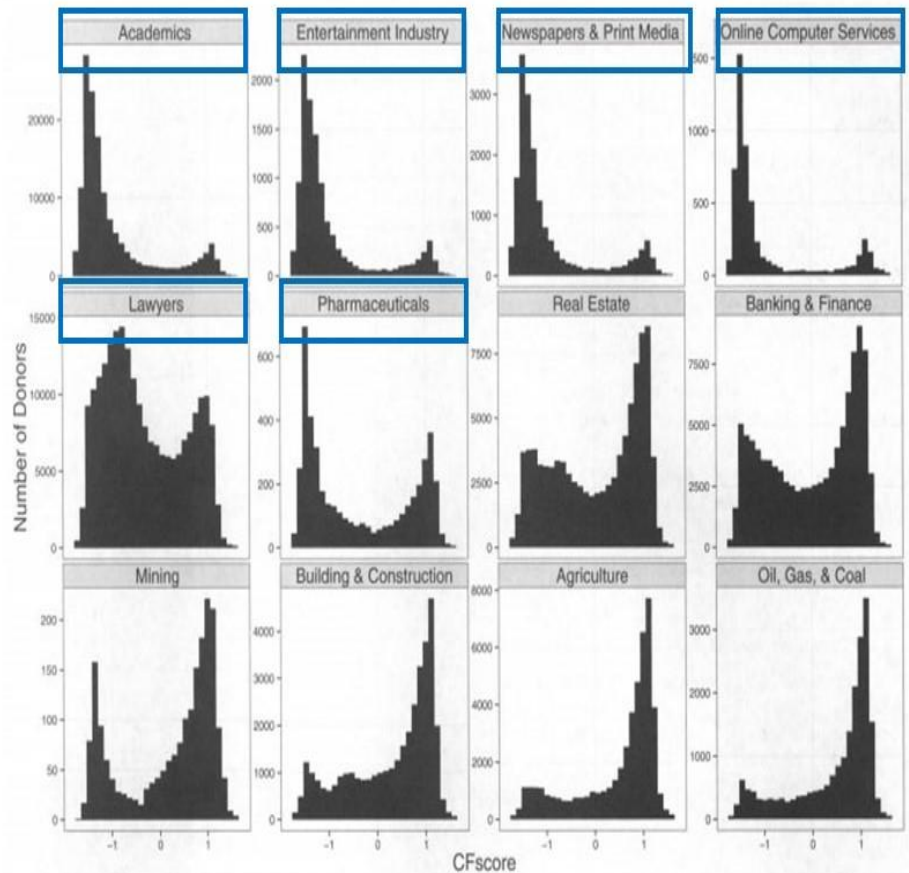
United States, distribution of ideology of House candidates who won their primaries



Sources: Professor Adam Bonica; *The Economist*

The Economist

FIGURE 7 Ideological Distributions of Industries/Occupations

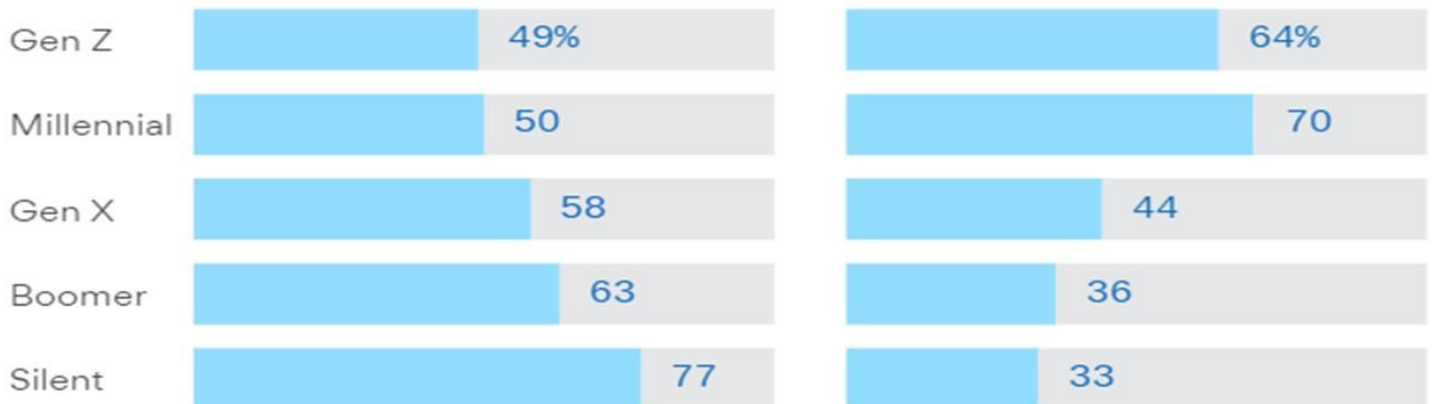


Note: Includes all donors from each industry/occupation who made contributions to at least two distinct recipients between 2003 and 2012.

<https://theotherlifeflow.com/occupations-and-their-ideologies/>

Very/somewhat favorable opinion of capitalism

Somewhat/extremely likely to vote for a socialist candidate



Data: [YouGov, Victims of Communism](#); Note: Number of Gen Z respondents: 303, Millennial: 554, Gen X: 494, Boomer: 587, Silent: 162; Chart: Axios Visuals

By the numbers: 19% of millennials and 12% of Gen Z said they thought the Communist Manifesto "better guarantees freedom and equality for all" than the Declaration of Independence. That's compared to just 2% of baby boomers and 5% of Gen X.

<https://www.axios.com/millennials-vote-socialism-capitalism-decline-60c8a6aa-5353-45c4-9191-2de1808dc661.html>

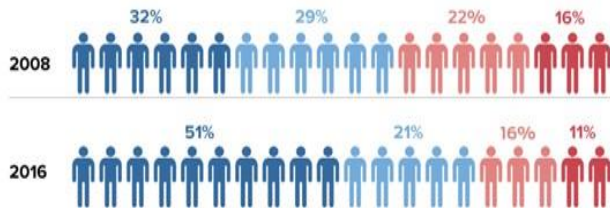
Media & Democrats Leanings

2016 Media Endorsements of Candidates Totals

Candidate	Total Circulation	% of Daily Circ.
Donald Trump	133,560	0.52%
Gary Johnson	916,177	3.60%
Hillary Clinton	16,658,718	65.41%
No endorsement	3,388,848	13.31%
Not Donald Trump (blank)	4,370,317	17.16%
Grand Total	25,467,620	

News jobs are increasingly clustered in blue counties

Since 2008, the distribution of newspaper and online publishing jobs has grown less representative of the nation as a whole. The chart below compares the location of newspaper and online publishing jobs to the 2016 election results. Figures in blue represent jobs in counties Hillary Clinton won, and the darkest blue represents jobs in counties Clinton won by more than 30 percentage points. Figures in red and dark red represent the equivalent counties won by Donald Trump.

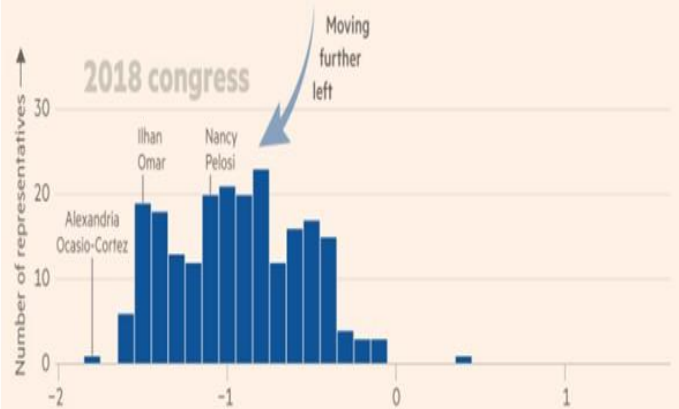
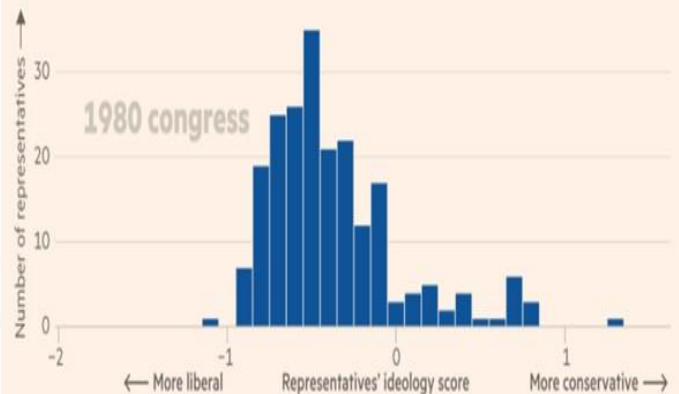


By 2016, more than half of publishing employees worked in counties that Clinton won by 30 points or more.

POUITICO

The class of Democrat representatives elected to the house in the 2018 midterms was the most liberal since records began in 1980

Distribution of Democrat representatives along the liberal-conservative axis



Source: Bonica, Adam. 2016. Database on Ideology, Money in Politics, and Elections, AP © FT

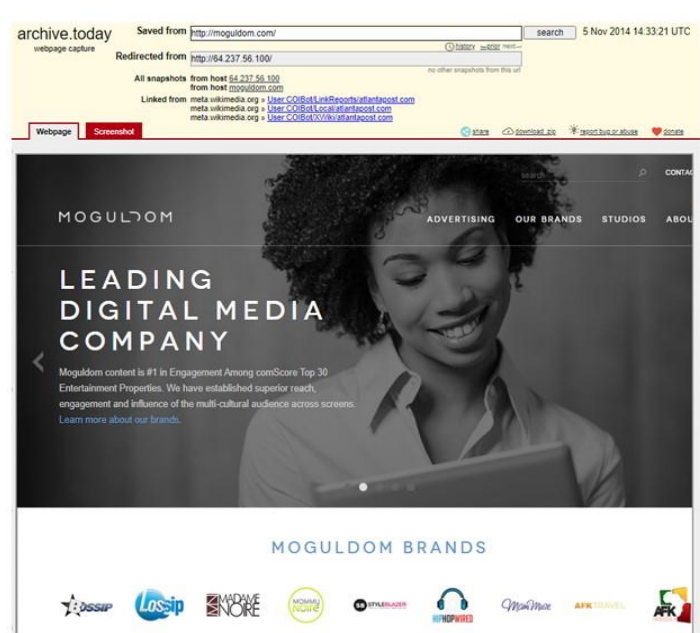
Because of these shifts, often, no rational conversation seemed worth the trouble. Post-2016 election, forces were aligned to make Trump the fall guy. From D.C. to Silicon Valley, to the corporate media connected to the spook agencies (managed by previous presidents' appointees), the message was uniform: get Trump out. (The FBI's 7th floor operated to do just that.)

The political push for power came from Social Justice Democrats. They deployed militant members. Pushed vote harvesting and vote-by-mail, added restrictions on guns, supported speech bans and exclusion of conservative views on social media. Even "typical" Democrats labeled rational alternative views on issues as misinformation or pure propaganda. More sinister are pushes for reparations, in Congress, and separation of the races by BLM/Antifa groups. Sheila Jackson (D-TX), lead sponsor on the

reparations study bill, stated, “There is no better time for [H.R. 40](#) to be part of the national dialogue, and part of the national legislative response.”²¹⁹ The bill has 147 Democratic co-sponsors. Surprisingly, Adam Schiff was the last one to co-sponsor it as of 8/22/2020.



<https://twitter.com/Moguldom/status/1154775957535952896>
<http://archive.is/t9MPV>



<http://archive.is/FPTiy>

The author stumbled upon this in his [tweeter feed](#). As one can see, it was later, “promoted.” [According to Alexa, as of August 19, 2020](#), [Moguldom.com](#) has a global engagement at #113,901. This rank trended upward since the George Floyd incident. Before Floyd, it was around #185,000. **Visitors:**(72.7% were from the U.S.; 10.2% from India.)

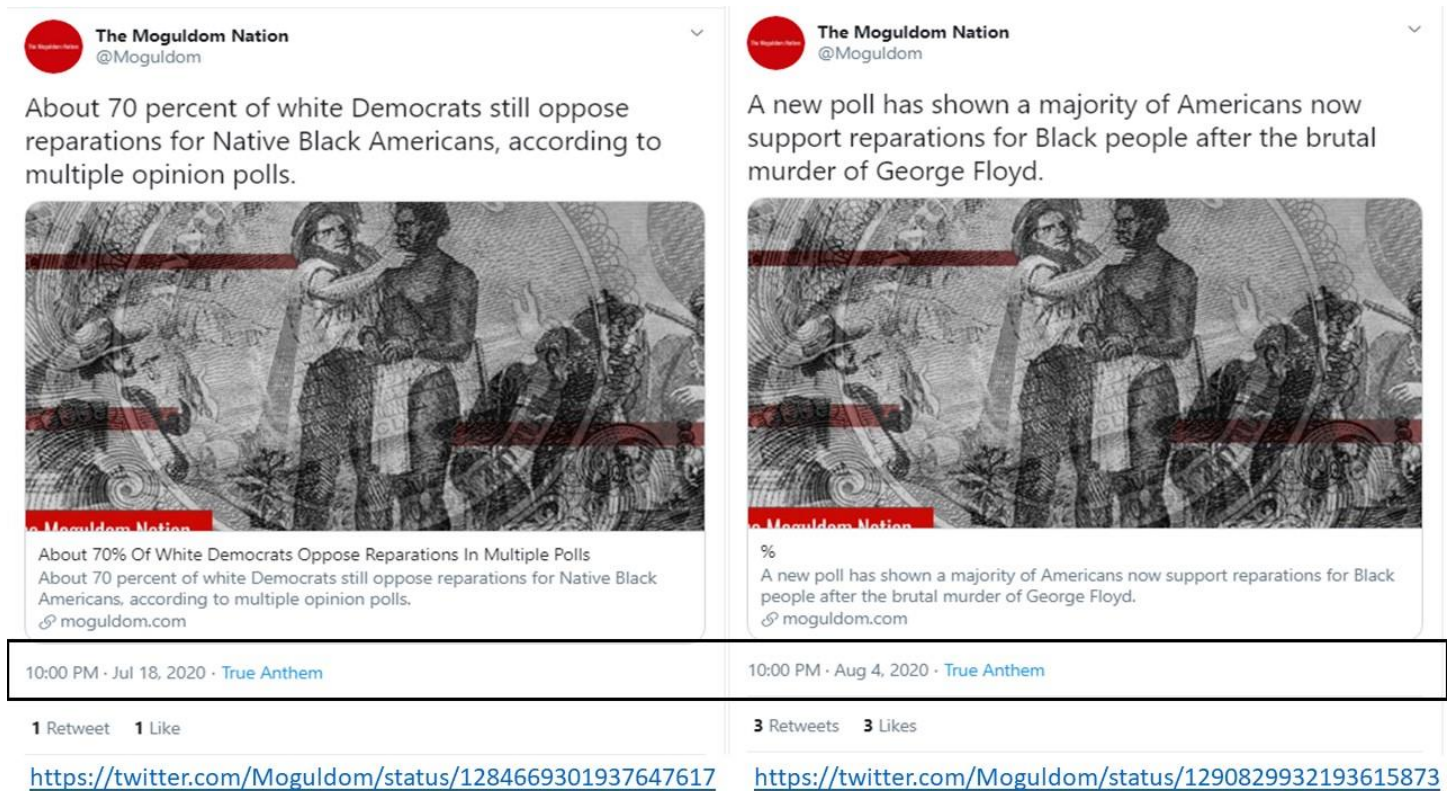
Interesting is the tact to reparations as a narrative by certain outlets. *Moguldom.com*, in November 2014, looks like an Afro-centric, pro-business front in this *Archive.is* captured above.²²⁰ Alexa compared it favorably to *Blackenterprise.com* in terms of similarity for keyword search at a 4.7 out of 5.0, or 94% similarity. But the discussion is keenly duplicitous – [free enterprise and business formation](#) – and also: [give me reparations](#). Because, as Duke Professor Sandy Darity, [opined](#), “the culpable party is the federal government.”²²¹ (Yes, the very one that you would seek to destroy.)

Any such “reparations” will be a tax, a confiscation of wealth, from those deemed owing based on *21st century positioning* to a government which then redistributes those assets or payments to others. Such “ideas” were done in former Soviet Union to the death of millions situated on farms by the technocrats of their day by use of government force. It will be *no*

different in theory or practice here. (This explains pushes to disarm everyone.)



The site openly lists Reparations as a main topic, in 2020, while giving you the connections one should be aware of regarding their political leanings for the moment. Reparations propaganda is well-used on their Tweeter feed. This less than 3-week differential reflected a momentous shift in support from a repetitive tweet. The site is the brain child of Jamarlin Martin.²²²



But this site is certainly not the entirety of the problem. Rather, it is representation of the extremist viewpoints that have been incorporated into the [Democratic National Committee Party Platform \(draft form\)](#). Such platforms are always loaded with big tent messaging. Reparations is mentioned on page 36 in a “study” along with “Black lives matter” in the same paragraph. “Slavery” which has been illegal in the United States for eight scores of time, gets mentioned four times in the document. Twice in that paragraph.

34

35 We believe Black lives matter, and will establish a national commission to examine the lasting
36 economic effects of slavery, Jim Crow segregation, and racially discriminatory federal policies
37 on income, wealth, educational, health, and employment outcomes; to pursue truth and promote
38 racial healing; and to study reparations. We must acknowledge that there can be no realization of
39 the American dream without grappling with the lasting effects of slavery, and facing up to the
40 centuries-long campaign of violence, fear, and trauma wrought upon Black Americans.

41

“Trauma” seems to be the apt term for the psychological “divide and conquer” messaging of the Democrats since 2016 campaign. Any policy that followed the Constitution, like immigration, was to be actively ignored to the detriment of American citizens. Who in the majority do not stop immigrants from coming here legally (see any university campus), to explore the opportunities of the United States. Sane policies, that other countries use, are somehow labeled racist. Because the goal is to foster illegal immigrants for a voting block ensuring power stays with extremists.

Meanwhile, discrimination has been cited by the Justice Department at [Yale University against Asian and white applicants](#), according to *AP News*.

Similar complaints existed at Harvard University, reflecting who is running universities and what they are actual endeavoring to do. Not teach, but indoctrinate, selected souls most easy to manipulate. Sadly, we have Americans that refuse to see these issues. Because often these citizens are enticed with “entitlements” or “positions” from, or in, government.

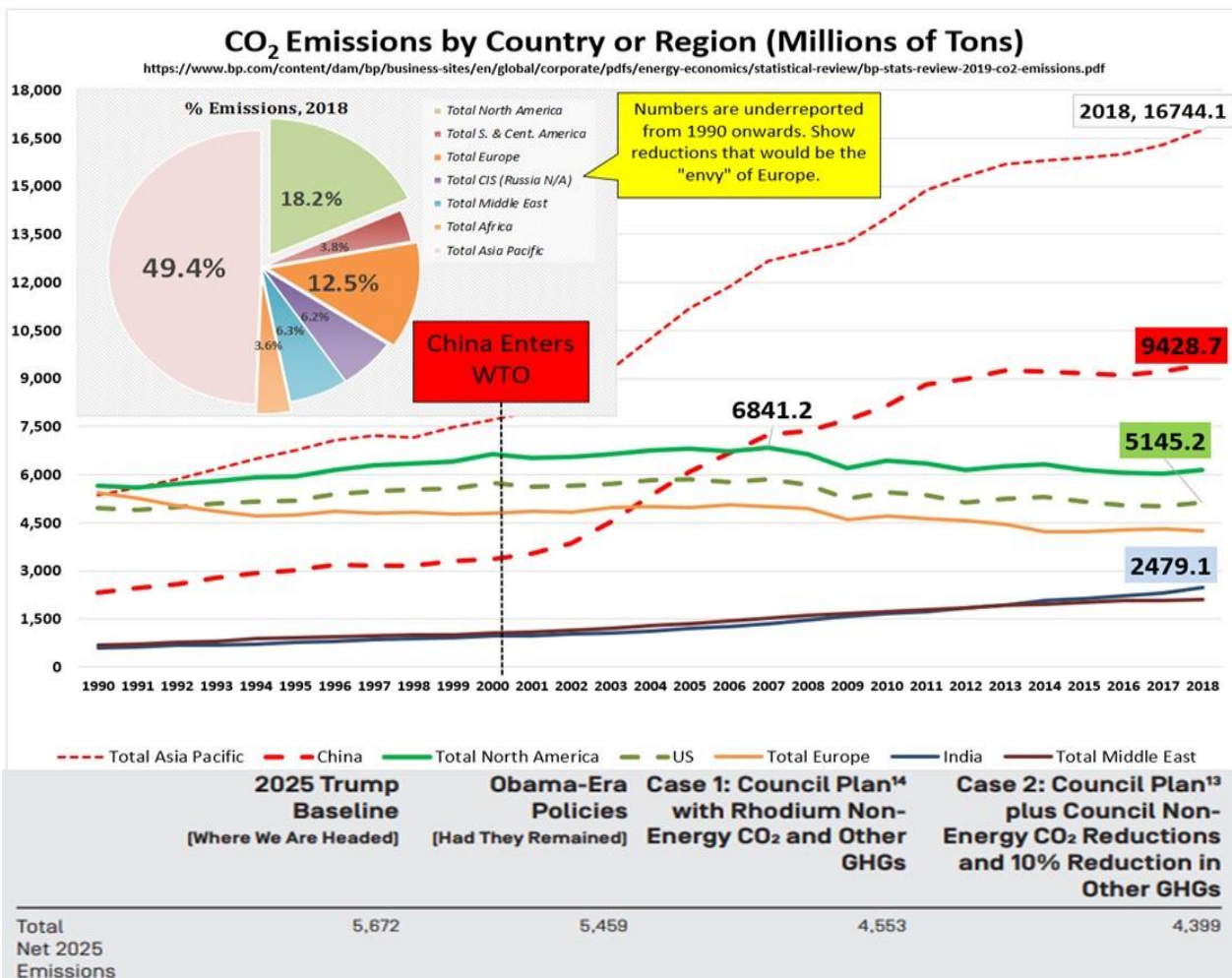
The messaging too from mass media complex is to foist all problems at the feet of Trump. Since the media is so far aligned left, their antipathy is so naked, it often, speaks of both their psychological and ideological issues. Interesting to note, they avoided critiques of President Obama, compared to any modern POTUS in recent memory. (That will be discussed in Part 1.)

Trump is no saint. If anyone is deluded enough to think Obama, Bush, Clinton, Bush Sr., Reagan, or Carter were saints, they have serious work to

do on themselves. Trump has no room for error either. And he makes them. Big ones. Also, he defends himself. Which is never appealing to any leftist on Earth. These political extremists want submission, guilt, and compliance to their whims. And Trump, flaws, flubs, and all, will not give in to them.

More pointedly, his predecessors, their agency holdovers, career politicians, who actually wrecked America's reputation through unsupportable foreign wars, trade policies for quick, cheap labor and profits, and exploiting their offices for largesse, attack him daily. Form groups like the *Lincoln Project*. Or speak at the [Democratic National Convention](#). Come out for Biden via *The Wall Street Journal*. This means Trump is undoing their long-term plans, or stalling them, like the *Paris Climate Accords* [withdrawal](#).

Trump foiled that piece of the Globalist march to various iterations of a one-world subservience to the UN, EU, and their favorite country: China. The bad actor, from the so-called, "CO₂ emissions must stop or the Earth will plummet into chaos", is, in fact, China. Offshoring jobs to them, through the WTO entry, assured ineffective management of the very thing the climate alarmists spent their intellectual capital in promoting as lethal to everyone.



Source:
S&P Global
Platts,
BP Statistical
Review of
World Energy
2019.

<https://www.bp.com/en/global/corporate/energy-economics/statistical-review-of-world-energy/country-and-regional-insights/china.html>
https://clouncil.org/media/Exceeding-Paris.pdf?sept_2019

The [Climate Leadership Council](#) is keenly focused on this issue. And it brought together a *who's who* of business on its website ([archived](#)). It soft launched in May of 2016 with the assured hopes that Hillary Clinton would happily give them the best policy conditions to succeed. Run by Ted Halstead, a Harvard graduate, and four-time think tank founder, according to his Wikipedia page, he is decidedly, a globalist. The [World Economic Forum](#) listed him as a [Young Global Leader at age 47](#).

Ted's relationship with [James A. Baker III](#) and [George P. Shultz](#) seems the anchor to his power. Both were Secretaries of State under Republicans, among other positions both held across multiple administrations. According to Ted's policy plan, with his co-authors, a "[carbon dividends](#)" plan would, "unlock \$1.4 trillion in new U.S. capital investment, create 1.6 million jobs, reduce US carbon emissions by 57% by 2035, and enhance American industrial competitiveness."

It is unique [how carbon emissions are so important for the U.S.](#) but ignored for the biggest piece of the carbon emissions pie. A simple question: Will manufacturers promise to move their industries home? Sign that agreement without *any escape clauses*? But this is getting into the weeds too much. To understand the push, it is better to know just *who* is doing the pushing.

Microsoft, BP, Goldman Sachs, P&G and Atlantic Council should be noted.

FOUNDING MEMBERS

JPMORGAN CHASE & CO.

FOUNDING MEMBERS

Ben Bernanke
Steven Chu
Ray Dalio
Martin Feldstein
Christiana Figueres
Ted Halstead
Stephen Hawking

BROADEST CLIMATE COALITION ISSUES BIPARTISAN CLIMATE ROADMAP

COUNCIL ANNOUNCES GOLDMAN SACHS, JP MORGAN CHASE, CHRISTIANA FIGUERES & ERNEST MONIZ AS NEW FOUNDING MEMBERS

15 FORTUNE 100 COMPANIES + ENVIRONMENTAL GROUPS PREVIEW PLAN WITH MEMBERS OF CONGRESS FROM BOTH PARTIES

The Roadmap is the result of over two years of dialogue among the Founding Members of the Climate Leadership Council. If enacted, the Bipartisan Climate Roadmap would:

- Cut U.S. CO2 emissions in half by 2035
- Provide families of four \$2,000 a year
- Reduce unnecessary regulations
- Pay for itself
- Drive growth and innovation
- Compel other countries to follow

• *Washington Post* Editorial Board • *New York Times* • *Politico*
 • *Washington Post* Feature • *Financial Times* • *Houston Chronicle*
 • *Bloomberg* • *Washington Examiner* • *Axios*

Soft Launch May 19, 2016

AT&T

BHP

CALPINE

ConocoPhillips

Exelon

ExxonMobil

Ford

Goldman Sachs

IBM

Johnson-Johnson

BP

Microsoft

P&G

Shell

Total

Vistra Energy

Conservation International

World Resources Institute

POLL: STRONG SUPPORT FOR CARBON DIVIDENDS, BIPARTISAN ACTION

Two thirds of voters support carbon dividends, including 4 to 1 support overall, 2 to 1 support among Republicans, and 3 to 1 support among Republicans under 40. By a margin of 6 to 1, voters want any national climate solution to be bipartisan (58% Rep, 63% Dem, 56% Ind).

[See the Results](#)

Ted Halstead

Born July 25, 1968
Chicago, Illinois
Nationality American
Education Bachelor's from Dartmouth College and Master's Degree from Harvard's Kennedy School of Government⁽¹⁾
Alma mater Dartmouth College, Harvard University
Known for Author, public speaker, think tank founder

THE PRICING ADVANTAGE

Co-authored by George P. Shultz and Ted Halstead, this report outlines the 12 reasons a national carbon fee is the most cost-effective, environmentally-ambitious and politically-viable climate solution.

[Read the Report](#) [Washington Post op-ed](#)

FOUNDING MEMBERS

N. Gregory Mankiw
Ernest Moniz
Paul Polman
Klaus Schwab
Thomas Stephenson

Lawrence Summers
Ratan Tata
Rob Walton
Christine Todd Whitman
Janet Yellen

DISTINGUISHED CO-AUTHORS OF CARBON DIVIDENDS PLAN

James A. Baker, III
George P. Shultz

STRATEGIC PARTNERS

Atlantic Council

AWEA AMERICAN WATERWORKS ASSOCIATION

CP LC CARBON PRICING LEADERSHIP COALITION

Citizens' Climate Lobby

CLEAN PROSPERITY

EVANGELICAL ENVIRONMENTAL NETWORK

Kafka Trap

(Note: All political stripes use propoganda to push agendas as just shown.)

Restricting free speech, only makes the problem worse, and buries the legitimate concerns. Google did this on June 16th versus two outlets: *The Federalist* and *Zero Hedge*.²²³

A more dangerous viewpoint is to restrict individual rights, push Communism guised as “Socialism” to garner political ends. Destruction of private property, one government to rule all, and “equality,” but really, a new, selected elite based on characteristics that are deemed acceptable to the ones most eager to push this narrative. One of their favorite attack methods is laid out below.

A **Kafka-trap**²²⁴: one is “X” without evidence, either by one’s silence, or their outward identity. Guilt is by the accusation.

A few models of this apply to Racism, Sexism, Bigotry, Homophobic, Islamophobic, Misogyny, and the list can and will grow²²⁵:

Model A

“Your refusal to acknowledge that you are guilty of racism, confirms that you are guilty of racism”

Model C

“Even if you do not feel yourself to be guilty of racism, you are guilty because you have benefited from the racist behavior of others in the system”

Model D

“The act of demanding a definition of racism that can be consequentially checked and falsified proves you are racist”

Model L

“Your insistence on applying rational skepticism in evaluating assertions of pervasive racism itself demonstrates that you are racist”

Model M

“The act of arguing against the theory of anti-racism demonstrates that you are either racist, or do not understand the theory of anti-racism, and your argument can therefore be dismissed as either corrupt or incompetent”

Model P

“Even if you do not feel yourself to be guilty of racism, you are guilty because you have a privileged position in the racist system”

Model S

“Skepticism about any particular anecdotal account of racism, or any attempt to deny that the particular anecdote implies a systemic problem in which you are one of the guilty parties, is itself sufficient to establish your guilt”

Model T

“Designated victims of racism who question any part of the theory of racism demonstrate by doing so that they are not authentic members of the victim class, so their experience can be discounted and their thoughts dismissed as internalized racism”

Model J

“Even if your innocence is proven in a court of law, this not only confirms your guilt; it also confirms the guilt of the legal system that found you innocent”²²⁶

Sticking to this theme, in June 2020, *Merriam-Webster* took up the cause of redefining the word “racism” based on a letter from a 22-year old graduate of Drake, Kennedy Mitchum. She stated, “I thought the current definition was misinforming the masses and the dictionary is where people go to get a better understanding of a word. It's not just, 'I don't like you.' It should include racial prejudice as well as the institutional power and oppression that exists all together.”²²⁷ Models C and D from above seems to shape her thinking.

Among the top (first page) Google search results of this author’s “redefining racism dictionary” search was Good Morning America²²⁸, CBS News, WBUR.ORG²²⁹, XIHUANET.COM²³⁰ and CGTN.COM.²³¹ The final two platforms are Chinese. CGTN and XIHUA are controlled by the CCP, the Chinese Communist Party.

XIHUANET highlighted CNN: “I kept having to tell them that definition is not representative of what is actually happening in the world,” Mitchum told CNN. “The way that racism occurs in real life is not just prejudice, it's the systemic racism that is happening for a lot of black Americans.”²³²



redefining racism dictionary



All News Images Videos Shopping More Settings Tools

About 1,250,000 results (0.39 seconds)

www.goodmorningamerica.com › living › story › merria...

Merriam-Webster redefining racism after college graduate ...

Jun 11, 2020 - "I thought the current definition was misinforming the masses and the **dictionary** is where people go to get a better understanding of a word," ...

www.cbsnews.com › news › merriam-webster-redefines...

Merriam-Webster to redefine "racism" after Missouri woman's ...

Jun 10, 2020 - The Merriam-Webster online **dictionary** first defines **racism** as "a belief that **race** is the primary determinant of human traits and capacities and ...

www.wbur.org › hereandnow › 2020/06/12 › merriam-...

Merriam-Webster To Revise The Definition Of Racism After ...

Jun 12, 2020 - The definition of **racism** will get an update in the Merriam-Webster **dictionary**. The move comes after recent college graduate Kennedy Mitchum ...

www.kcci.com › article › drake-graduate-convinces-me...

Drake graduate convinces Merriam-Webster to redefine ...

Jun 9, 2020 - A Drake University graduate called out Merriam-Webster **Dictionary** for what she said is an incorrect definition of the word "**racism**."

www.xinhuanet.com › english

US dictionary Merriam-Webster to redefine "racism" after request

Jun 10, 2020 - NEW YORK, June 10 (Xinhua) -- A U.S. reference **dictionary** will update the meaning of the word "**racism**" after being contacted by a Missouri ...

The lurch backwards towards such radicalism was born in 2013. BLM came about from the George Zimmerman/Trayvon Martin shooting death, and later, acquittal of Zimmerman. Activists pushed the *#blacklivesmatter* on social media, spawning a movement that is not purely, or at all, motivated toward helping black Americans.

Though their rhetoric champions black causes, their funding has been funneled to Democratic candidacies using [ACT BLUE](#) (see below).²³³ When one donated to Black Lives Matter website, the donation click goes to :

https://secure.actblue.com/donate/ms_blm_homepage_2019

ACT BLUE terms and conditions:

<https://secure.actblue.com/content/fineprint>

Their legal disclaimers are interesting:

“ActBlue will not permit users to make donations larger than \$2,800 to any federal candidate. However, ActBlue does not track users'

contributions through other avenues (e.g. fundraisers, candidates' websites). Therefore you (and not *ActBlue*) are responsible for ensuring that your total contributions through these different avenues do not exceed your contribution limits. If you are in a position to make these kinds of large contributions, please be careful and don't give these campaigns' accountants any more headaches than they already have.”

Coverage dates: 01/01/2019 to 06/30/2020

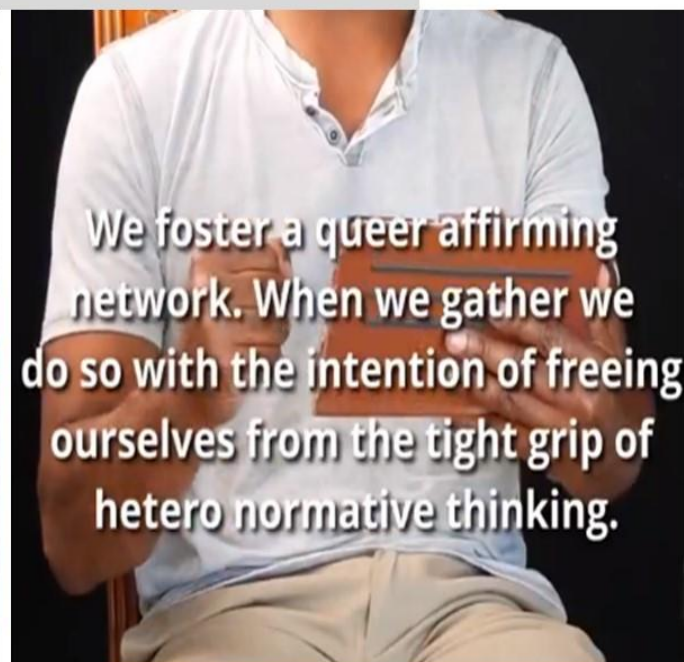
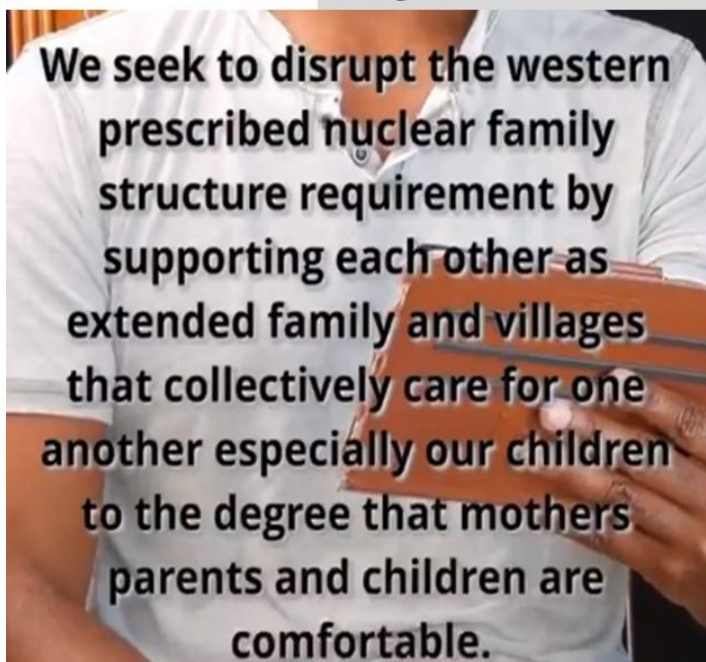
Recipient	Total
BIDEN FOR PRESIDENT	\$194,806,578.95
BERNIE 2020	\$186,120,757.57
ELIZABETH WARREN PRESIDENTIAL EXPLORATORY COMMITTEE, INC.	\$93,478,234.44
PETE FOR AMERICA, INC.	\$78,490,954.56
DEMOCRATIC CONGRESSIONAL CAMPAIGN COMMITTEE	\$64,785,221.98
AMY FOR AMERICA	\$43,159,750.89
DNC SERVICES CORPORATION/DEMOCRATIC NATIONAL COMMITTEE	\$42,460,472.78
DEMOCRATIC SENATORIAL CAMPAIGN COMMITTEE	\$40,132,135.99

BLM Global Network Foundation has funding tentacles back to people like George Soros (\$30M)²³⁴ through his *Open Society Foundation*.²³⁵

Most telling is the original “mission statement” of BLM (and links to Part 1 of this book) quoting: “We seek to disrupt the Western prescribed nuclear family structure requirement by supporting each other as extended family and villages that collectively care for one another especially our children to the degree that mother’s parents and children are comfortable.”²³⁶

After digesting that bit of word salad, their next point, goes even further. The destruction of the family, like [Communist Russia in the 1920s](#), has been well underway for the last 60 years in the United States.

Original BLM Mission Statement Points



Source: <https://twitter.com/KarluskaP/status/1278205892224331786>

Gates has not been left out of the recent dilemmas surrounding race. He funds the [IHME site](#) below²³⁷, through his ample donations to the University of Washington. From the site: “The Institute for Health Metrics and Evaluation (IHME) is an independent global health research center at the University of Washington.”

PATH too, also in Washington, funded by Gates, has furthered the “health crisis” racism narrative.²³⁸ Or a July 2020 [\\$623,826 research grant to the University of Illinois](#) “to provide technical assistance related to racial equity-centered practices in planning and implementing Guided Pathways.”

The *American Association of State Colleges and Universities* ([AASCU](#)) has been the recipient of [numerous grants](#)(17) from the Gates Foundation and adhered to the guided pathway script. An AASCU January 2020 release [noted](#) that, “Not all postsecondary institutions have the resources to begin the structured transformation process necessary to narrow achievement gaps for current and future generations of students.” On the [main website](#), a visual promoted [this title](#): “We Hold These Truths: Dismantling Racial Hierarchies, Building Equitable Communities” by Tia Brown McNair.

Such is the interconnection of narratives and motivations and Bernays tactics behind all this. Yuri Bezmenov warned of this. He too will be discussed in chapter length detail.



RACISM IS A PUBLIC HEALTH ISSUE.

Read our director's statement.

Daily deaths [Ⓒ]

(per 100,000)

Compare United States of America to

Today



STATEMENT JUN 3, 2020

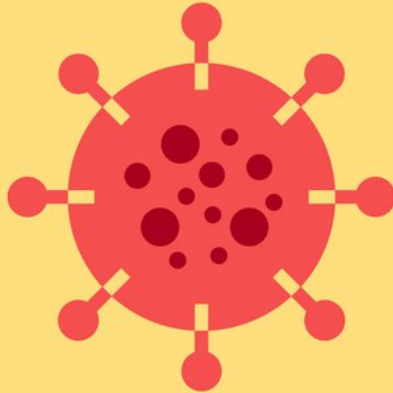
PATH statement: Racism is an ongoing public health crisis.

ANNOUNCEMENT MAY 30, 2020

PATH CEO urges US to re-commit to WHO

MAY 26, 2020

PATH responds to COVID-19



Which leads us to the more current malaise: riots in the wake of a police officer using undue force which resulted in George Floyd's death.

Riots on Race, or Opportunistic Divide & Conquer?

Trump's record on crime gets overlooked. His administration has seen crime rates drop (until this recent surge starting in May 2020), while also putting reform in place. *The First Step Act* was passed in December 2018 to bipartisan support.^{239, 240} His critics thought Trump had no chance of being a reformer on crime, particularly drug offenses or reducing prison populations.²⁴¹ Yet, his political stances are malleable based on negotiations – as anyone who bothered to look should know: Trump wants to accomplish things in a town not known for, or desirous of, change. He wants to deal. That's it.

Again, it helped that [crime rates](#) were at multi-decade lows.²⁴²

Table 3
January to June
Percent Change
 for Consecutive Years 2015–2019

Years	Violent crime	Murder	Rape ¹	Robbery	Aggravated assault	Property crime	Burglary	Larceny-theft	Motor vehicle theft	Arson
2016/2015 Obama	+5.3	+5.2	+3.5	+3.2	+6.5	-0.6	-3.4	-0.8	+6.6	-1.1
2017/2016 Trump	-0.8	+1.5	-2.4	-2.2	-0.1	-2.9	-6.1	-3.0	+4.1	-3.5
2018/2017 Trump	-4.3	-6.7	+0.6	-12.5	-2.0	-7.2	-12.7	-6.3	-3.3	-9.4
2019/2018 Trump	-3.1	-3.9	-7.3	-7.4	-0.3	-5.6	-11.1	-4.2	-6.7	-12.5

¹ The figures shown in the rape column include only those reported by law enforcement agencies that used the revised Uniform Crime Reporting (UCR) definition of rape. See the data declaration for further explanation.

NOTE: In 2018, the UCR Program transitioned from its legacy data collection system to an updated, modern platform during the UCR Technical Refresh, or UCR-TR. This renovation of how UCR collects, verifies, and estimates data may result in differences in UCR data compared with previous years that may be due to technical reasons rather than actual crime occurrences. See the data declaration for further explanation.

<https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2019/preliminary-report>

The [FBI preliminary report](#) on 2019 rates, showed further declines, after the *First Step Act*. Those highlighted in red show upticks primarily in aggravated assaults in large metropolitan areas and murder rates in smaller localities.

Democrats control most cities, greater than 100,000 people, and their policing efforts show in the allowance of aggravated assaults. Upticks in smaller locales, on murder and rape, are likely most attributable to a growing opioid and methamphetamine crises. Those locales are generally far more Republican in their voting patterns. Crime occurrences have patterns

based on policing and socio-economic factors. Allowance of the small becomes allowance of the big over the course of time.

Table 1: January to June 2018–2019, Percent Change, by Population Group

Population group	Number of agencies	Population	Violent crime	Murder	Rape ¹	Robbery	Aggravated assault	Property crime	Burglary	Larceny-theft	Motor vehicle theft	Arson
Total	14,273	293,504,022	-3.1	-3.9	-7.3	-7.4	-0.3	-5.6	-11.1	-4.2	-6.7	-12.5
Cities:												
1,000,000 and over	11	27,887,008	-1.6	-2.7	-5.3	-5.0	+0.7	-1.0	-7.6	+1.1	-4.7	-14.4
500,000 to 999,999	23	16,398,065	-4.3	+2.9	-13.6	-11.1	+1.1	-5.7	-8.2	-4.2	-8.4	-7.2
250,000 to 499,999	48	16,279,339	-3.4	-8.6	-6.5	-7.8	+0.9	-2.6	-9.1	-0.3	-6.2	-2.2
100,000 to 249,999	212	30,974,583	-0.9	-4.7	-9.5	-6.3	+3.4	-6.8	-12.6	-5.1	-9.4	-7.0
50,000 to 99,999	478	33,208,902	-4.8	-4.7	-7.8	-7.5	-3.1	-5.0	-10.7	-3.7	-7.0	-12.9
25,000 to 49,999	832	28,833,554	-3.6	-11.5	-10.3	-8.5	-0.5	-4.7	-10.8	-3.6	-4.7	-6.5
10,000 to 24,999	1,714	27,408,220	-4.7	+3.6	-5.6	-10.8	-2.6	-8.1	-15.0	-6.8	-6.7	-11.5
Under 10,000	7,003	21,454,138	-1.9	-9.9	+1.0	-8.1	-1.1	-8.1	-14.1	-7.1	-4.2	-18.5
Counties:												
Metropolitan ²	1,800	69,477,886	-3.5	-6.2	-7.8	-5.7	-1.7	-7.0	-12.0	-5.6	-7.1	-21.0
Nonmetropolitan ³	2,152	21,582,327	-4.5	+3.8	-5.0	-14.8	-2.8	-9.9	-11.6	-10.3	-2.4	-20.4

¹ The figures shown in the rape column include only those reported by law enforcement agencies that used the revised Uniform Crime Reporting definition of rape. See the data declaration for further explanation.

² Includes crimes reported to sheriffs' departments, county police departments, and state police within Metropolitan Statistical Areas.

³ Includes crimes reported to sheriffs' departments, county police departments, and state police outside Metropolitan Statistical Areas.

Source: <https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2019/preliminary-report/tables/table-1/table-1.xls>

Table 1. Crime in the United States

by Volume and Rate per 100,000 Inhabitants, 1999–2018

Year	Population ¹	Violent crime rate	Murder and nonnegligent manslaughter	Murder and nonnegligent manslaughter rate	Rape (legacy definition) rate ⁴	Robbery rate	Aggravated assault rate	Property crime	Property crime rate	Burglary rate	Larceny-theft rate	Motor vehicle theft rate
1999	272,690,813	523.0	15,522	5.7	32.8	150.1	334.3	10,208,334	3,743.6	770.4	2,550.7	422.5
2000	281,421,906	506.5	15,586	5.5	32.0	145.0	324.0	10,182,584	3,618.3	728.8	2,477.3	412.2
2001 ⁵	285,317,559	504.5	16,037	5.6	31.8	148.5	318.6	10,437,189	3,658.1	741.8	2,485.7	430.5
2002	287,973,924	494.4	16,229	5.6	33.1	146.1	309.5	10,455,277	3,630.6	747.0	2,450.7	432.9
2003	290,788,976	475.8	16,528	5.7	32.3	142.5	295.4	10,442,862	3,591.2	741.0	2,416.5	433.7
2004	293,656,842	463.2	16,148	5.5	32.4	136.7	288.6	10,319,386	3,514.1	730.3	2,362.3	421.5
2005	296,507,061	469.0	16,740	5.6	31.8	140.8	290.8	10,174,754	3,431.5	726.9	2,287.8	416.8
2006	299,398,484	479.3	17,309	5.8	31.6	150.0	292.0	10,019,601	3,346.6	733.1	2,213.2	400.2
2007	301,621,157	471.8	17,128	5.7	30.6	148.3	287.2	9,882,212	3,276.4	726.1	2,185.4	364.9
2008	304,059,724	458.6	16,465	5.4	29.8	145.9	277.5	9,774,152	3,214.6	733.0	2,166.1	315.4
2009	307,006,550	431.9	15,399	5.0	29.1	133.1	264.7	9,337,060	3,041.3	717.7	2,064.5	259.2
2010	309,330,219	404.5	14,722	4.8	27.7	119.3	252.8	9,112,625	2,945.9	701.0	2,005.8	239.1
2011	311,587,816	387.1	14,661	4.7	27.0	113.9	241.5	9,052,743	2,905.4	701.3	1,974.1	230.0
2012	313,873,685	387.8	14,856	4.7	27.1	113.1	242.8	9,001,992	2,868.0	672.2	1,965.4	230.4
2013	316,497,531	369.1	14,319	4.5	25.9	109.0	229.6	8,651,892	2,733.6	610.5	1,901.9	221.3
2014	318,907,401	361.6	14,164	4.4	26.6	101.3	229.2	8,209,010	2,574.1	537.2	1,821.5	215.4
2015	320,896,618	373.7	15,883	4.9	28.4	102.2	238.1	8,024,115	2,500.5	494.7	1,783.6	222.2
2016	323,405,935	386.6	17,413	5.4	30.0	102.9	248.3	7,928,530	2,451.6	468.9	1,745.4	237.3
2017 ⁶	325,147,121	383.8	17,294	5.3	30.7	98.6	249.2	7,682,988	2,362.9	429.7	1,695.5	237.7
2018	327,167,434	368.9	16,214	5.0	30.9	86.2	246.8	7,196,045	2,199.5	376.0	1,594.6	228.9

We started there, in regards to the Floyd (Minneapolis) and Brooks (Atlanta) deaths, because these were *arrests in progress*. In the first case, the cop used sustained, unnecessary force, restraining Floyd, who offered no resistance. It was appalling to any rational person. The primary assailant cop, Derek Chauvin, was arrested and charged with two counts, 3rd degree Murder and 2nd degree manslaughter²⁴³ ²⁴⁴, four days later, by prosecutor Amy Sweasy.

Former MPD Officer Derek Chauvin In Custody, Charged With ...



<https://minnesota.cbslocal.com/2020/05/29/derek-chauvin-> ▾

May 29, 2020 · MINNEAPOLIS (WCCO) — Fired Minneapolis police officer Derek Chauvin has been arrested four days after George Floyd's fatal arrest that sparked protests, rioting and outcry across the city and nation, and Hennepin County Attorney Mike Freeman ...

But from this, one heinous act – and his Milgram buddies²⁴⁵, riots ensued throughout the country. Planning was involved as mysterious brick caches²⁴⁶ were showing up for rioters.²⁴⁷ Protesters, by day, became rioting, looting, and torching, by night. Downtown metropolitan areas of predominately Democrat-run cities such as Chicago, New York, Seattle, D.C., Minneapolis, and others were in ruins. Chicago had the most murders in one night in sixty years.²⁴⁸ (Crime rates skyrocketed – a plan? – in a host of major U.S. cities.)

In the Brooks scenario, he was detained for driving while intoxicated – as he slept in his car in a Wendy's drive thru – but then, resisted. He fought two officers, took a taser, a less-than-lethal weapon²⁴⁹, and attempted to flee the scene. The officers, now in distress, reengaged to stop Brooks. When Brooks turned, fired, and missed, whether the officer was in “immediate danger” is irrelevant.

The timing of what was going occurred in under two seconds. People under duress have prefrontal cortex shutdowns and operate on instincts.²⁵⁰ Cops, are in a fight mode, and Brooks was armed, fleeing²⁵¹ and was facing violation of parole for an arrest, a likely reasoned response on his part while under the influence.²⁵²

One does not get to break the law, by fighting the cops, flee, and maintain nothing occurred to cause the officer(s) from using force. Brooks was no longer just a man drunk. He was an armed man, under duress, of his own

making, and it is “foreseeable” that his adventure could endanger others. Garrett Rolfe, 27, was charged with 11 counts, including felony murder, potentially punishable by death.

Those cars are occupied. The struggle and then shooting occurred as these people sat in this drive thru.





Fatal shootings in arrest happen, though rarely, in the United States per number of interactions police have with suspects.

The following tables shows the rates of interactions based on various factors. It utilizes *The Washington Post* death by suspect database (a politically left source)²⁵³, FBI and DOJ tabulations of crimes based on type and race. This analysis spells out that:

- 1) Interactions are very infrequent, ending in death, by U.S. population
- 2) That very rarely does it occur without a weapon by the suspect
- 3) Cops also face death on the job
- 4) That racism is not the causative factor; interaction levels show, more often, that Asians and Hispanics have more to fear, by odds alone
- 5) The media, long peddlers of hyperbole and dramatization to stir up hatred, mistrust, play on the minds of people for eyeballs and promotion of biases

Population	All races	White	Black	American Indian	Asian
2015	320,740,576	251,488,531	44,782,717	4,569,659	19,899,817
2016	323,069,115	252,637,494	45,304,130	4,628,687	20,501,193
2017	325,149,097	253,612,699	45,788,575	4,684,711	21,058,434
<u>2018</u>	<u>327,165,884</u>	<u>254,568,025</u>	<u>46,262,603</u>	<u>4,739,286</u>	<u>21,600,290</u>
Avg Pop.	324,031,168	253,076,687	45,534,506	4,655,586	20,764,934
Total Offenses	All races	White	Black	American Indian	Asian
2015	10,797,090	7,531,830	2,875,140	227,240	162,880
2016	10,662,250	7,418,700	2,863,810	216,530	163,210
2017	10,554,990	7,277,670	2,870,440	254,080	152,800
<u>2018</u>	<u>10,310,960</u>	<u>7,115,940</u>	<u>2,826,460</u>	<u>219,410</u>	<u>149,150</u>
Avg Off.	10,581,323	7,336,035	2,858,963	229,315	157,010
Violent Crimes*	All races	White	Black	American Indian	Asian
2015	482,820	288,260	177,430	8,500	8,620
2016	491,520	287,830	186,250	9,000	8,440
2017	495,180	287,830	187,840	10,670	8,840
<u>2018</u>	<u>495,900</u>	<u>288,620</u>	<u>187,470</u>	<u>9,980</u>	<u>9,830</u>
Avg Off.	491,355	288,135	184,748	9,538	8,933
% of By Category	All races	White	Black	American Indian	Asian
% Pop.		78.1%	14.1%	1.4%	6.4%
% Offense		69.3%	27.0%	2.2%	1.5%
% V. Crimes		58.6%	37.6%	1.9%	1.8%
Compiled from Source Below: https://www.ojjdp.gov/ojstatbb/crime/ucr.asp?table_in=2					

Even by population alone, the frequency rate is very low. One is much more likely to unintentionally drown (3,536/year²⁵⁴) than to be shot and killed by cops while armed, or unarmed. The totality of deaths from 2015-2019 was 4,934 total, or 987 deaths per year, or nearly four times less likely than unintentional drowning. The number of law enforcement interactions number in the several millions for each race and ethnicity as shown.

The comparison here is to show the *infrequency* of a “death” event – not to compare *the act of drowning to a shooting*. Moreover, of these fatal encounters, only 3.6% were of the unarmed and not fleeing types as shown.

armed unarmed
flee Not fleeing

Suspects	Year of Incident						Avg	5-Yr	
Race ID		2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	Grand Total	Offenses/Interactions ^{1,2}	Rate ³
A				1	1		2		
B	21		8	9	9	5	52	157,010	196,263
H	12		6	4	4	4	30	2,858,963	274,900
N				1		1	2	1,190,671	198,445
O	3			1			4	229,315	573,288
W	20		13	17	15	19	84	6,145,364	365,795
Grand Total	56	27	34	29	32	178		10,581,323	297,228

1. Ethnicity is not broken down by all reporting agencies. This estimate came from 2017 FBI data, Table 43A.
2. https://www.ojjdp.gov/ojstatbb/crime/ucr.asp?table_in=2 (4 year totals, 2015-2018)
3. Multiply interactions times 5/Grand Total

In these very worse of cases, that of cops acting against unarmed and not fleeing suspects, we get to situations that would require further information, investigation, and prosecution, potentially. In such interactions, *Hispanics and Asians* would be the most prevalent by ratio at 196-198,000-to-1 odds. This again showed that it is exceeding rare based on police contacts for all offenses. (This excluded rape statistics – approximate 130,000 reports per year, table 18, *FBI*. Note also, Hispanic ethnicity is not capture in DOJ information shown. The FBI did capture data, though it is incomplete, as not all enforcement agencies provide this data. So, the devil is in the details.)

The differential if we look at state-by-state may provide greater intelligence on unique policies. Though one thinks the point is shown, regarding rarity and race. This however will be sensationalized as the media gains clicks and views from bias reporting.

Primary Source: <i>Washington Post Database</i> as of June 18, 2020												
Deaths	Year of Incident						U.S. Population, 2018	327,165,884				
Race ID	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	Grand Total	% of U.S. Population ^{1,2}	Est. Population	Deaths/ Million	WaPo Graphic Reported	Reported Deaths
	29	58	80	103	143	107	520	0.5%	1,635,829	317.9		
A	14	15	16	21	19	8	93	5.9%	19,302,787	4.8		
B	258	234	224	229	250	104	1299	13.4%	43,840,228	29.6	31	1298
H	172	160	179	165	163	63	902	18.3%	59,871,357	15.1	23	904
N	9	16	22	15	13	3	78	1.3%	4,253,156	18.3		
O	15	11	6	4	9	3	48	0.2%	654,332	73.4	4	219
W	497	468	459	454	404	195	2477	60.4%	197,608,194	12.5	13	2478
Grand Total	994	962	986	991	1001	483	5417		U.S. Average	16.6		4899

Secondary Sources:

1. <https://www.census.gov/quickfacts/fact/table/US/PST045219> ; provides breakdown of population as defined by Census & WaPo DB
2. https://www.ojjdp.gov/ojstatbb/crime/ucr.asp?table_in=2&seYrs=2018&rdoGroups=1&rdoData=r ; Rates provides 2018 U.S. Population estimate

The *Washington Post* posited their statistics per **total populations**²⁵⁵, instead of just **the arrested offenses**. Of course, as will show ahead, some get arrested many times per year. But that level of granularity is nowhere to be found to the public. But comparing to **all populations** – skews numbers further from reality, moving the narratives as *The Post* did.

Notice that, *The Washington Post* only “honed in” on two races/ethnicities, accurately enough: black and white. Again, the devil is in the details, and the issue is NOT merely black and white. Meanwhile, they also ignored completely 518 deaths in their analysis. *Don’t all lives matter?*

Law Enforcement Officers Feloniously Killed						
Region, Geographic Division, and State, 2015–2019						
Area	Total	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019
Number of victim officers	257	41	66	46	56	48
NORTHEAST	16	4	4	3	4	1
MIDWEST	50	5	13	11	12	9
SOUTH	126	19	30	24	26	27
WEST	54	9	17	6	13	9
PUERTO RICO AND OTHER OUTLYING AREAS	11	4	2	2	1	2

Over this same time frame, 257 officers were feloniously killed. There are approximately 686,665 full-time LEOs in the United States as of 2018 from *Statistica*.²⁵⁶ For that year, one’s odds of death by felony were approximately 12,261-to-1. (Obviously some retire, some come on the force, some quit or other contributing factors.) **But it is clear:** they face nearly 25 times more likelihood of death than in the worst-case scenario presented for suspects.

In 2018, 991 deaths were recorded for all contacts. 10,310,960 offenses, in 2018, were recorded. The probability here is 10,404-to-1. So, roughly, each group faces the same level of death prospects in these rare and violent events.

If we limit suspect offenses to their “violent offenses” (1,206,836)²⁵⁷ in 2018, the odds go to 1,217-to-1, *or 10-fold increase over the cops’ chances of death*.

Sadly, this numerical analysis is seen as coarse and unfeeling. Rather, it just puts the subject into various contexts and exposes the media for what it is.

This is the backdrop for radical calls to “Defund the Police” and do other more anarchist maneuvers to destroy the United States. Destroying statues, decrying old wounds (that no one alive suffered personally), and reorganizing society (“social workers”) to handle crime, is a [naked bid for a Marxist revolution](#). (Or certainly, a way to drive further policies to destroy freedoms.)

The proximate blame for crime rests at the feet of Democrats. Since they run most of the cities, from the very political centers that make and enforce laws, vote in their judges, and later, those judges, populate the prisons from the sentencing guidelines as applied to the now convicted persons.

As the recent crime rates improved, people not capable of controlling themselves under the law, were incarcerated, longer, it may be hypothesized that certain political forces wanted higher rates of crime.

(*The First Step Act* was applied poorly. There were suddenly pushes at the local levels (New York City) to reduce or eliminate bail for recently arrested persons.²⁵⁸ One such character, was arrested over 100 times, before hitting a 92-year old woman on the street. Rashid Brimmage is 31 years old. His first arrest occurred at 16.²⁵⁹)

Year	Arrests	Prevalent Types
2005	3	Criminal Trespass - 22
2006	4	Criminal Possession of Marijuana -7
2007	4	Criminal Possession of a Controlled Substance -8
2008	6	Assault - 9
2009	3	Assault on a police officer /EMT/65 older - 4
2010	6	Resisting Arrest - 7
2011	7	<i>Criminal Highlights</i>
2012	10	<i>March 22, 2008 — Grand larceny</i>
2013	13	Oct. 21, 2011 — Harassment-stalking
2014	12	March 21, 2012 — Forcible touching
2015	3	July 23, 2014 — Sexual abuse
2016	6	Dec. 7, 2017 — Failure to report change of address as a sex offender
2017	6	July 19, 2018 — Failure to register as a sex offender
2018	1	April 28, 2019 — Persistent sexual abuse
2019	15	June 5, 2019 — Persistent sexual abuse
2020	4	June 16, 2020 — Assault of a victim 65 or older

So, how can a guy get arrested this many times, including sexual violence, still be out roaming the streets? The officers catch them. Prosecutors must be lenient. Or: given these arrests, the judges are not sentencing properly.

This guy's first major arrest was for Grand Larceny, committed as an as an adult. But aside from 36 misdemeanors, and 3 felonies, he's considered a minimal threat compared to the likes of *El Chapo*.

A telling line from *The New York Post* article states something this author knows well: "Thrive mental health program and criminal justice system have done [anything] nothing beyond cycle him in and out of police custody."²⁶⁰

The author is familiar with the criminal system *in a different state*.

[In 2001-2003, I was incarcerated in Indianapolis county jail for 10 months, 1 month at RDC in Plainfield, and then 16 months at Westville Correctional Center. It was my first felony offense, which occurred after priors for public intoxication, battery (both in 1996), and invasion of privacy (concurrent with the stalking charge).²⁶¹

About 3 weeks before [prison release](#)²⁶², a meeting with releasees was set up. At it, one remembers a parole officer calling us all "a recyclable resource." This is how the State justifies such policies – they are highly incentivized to let people go, no rehab, to *do more crimes*. New York City is swamped with all sorts of offenders. But the above, repeat offender, happened only recently – overall crime had been down in NYC – but advocates were quite vocal to keep bad bail policy, [The Marshall Project](#), for instance, in place, due to COVID.²⁶³ Neither reform nor public safety is addressed under this policy.

This while also hammering those that cannot pay private attorneys to defend themselves properly. Public defenders are there to assist in convictions via *plea bargains* – because it is time consuming to get convictions – and so, they operate for the State to push people through the system. Justice and innocence are rarely, if at all, of much import. Those are honorable notions – with all sides, from the victim, prosecutors, judges, public defenders, to the defendant – having their preferred roles to play, their parts, like on a Shakespearian stage.

I took a plea after 10 months. If I had gone to trial, it was assured I would be found guilty and get the 8-year sentence (do four in prison) plus probation, thereafter. I did two years on restrictive (GPS) probation after my release.]

This is about money and control. Power comes from having problems, on the left. On the right, incarcerations make them "feel" safer with a talking point: tough on crime. The nuclear family destruction correlated to crime.

FBI Crime Statistics and Democrats

To further detail the differences in crime, one has to dig into the FBI datasets on a city-by-city basis. To simplify this task, the author chose the Top 100 most populated cities as of 2019. Crime statistics are from 2018. (2019 statistics became available in total just recently.)

For measuring Democrat dominance (Mayor + Congressional control over 50 years), only the Top 50 were analyzed. Summary of property and violent crimes were measured per square mile. Total officers came from 2018 dataset, which is always, a changing variable.

Sources are various, but these are the ones used to fill in incomplete data.

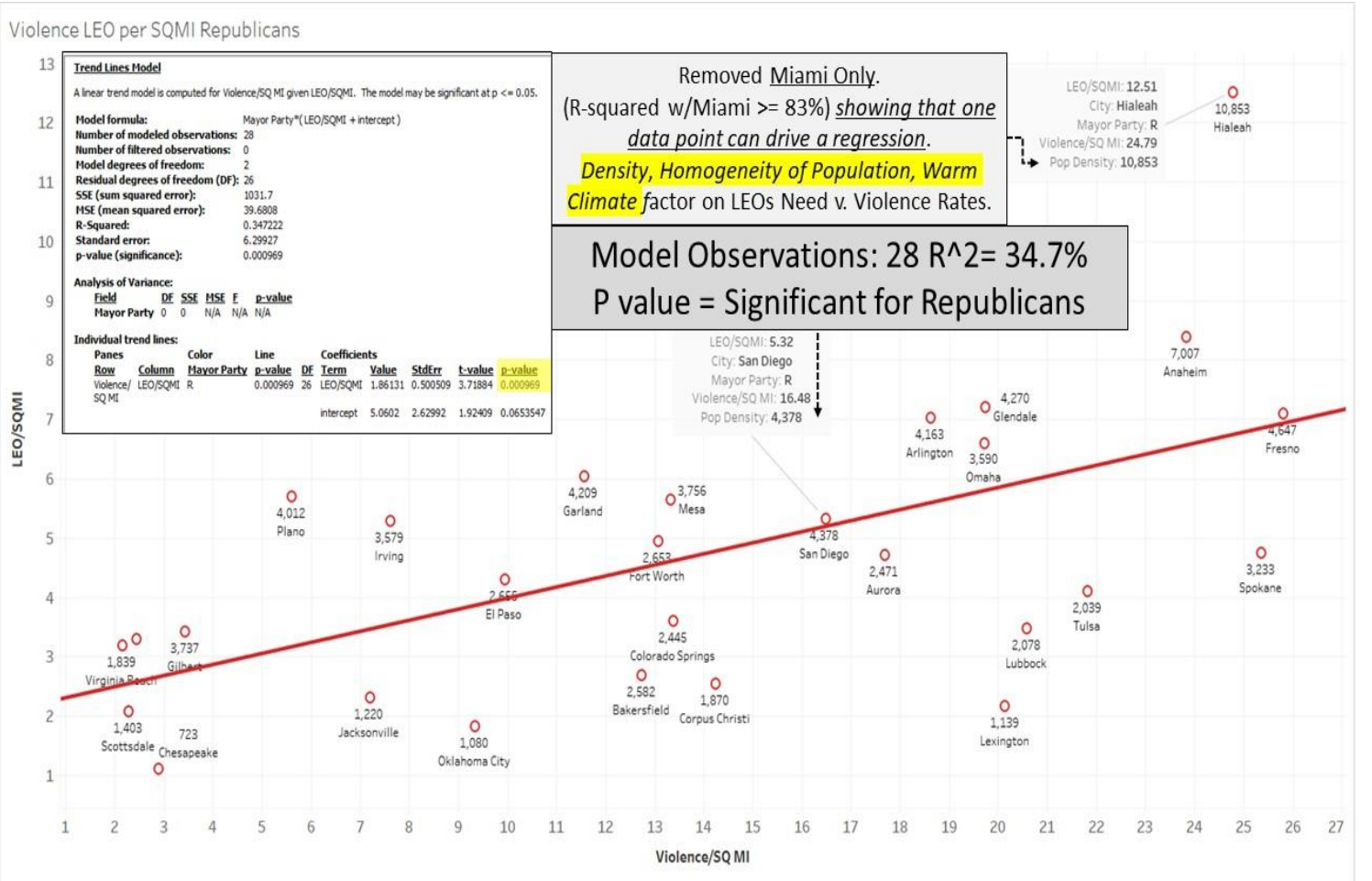
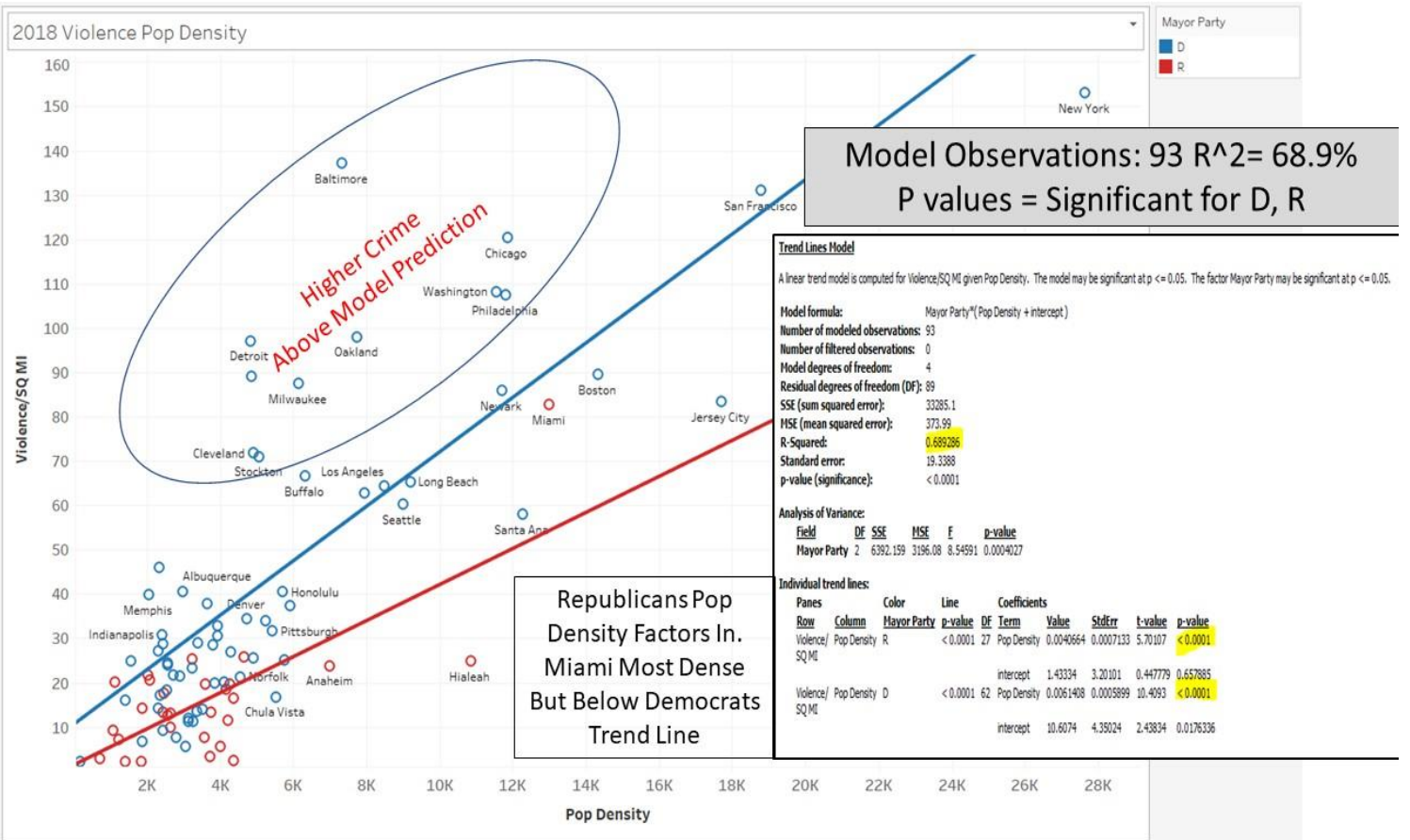
Title	Link
Politics in 100 Cities	https://ballotpedia.org/List_of_current_mayors_of_the_top_100_cities_in_the_United_States
Population	https://www.census.gov/data/tables/time-series/demo/popest/2010s-total-cities-and-towns.html
Population cites Census	https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_United_States_cities_by_population
Mayors in U.S. Cities	https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_mayors_of_the_50_largest_cities_in_the_United_States
FBI New York State Crime Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/new-york.xls
FBI Metropolitan Statistical Area, 2018	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/topic-pages/tables/table-6
Spokane Washington	https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nadine_Woodward
FBI Texas Crime Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/texas.xls
FBI North Carolina Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/north-carolina.xls
FBI Colorado Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/colorado.xls
D.C. Crime Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/district-of-columbia.xls
Michigan Crime Statistics	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/michigan.xls
Kentucky State Statistics	http://ksponline.org/pdf/2018CrimeInKentucky.pdf
Charlotte Initial UBI/FBI Report	https://charlottenc.gov/CMPD/Safety/Documents/CrimeStats/CS18YrEnd-sum.pdf
Missouri Crime Stats	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/missouri.xls
Nebraska	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/nebraska.xls
North Carolina	https://cityofraleigh0drupal.blob.core.usgovcloudapi.net/drupal-prod/COR23/RPDCrimeStatisticalOverview.pdf
Ohio	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/ohio.xls
Colorado	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/colorado.xls
Grennsboro, NC (sketchy)	https://data.greensboro-nc.gov/Public-Safety/Greensboro-Indexed-Violent-Crime-Per-100-000-1976-/qah3-if7p
Officers per capita	https://www.governing.com/gov-data/safety-justice/police-officers-per-capita-rates-employment-for-city-departments.html
2018 LEOS by City	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-78/table-78.xls/view
Albuquerque	https://www.policedatainitiative.org/participating-agencies/albuquerque-new-mexico-police/
Laredo, TX	http://www.laredopd.com/#:~:text=The%20Laredo%20Police%20Department%20is,area%20of%2011%20square%20miles.
FBI warnings	https://ucr.fbi.gov/ucr-statistics-their-proper-use
New Jersey	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/new-jersey.xls
Durham, NC Statistics (2018)	https://durhamnc.gov/ArchiveCenter/ViewFile/Item/4128
Winston-Salem NC (2018)	https://www.cityofws.org/DocumentCenter/View/14434/May-2020_Web-Page-Offense-Report
Virginia	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/virginia.xls
All States	https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2018/crime-in-the-u.s.-2018/tables/table-8/table-8-state-cuts/
Compiled by JT Volkens (Dems Dom)	https://twitter.com/JTVolkens/status/1274020334254120961/photo/1

By no means is this the only discussion or analysis on this topic. It just summarizes observations and graphically displays the results. One can draw enough conclusions from the visuals and dissect further this topic on their own. The *FBI* has their disclaimer on usage of statistics [here](#).

Below: Party Control, Crime Rates and LEOs²⁶⁴

2019 Rk	Location	2019 Est. Pop	Violence/SQ MI	Pop Density	D Dom	Pop/LEO	Prop/SQ MI	2018 Officers	Mayor Party	Took Office
1	New York, New York	8336817	152.9	27651	151%	230.7	424.7	36134	D	2014
2	Los Angeles, California	3979576	64.3	8491	179%	399.0	216.1	9974	D	2013
3	Chicago, Illinois	2693976	120.4	11852	200%	205.1	380.6	13138	D	2019
4	Houston, Texas	2320268	37.7	3640	176%	443.7	147.5	5229	D	2016
5	Phoenix, Arizona	1680992	23.4	3248	172%	575.9	111.5	2919	D	2019
6	Philadelphia, Pennsylvania	1584064	107.5	11804	194%	240.8	366.2	6577	D	2016
7	San Antonio, Texas	1547253	20.9	3356	100%	657.8	133.4	2352	I	2017
8	San Diego, California	1423851	16.5	4378	137%	822.6	84.3	1731	R	2014
9	Dallas, Texas	1343573	30.6	3941	132%	446.8	129.9	3007	D	2019
10	San Jose, California	1021795	25.0	5757	158%	918.1	145.1	1113	D	2007
11	Austin, Texas	978908	11.9	3131	165%	528.9	107.6	1851	D	2015
12	Jacksonville, Florida	911507	7.2	1220	45%	528.7	40.3	1724	R	2015
13	Fort Worth, Texas	909585	13.1	2653	88%	536.9	74.2	1694	R	2011
14	Columbus, Ohio	898553	20.2	4112	160%	480.5	144.2	1870	D	2015
15	Charlotte, North Carolina	885708	21.4	2900	180%	487.5	114.2	1817	D	2017
16	San Francisco, California	881549	131.0	18796	183%	382.3	1049.3	2306	D	2018
17	Indianapolis, Indiana	876384	30.9	2424	73%	335.0	100.2	2616	D	2016
18	Seattle, Washington	753675	60.3	8994	180%	530.8	456.4	1420	D	2017
19	Denver, Colorado	727211	34.3	4744	198%	479.4	172.6	1517	D	2011
20	Washington, District of Columbia	705749	108.2	11551	200%	183.7	490.9	3841	D	2015
21	Boston, Massachusetts	692600	89.5	14340	194%	326.4	290.0	2122	D	2014
22	El Paso, Texas	681728	9.9	2655	174%	618.1	40.4	1103	R	2017
23	Nashville, Tennessee	670820	16.1	1410	200%	467.5	57.9	1435	D	2015
24	Detroit, Michigan	670031	97.1	4827	196%	279.4	208.2	2398	D	2014
25	Oklahoma City, Oklahoma	655057	9.3	1080	129%	594.4	43.4	1102	R	2018
2019 Rk	Location	2019 Est. Pop	Violence/SQ MI	Pop Density	D Dom	Pop/LEO	Prop/SQ MI	2018 Officers	Mayor Party	Took Office
26	Portland, Oregon	654741	25.6	4904	198%	710.1	268.8	922	D	2017
27	Las Vegas, Nevada	1644390	74.0	12235	148%	555.2	347.3	2962	NP	2011
28	Memphis, Tennessee	651073	39.9	2051	195%	326.4	131.6	1995	D	2016
29	Louisville, Kentucky	617638	46.0	2344	170%	495.7	113.2	1246	D	2010
30	Baltimore, Maryland	593490	137.2	7336	195%	238.5	336.4	2488	D	2019
31	Milwaukee, Wisconsin	590157	87.5	6135	195%	318.8	184.0	1851	D	2004
32	Albuquerque, New Mexico	560513	40.6	2978	85%	668.1	183.9	839	D	2017
33	Tucson, Arizona	548073	17.1	2375	133%	679.1	115.4	807	D	2019
34	Fresno, California	531576	25.8	4647	34%	655.5	155.5	811	R	2017
35	Mesa, Arizona	518012	13.3	3756	50%	665.0	72.7	779	R	2014
36	Sacramento, California	513624	34.0	5246	200%	789.0	157.5	651	D	2016
37	Atlanta, Georgia	506811	28.6	3796	194%	330.2	173.0	1535	D	2018
38	Kansas City, Missouri	495327	24.9	1572	170%	381.3	67.4	1299	D	2019
39	Colorado Springs, Colorado	478221	13.4	2445	0%	681.2	80.5	702	R	2015
40	Omaha, Nebraska	478192	19.7	3590	92%	544.0	122.5	879	R	2013
41	Raleigh, North Carolina	474069	11.2	3267	159%	647.6	74.3	732	D	2019
42	Miami, Florida	467963	82.7	12999	123%	357.5	467.7	1309	R	2017
43	Long Beach, California	462628	65.3	9197	200%	561.4	237.0	824	D	2014
44	Virginia Beach, Virginia	449974	2.2	1839	34%	578.4	31.8	778	R	2018
45	Oakland, California	433031	98.0	7747	200%	592.4	414.8	731	D	2015
46	Minneapolis, Minnesota	429606	62.9	7956	188%	506.0	310.2	849	D	2018
47	Tulsa, Oklahoma	401190	21.8	2039	66%	497.1	111.2	807	R	2016
48	Tampa, Florida	399700	14.1	3525	147%	422.5	58.0	946	D	2019
49	Arlington, Texas	398854	18.6	4163	52%	592.7	123.0	673	R	2015
50	New Orleans, Louisiana	390144	27.2	2303	198%	322.7	106.6	1209	D	2018

2019 Rk	Location	2019 Est. Pop	Violence/SQ MI	Pop Density	D Dom	Pop/LEO	Prop/SQ MI	2018 Officers	Mayor Party	Took Office
51	Wichita, Kansas	389938	28.8	2431	100%	601.8	137.2	648	D	2020
52	Bakersfield, California	384145	12.7	2582	0%	965.2	108.2	398	R	2017
53	Cleveland, Ohio	381009	71.8	4904	182%	260.6	218.4	1462	D	2006
54	Aurora, Colorado	379289	17.7	2471	0%	524.6	72.5	723	R	2019
55	Anaheim, California	350365	23.8	7007	0%	836.2	174.0	419	R	2018
56	Honolulu, Hawaii	345064	40.5	5704	157%	177.7	47.5	1942	D	2013
57	Santa Ana, California	332318	58.0	12263	100%	1061.7	235.8	313	D	1994
58	Riverside, California	331360	20.8	4081	100%	895.6	125.9	370	I	2012
59	Corpus Christi, Texas	326586	14.2	1870	0%	737.2	68.6	443	R	2017
60	Lexington, Kentucky	323152	20.1	1139	0%	528.9	41.8	611	R	2019
61	Henderson, Nevada	320189	5.6	3058	100%	842.6	58.0	380	D	2017
62	Stockton, California	312697	71.0	5068	100%	666.7	191.2	469	D	2017
63	Saint Paul, Minnesota	308096	37.3	5925	186%	488.3	193.9	631	D	2018
64	Cincinnati, Ohio	303940	32.8	3927	133%	294.5	177.1	1032	D	2013
65	St. Louis, Missouri	300576	89.1	4848	200%	252.8	292.6	1189	D	2017
66	Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania	300286	31.6	5420	158%	316.1	164.7	950	D	2014
67	Greensboro, North Carolina	296710	14.1	2313	100%	471.0	76.6	630	D	2013
68	Lincoln, Nebraska	289102	11.3	3139	100%	840.4	90.2	344	D	2019
69	Anchorage, Alaska	288000	2.2	169	100%	674.5	8.4	427	D	2015
70	Plano, Texas	287677	5.6	4012	0%	705.1	69.1	408	R	2013
71	Orlando, Florida	287442	21.7	2732	164%	394.3	131.2	729	D	2003
72	Irvine, California	287401	2.4	4381	0%	1330.6	55.8	216	R	2019
73	Newark, New Jersey	282011	85.9	11702	195%	244.2	235.4	1155	D	2014
74	Durham, North Carolina	278993	18.4	2541	100%	526.4	88.8	530	D	2017
75	Chula Vista, California	274492	16.8	5534	100%	1242.0	72.8	221	D	2014
76	Toledo, Ohio	272779	28.9	3380	100%	462.3	126.7	590	D	2018
77	Fort Wayne, Indiana	270402	9.3	2445	100%	575.3	63.4	470	D	2008
78	St. Petersburg, Florida	265351	26.9	4294	100%	483.3	142.1	549	D	2014
79	Laredo, Texas	262491	8.8	2596	0%	525.0	63.0	500	I	2014
80	Jersey City, New Jersey	262075	83.3	17708	191%	295.8	323.0	886	D	2013
81	Chandler, Arizona	261165	9.3	4024	100%	786.6	83.7	332	NP	2019
82	Madison, Wisconsin	259680	13.5	3372	100%	538.8	87.3	482	D	2019
83	Lubbock, Texas	258862	20.6	2078	0%	599.2	94.2	432	R	2016
84	Scottsdale, Arizona	258069	2.3	1403	0%	677.3	30.9	381	R	2009
85	Reno, Nevada	255601	15.2	2382	100%	798.8	56.4	320	NP	2014
86	Buffalo, New York	255284	66.6	6319	100%	325.6	243.9	784	D	2005
87	Gilbert, Arizona	254114	3.4	3737	0%	1095.3	48.1	232	R	2016
88	Glendale, Arizona	252381	19.7	4270	0%	592.4	172.4	426	R	2013
89	North Las Vegas, Nevada	251974	24.3	2571	100%	851.3	53.1	296	D	2013
90	Winston-Salem, North Carolina	247945	6.9	1871	100%	493.9	36.2	502	D	2001
91	Chesapeake, Virginia	244835	2.9	723	0%	656.4	15.3	373	R	2008
92	Norfolk, Virginia	242742	21.3	4554	100%	345.8	158.8	702	D	2016
93	Fremont, California	241110	6.5	3111	100%	1332.1	60.5	181	NP	2016
94	Garland, Texas	239928	11.6	4209	0%	697.5	113.2	344	R	2019
95	Irving, Texas	239798	7.6	3579	0%	677.4	86.0	354	R	2017
96	Hialeah, Florida	233339	24.8	10853	0%	867.4	249.1	269	R	2011
97	Richmond, Virginia	230436	19.9	3853	176%	312.7	147.3	737	D	2016
98	Boise, Idaho	228959	7.7	2789	100%	784.1	56.4	292	D	2004
99	Spokane, Washington	222081	25.4	3233	0%	681.2	224.7	326	R	2019
100	Baton Rouge, Louisiana	220236	24.1	2564	100%	349.0	139.3	631	D	2017



Violence LEO per SQMI Democrats

Removed NYC Only.
(R-squared Unchanged)
Density & Homogeneity of
Population factors on LEOs
Need v. Violence Rates.
5-20 LEOS/SQ MI works EXCEPT
most crime-addled areas.
Dense Pop. (shown Per SQ MI)
LEOS INCREASE BY 2X-3X.
Correlation, NOT CAUSATION.

Trend Lines Model
A linear trend model is computed for Violence/SQ MI given LEO/SQMI. The model may be significant at $p < 0.05$.

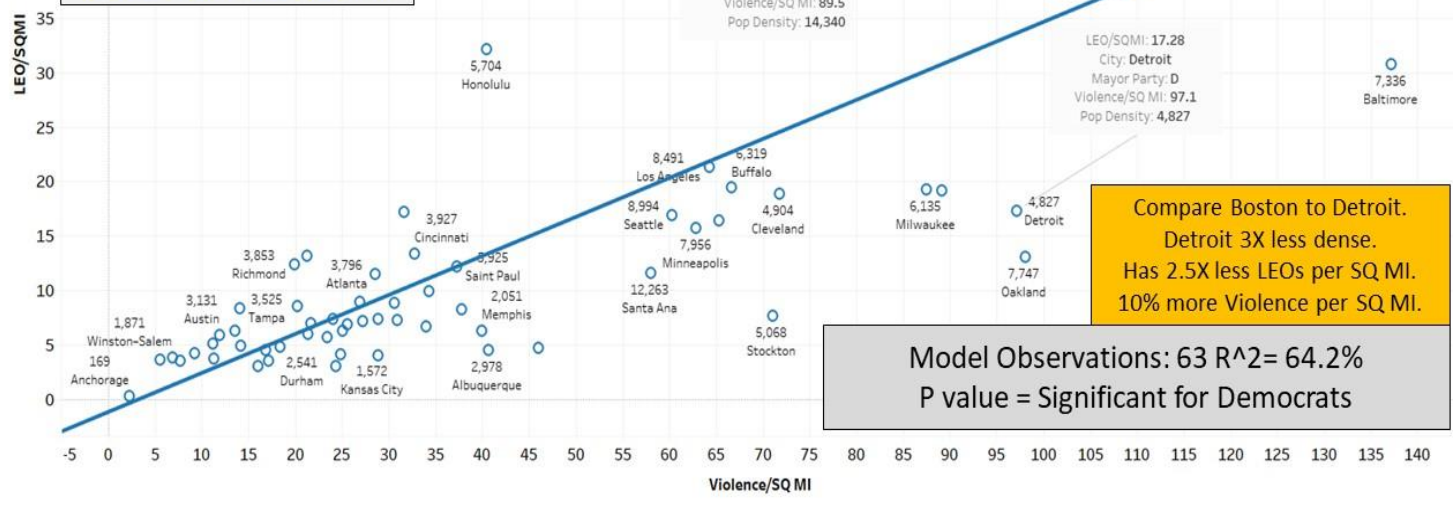
Model formula: Mayor Party*(LEO/SQMI + intercept)
 Number of modeled observations: 63
 Number of filtered observations: 0
 Model degrees of freedom: 2
 Residual degrees of freedom (DF): 61
 SSE (sum squared error): 25796.9
 MSE (mean squared error): 422.9
 R-Squared: 0.643897
 Standard error: 20.5645
 p-value (significance): < 0.0001

Analysis of Variance:

Field	DF	SSE	F	p-value
Mayor Party	0	0	N/A	N/A
intercept	1	25796.9	17.8457	< 0.0001

Individual trend lines:

Color	Line	Coefficients							
Row	Column	Mayor Party	p-value	DF	Term	Value	StdErr	t-value	p-value
Violence/ LEO/SQMI	D	0	< 0.0001	61	LEO/SQMI	1.79041	0.171222	10.4567	< 0.0001
SQ MI					intercept	17.8457	3.58816	4.97349	< 0.0001



Compare Boston to Detroit.
Detroit 3X less dense.
Has 2.5X less LEOs per SQ MI.
10% more Violence per SQ MI.

Model Observations: 63 R²= 64.2%
P value = Significant for Democrats

2018 Violence + Prop Democrat Dominance Top 50 Cities

Trend Lines Model
A linear trend model is computed for natural log of sum of Violent+Prop SQ MI given natural log of D Dom. The model may be significant at $p < 0.05$.

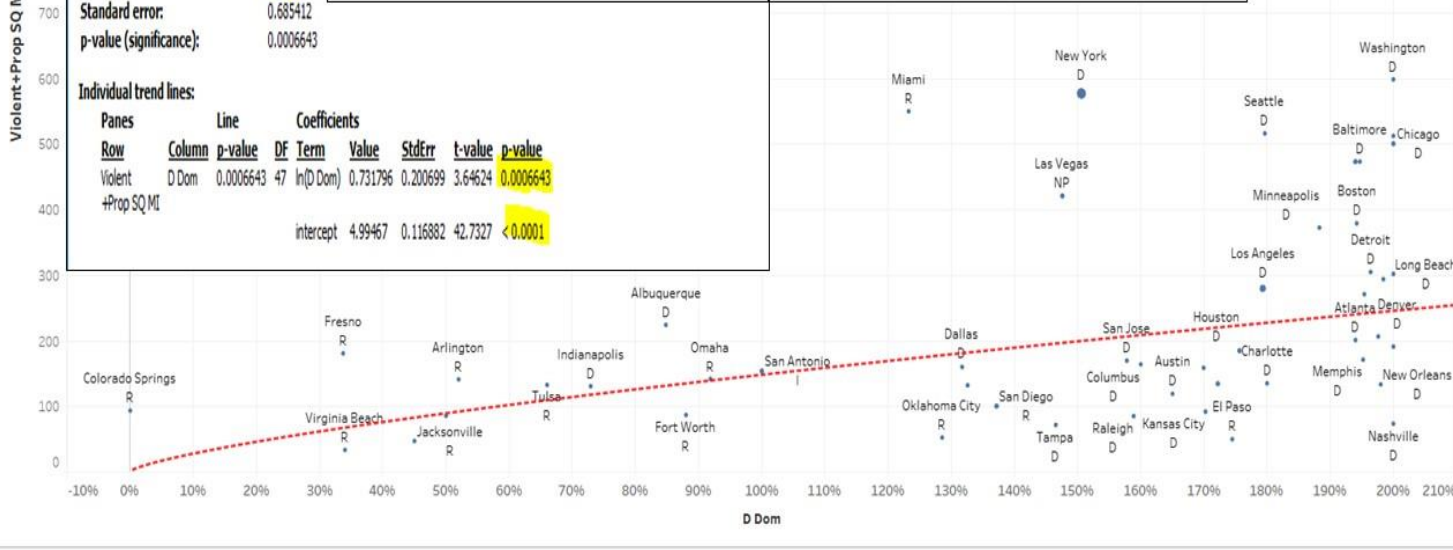
Model formula: $\ln(D \text{ Dom}) + \text{intercept}$
 Number of modeled observations: 49
 Number of filtered observations: 1
 Model degrees of freedom: 2
 Residual degrees of freedom (DF): 47
 SSE (sum squared error): 22,080.1
 MSE (mean squared error): 0.469789
 R-Squared: 0.2205
 Standard error: 0.685412
 p-value (significance): 0.0006643

Individual trend lines:

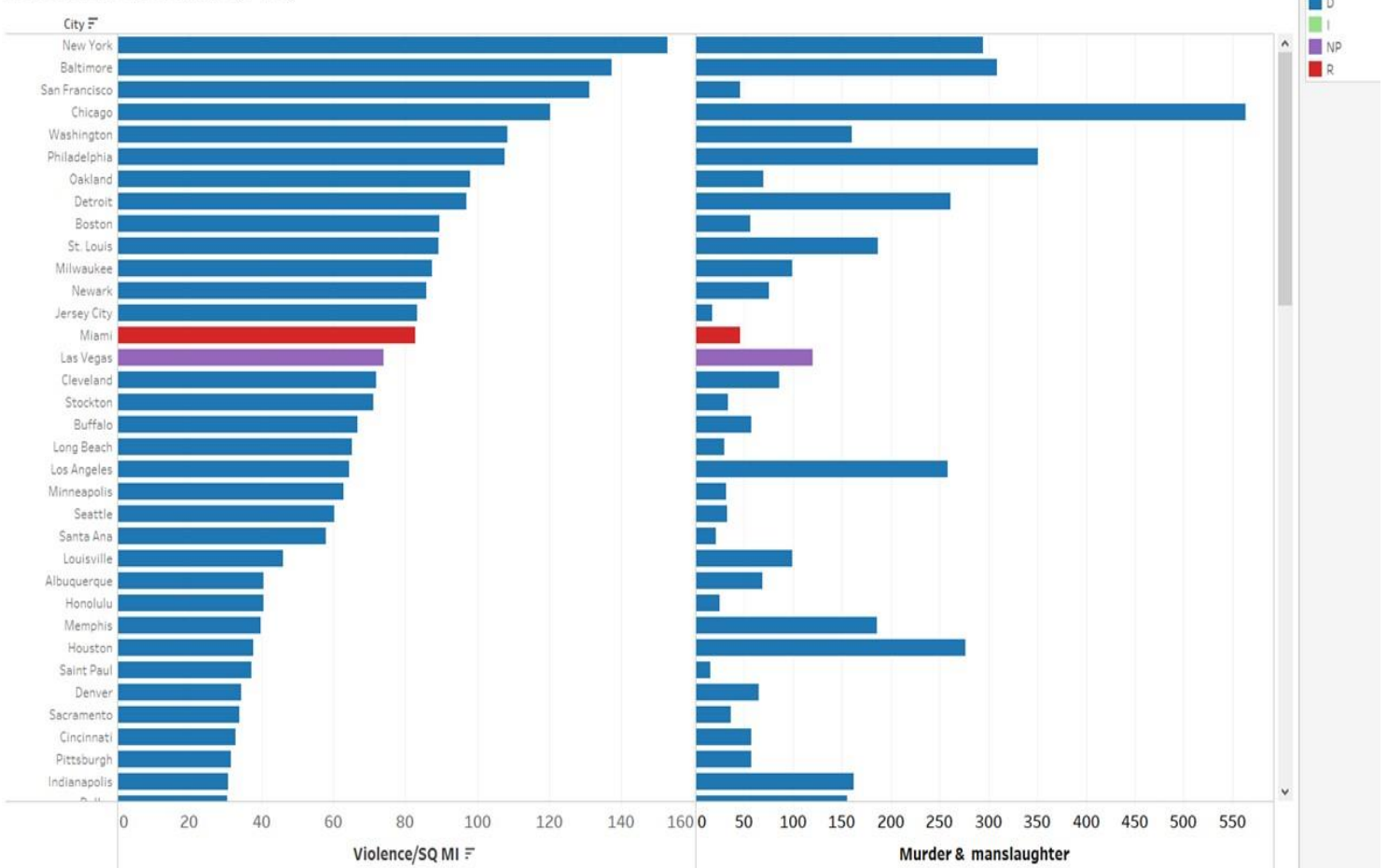
Row	Column	p-value	DF	Term	Value	StdErr	t-value	p-value
Violent + Prop SQ MI	D Dom	0.0006643	47	$\ln(D \text{ Dom})$	0.731796	0.200699	3.64624	0.0006643
				intercept	4.99467	0.116882	42.7327	< 0.0001

Model Observations: 49 R²= 22.0%
P value = Significant for Democrats

Democrat Dominance =
Congressional + Mayor Representation
over the past 50 years.
Depending on the strength of the office,
elected or appointed, mayors can
impact a city significantly.
Congressional representation in larger
metros (>500K) is shared and complex.
New York City has over a dozen districts
that share in its federal funding.



2018 Violence per SQ MI by Party



FBI listed their factors as, highlighted were analyzed:

- Population Density (65-70% of variation)
- Composition of Population (Youth %)
- Mobility -commuting into and transient factors
- Economics (income factors)
- Cultural factors: educational, recreation, religion
- Family conditions: divorce
- Climate (southern cities have less crime and density combined)
- Strength of LEOs (per square mile)
- Emphasis of judicial, prosecutorial, correctional, and probation
- Citizen's attitude and reporting

Notice: no mention of politics, directly. *Emphasis matters.* If you do not install good policy, one will see what has happen since *Memorial Day 2020.* **Or more plausibly:** the desire was to destroy America, cities first. Big cities equal big mainstream media presence to influence and control the masses.

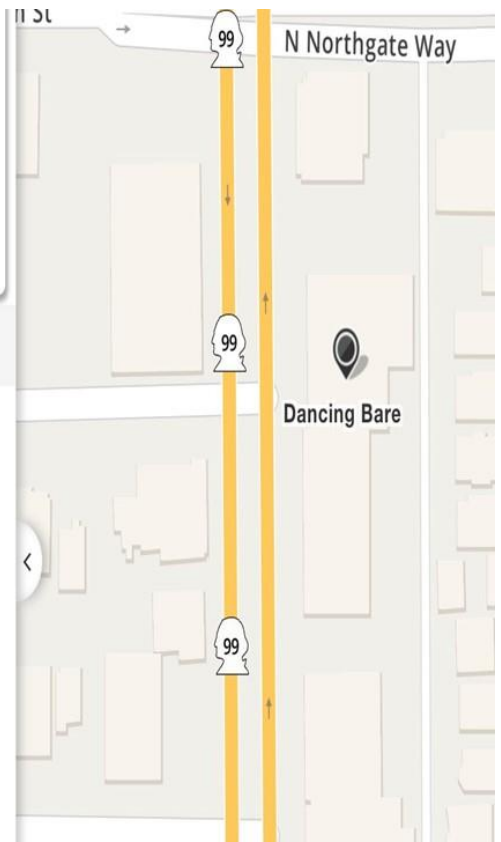
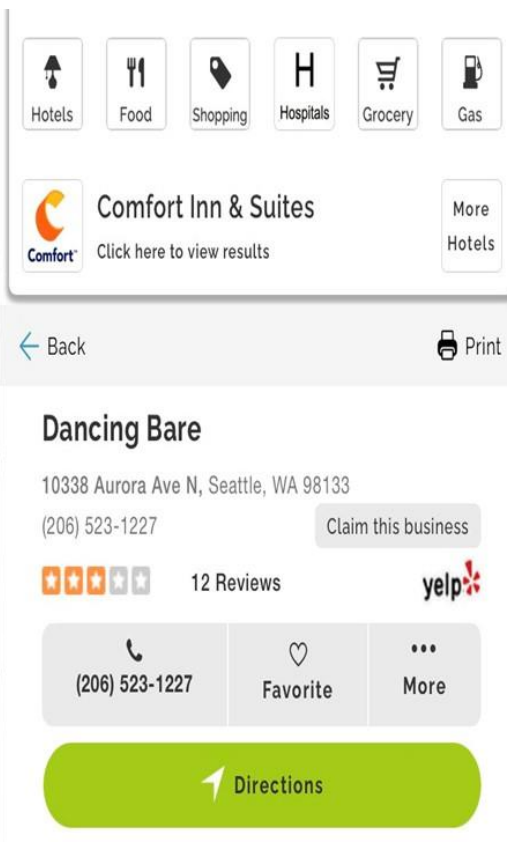
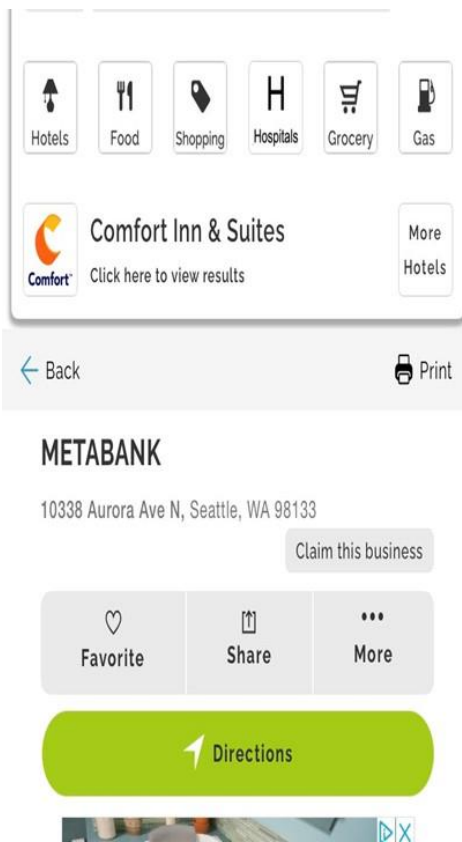
CHAZ: Seattle's Autonomy Zone for Neo-Marxists & Hustlers

Many watched the takeover of downtown Seattle, and its new leader, Raz Simone, also known as Solomon Simone, who opened a smoke shop in 2018. Earlier, he received funding from Seattle, in 2013, for \$82,000 to Black Umbrella Management.²⁶⁵ In 2017, Commodity Properties was setup for an Airbnb.

Raz is an entrepreneur – interesting for a socialist-loving, totalitarian dictator!

The image displays three screenshots of the Bizapedia website, showing profiles for Solomon Simone. The first screenshot shows a profile for 'SOLOMON SIMONE (No Title Listed)' for Aurora Smoke Shop LLC, registered on October 17, 2018, at 10332 Aurora Ave N, Seattle, WA 98133. The second screenshot shows a profile for 'SOLOMON SIMONE (GOVERNOR)' for Black Umbrella, Inc., registered on July 24, 2013, at 3909 38th Ave Nw, Gig Harbor, WA 98335. The third screenshot shows a profile for 'SOLOMON SIMONE (GOVERNOR)' for Commodity Properties LLC, registered on January 04, 2017, at 1770 Airport Way S, Seattle, WA 98134. Each profile includes a 'Write Review' link and a 'Contact Us About The Company Profile' link.

Raz has a taste for adult entertainment. His smoke shop is located nearby the *Dancing Bare* strip club and he operates as a part-time “pimp.”²⁶⁶ Another allegation, is that this CHAZ ruler, supplies AR-15s to the current inhabitants in open rebellion. (There was [video](#); You Tube took the original source down.²⁶⁷) He’s a rapper too, as *MTV*, the dinosaur that it is, interviewed him in 2014. He also has criminal record tied to cruelty to children, booking #1213912, East Point Police Dept., Washington State.²⁶⁸ The *Dancing Bare* has quite a shared platform, namely, for a bank.²⁶⁹ *Metabank* was enlisted by the U.S. treasury to provide pre-pay debit card services, with a processing fee, particular for those stimulus checks people received during the COVID “Crisis”.²⁷⁰ As it also turns out, those receiving direct deposits from the government, often found their stimulus were mis-transferred to a “Metabank account” tied to their tax filings.²⁷¹



Angry customers blame tax prep service companies

When Henry Zimmerle's wife logged in to the IRS stimulus tracker, the San Antonio couple was surprised to see a bank account number they didn't recognize.

"My wife looked at the IRS website and it did say that the funds were paid out. Then she looked at the account information and found out that it wasn't her account," Zimmerle said.

They investigated and found the account number belonged to another bank called Metabank. The couple said they tracked it down and found Metabank is the bank for Snapback Tax Services, where Zimmerle said he previously filed his taxes.

He said when he first contacted Snapback, however, he didn't get a clear resolution to the problem. He was told to contact the IRS instead. Zimmerle said he then tried to do that, but like many others, he wasn't successful in getting an answer from the IRS either.

"Right now, at this time, they're not taking any calls. The website is pretty much on a lockdown," he said Wednesday.

Economic Impact Payments (EIP) April 15, 2020

The IRS has stated that they will be sending EIP payments directly to the individual recipients. However, we have seen what appear to be EIP deposits sent from the IRS to us for around 15% of our total customer base. These payments should not have been deposited to our bank and we have set in place an automated process to return these payments quickly to allow the IRS to deliver them directly to individuals.

Metabank has its tentacles tied to Operation Hope, which got a \$9,050,000 Phase 1 funding in 2013 from the Clinton Foundation.^{272, 273}

Now, Raz Simone has no known connections with *Operation Hope* or the *Clinton Foundation*. But this shows how close by certain schemes are operating in full view.

We should also mention Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation headquarters out of Seattle, Washington. Strange that the richest, or nearly the richest man in the world, has a city so far left, Capitalism is deplored by its natives. While the cronyism is right down the block for them to see.

Raz's crimes, now concluded, may include, up to and including, treason against the United States of America. (Attempted overthrow of the government would require a federal action – crossing state lines – or an attack of a federal building. Bringing guns and supplies across state lines may also provide the avenue there too. Maybe, Raz was smart after all.)

Raz though, was not smart with regards to his people. He has already forgotten the principles of his autonomous zone. When a 19-year black man died according to Kshama Sawant, Seattle city council member, Raz was [pleading for ambulances](#) to assist this man.^{274, 275} Yet, by declaring your independence, blockading and patrolling the area with weapons, the safety and requirements (rules) for United States paramedics are clear and non-negotiable.

The [video showed](#) how quickly blame-shifting to the 1st responders resulted. (As of July 2, 2020, additional deaths took place in CHAZ/CHOP. [Later on, CHOP was officially dissolved](#).²⁷⁶ Further down the coast, Portland picked up where CHAZ left off. Rioting and violence is a nightly occurrence.)

If anything, can be shown here, people like [Amber Krabach](#) are waking up to the *connections game* and the destruction of our country's rule of law. She is running for state representative in Washington's 45th district.²⁷⁷ And hopefully, she will restore law and order in the State of Washington.

Gone With the Illiberal Wind Is History and Rights

If threats and riots were not enough, and they are, the cultural erasure has become another pressure point of these radicals to push until a response comes. Because statues are racists, brands are stereotyping (Eskimo Pies²⁷⁸), and history is painful when you project one's moral lens onto people 170 to 225 years ago, from a place of immoral behavior in the present tense operation. Destruction is the calling card of the Left – Anarchists – Totalitarianism.

On June 23rd, *The Washington Post*, published Ana Lucia Araujo, a history professor at Howard University, take on this, titled: "Toppling monuments is a global movement. And it works."²⁷⁹ She started off with this:

"It's not just Confederate statues that are coming down. Across the United States, Belgium, Portugal, France, Brazil and the United Kingdom, protesters have taken to the streets to demand racial justice and an end to state-sponsored violence. To do this, demonstrators are confronting all symbols of white supremacy, which include statues depicting slave traders, slave owners and colonizers."²⁸⁰

As discussed, racism, while existing, individual to individual, it is not a state-sponsored violent force in the 21st century Western countries. Moreover, slavery existed long before the Western powers (England and Spain, for instance) were even a contemplation. *Before even Rome* was relevant. The prevalence of slavery still exists on the African continent *under current management*.²⁸¹ And lastly, colonization happened in multiple centuries, under multiple empires, with multiple outcomes, with the spreading of culture, and the disruption of it too.

She ends with this passage:

"But our public spaces need monuments and memorials that pay homage to black and indigenous peoples. Museums and school curriculums should tell the history of slavery and colonialism and its violent legacies today. Removing symbols of white supremacy is part of this work and a critical step to remaking public memory and public spaces.

Toppled, removed, dismantled or incorporated into museums, it's time for these monuments to go."²⁸²

Indigenous peoples were not without slavery's sins. *The Federalist* cited Tony Seybert's *Slavery and Native Americans in British North America*

and the United States: 1600 to 1865. “Most Native American tribal groups practice some form of slavery *before* the European introduction of African slavery into North America.”^{283,284} Even if that is not wholly believed, from that source, a 1974 article published in the *American Quarterly* (reprinted by Johns Hopkins University Press), by William G. McLoughlin, [noted](#): “Yet we also know that by 1800 most of the Southeastern Indians were practicing the same kind of black slavery in their communities as the neighboring Southern white communities (368).”²⁸⁵

Further on, it was legitimately hypothesized, white used a “divide and rule (370)” mystique to delude the Indians to dislike blacks. Only to later state, tellingly, “Of course most North American Indians had practiced a variety of slavery for centuries before white men arrived (371).” McLoughlin goes on to note it was the “racist” quality of slavery, the additive feature, that of superiority. Which was later emphasized as a formal double-cross of British as they played the Indians off the Spanish and French colonials.

In short, you have a battle of a myriad of cultures for land, rights, and their people’s claim to them. Allies one day, become mortal enemies the next. And it resulted in a new nation (U.S.), that broke away from all these forces.

McLoughlin writes in a key passage to this overall discussion:

“Because American intellectuals like Knox, Washington and Jefferson still held the romantic view of the noble savage, they believed that the Indian was potentially, at least, the equal of the white man. The Indian's problem was not that he was innately inferior, but that he was still a savage. He needed only to be civilized and Christianized to become capable of full citizenship and equality in the American Republic. The Indian policy of the age of Washington and Jefferson was directed toward the ultimate amalgamation, incorporation or integration of the Indians into white America as equals—a form of extinction, no doubt, as Bernard Sheehan has demonstrated, but on the surface a benevolent one, at least in theory.”²⁸⁶

But as it turns out, again, citing McLoughlin, neither Indians or white Americans agreed with the citizenry (Indians) or intellectually equal (new Americans). Conflicts continue. Treaties made and broken. Cultural acclimation would impact Indian tribes to this very day.

(Note: the author’s grandmother was a “half-breed” Cherokee. His grandfather’s relation includes Sam Houston. McLoughlin’s credentials,

meanwhile, *are far more substantive*: he taught at Brown University from 1954-1992, with expertise in religion, Cherokee and Native Americans. Garnered his Ph.D. from Harvard and served in WWII.²⁸⁷)

At the time of the Civil War, the *Five Tribes*, particularly, the Cherokee, joined the side of Confederacy instead of the Union. (Location mattered – their relocation to Oklahoma.) Rebellions (1841, 1842, 1850) occurred among the Cherokee’s 4,000 slaves held by 1860.²⁸⁸

Irony at the end: “Cherokee chief, Stand Watie, is credited as the last Confederate general to surrender.”²⁸⁹ Other ghastlier sins were seen throughout the indigenous populations – cannibalism, scalping, and sports including the prize of human heads.²⁹⁰

This begs a question, can we allow the tribal leaders transgressions in the past, to stand in monument, knowing they were no better than their white counterparts in the actions of slavery of blacks, or slavery itself? Do we bootstrap every “conceivable sin” to only those of certain origins?

Even calling for a distinction, two and three centuries ago, will not make a difference to today. If one erases statues, selectively condemning, while praising others, whose sins are less noted, but equally enough apparent, what is the message? Moreover, mind-reading what people thought (Indian tribes were predominately oral history-based), is not of any use here either.

For a historian, teaching at university, Araujo offered little but a one-sided view in her open critique. This though has become a useful tactic and fosters an *intermediate* goal: destroy symbolism, demoralize one’s opponents, smear one’s past, and bring the country to crisis. These ‘useful idiots’, in 21st century academia, have an overriding ideological goal: Marxism.



In regards to that intermediate end, a list of statues: Thomas Jefferson, Andrew Jackson, Theodore Roosevelt, Abraham Lincoln, Ulysses S. Grant, and George Washington, presidents all, have been attacked, or removed. Francis Scott Key, writer of the National Anthem, from a jail cell, trashed. (Below: Andrew Jackson, Roxie Corleone.)^{291, 292, 293}

A memorial regarding WWI an WWII defaced with a racist slur (above).²⁹⁴

To remember Grant, one has to realize he won the war for Lincoln. He used troops to protect the rights of recently freed slaves.²⁹⁵ He was imperfect – but so is every leader. He would not get rich off his stay in the White House – dying broke. His personal memoirs would make \$450,000 after his death.²⁹⁶

Republican President Ulysses S. Grant deployed U.S. troops on October 18, 1871, to combat violence against African Americans.



Democrats called white Republicans "radicals," and lynched them along with blacks.

The Tuskegee Institute recorded that from 1882-1968, **3,446 blacks** and **1,297 whites** were lynched - the whites being "radical" Republicans who were caught registering freed blacks to vote."



But this not about statues, or a system, or racism, or being oppressed. Rather, it is about undoing the history of the United States of America and gaining even further power and control over all institutions via a police state.

Many hands are behind this. It also obfuscates certain ongoing investigations into the Obama administration's sabotaging of Trump's appointments (General Michael Flynn^{297, 298}) and the nest of Deep State actors who are later hired by *CNN*, *MSNBC* or other media to use that as both a platform to spread lies and disinformation and also hide behind the 1st Amendment right of *Freedom of the Press*.

At the top of this nest includes Obama, Clinton, Biden²⁹⁹, Kerry, Rice, Nuland, Comey, Clapper, Brennan, Romney and a host of lesser-titled, but generally, the more active participators (McCabe, Page and Strzok) in these domestic and foreign-based coverups. It extends into the judicial system to the very top (Roberts, Sullivan) and down to the circuit courts (9th), including prosecutors, like Southern District of New York's Berman.³⁰⁰ Foiling policy, either by administrative mistakes or judicial legislating³⁰¹, has stalled Trump's initiatives or hampered acquittals in the case of Flynn. (A D.C. appeals court ruled 2-1 against Sullivan's judicial overreach.)³⁰²

Such machinates were well in hand in late 2016 and triggered in early 2017.³⁰³ As Catherine Herridge shows in recent tweets below³⁰⁴:

From:
To:
Date:
Attachments:

"strzokl" <>, "peter p. y" <peter.strzok@>
Page <-@->, Lisa C. <lisa.page@>
Wed, 04 Jan 2017 09:52:37 -0500 -
RL33265.pdf (254.22 kB)

→ Jan 4 / 2017

18 USC 953

Any citizen of the United States, wherever he may be, who, without authority of the United States, directly or indirectly commences or carries on any correspondence or intercourse with any foreign government or any officer or agent thereof, with intent to influence the measures or conduct of any foreign government or of any officer or agent thereof, in relation to any disputes or controversies with the United States, or to defeat the measures of the United States, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.

This section shall not abridge the right of a citizen to apply, himself or his agent, to any foreign government or the agents thereof for redress of any injury which he may have sustained from such government or any of its agents or subjects.

(June 25, 1948, ch. 645, 62 Stat. 744; Pub. L. 103-322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(K), Sept. 13, 1994, 108 Stat. 2147.)

And because I am awesome, an excellent CRS piece on the Logan Act from 2015. All the legislative history they cite does not involve incoming administrations. Of note, "The discussion of whether the act is currently viable may hinge on the fact that, despite its having been law for more than 200 years, no one has been prosecuted for violating it. Its viability may also involve constitutional issues, such as freedom of speech and right to travel, mentioned above, since these constitutional issues appear not to have been litigated with respect to the Logan Act."

Strzok's notes believed to be of January 4, 2017, reveal that former President Obama, James Comey, Sally Yates, Joe Biden, and apparently Susan Rice discussed the transcripts of Flynn's calls and how to proceed against him. Mr. Obama himself directed that "the right people" investigate General Flynn. This caused former FBI

Director Comey to acknowledge the obvious: General Flynn's phone calls with Ambassador Kislyak "appear legit." According to Strzok's notes, it appears that Vice President Biden personally raised the idea of the Logan Act. That became an admitted pretext to investigate General Flynn. The notes are attached as Exhibit 1.

Trump is distracted as this all-out information war has been waged. He has gone along with advice and plans – funding vaccines (*Moderna*)³⁰⁵, and not yet confronting this cultural crisis head on. He might find that by not doing so, he makes a tragic and irreversible error for all Americans.

Trump avoided using Federal force for over 2 months against the “Marxists” who hide behind “protester status” and “systematic racism” that they are guilty of in the overt actions they take. Their tactics are escalating, as a state Senator Tim Carpenter (D)³⁰⁶ found out personally.³⁰⁷ Portland became but one escalation – as Antifa assaulted a federal building. Attorney General Barr [stated this aloud](#), “It’s okay to attack federal courthouses now?”³⁰⁸

Such subversive operations can be win-wins. Even in destroying American culture, the power-obsessed people are not really seeking Socialism or the end result: Communism. They, the Democrats and their silently, approving Republican cohorts, are deploying and egging on these “useful idiots” to tear down things they don’t care about at all.

These leaders are very safe too – and more power comes to those that can demoralize their opponents into poor responses and reduce their supporters. Create fear in an opposing electorate that they despise for their values, priorities, and evidently, skin color. (The last is but a substitution of “race” for “class” in the Marxist philosophy.)

Eliminate cultural relics and regain power equals win-win. The powerful will never face any notion of Socialism. An erasure of history is but a mere inconvenience to them. Their positions and lives and power are assured, once Trump’s removal is fully completed through any means.

They pre-seeded the notion of “revolution”³⁰⁹ based on their own democracy-destroying tactics, blaming the other side of what they are doing. New Jersey just misprinted ballots with Democrat-only names.³¹⁰ Nevada, New York City, and other jurisdictions had chaotic and unconfirmed primary results weeks later.

Meanwhile, John Kerry, a Ukrainian point person, who told of removing a prosecutor at all costs for the “Maidan revolution” echoed that here:

“If people don’t have adequate access to the ballot, I mean that’s the stuff on which revolutions are built. If you begin to deny people the capacity of your democracy to work, even the Founding Fathers wrote in the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution, we have an inherent right

to challenge that. And I'm worried that increasingly, people are disaffected."³¹¹

A Kerry acolyte, now in Congress, Ayanna Pressley, is encouraging more chaos, "[unrest in the streets](#),"³¹² honing in on GOP officials in the Senate. Some, with some understanding of how law can be applied, cited [Brandenburg v. Ohio \(1969\)](#) which puts restrictions on producing "lawless actions" or is "likely to incite or produce such action."³¹³ Considering lawless actions are ongoing, a sitting Congresswoman, is furthering this trek. Yet, nothing will be done. The Left sees no boundary as they project every evil imagined in their minds onto the sitting President.

If Trump was as dictatorial as these power-hungry minions dreamt up in their minds, he would have already put down these violent actions. Even in Washington D.C., there has been restraint by him. Any actual dictator or authoritarian would have long since stopped any threats to their power. And it would be with visible force unhinged to get the point across.

The leftist knows this too. They act out because the consequences have not come. There have not been massive arrests of anyone protesting in the streets. And the ones arrested were given longer leashes on violence and destruction than any generation in the U.S. history.

Notice how quiet these so-called leaders, in both parties, are about the violence, depravity and the tragic losses of life too. Ignoring David Dorn, a retired cop, defending his city.³¹⁴ Or if they say anything, they will immediately link it back to Trump – either causative, or him not doing something, defying the 10th Amendment edicts on individual state powers.

Notice the lack of actions by the mayors, the governors, or the representatives of each of those cities, now suffering from the Marxist indoctrination set loose onto their public. This is by design: an informational and psychological war.

This informational war can be seen in detail below:^{315,316}

White women told to stop the 'cultural appropriation' of wearing HOOP EARRINGS because they are the result of 'oppression and exclusion' of people of color

29 Stupid Things White People Do and What We Can Do Instead

Check Your Privilege: Clothes White People Shouldn't Wear

Want to Heal Yourself from 'Toxic Whiteness'? This Class Can Help

Ask a New Yorker: Is it Wrong for White People to Wear Cornrows?

'Blazing Saddles,' a comedy about stupid white people, is on Netflix
Ditto "The Slums of Beverly Hills," Natasha Lyonne's breakthrough.

How to Plan a Wedding as a White Person Without Appropriating

Stupid White People

Dear White People: Locs Are Not "Just Hair"

Slate Voice: "Santa Should Not Be a White Man Anymore"

White People, Please Think Long and Hard Before Covering Beyoncé's "Formation" or Rihanna's "Work"

Dear White People: You Suck At Diversity

Dear White People like: Yoga, tacos and pretending the white supremacy that fuels cultural appropriation doesn't exist

Here Are A Few Things White People Seem To Be Really Confused About

White People, Please Stop Asking People of Color Dumb Questions

White men have nothing to complain about

Why white guys shouldn't be writing Native stories

As an Indigenous writer, I have always had the opposite experience when it comes to writing about Native people.

What's Going on With America's White People?

Why I Wouldn't See 12 Years a Slave With a White Person

I Don't Know What to Do With Good White People

Brit Bennett
@BritBennett · Filed to RACE · 1.7M · 2.5K · 707

DEAR WHITE PEOPLE, PLEASE DON'T COMPLAIN ABOUT GOING HOME FOR THANKSGIVING

Geographers Warn We Shouldn't Use Research Conducted By Straight White Men

Professors Want Academia To Stop Citing Straight White Men

From white trash to the whitelash: what do white people want?

29 APRIL 2017

Grenfell row as Labour MP suggests 'white, upper-middle class man' should not have been hired to lead inquiry

Tim Roxborough's travel bugs: Why white men shouldn't hire motorbikes on Southeast Asian holidays

White people gleefully reenacting colonialism because, to no one's surprise, they're still colonizers

"We're all just different!" How Intersectionality is Being Colonized by White People

White is just wrong for skin — a kind of mutation, as though some key pigment was missing from birth. It looks inbred

Matthew Parris

THE TIMES

A Complete Breakdown of White People's Fears

After March, A Letter To White Women

Green Day blame rise of Trump on stupid white people

Michael Eric Dyson Wants White People To Pay "Individual Reparations" For Slavery

5 Great Reason Why White Women Should Not Wear Black Hairstyles

AF Affinity Magazine @TheAffinityMag

Pretty sure our problems started when white men decided to start "discovering" things

Actually... Straight White Men Are the Root of Our Problems: affinitymagazine.us/...

How White People Proved To Me That They're Just As Racist As I Imagined

Sorry "White People, Jokes At Your Expense Isn't Oppression

Why Everyone Including White People Hate White People

Dear White People, Your "Dictionary Definition" of Racism is Wrong

Why Black People Are Allowed To Be Anti-White

White People – Stop Comparing Racism to Other Systems of Oppression

Why I'm Done Catering to White People

Dear White People, Stop Thinking 'Love' Alone is Enough to End Racism

It's About Time To Raise The Standards For "Woke" White People

Dear Ellen, Stop Promoting White People Who Do Literally Nothing

Do All White People Really Suck?

The 'Dear White People' trailer isn't 'racist' to white people

Why is Nude Just For White People?

RACE

You Don't Have To Be Racist To Be Racist

By Evin Zendejas
Published on May 21, 2017

Dear White People, It's Time You Understand Your Complicity in Racism

We Need to Talk about White People's Responses to Trump's Transgender Ban

Stop Excusing White People For Their Racism, They Know Better

When Will White People Stop White People-ing?

White People With Dreadlocks Should Be Left Alone

White People Who Get Uncomfortable When You Bring Up Race Might Just Be Racist

Students who avoid making eye contact could be guilty of racism, Oxford University says



Meanwhile, BLM co-founder Patrisse Cullors tells us all about herself: “We are trained Marxists. We are super versed on ideological theories.”³¹⁷ She later stated on *CNN* to Jake Tapper, “Trump needs to resign now...Their goal is to get Trump out.”³¹⁸ Then, on *Fox*, Hawk Newsome, president of the New York Black Lives Matter chapter said, “If this country doesn’t give us what we want, then we will burn down this system and replace it. All right? And I could be speaking figuratively. I could be speaking literally. It’s a matter of interpretation.”³¹⁹ Again, destruction and chaos are the goals.

The BLM movement is not much about their alleged stated issue even as it just received pledges of \$1.6 Billion in monies from corporate America.³²⁰

One must ask: will that actually go to help the communities? Or will it go to Joe Biden campaign, as the ACT BLUE donations did? Or, will it support the ground game of recent uprisings with violence now a key characteristic, along with public humiliation of white persons, in particular.

More sinisterly put, the psychological war is get people to concede their rights. Particularly, the right to defend themselves, family, work, and freedoms.

“The goals of psychological warfare are no different here at home than they were in Southeast Asia or Central America: to scare the people, in this case the American people, into willingly surrendering their rights and accepting ever-increasing levels of repression; and to desensitize the people to horrendous levels of interpersonal violence. The ultimate goal,

and one we are rapidly approaching, is the destruction of all social bonds and the obliteration of any remaining sense of community – the complete atomization of society.”³²¹

The crisis we face requires knowledge first; then, the rightfulness to act when necessary.

We did not start this war on the United States of America.

But others did.

And without question, they must be stopped.

(Below: Denver Broncos hold an anti-Trump rally. Their tweet: “If you ain't with us, you against us.” More fun with Masks from BLM.)^{322,323}





Communist Goals (Circa 1963)

The following is a list of Communist goals³²⁴ that have been achieved since these were identified from *The Naked Communist*, written by W. Cleon Skousen, and placed in record by U.S. House of Representatives, citing Mrs. Patricia Nordman, of Florida, who excerpted his work.

These are either completed, or recently started, in earnest, out of 45, total. Highlighted (*italics & highlighted*) means recently pushed forward by the 21st Century "trained" Marxists:

Permit Free Trade between all nations regardless of Communist affiliation

Provide American aid to all nations regardless of Communist domination

Grant recognition of Red China. Admission of Red China to the U.N.

Promote the U.N. as the only hope for mankind. If its charter is rewritten, demand that it be set up as a one-world government with its own independent armed forces.

Resist any attempt to outlaw the Communist Party.

Do away with all loyalty oaths.

Capture one or both of the political parties in the United States.

Use technical decisions of the courts to weaken basic American institutions by claiming their activities violate civil rights.

Get control of the schools. Use them as transmission belts for socialism and current Communist propaganda. Soften the curriculum. Get control of teachers' association. Put the party line in textbooks.

Gain control of all student newspapers.

Use student riots to foment public protests against programs...which are under Communist attack.

Infiltrate the press.

Gain control of key positions in radio, TV, and motion pictures.

Continue discrediting American culture by degrading all forms of artistic expression. An American Communist cell was told to "eliminate all good sculpture from parks and buildings, substitute shapeless, awkward and meaningless forms."

Control art critics and directors of art museums. "Our plan is to promote ugliness, repulsive, meaningless art."

Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them "censorship" and a violation of free speech and free press.

Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV.

Present homosexuality, degeneracy and promiscuity as "normal, natural, and healthy."

Infiltrate the churches and replace revealed religion with "social" religion. Discredit the Bible and emphasize the need for intellectual maturity which does not need a "religious crutch."

Eliminate prayer or any phase of religious expression in the schools on the ground that it violates the principle of "separation of church and state."

(Remember these goals were published to expose them in 1958)

Coincidence?

Discredit the American Constitution by calling it inadequate, old-fashioned, out of step with modern needs, a hindrance to cooperation between nations on a worldwide basis.

Discredit the American Founding Fathers. Present them as selfish aristocrats who had no concern for the "common man."

Belittle all forms of American culture and discourage the teaching of American history on the ground that it was only a minor part of the "big picture." Give more emphasis to Russian history since the Communists took over.

Support any socialist movement to give centralized control over any part of the culture--education, social agencies, welfare programs, mental health clinics, etc.

Eliminate all laws or procedures, which interfere with the operation of the Communist apparatus.

Discredit and eventually dismantle the FBI.

Infiltrate and gain control of more unions.

Infiltrate and gain control of big business.

Transfer some of the powers of arrest from the police to social agencies. Treat all behavioral problems as psychiatric disorders which no one but psychiatrists can understand [or treat].

Dominate the psychiatric profession and use mental health laws as a means of gaining coercive control over those who oppose Communist goals.

Discredit the family as an institution. Encourage promiscuity and easy divorce.

Emphasize the need to raise children away from the negative influence of parents. Attribute prejudices, mental blocks and retarding of children to suppressive influence of parents.

Create the impression that violence and insurrection are legitimate aspects of the American tradition; that students and special-interest groups should rise up and use [""] united force [""] to solve economic, political or social problems.

The very few items (12) left are tied to old Soviet Union and legacy goals of that apparatus. This will lead us into *Part One*.

The quick idea here is to illuminate this is not some minor, insignificant plan. There were goals and objectives of the U.S.S.R. plan.

From *Russia with Love* became from *China with TikTok*.



Subverting the United States of America

The institutions of any country define how cohesive it will respond to enemies, foreign and domestic. Once subverted, these institutions turn against all its citizenry. Religion, for instance, is highly personal. Promoting the rejection of a higher power, God, places “man” at the apex, the ultimate form of narcissism and sociopathy in this author’s opinion.

Education, dominated by the left, has in the last generation promoted “diversity” but taught hate. Notice the ideology of BLM, Robin DiAngelo’s recent book, and her predecessor, Barbara Applebaum’s philosophy.³²⁵

The examples don’t stop there. [Rutgers University](#) English department is deemphasizing “grammar” so as to not put, “non-standard academic English backgrounds at a disadvantage.” Department chairwoman, Rebecca Walkowitz, wrote in a “stand with and respond” email to support *Black Lives Matter* movement.³²⁶ Soft bigotry of low expectations much?

Law, as will be discussed, has avoided precedent, recently, legislating from the bench.³²⁷ Recent rulings seem to subvert the very foundations of moral and principled applications, including the [*McGirt v. Oklahoma*](#) decision, and later, [*Calvary Chapel Dayton Valley v. Steve Sisolak, Governor of Nevada*](#).

In the latter, we got one sentence from the majority, but a 24-page response in dissent. One, from Justice Gorsuch, was succinct and biting:

“This is a simple case.

Under the Governor’s edict, a 10-screen ‘multiplex’ may host 500 moviegoers at any time. A casino, too, may cater to hundreds at once, with perhaps six people huddled at each craps table here and a similar number gathered around every roulette wheel there.

Large numbers and close quarters are fine in such places.

But churches, synagogues, and mosques are banned from admitting more than 50 worshippers—no matter how large the building, how distant the individuals, how many wear face masks, no matter the precautions at all. In Nevada, it seems, it is better to be in entertainment than religion. Maybe that is nothing new.

But the First Amendment prohibits such obvious discrimination against the exercise of religion. The world we inhabit today, with a pandemic upon us, poses unusual challenges. But there is no world in which the Constitution permits Nevada to favor Caesars Palace over Calvary Chapel.”³²⁸

Social Relations have been degrading significantly since the 2016 election. The *2020 Pandemic Light* introduced us all to social distancing, contact tracing, mask requirements, while divvy us up into groups for resentment purposes. A civil war based on forced disharmony and racial tropes.

Media fuels this fire of social relations breakdown. The cacophony is a symphonic mockingbird of discord. To keep people focused on the same minutia, pushing an agenda, targeting Trump as the sole aspect of governance, while ignoring significant and destructive policies at the local,

state and agency levels. (As States tested out their authoritarian powers, while Trump did not. Democrats going home to their favorite topic: race.)

The Structure of our Democratic Republic has been exploited by legacy appointments in agencies, the legislative persons that seize power, never to relinquish it, and judicial overreaches which stripped Americans of their individual rights. The recent pushes in metropolitan areas to “defund the police” or “abolish ICE,” while entertaining open borders, to further destabilize America, are the subverting policies that will bring forth further, and final, communist chaos. The silence by U.S. “leaders” or their quotes, like Speaker Nancy Pelosi saying, “people will do what they do,”³²⁹ regarding removing statues without open debate and enforced legislation are sick.



Culture has eroded through the obvious media and entertainment outlets. 2020 Pandemic was put in place to erode and erase outlets for stress relief. All sports and outdoor activities were curtailed. Locking people down, which induces depression from isolation, limiting social contact through social media (which is toxic to your brain, discussed later) became a method to put people through a psychological maze of gaslighting.

Meanwhile, when George Floyd passed, he received three funerals.³³⁰ His priors, felonies, were not to be mentioned. Candace Owens discussed “martyring criminals” [here](#). [Floyd video\(s\)](#) were released in early August by [The Daily Mail \(UK\)](#).³³¹ Meanwhile, deadly violence against children rained down in Chicago, [Atlanta](#), and [smaller localities](#). These children got only one funeral and little mainstream media coverage.

Take Down of The United States of America (Movie)

A 3-hour video presentation by the author echoes many of the same ideas included above. This was prepared in May 2020 through early June 2020. Therefore, more information was gathered on the topics discussed above.

[Link 1](#) (Part 1)

[Link 2](#) (Part 2)

The remainder of this book delves into that subversion, one’s life experiences, and the self-improvements each should seek to make.

2019 Preface

There are no perfect books on what is driving wedges among the populations in the United States and the other Western states. Termed those loosely to be: Canada, the United Kingdom, the European Union, Australia, and New Zealand. They each have substantial cultural ties, from business practices, language, constitutional rights and structures down to religion, social programs and leisure activities. But the fraying has ideological sources.

The linchpin to any society is its ability to procreate, pass on teachings and philosophies, maintain a well-reasoned rule of law, and economic plights for generations yet to be born. This has held demonstrably true across all cultures. The ever-ongoing conflict between “us” and “them” is an intense matter of debate and discussion. Who is best able to make the best argument and employ resources to generate the greatest good *for all* is not a one-off proposition. It’s a plan grounded in first principles, with *slow course* corrections, implemented as needed to meet a host of needs and responsibilities.

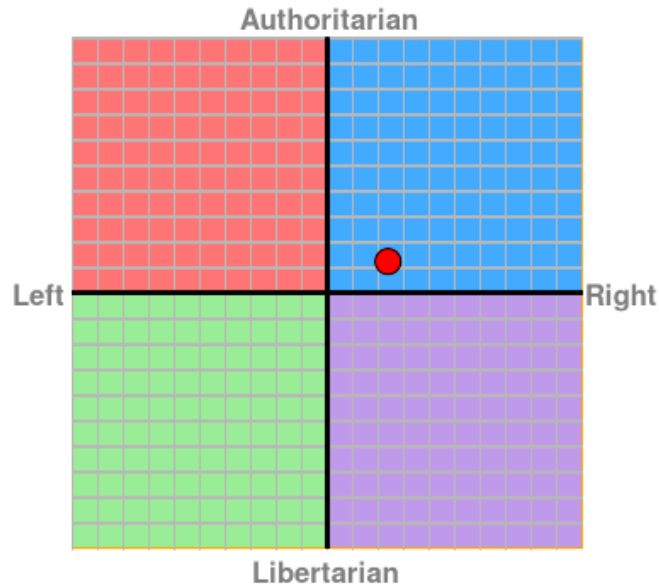
Many feel economic supportive measures that safeguard the worst off among us will work best – a social welfare system, to be broad. Others feel limitations are needed on such welfare plights while allowing the most liberating policies towards capital and creation of businesses, feeling that will support the best outcomes for everyone – a free market economy with very limited use of regulations to steer it forward. This would be the spectrum of Socialism versus Capitalism, or: Left versus Right leaning in economics.

Social norms have their advocates – some feeling that a firm and structured upbringing teaches and serves the whole best. Others feel that liberal allowances for behavior spark the creativity in us and can potentially serve to teach us to be more accepting of others. These are spectrums, and cases – not just pure either/or options. In this case, the Authoritarian versus Libertarian spectrum.

Your Political Compass

Economic Left/Right: 2.38

Social Libertarian/Authoritarian: 1.23



(The Author's test from <https://www.politicalcompass.org> 2020 Note: No test can adequately represent one's values. But can show *tendencies*.)

In one's youth, one can feel they need more support programs. In fact, if you grow up with that sort of behavioral construct, that people are unable to properly do for themselves, it reinforces the need in a youthful mind for that very system. In fact, *it is all you've known* – others providing for you, best they could. It may also seem that those that are *privileged*, by comparison, got there without any requisite efforts. Disdain for the sinner, without a firm grasp of their sin – because each person's plight was *different*. You can't know their plights because you didn't experience them. You presume all was ill gotten or immorally obtained. A path to resentment comes from that incomplete and toxic thinking – and is a primary reason for most social issues at present.

Even those that mature, get the pleasure (and drudgery of work), will find it easy to slip back to victimhood because that emotional state is much easier to maintain (less work) than one of pushing ahead through setbacks, individual conflicts (which may or may not be biases had by others), and the vagaries had of being just any average human being. You are not a *tabula rasa*; nor *predestined* either. We are a mix of inheritance and hard work.

You have instincts; emotional development, and logic work to do to become who you are: which is adapted on a framework, daily. If you are the same

person, a decade later, no wider thoughts, no new ideas, no physical improvements or even attempts, you are, in fact, wasting your life away.

Those that find success and achieve their goals after a long trek, know how many doubts, and the doubters proven wrong; how many times they quit, but started anew; and how many obstacles they circumvented, *to make it to their end*. Yet, so many that haven't done so, critique harshly those who know this improvement journey from their experiences.

This may seem all too obvious. Yet, the battle persists across the political landscape painted above as this creates the ongoing tension, a perpetual, political motion machine, with tons of energy wasted.

This book asks that people stop just blaming their circumstances on the large swaths of unmet human beings. Stop being an "us" group or a "them" group. Realize social conditioning by unfriendly forces undermines your development. This social malaise that influences all of us will be discussed.

Overcome your "family of origin" issues – which the author will lay fully bare here, and the personal errors, mistakes, and legal violations made that costed him 27 months in jail. There was a trek to and out of it.

The three sections are: *Societal Radicalization*, *Family History*, and *Individual Responsibility*. Each part equals social commentary, autobiography and a self-development philosophy, a theory in action.

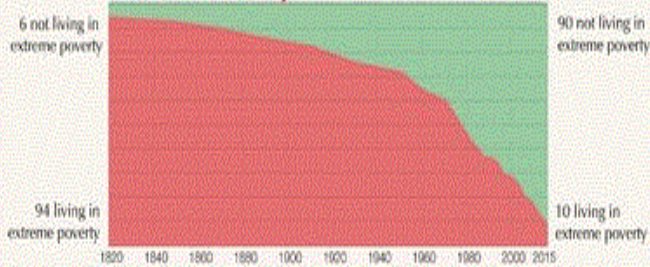
The quest for "Social Justice" through Feminism, supporting radical departures from logic, facts, or discussable interventions to the improvement of society will eventually cause Western civilization's demise. The history of these extremist plights can be generally traced back to Karl Marx (1848), but the resentment of the past, the retelling, destruction and deconstruction of the past could be traced back to Biblical times, with regards to Judo-Christian belief and legal systems born out of Ten Commandments, the responsibilities to the people (Magna Carta), the need for free markets (Wealth of Nations) and the rights of mankind (Declaration of Independence and the U.S. Constitution).

What seemingly bothers the most susceptible to ideological and extremist views is their lack of input to these documents. As if, the foundation of Western World was not a myriad of decisions, battles, system creations, innovations, and the above documents to build up to the very Society for which they are quite able to use daily for positive ends.

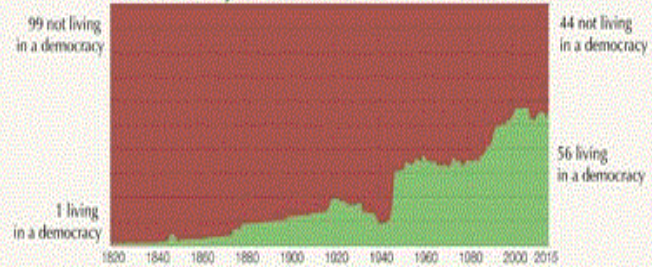
The World as 100 People over the last two centuries

Our World
in Data

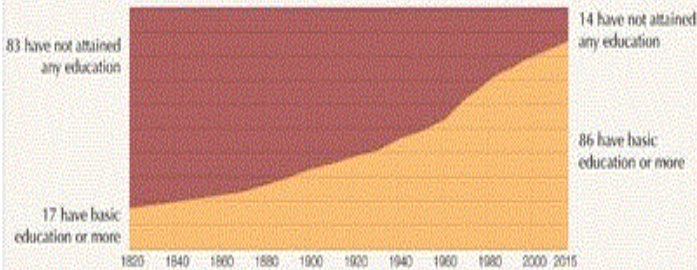
Extreme Poverty



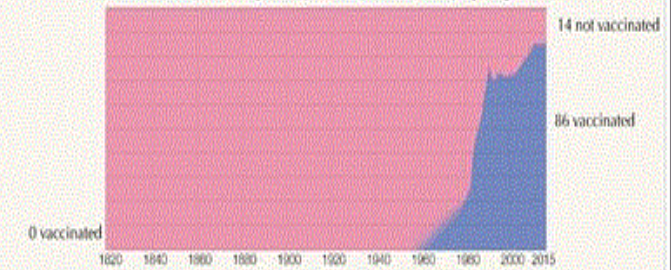
Democracy



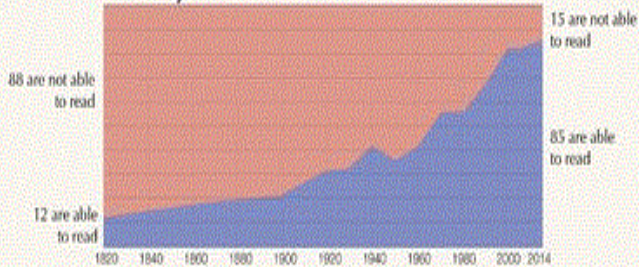
Basic Education



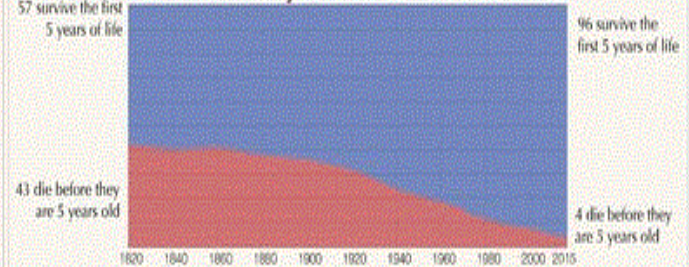
Vaccination against diphtheria, pertussis (whooping cough), and tetanus



Literacy



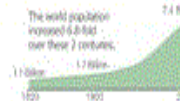
Child Mortality



Data sources:

Extreme Poverty: Bourguignon & Morrison (2002) up to 1970 – World Bank 1981 and later (2015 is a projection)
Vaccination: WHO (Global data are available for 1980 to 2015 – the DTP3 vaccination was licensed in 1949)
Education: OECD for the period 1820 to 1960, IASA for the time thereafter
Literacy: OECD for the period 1820 to 1990, UNESCO for 2004 and later

Democracy: Polity IV Index (own calculation of global population share)
Colonialism: Winner and Min (own calculation of global population share)
Continents: HYDE database
Child mortality: up to 1960 own calculations based on Galimand; World Bank thereafter



All these visualizations are from OurWorldInData.org an online publication that presents the empirical evidence on how the world is changing.

Licensed under CC-BY-SA by the author Max Roser

They ignore their better stations; the ability to garner wealth, keep it, and move up in society; maintain a home, travel nearly anywhere they desire, and be entertained better a king or monarch was just 75 or 100 years prior.

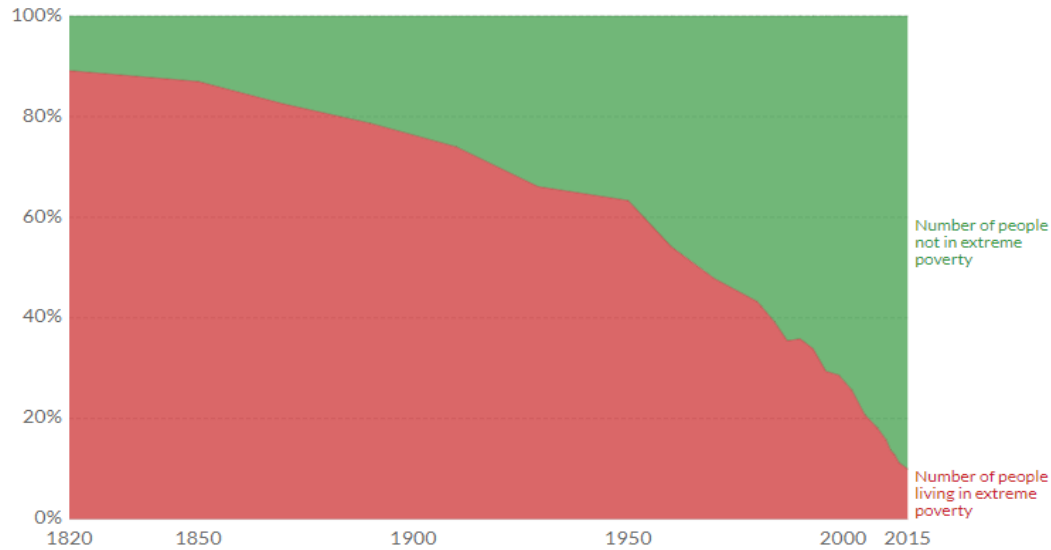
Or as Yuri Bezmenov, a Soviet-era defector stated in a *Love Letter to America*, “People all over the Earth, whether they praise America or bitterly criticize her, look upon you as the only hope for mankind’s survival and the last stronghold of freedom.” That was his opinion in 1984. The same applies still today.

Upon examination, the sheer impact of capitalism, individual rights weighed through equitable laws and due process, far exceeds any emotional argument about the personas and characterizations of the long dead men,

who, suffered far more than any present human in the Western World does. Capitalism in the last 200 years, not without resistance, not without flaws, has brought billions further out of the bondages of the past. [332](#)

World population living in extreme poverty, 1820-2015

Extreme poverty is defined as living on less than 1.90 international-\$ per day. International-\$ are adjusted for price differences between countries and for price changes over time (inflation).



Source: OWID based on World Bank (2019) and Bourguignon and Morrisson (2002)

CC BY

Relative

CHART

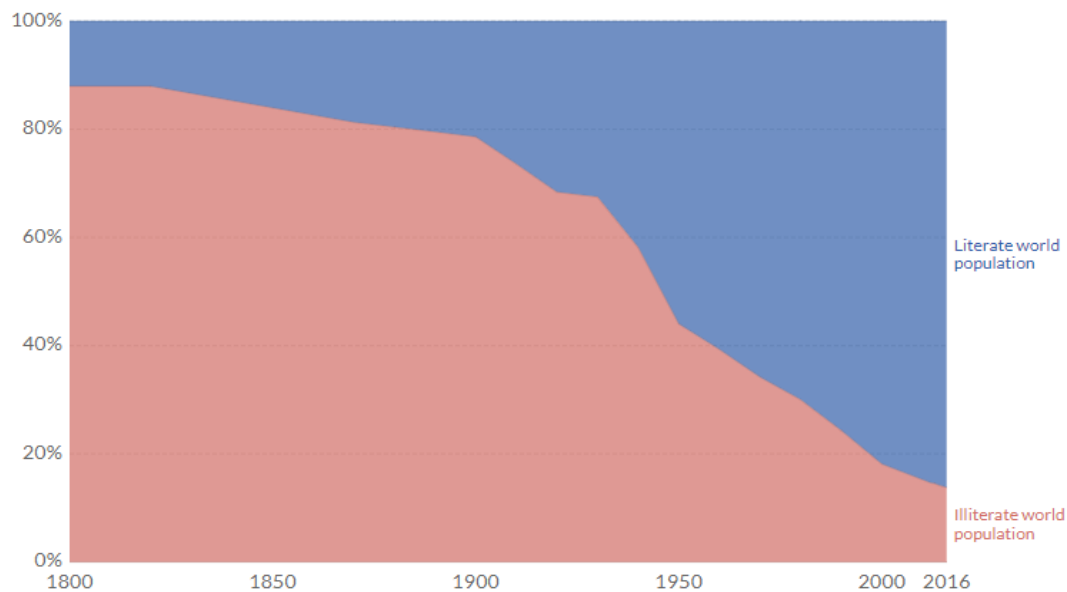
DATA

SOURCES



Literate and illiterate world population

Population 15 years and older.



Source: Our World in Data based on OECD and UNESCO (2016)

CC BY

Were things always fair in the past? No.

Are things much better now? Yes. And without qualification.

But a new regime of Social Justice, Socialism, and Marxists tendencies amassing in America over the past 60 plus years attacked that very stronghold of freedom. The first section explores that march.

One's history must be examined for their kryptonite, that weakness, regarding life and its challenges. The author knows of growing up without a dad. Poor. Friendless far more than plentifully supplied. He knows of the challenges of belonging, moving from the Deep South to Chicagoland in middle school. The teasing that comes with an accent and small stature (2nd shortest male in middle school – now a towering 5'5 1/2"). Further scars from an uncaring and evil father and a hypercritical aunt (whose plights contrasted to his mother) lingered on many years. Even with a high intellect (aptitude tests) and a scholarship (3-year AFROTC), that didn't create a path glittered with gold. Rather, this just made one feel like a target; and, often, too unappreciative of the people that cared the most.

I too have many moral flaws and failures, especially regarding women, and so while the first section may appear as an "attack" on women, from an embittered place, it isn't. Part of knowing a problem comes from the data – the other part comes from logically deducing what one didn't know, but others have. Maybe once blinded by "the blues", one now, does see.

My flagrant flaws and foibles are exposed here. I apologize only to the people that I personally impacted, to others, they can draw up their own conclusions. This is not merely a personal apologia or a confessional. I owe nothing to ideologs, the double standards of a Saul Alinsky type. As *The Bible* said in *John 8:7 (KJV)*, "He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her." I've casted my stones too. That too will be discussed.

Lastly, and most will welcome this – the arc of this book – setting up one's life for better success. Be a success through efforts to stop doubting, quitting, and avoiding obstacles. Rationally enter situations, with risk and reward, both assessed, course corrected, and used to further your best path. Life is but a myriad of choices. Choose wisely. It is never too late.

Build your pyramid on a keystone habit – one's health in physical, mental and spiritual ways. From that foundation, the trek upward to gain knowledge, build a career, finances, relationships, and legacy will bring about self-fulfillment.

The time we are acquitted here is relatively short. One's life is equal to investment of time you will put into developing it. Start early on the investment. *Avoid the sunk cost fallacy.* Apply lessons learned creatively. And see that it is not just a matter of genetics or circumstances born into. You can't control them, but you can use them – in a positive manner – and make successes through hard work. Despite what any guru says, time investments (done effectively) are the pathway to success.

I am no glowing success. But failings and failures teach that some of the roads didn't offer a good path. Don't backtrack forever in life. You'll find yourself at the same fork in the road still deciding from a myriad of choices. That alone tells you – life is better than at any time in the past. The paradox of choice is that one has to integrate and decide what works and fits into an individual plan that is your life. The sooner you make it to the path that rewards – the more this lifetime will reward you, and others in your life.

This too is by no means a book that speaks for all men. *A Manhood Doctrine* is this author's attempt to reaffirm and resurrect a portion of what develops a man into such over time. That is a heady ambition, and one that required being more brutally honest about one's life, failures, and things no one should expose for all the world to see. It may be too graphic, or trigger antipathy, critics of this messenger, but that's the risk in all writing.

It is quite apparent in the age of “followers”, “friends”, social media “buzz” or “hashtag” we are highly connected, if isolated. Within that, a dilapidated mass media institution pumps out propaganda to humanity, instantaneously, and prepackaged, impacting people of all political and social stripes. Often, subverting people just with a headline.

Telling the truth in the 21st century has been replaced by a frantic narcissistic race to be first. Or as Denzel Washington, Hollywood actor of more than thirty years, in a moment of clarity, being a story of “fake news,” stated in 2016: “If you don't read the newspaper you are uninformed; if you do read it, you are misinformed...just say it, sell it. Anything you practice you'll get good at...including BS.”³³³

Denzel, not of this author's political leanings, most likely, but sees the same elephant in the room – knows that it's an elephant and sees the dung pile it has made. We may only differ on the composition of said dung; or the amount; or what truly is “dung”. Or as Selwyn Duke wrote (likely echoing),

“The further a society drifts from the truth, the more it will hate those that speak it.”³³⁴

Yuri Bezmenov, a KGB defector, labeled this, “disinformation.”³³⁵

At the onset of this writing, Jeffrey Epstein “suicide” become the latest scandal. Epstein was connected³³⁶ to a who’s who in political, financial, and entertainment circles – and an open secret: “Pedophile” island. Held in Metropolitan Correctional Center, in New York, on child and sex trafficking, he died under a series of coincidences.

A suicide watch nixed; documents unsealed on Friday; camera malfunctioned; no cellmate assigned; guards understaffed and sleeping on the job; while maintenance happened at MCC on the day of his death, a Saturday. Broken neck bones promoted worldwide speculation as to who wanted him dead, who was involved, and who is trustworthy to carry out an intense investigation. (Trump fell out with Epstein around 2004.)³³⁷

The media, the well-oiled snake charmers, couldn’t speculate, or beg the questions, that most of average IQ people did and do. But they ran stories to deflect, dismiss, delay, and dummy up on what happened. From Jeffrey’s beginnings as a financial fixer, international relationships, rise to obscene fortunes, sweetheart plea in the 2000s, to then, a refocus on him in 2017. The Federal Bureau of Prisons union was even making excuses on their understaffing and overworked employees. The coroner was “awaiting information.” Attorney General William Barr was “appalled.”

The best investigators and analysts are common YouTubers. These people connect stories better than a multi-billion-dollar corporate media empire does.³³⁸ *Is that just by design? Or because the ‘common man’ asked logical questions and drew logical conclusions from observations in their own lives?*³³⁹

Epstein’s death was ruled a suicide by hanging. He broke particular bones in his neck, a rare occurrence in these events.³⁴⁰ Too many coincidences, and not enough transparency, at a max security jail occurred. And the media moved on – *conveniently* – to drumming up Trump’s impeachment.³⁴¹ The author wrote [this piece](#) on August 11, 2020, the day after Epstein’s death.

(2020 Note: Ghislaine Maxwell was arrested in July 2020. Now, the question becomes does she talk, get *Epsteined*, or take her punishment?)

The term “fake news” is hardly incidental in its use. The growth and propensity of information (since the internet) has overwhelmed us all. We can’t begin to vet all the sources. We must rely on trust – too much – and we begin at cynical, and then see if the source proves trustworthy. This takes investment of time and establishing a relationship to our source as a provider. The larger the audience of the source, the more likely it must widen its acceptability (in theory) of its language, to not deter eyes. Since, money and advertising are involved. This is a reason mass media has become “fake”, as it has adopted “disinformation” as its business model.

People with agendas have long escaped scrutiny. People that if one knew their actual intent, their actions – in life, a person would inevitably see their activism, their works, in a whole new perspective. It was never about serving others; but serving themselves, self-idolatry. *Project Veritas* released a series of videos from insiders at the once “trusted” CNN.³⁴²

This book begins there. To reassess the cataclysm that was the 1960s Feminist movement and what it hath wrought on Western values and American Society. The rabbit hole adventure to follow may help people see a “red pill” more clearly.

To escape their personal Matrix. Maybe begin to realize that not only are they lied to, but their best interests were hardly ever served. The conditioning through education, media, social, legal and political systems has indeed created a skewed version of the modern Western world. It is getting worse daily across the Globe.³⁴³

No man is an island unto himself. No person a kingdom, but just a servant to land and the determination to improve themselves. It is up to them to decide whether that service and that bond to others is built on truth and corroboration to a just end. Such speaking of that honor may appear *quaint*.

But we are in a struggle of ideas; of tactics; of methods. Western Civilization is the prize. But, the first battle to “win” is within us. But we must become aware of the bullshit and realize how pervasive it has become.

It starts here.

Note on Sources (2020 Update):

The links shown are notorious for disappearing (YouTube algorithm), “memory holing” or becoming “pay-per-view” as corporate media wants your dollars. If something becomes disreputable or damaging to the preferred narrative, it gets changed.

One can use archive.org, or archive.is as the author did for many books, cited, by their pages, and other website crawlers.

This, by no means, is a cure-all. (*Archive* is being actively sabotaged.)

(I am sure there are “thousands” of reputable sites.)

What appears to be a key method of the 21st century media is to rapidly cycle from scandal or intrigue to an accusation to quiet ignorance or ignoring outcomes if the “information” does not pan out.

Guilt by association, guilt by quantity of accusations, and guilt by inverting order of events (reversing who is the victim-offender) seems to be at the heart of the propaganda of “the sell.”

Fake news or propaganda has a long history.

It has toppled political figures.

It has elevated the authority of tyrants.

It has deluded an entire nation (North Korea) for 75 years.

It may now attempt to topple a sitting U.S. President prior to an election.

(2020 Update: Senate did not impeach.)

It is a slow gaslight coming to a Global boil.

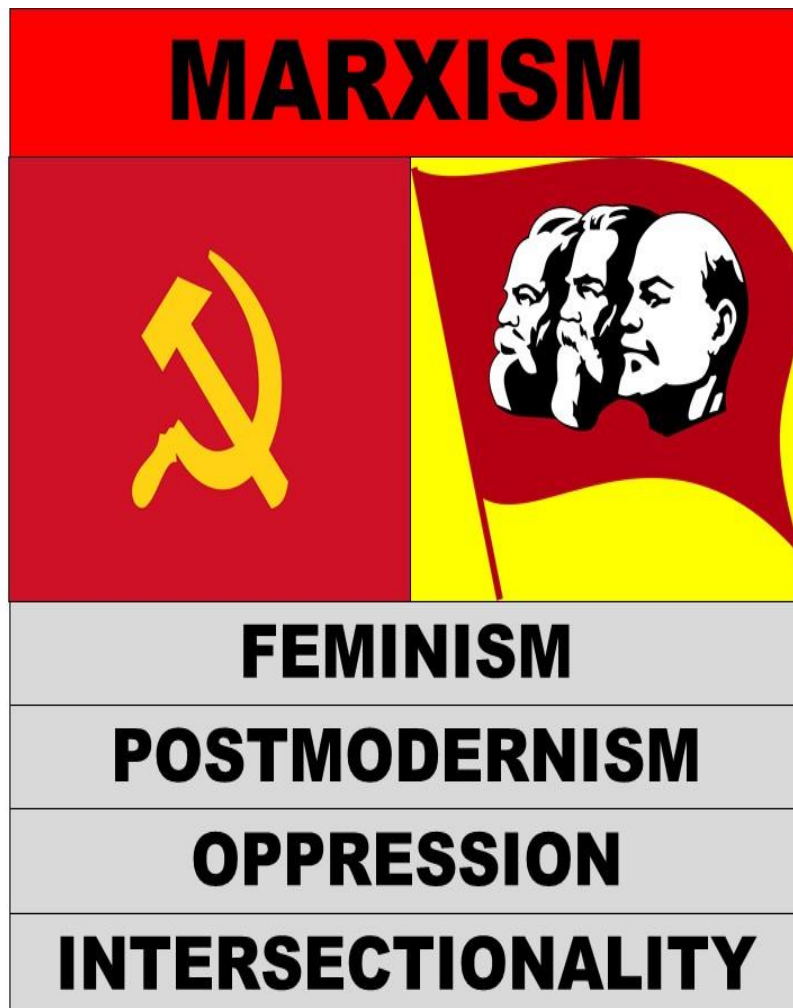
As we saw, the people involved are billionaires with no good end.

Part 1

Societal Radicalization: America, The Radical

“Most of the people who graduated in the sixties, dropouts or half-baked intellectuals, are now occupying positions of power in the government, civil service, business, mass media, educational system. You are stuck with them. You cannot get rid of them. They are contaminated. They are programmed to think and react to certain stimuli, in a certain pattern. You cannot change their mind, even if you expose them to authentic information.” – Yuri Bezmenov, Soviet defector, 1984

“The image of a moderate Communist with a human face is one of the elementary tactics employed by KGB operatives.” – Ladislav Bittman, Soviet defector and KGB operative, 1985



Chapter 1

2nd Wave Feminism & Friedan

The central unit of any culture lay in the family. The nuclear one – that of mom, dad, and children – frayed and unraveled with the 2nd wave of feminism that started in the 1960s. One can tie the strands of this decline to *The Feminine Mystique* published by Betty Friedan in 1963. Thereafter, the Civil Rights Act (1964), sex education (1964), formation of NOW (1966), change of divorce laws in California (1969), Title IX (1972), Roe v. Wade (1973) and culminating with ERA's failed passage in 1979. Each right radically promoted *pure equality ideals*, devaluing responsibility or accountability included in the receiving of them, while social deconstruction merged fatally into their implementations over the past sixty years.

In just a generation, the legal and social landscape, for women, altered significantly; and devalued a family's value, substituting in the cause of women's liberation well above it. The first technology step though was from birth control. The modern "birth control" pill was instrumental to liberating women of their so-called shackles of child rearing (1960). *The Economist* (1999) cited the pill as the invention that "defined the 20th century."³⁴⁴ By 1965, 41% women under 30 were on "it", and by 1976, over 75% of women of all stripes used it, garnering liberation to make decisions privately, rather than "jointly" with her current sexual partner(s).³⁴⁵ The widespread usage occurred, in part, from the ruling in Eisenstadt v. Baird (405 U.S. 438 [1972]).

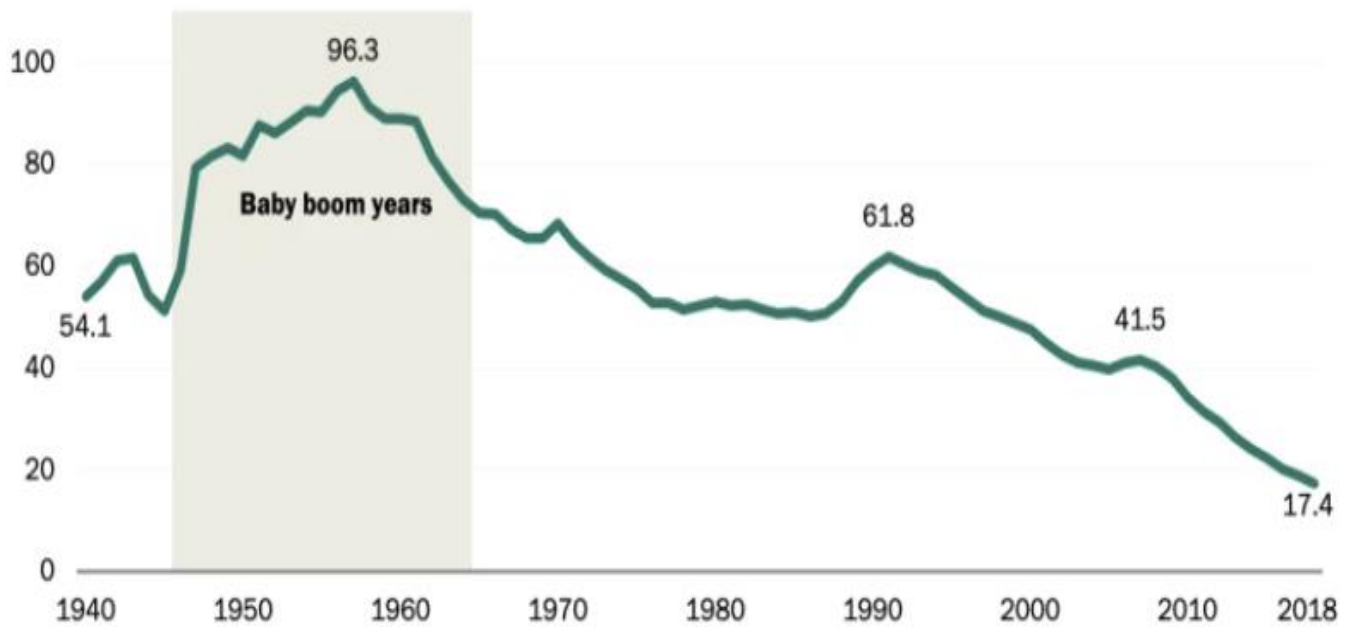
Such widespread promotion of birth control came through the works of Dr. Mary Calderone, the medical director of Planned Parenthood of America, starting in 1953. She fought in 1964 the American Medical Association over introduction of the pill along with wider sex education.³⁴⁶ Calderone, a graduate of Vassar, an all-girls private high school, was a close ally of Margaret Sanger, winning the Sanger award in 1980.³⁴⁷ Or as the University of Rochester posited, referencing *People*: "What Rachel Carson did for the environment and Margaret Sanger did for birth control, Mary Calderone '39 (MD) did for sex education, a reporter for *People* magazine casually observed in 1980."³⁴⁸

Thomas Sowell, professor, economist, author of over thirty books, and senior scholar at the Hoover Institution, in 1995, noted, "Sex education is a

classic example. Because the argument there was: we have to have sex education to combat teenage pregnancy and venereal disease. So, I dug up the data on that. As of the time these programs were instituted, teenage pregnancy had been going down for over a decade. Venereal disease and syphilis for example was in 1960 was only one-half as prevalent as it was in 1950...they introduce sex education. Instantly, teenage pregnancy begins rising. All forms of venereal disease, including now AIDS...”[349](#)

U.S. teen birth rate has fallen dramatically over time

Births per 1,000 females ages 15-19



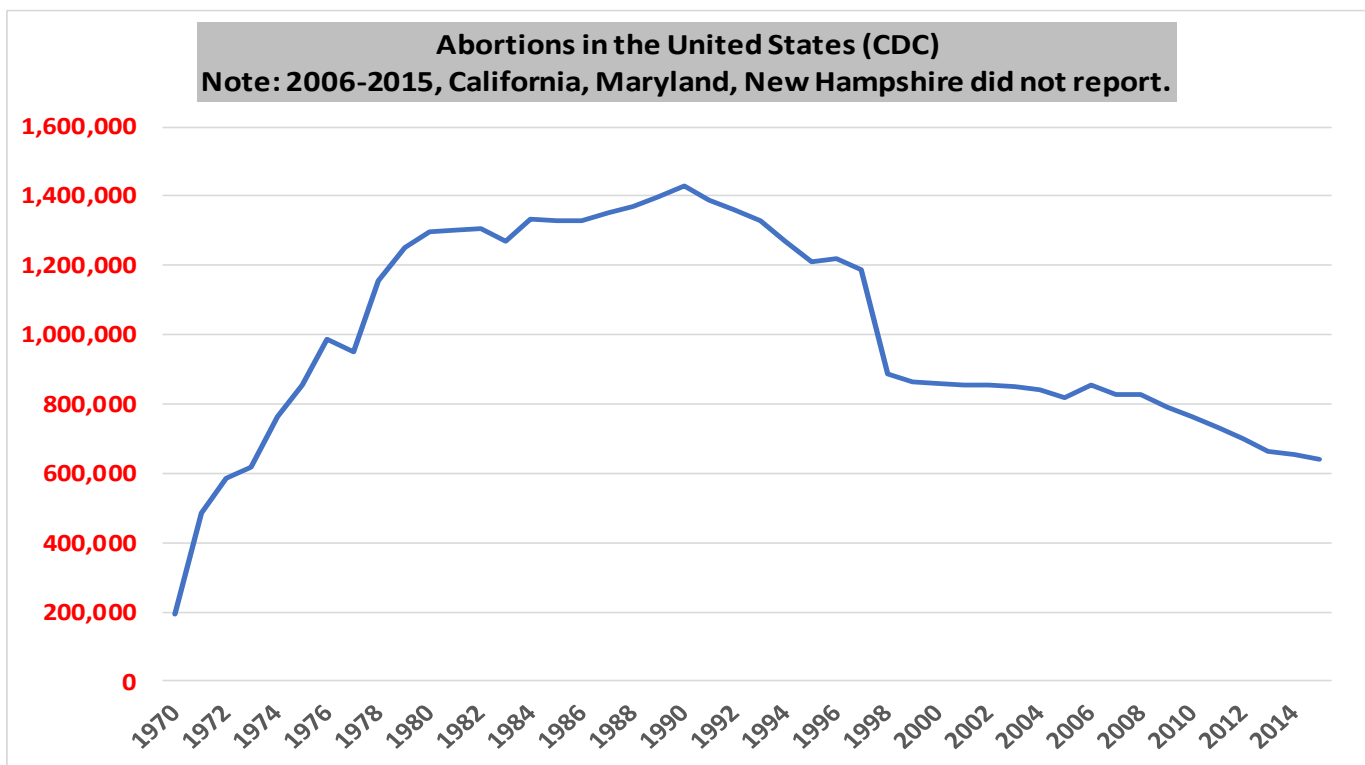
Note: Data labels shown are for 1940, 1957, 1991, 2008 and 2018. Teens younger than 15 not included. Data only accounts for live births and does not include miscarriages, stillbirths or abortions.

Source: National Center for Health Statistics published data.

PEW RESEARCH CENTER

Sowell was not wrong. Birthrates among teens were falling in 1964. In the late 1960s, with the introduction of sex education, there was an uptick. Thereafter, a resting rate that mirrored, pre-WWII at 55 births per 1,000 females from mid-1970s to mid-1980s occurred, according to *Pew Research Center* article by Gretchen Livingston and Deja Thomas (2019).[350](#)

But this didn't occur in a vacuum either. Abortions recorded climbed to an all-time high in 1990, if reports from the CDC are completely accurate.[351](#)



More alarming though, the all-time high for STDs in the United States occurred. 2.3 million cases recorded in 2017, an increase of 200,000 over 2016. Chlamydia steadily rose since its recording started in 1984 with 1,598,354 cases diagnosed in 2016. 468,514 cases of Gonorrhea in 2016 was a 50% reduction from mid-1970s reporting.³⁵² While births and abortions declined; the problem migrated over to sexual diseases, which are highly causative in female infertility.

Time magazine wrote in August 2018 that, “In past years, syphilis was predominantly among men who have sex with men, and in more recent years, we’re now seeing increases in women and heterosexuals,’ she says. (Nonetheless, 70% of cases in 2017 were still diagnosed among men who have sex with men, the report says.) ‘A lot of communities are not aware that they’re a community with high prevalence, so we’ve got to expand our outreach and education to ensure that people are getting the appropriate screening, treatment and prevention messages.”³⁵³ [My emphasis added.]

Their prevention method: safe sex with condoms. Young women (15-24) were 45% of the chlamydia cases in 2017, due to biological susceptibility from particular cells that sit outside a young woman’s cervix, noted Dr. Gail Bolan. “Those cells migrate inside the cervix with age...”³⁵⁴

Hmmm? Wouldn’t a better choice be to abstain from premarital sex, or reduce the number of partners has (to one), to reduce the risk *dramatically*?

Sex education and hook-up applications (Tinder, 2012) are likely a root cause to the epidemic STD rise. A local TV commercial discussed being “STD free” as if getting checked is all that mattered. No, the prevention method is don’t play the risky sex game – until you are committed and responsible.

Links: Health and Human Services website.³⁵⁵ A site on the negative history behind [Planned Parenthood](#).³⁵⁶, ³⁵⁷

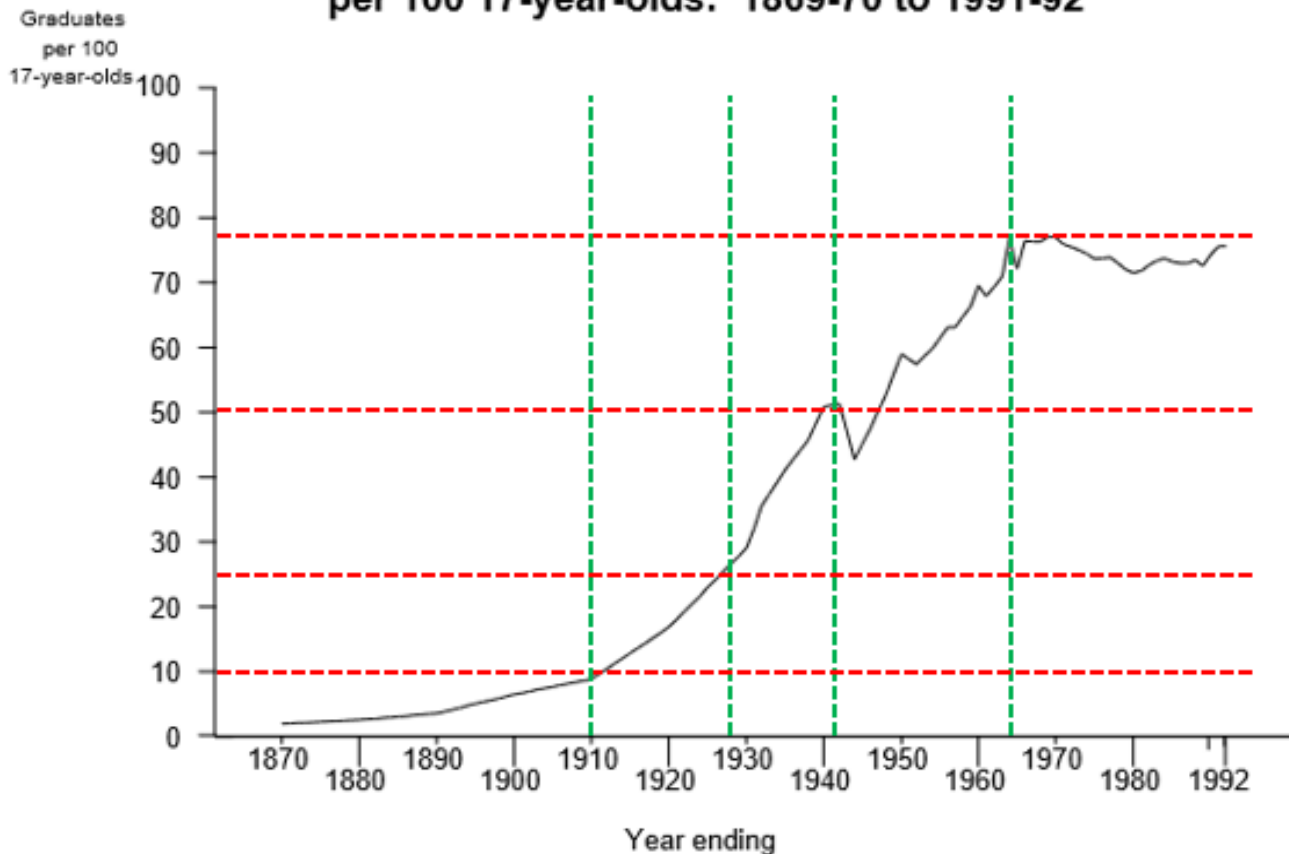
Psychologist or Propagandist?

This 2nd wave of feminism triggered “liberation” with Friedan’s book release. Friedan expressed the malaises of middle-class women, namely white, in their lives, namely: the sexual pleasures lacking and the duties of home management, frazzling. Friedan’s publication sold 3 million copies during the first two years on the shelves, garnering thousands of letters from women. Many expressed their emotional agreements with their perceived subdued roles in household management. A role, which carved out substantial benefits to society, that of: raising children, creating order, values, individuality and stability for them. Thus, garnering quiet praise from husbands and brothers alike, despite what women “felt” about their roles, or Friedan’s question: “Is this all?” or “The problem that has no name.”³⁵⁸

Her question minimized or lacked great inquiry into what their husbands thought of their lives – in going to the same factories, farms, warehouses, offices, public utilities, roadways, logistic routes, et. al., daily – to provide food, water, transportation, machinery, and innovative paths for thirty years plus of their working lives. These employment paths provided the foundational part of Maslow’s Hierarchy of Needs, that of: food, water, shelter, security, employment, health to form a stable society. The collaboration of the two parties – a woman to manage and guide the household, bear and raise children, while her man acquired most of the resources, created a strong foundation for success: *The American Dream*. These were left unaddressed or sidestepped by Friedan’s book in the whole.

The inhibiting or “restricting” factors she falsely raised, as women populated colleges in the United States since 1851. Mary Sharp College, is older than Vassar, and this author went K thru 2nd grade at Sharp’s 20th century location.³⁵⁹ Friedan ignored that most men knew of such a malaise of: “Is this all?”

Figure 11.--Number of public and private high school graduates per 100 17-year-olds: 1869-70 to 1991-92

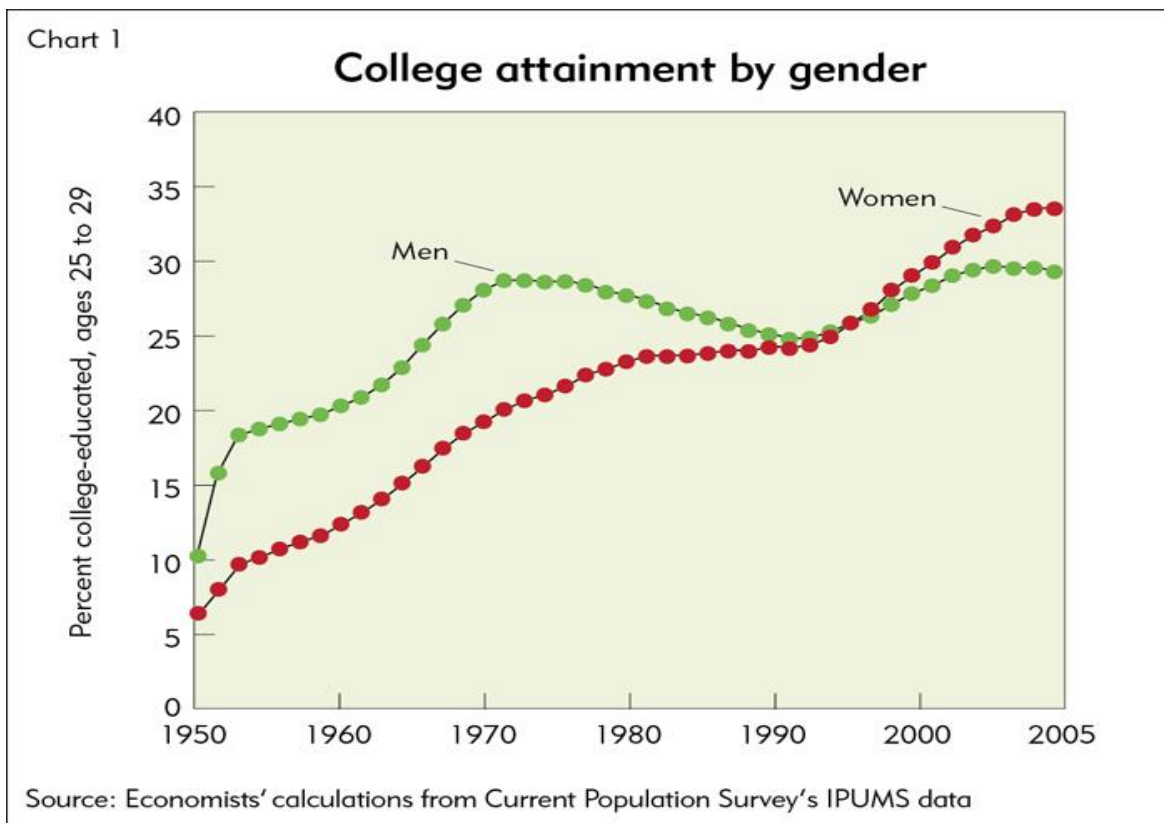


SOURCE: U.S. Department of Commerce, Bureau of the Census, *Historical Statistics of the United States, Colonial Times to 1970*; and Current Population Reports, Series P-25; and U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, *Digest of Education Statistics*, various issues.

Many men never received education past 8th grade³⁶⁰, and yet, were working on complex ideas, in spite of that. But too, doubted their places in world daily.

It was not a gendered argument; but to someone as ideological as Friedan was (as will see), this condition was positioned as exactly such. (More women graduated from high school from 1870 to 1990, in the U.S., in every single year reported!³⁶¹)

Such educational attainment hardly stops at high school graduation. Many feminists theorized that women are held out of college due to some massive Patriarchal conspiracy. Their particular woes all stem from men keeping women out of the educational forays at Harvard yard to State university. They based this delusion out of their own personal resentments.



The well-earned benefits achieved by World War II men came out the GI Bill of 1944. These men were groomed to run industries and build families across the United States. As *History.com* noted, “almost 49 percent of college admissions in 1947 were veterans. The GI Bill opened the door of higher education to the working class in a way never done before.”³⁶²

Meanwhile, their wives, who assisted from 1941-1945 in the war effort, were back at home, raising the *Boomer Generation*. Gender roles were at play, as they had been for many, many, generations before. No conspiracy needed, when the facts show rising educational tides for both, with women reaching parity by 1990, and soaring past men by 2000. ³⁶³

Such resentments needed a saleable prison to feed them. Daniel Horowitz, professor at Smith College, asserted, Betty’s motivation more sinisterly: she created a propaganda trope to build a narrative “to sell” women on their oppression. Friedan’s imagery of “comfortable concentration camp” in *The Feminist Mystique* sounded familiar (in 2019) to congresswoman Alexandria Ocasio Cortez. Cortez compared ICE detention centers, for violating immigration laws, as similarly situated to the Nazi internment camps and gas chambers that killed millions of Jews and other minorities. Friedan discussed internment camps in further detail (below).

More ideologically telling is Friedan's tortured image of "anti-Communists and the dampening of women's ambitions,"³⁶⁴ thus creating a dramatic and invertible thought that Communism helped women succeed. Friedan college years to her mid-30s saw herself as a "Stalinist Marxist," even romantically involved with a Communist physicist, David Bohm³⁶⁵, at Cal Berkeley while she was there on fellowship in the 1940s.³⁶⁶

Her ex-husband Carl later declared she "was seldom a wife or mother," and had even "a full-time maid."³⁶⁷ Hardly a word she spoke was from her "lived" experiences. Oppression was not her bane, and her ambition was hardly dampened. Friedan had higher education, worked without restrictions to her liberties in the 1940s while being Communist-friendly.

Yuri Bezmenov remarked on Friedan's ideology quite directly, "that the ideology of Marxism-Leninism is an absolutely false system that produces none of the advantages of benefits of the 'worker's paradise' that it promises...[just] early morning bread lines...the frequent arrests of 'enemies of the people' and the omnipresent fear of the KGB."³⁶⁸

The results of *actual communism* on families, as no-fault divorce originated in Russia (1926, *The Atlantic*), showed the breakdown of marital compacts impacted women, *substantially more* – especially after the chaos of The 1917 Revolutions. Pre-contraception, abortions were plentiful as one passage alluded to from *The Atlantic*³⁶⁹:

"The new sex relations have also raised certain problems in the cities. During the winter of 1924-1925 some of the older Communists accused the younger generation, especially the students, of indulging in too much dissipation, of squandering health and vitality in loose connections; they blame the girl students for practicing frequent abortions. 'You must be either a student or a mother; under present-day conditions you can't be both,' declared one mentor to the modern Russian women students. The latter indignantly replied that love was almost the only cheap amusement left to them and demanded that they be given at least the same opportunity for free abortions that factory women enjoy."

The term "illegitimate children" was abolished by the Soviet Communists. And divorces could be had in minutes. Men gathered 20th century harems, but never supported their children. Simply put: "it was believed beneficial for this task because it separated marriage from the responsibilities of

childbearing.”³⁷⁰ Thus, any out-of-wedlock children, raised barely by their mothers, and their itinerant fathers, became street wanderers, criminals, and generally, the outcasts numbered in the hundreds of thousands.³⁷¹

The system was rife with abuses from both sexes; blackmail; bribing of officials; all meant to destabilize and destroy relationships.³⁷² The greater intent: easier to control a population once they spend more time fighting each other than fighting the cons being ran on them by a totalitarian leader.

Friedan’s awareness in her work is keenly on the destruction of marriage. Possessing the notion of sexuality against that which women were not achieving, their liberation, made for a good tactic. The Soviet attempt above lacked largesse, contraception, national wealth, or pliant men that cared about their children. Women could indeed “have it all” in the U.S., U.K., et. al. – whatever that pliant man had, if by force, then so be it. As “The State” was enlisted as the “ally” needed to complete this objective, by 1969, in the no-fault divorce.

(2020 Edition: And yes, married women in earlier times were abandoned by their husbands in their “golden years” for younger women. But what was that percentage? It gives *even more credence* to necessity for a close knit family. A redundancy to be close by and helpful in case of the unfaithful man or woman that leaves the other high-n-dry.)

Friedan’s work echoed that Marxist sentiment, “For the degradation of woman also degraded marriage, love, all relations between man and woman. After the sexual revolution, said Robert Dale Owen, ‘then will the monopoly of sex perish with other unjust monopolies; and women will not be restricted to one virtue, and one passion, and one occupation.’”³⁷³ The freedom to wreck is more important to Friedan than the freedom to build a functioning “Bourgeois” society.

Marx and Engels *Communist Manifesto* stepwise plan was to³⁷⁴:

- Abolish Property
- Abolish Inheritance
- Centralize Credit
- Centralize Communication
- Centralize Transportation

Throughout her work, this author saw a tactic developing of the psychological and political underpinnings of her propaganda for the very women she felt allied, sorry, and pity for, in the “housewife,” mentioned (328) times in the text. The idea of educated women being so unfulfilled, bored, and yet frazzled, would be, for example, a “high in neuroticism” trait. The feeling of being “trapped” (58) like a bird in a gilded cage, only meant to sing happy housewife songs, aligned with her own resentments and political misgivings about American society, which were repeated throughout her life.

Friedan’s book research, in 1959, pulled from Engel’s 1884 essay, *The Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State*, where her thesis lay, “The emancipation of women becomes possible only when women are enabled to take part in production on a large, social scale, and when domestic duties require their attention only to a minor degree.”³⁷⁵

Her heavy referencing of women’s magazines of the 1950s, who she worked for, and was a purveyor of, gave a false credence to her undergirding message: why aren’t more women resisting their “enslavement”, just like me? But she really wasn’t enslaved by housewife drudgery or a man.

Friedan reflected on the housewife manipulation: “The motivational researchers must be given credit for their insights into the reality of the housewife’s life and needs—a reality that often escaped their colleagues in academic sociology and therapeutic psychology, who saw women through the Freudian-functional veil. To their own profit, and that of their clients, the manipulators discovered that millions of supposedly happy American housewives have complex needs which home-and-family, love-and-children, cannot fill.”³⁷⁶ [My emphasis added.]

Friedan mentioned the goal of “self-actualization” for women, noting Maslow: “he screened 3,000 college students, finding only twenty who seemed to be developing in the direction of self-actualization; here also, there were very few women.”³⁷⁷ Abraham Maslow studied public figures (famous) and found only two women (Eleanor Roosevelt, Jane Addams) met the criteria satisfied by numerous men in history, including FDR, but no mention of Jesus Christ or Nikola Tesla, in her recitation of the actualized.

Maslow, to her obvious chagrin, didn't find evidence that self-actualization was possible for women. But 20 out of 3,000 reflected the more telling reality: not many (less than 0.7%) are on a path to being "self-actualized." Meaning: it is based in motivations and behaviors, and not one's sex. Maslow (1970) wrote a list of characteristics that coalesced generally for the self-actualized (from a meager sample of 18) and estimated only around 2% approach this pinnacle in his theory³⁷⁸:

Abraham Maslow's Hierarchy of Needs (1943)



1. They perceive reality efficiently and can tolerate uncertainty;
2. Accept themselves and others for what they are;
3. Spontaneous in thought and action;
4. Problem-centered (not self-centered);
5. Unusual sense of humor;
6. Able to look at life objectively;
7. Highly creative;
8. Resistant to enculturation, but not purposely unconventional;
9. Concerned for the welfare of humanity;
10. Capable of deep appreciation of basic life-experience;

11. Establish deep satisfying interpersonal relationships with a few people;
12. Peak experiences;
13. Need for privacy;
14. Democratic attitudes;
15. Strong moral/ethical standards.

Friedan's work cited "identity" (189), "mystique" (324), "marriage" (252), "orgasm (60)" and "emancipation (23)" in emotionally negative, lacking, or restrictive terms. Emancipation tied to women in all but one case.³⁷⁹ Generally, men are characterized as full of contempt, masters, powerful, demeaning, and: *oppressors*. The essence of family or home life is no longer tenable to women, or her, as repeated, anecdotally, that comprised the bulk of her book.

Friedan contended being a career woman jives with increased sexual happiness – the orgasm, as this passage reflected:

“Now that education, freedom, the right to work on the great human frontiers—all the roads by which men have realized themselves—are open to women, only the shadow of the past enshrined in the mystique of feminine fulfillment keeps women from finding their road. The mystique promises women sexual fulfillment through abdication of self. But there is massive statistical evidence that the very opening to American women of those roads to their own identity in society brought a real and dramatic increase in woman's capacity for sexual fulfillment: the orgasm. In the years between the 'emancipation' of women won by the feminists and the sexual counterrevolution of the feminine mystique, American women enjoyed a decade-by-decade increase in sexual orgasm. And the women who enjoyed this the most fully were, above all, the women who went furthest on the road to self-realization, women who were educated for active participation in the world outside the home.”³⁸⁰ [My emphasis added.]

A more inappropriate passage somehow tried to make the Nazi concentration camps a mere self-imposed prison where the SS are mildly considered, but not the main enemy:

“And the more the prisoners gave up their adult human identity, the more they were preoccupied with the fear that they were losing their sexual

potency, and the more preoccupied they became with the simplest animal needs. It brought them comfort, at first, to surrender their individuality, and lose themselves in the anonymity of the mass—to feel that ‘everyone was in the same boat.’ But strangely enough, under these conditions, real friendships did not grow...

It was said, finally, that not the SS but the prisoners themselves became their own worst enemy. Because they could not bear to see their situation as it really was—because they denied the very reality of their problem, and finally ‘adjusted’ to the camp itself as if it were the only reality—they were caught in the prison of their own minds. The guns of the SS were not powerful enough to keep all those prisoners subdued. They were manipulated to trap themselves; they imprisoned themselves by making the concentration camp the whole world, by blinding themselves to the larger world of the past, their responsibility for the present, and their possibilities for the future.”³⁸¹



And estimated 15-20 million men, women, and children were held in such camps. And estimated death toll of 11 million people included targeted groups; primarily Jews.^{382,383}

Finally, Friedan’s goal is expressed nakedly here in the *Epilogue*:

“They involve a sex-role revolution for men and women which will restructure all our institutions: child rearing, education, marriage, the family, the architecture of the home, the practice of medicine, work,

politics, the economy, religion, psychological theory, human sexuality, morality, and the very evolution of the race.

I now see the women's movement for equality as simply the necessary first stage of a much larger sex-role revolution. I never did see it in terms of class or race: women, as an oppressed class, fighting to overthrow or take power away from men as a class, the oppressors. I knew the movement had to include men as equal members, though women would have to take the lead in the first stage.”³⁸⁴ [My emphasis added.]

Quite a heady ambition – revolution is.

As it turned out, she wasn't wrong. Sowing the seeds in impressionable women, marketing to their “hidden” desires, like a self-actualizing Ponzi scheme, the rallying cry of, “What do we want? More! When do we want it? NOW!” Could be heard from San Francisco to Washington D.C., and particularly, those coastal localities. But the virus spread over time and distances. It is at the root of what ails all Western Society.

Friedan would rate as an expert propagandist, who's work laid a substantial brick in the foundation to destroy Western Civilization. Edward Bernays, in *Propaganda* (1928), described *The Feminine Mystique* method: “The modern propagandist studies systematically and objectively the material with which he [or she] is working in the spirit of the laboratory. If the matter in hand is a nation-wide sales campaign, he studies the field by means of a clipping service, or of a corps of scouts, or by personal study at a crucial spot. He determines, for example, which features of a product are losing their public appeal, and in what new direction the public taste is veering...Scientific accuracy of results is not to be expected, because many of the elements of the situation must always be beyond his control. He may know with a fair degree of certainty that under favorable circumstances an international flight will produce a spirit of good will, making possible even the consummation of political programs.”³⁸⁵

In later editions (published 10 and 20 years later), Friedan's political ends are more openly expressed – from “white male” bashing to rise of women's political power. Friedan noted, “The concrete concerns of life, women's concerns, now front and center, taking priority over the abstractions of budget balancing.”³⁸⁶ Marx would likely smile. (She cited Marx and Freud together twice.³⁸⁷)

Friedan graduated from Smith College, in psychology, obtained a graduate fellowship with Erik Erikson (1943), reflecting she had the privilege to attend college and graduate school; and inevitably, contact with Maslow's Hierarchy (1943).

While citing Maslow's pinnacle state in the hierarchy, she scarcely spent time on the basis for such, the actual of “becoming” that enlightened. To achieve said state, the food, water, shelter, air, security, and all interpersonal must be not at all an issue. To think big ideas, manifesting the reality worthy of living, male or female, the meals, sleep, and daily tasks are no less valued. In fact, they are paramount. The foundation comes before the roof.

It seemed nothing informed her on the mutual burdens and the necessities of both: that of gender roles that produced family successes. Characteristics #6, 10 and 15 in the above Maslow's march to a “best self,” that of ethical standards, appreciation of basic-life experiences and objectivity. Family life instilled a set of moral values; appreciation of basics (chores, organizing tasks, finances, raising kids), and objectivity – acknowledging that nothing comes easy, or free. Sacrifices are not a one-way gendered street – despite her rhetoric. (#8 – Resistance to indoctrination, but she was doing that.)

Instead, her politics far outweighed her desire to assist society at that personal level – with a heavy amount of unionism infused in her rhetoric, with the formation of NOW on June 30, 1966.³⁸⁸ Her activities started with airline stewardesses and “help wanted” gendered jobs came at the outset of NOW's creation. But Friedan was only in this cause, for her cause. Marxism couched by faux feminist idolatry.

Friedan too was no shrinking violet either. She once retorted to Phyllis Schlafly, “I'd like to burn you at the stake.”³⁸⁹ And as Margaret Henderson wrote, “she became the public face of the nascent women's movement, happy being in the limelight and convinced that NOW was the authentic voice of the

women's movement, and of American women. Unfortunately, her 'ownership' of the movement, egocentrism, ideological certainty, and love of fame would lead to sometimes bitter conflict with other feminists, particularly Gloria Steinem."³⁹⁰ (Steinem worked for the CIA.³⁹¹)

In professor Erikson, Friedan found a female foundation for "her ideas." Erikson is famed for "identity" – cited 23 times in his Wikipedia writeup.³⁹² Friedan incorporated Erikson's identity (189) crisis into her work, a mimicry. Erikson's work is his opus on dealing with his own issues: a single mom hiding facts about his father, lying, and the dichotomy of Danish-Jewish ancestry he endured in the early 20th century. She cited him just 3 times, though "brilliant" was used.

Friedan undoubtedly heard of Edward Bernays, the double nephew of Sigmund Freud (she referenced Freud 203 times), while Bernays garnered the moniker: "the father of public relations."³⁹³

Erik Erikson got his start from a job as a tutor, garnering an introduction to Anna Freud, who provided training analysis to Erikson at the Vienna Psychoanalytic Institute.^{394,395} It is doubtful that intersection never came up in Friedan's fellowship with Erikson in the 1940s. (Friedan mentioned Minna³⁹⁶ and Martha Bernays in her feminine tome, *but not Edward*.³⁹⁷)

Friedan's relationships with other intellectuals of the time formulated her pinnacle work too. Pro-Marxists ideas came straight from top of the Communist Party throughout her college years. In 1920, the American Communist Party contacted the *Soviet Comintern*³⁹⁸, providing a list of "liberal professors" to contact. Among them, was Paul H. Douglas. Paul, and his wife, Dorothy Wolff, traveled to the Soviet Union in 1927. In their travels, they were escorted and entertained, even meeting Joseph Stalin.³⁹⁹

Paul was not impressed but took years to reevaluate his life towards a moderate line. His wife, who divorced Paul in 1930, radicalized further, and landed at Smith College as a professor. As Spyridon Mitsotakis, at *Conservative Review* and former researcher for Paul Kengor, wrote, "Friedan arrived at Smith College in 1938. She started taking Professor Dorothy Wolff Douglas's economics course in 1940 and recalls becoming interested in literature on the Spanish Civil War and communist John Reed's book *Ten Days That Shook the World*. More specific, it was in February 1941 that

Dorothy Wolff Douglas was able to make a great enough impact on Betty to convince her to adopt communism.”⁴⁰⁰ Friedan followed up. She attempted to join the Communist Party on at least two occasions.⁴⁰¹

As Friedan spent most of her life writing for newspapers from high school through college and various publications, the ideas she gobbled up, on political, economics, and the psychological, made writing a Marxist propaganda piece in *The Feminine Mystique*, relatively easy.

She burnished her credentials at *The Federated Press* from 1946 to 1952, reporting on the HUAC.⁴⁰² (Joseph McCarthy was not in the House, running Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations – on Communist activities.)

Bernays: [The Man Who Manipulated America](#)



Friedan undoubtedly incorporated the art of emotional manipulation and knew of Bernays 1929 campaign regarding women and smoking.⁴⁰³ Bernays said in *Propaganda*: “The mechanism by which ideas are disseminated on a large scale is propaganda, in the broad sense of an organized effort to spread a particular belief or doctrine.”⁴⁰⁴

Friedan connected these dots – influenced women through their places in the home – and sold them a revolution of being freed of those shackles of domestication. For the family has no place to a sexually energized, career-destined, insatiable-need-for-variety, modern woman. Batteries included, if need be.

Friedan mentioned this in a long passage, concerning such a target (women), and certainly, an insight she applied in her work:

“I learned how it happened when I went to see a man who is paid approximately a million dollars a year for his professional services in manipulating the emotions of American women to serve the needs of business. This particular man got in on the ground floor of the hidden-persuasion business in 1945 and kept going. The headquarters of his institute for motivational manipulation is a baronial mansion in upper Westchester...Properly manipulated...American housewives can be given the sense of identity, purpose, creativity, the self-realization, even the sexual joy they lack —by the buying of things. I suddenly realized the significance of the boast that women wield seventy-five per cent of the purchasing power in America.”⁴⁰⁵

The basic formula here: Psychology + Propaganda = Control^{406, 407}

1. Create symbols
2. Appeal to unconscious desires
3. Normalize the behavior
4. Get into one’s mental space

“The American motion picture is the greatest unconscious carrier of propaganda in the world today. It is a great distributor for ideas and opinions. The motion picture can standardize the ideas and habits of a nation. Because pictures are made to meet market demands, they reflect, emphasize and even exaggerate broad popular tendencies, rather than stimulate new ideas and opinions. The motion picture avails itself only of ideas and facts which are in vogue. As the newspaper seeks to purvey news, it seeks to purvey entertainment.”⁴⁰⁸ – *Edward Bernays*

Bernays called his method: “the engineering of consent.”⁴⁰⁹ And gave the tools to those who acquired his services a way to control and condition the masses, appealing to their unconscious desires, over their rationality.

Anne Bernays, the daughter of Edward, wrote in 2017, regarding father and her mother, a 1st wave feminist: “He was fluent in the language of feminism, even if that wasn't often evident in his relationship with her.”⁴¹⁰

Anne was less than impressed with Friedan's work, calling her: "a mere magazine writer"⁴¹¹ drawing conclusions from, "one survey distributed among her Smith College classmates."⁴¹² Anne graduated from Barnard College in 1952 after attending an all-girls private school (Brearley) in New York City. Both Barnard and Smith are of the Seven Sisters, elite private women's colleges.

Anne provided a passage which relates to the topic of female neuroticism discussed below:

"I was offered the top editor job at Discovery after Bourjaily [her Boss] left. I wanted to take it. But I was scared of the responsibilities and didn't think I could do it well enough. So, I turned it down — one of the dumbest decisions I've ever made. I can forgive myself, because I was 22 and too young to know what I could accomplish. But a 22-year-old man probably would have jumped at the chance."⁴¹³

She then took an assistant editor job Houghton Mifflin, a top tier publication, where she often filled in as a switchboard operator, and "enjoyed it."⁴¹⁴ But, immediately vacillated that a man would never be asked to do that job. Later, Anne further positioned these as "indignities,"⁴¹⁵ along with a house deed where her name isn't listed, but rather, "et ux" or "wife" in Latin.

One can draw on a broad stereotype of a privileged woman, who landed in some mild version of *Mad Men*⁴¹⁶, but managed to succeed to be relevant enough to write 10 books while living in Cape Cod in 1968 with a Pulitzer Prize winner.

Dare one say, worse fates are had. The upper-middle class, highly educated women are, dare say, renowned for their privileges, drama-making, and consistent idea that they could somehow: "do it all, better." They hone manipulation, a skill — and like all skills, some are better at this one.

For these women this often came through *proxy power*, at first. Women start the practice of emotional manipulation very early, in childhood. They have both a strong in-group bias (which means they operate on group dynamics more than men) and have wants to fulfill, requiring someone to do it "for them." Little girls learn quickly that little boys will do things for them.⁴¹⁷

Socially trained and expected to by older women, boys are considered “bad” if they don’t comply. Or if boys are failures at doing and achieving what women want – from little girl to those older women – that registered as unworthiness, labels, and often, ostracism. Boys become their orbiters that must provide other things: emotional support of female causes, for example.

The prettier girls have an easier time achieving this, and get more practice, if they wanted to get things done, their way. The smarter girls, but not always pretty, likely respond through shaming, bullying, and other covert operations to both tear down their competition (girls that got stuff they wanted) and manipulate boys to dislike the prettier ones. Thus, boys trading-in one manipulator for another became a game these girls could win.

Seven Forms of Propaganda: Name-Calling, Glittering Generality, Transfer, Testimonial, Plain Folks, Card Stacking, and Band Wagon.

A few broader forms of manipulation: public relations, yellow journalism, false flag stories, distortion and smear campaigns. All are easy enough to do once realizing, many, if not most, people operate through emotions more than facts, reason, or logic. Women, for instance, skew significantly on both agreeableness and neuroticism on the 5-factor personality test (OCEAN).

“Agreeableness involves the tendency toward cooperation, maintenance of social harmony, and consideration of the concerns of others (as opposed to exploitation or victimization of others). Women consistently score higher than men on Agreeableness and related measures, such as tendermindedness...Neuroticism describes the tendency to experience negative emotion and related processes in response to perceived threat and punishment; these include anxiety, depression, anger, self-consciousness, and emotional lability. Women have been found to score higher than men on Neuroticism as measured at the Big Five trait level, as well as on most facets of Neuroticism included in a common measure of the Big Five... The gender difference in Neuroticism was moderated by age, such that the gender difference decreased with age. Neuroticism increases during emerging adulthood among females, but not males.”[418](#), [419](#)

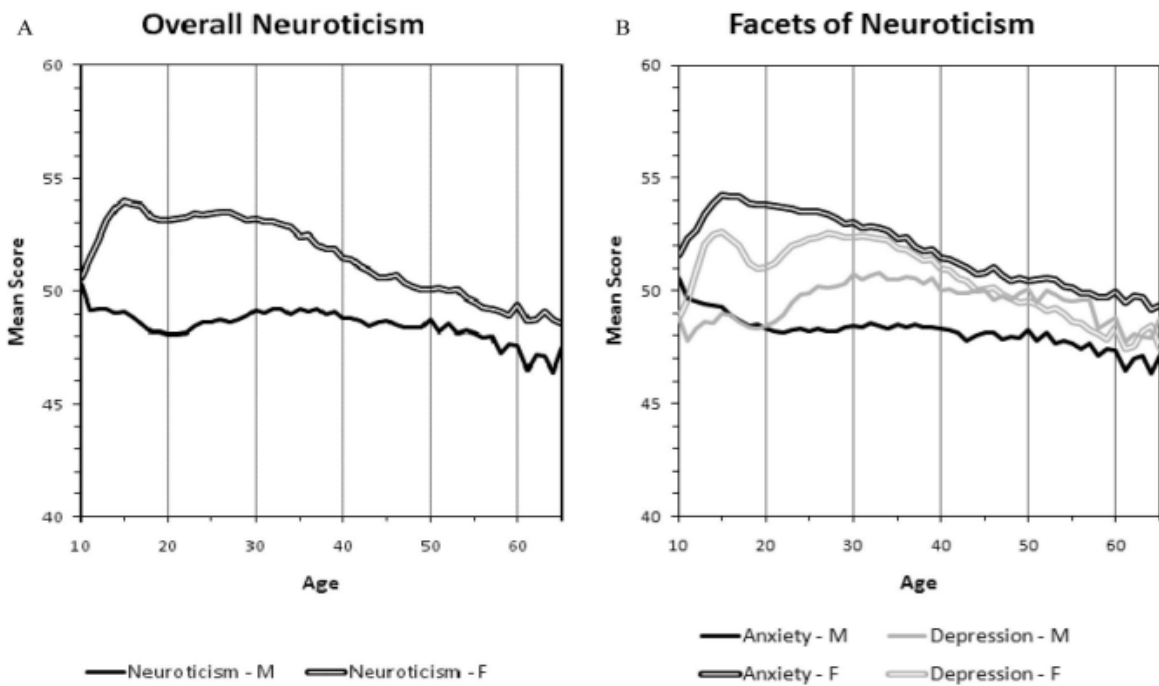


Figure 3. Means for overall Neuroticism (A) and its facets (B), by age and gender. Single lines show the means for males, and double lines show the means for females. In Panel B, black lines show the means for Anxiety, and gray lines show the means for Depression.

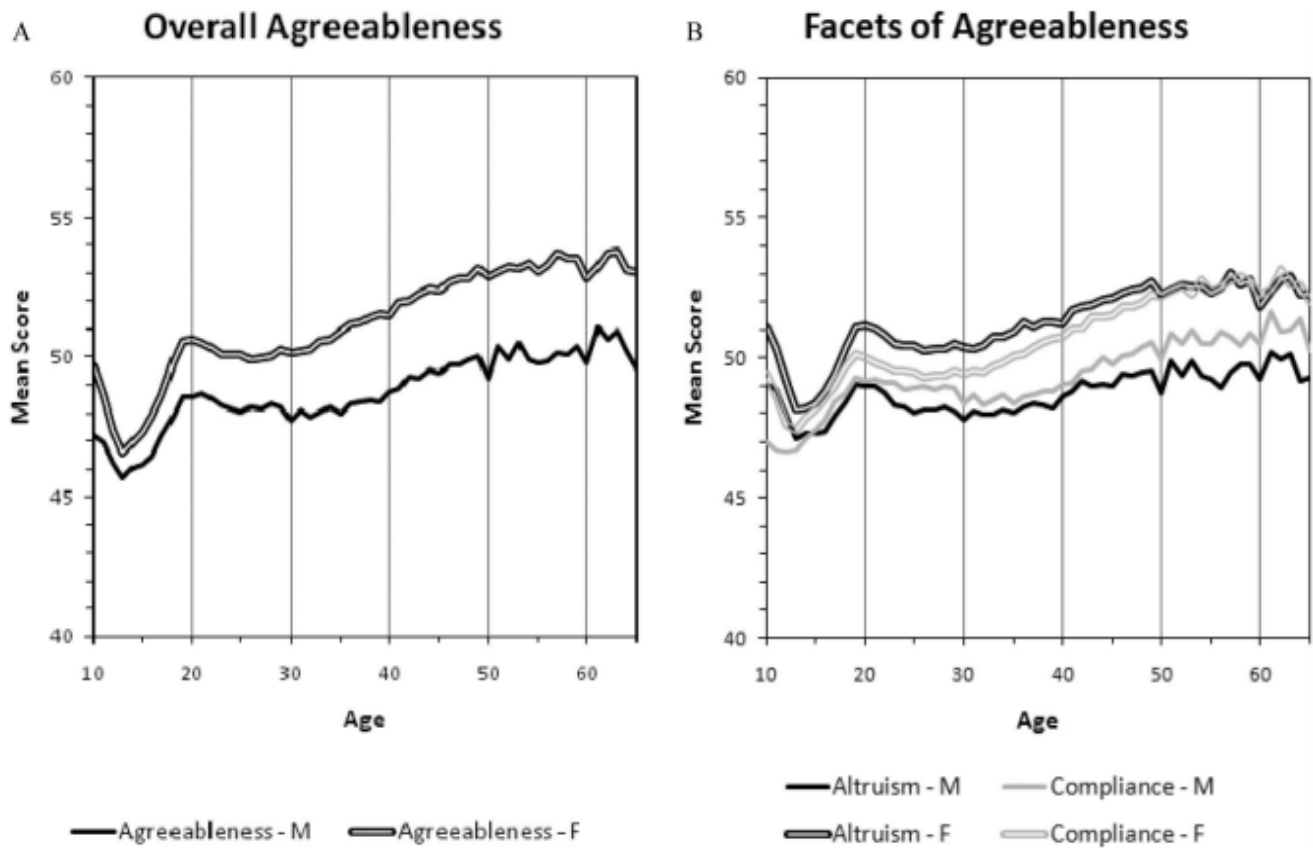


Figure 2. Means for overall Agreeableness (A) and its facets (B), by age and gender. Single lines show the means for males, and double lines show the means for females. In Panel B, black lines show the means for Altruism, and gray lines show the means for Compliance.

Such methods existed historically, but for recent and tragic results: Did not Joseph Goebbels deploy such tactics to build up the Nazi party and Communist and Jewish hatred? Goebbels was an “avid admirer”⁴²⁰ of Bernays, incorporating the very tactics developed by those that the Nazis targeted mercilessly. (Bernays was Jewish. As is Friedan.)

Stalin too desired confessions from his *Reign of Terror* targets, on paper, or in “show” trials, before executing them. He employed emotional and psychological manipulation on the general population, but also executed out these threats onto his closest cadre of minions and generals.



In 1937, Stalin executed Mikhail Tukhachevsky, the Soviet Union’s best military strategist⁴²¹ and winner of the Order of Lenin. Mikhail was nicknamed the “Red Napoleon.” Mikhail used summary execution of hostages and poison gas in his suppression of peasant uprisings from various sources. He was an avowed servant to the Communist cause.

But an active measures plan was of a Nazi intelligence design – by manufacturing evidence to “prove” Mikhail’s treason.⁴²² It worked as Stalin gave a rambling speech to convince his inner circle (or himself) of the betrayal.⁴²³ When the KGB was later presented with a confession surrounding this intrigue, in 1961, the KGB (the Soviets) did not correct “the facts” of the case – for all the world to see.

(Stalin exiled his minister's wives to Siberia; or gave them the bullet, like he did to Tukhachevsky's wife in 1941.⁴²⁴)

This is but one example. In 1964, Czech intelligence (under Soviet control) engaged in operation "Neptune" to place evidence in a lake, four asphalt-coated cases – original Nazi documents from Soviet archives – to impugn West Germany (and their officials in documents) as being just another outgrowth of the Nazis. It didn't work to do that – but it extended the statute of limitations on war crimes.⁴²⁵

Latin America during the 1960s was a heavy target of disinformation – as news journalists were financially compromised⁴²⁶ – and U.S. policies were linked to "unfair economic pressure"⁴²⁷ and coups were being "planned against regimes in Chile, Uruguay, Brazil, Mexico and Cuba."⁴²⁸ The operation was titled, "Thomas Mann" after the U.S. Assistant Secretary of State. Forgeries included a news release of a fake U.S. policy, circulars passed around titled, "Committee for the Struggle against Yankee Imperialism"⁴²⁹ and a fake FBI letter from Hoover on the, "successful execution of Brazilian putsch in April 1964"⁴³⁰ to Thomas Brady.

The Hoover faux letter is so verbose and brazen to raise anyone's eyebrows:

"I want to take this means to express my personal appreciation to each agent stationed in Brazil for services rendered in the accomplishment of 'Overhaul.' Admiration for the dynamic and efficient manner in which this large-scale operation was carried out, in a foreign land and under difficult conditions, has prompted me to express my gratitude. The CIA people..."⁴³¹

It goes on for 10 more lines! Citing "lack of denials, secret, affair, security,"⁴³² in the word salad that is written as a smoking gun that only an ideolog would not question. The reason for including the FBI (a domestic outfit) in this coup was prosaic to the Czechoslovak intelligence service: they had no CIA letterhead or stationery to sub in.⁴³³ Brazilian president, João Belchior Marques Goulart, was removed from office April 2, 1964.

Gordon: The military, I can see that they are very friendly to us: very anti-Communist, very suspicious of Goulart. And they expressed great dismay at our position on Peru.

Well, I can explain to them what the political circumstances are. I think it's important that we should make it clear, to these friendly people, the ones we really know are friendly—

President Kennedy: But by the—

Gordon: That the Peruvian case is not necessarily—

President Kennedy: Yeah. But by this week we'll be right back recognizing the Peruvian government.

Goodwin: Well, I think it—as long as they understand that a military action to save constitutionality—

President Kennedy: [Grunts]

Goodwin: —is fine. Then I think that that's why we can't have the OAS meeting because this would really discourage the military.³⁷ If you start getting all these countries together and—

President Kennedy: Yeah.

Goodwin: —passing resolutions against—

President Kennedy: That's what I want to say today at this [unclear].

Goodwin: Because we may very well want them [the Brazilian military] to take over at the end of the year, if they can.

Gordon: We have that military front. And as I see it their function is first to keep Goulart on the rails—

Reasons

1. The existing alternatives for the United States are:

- A. To do nothing and allow the present drift to continue.
- B. To collaborate with Brazilian elements hostile to Goulart with a view to bringing about his overthrow.
- C. To seek to change the political and economic orientation of Goulart and his government.

2. Alternative A is rejected because the Brazilian internal and external financial crisis, with exhaustion of foreign exchange reserves, will require a United States reaction, either positive or negative, to the new Brazilian economic stabilization program to be presented in January. The present situation, in short, is unstable, and will have to turn soon either for the better or for the even worse. (See Tab B for description of present political and economic situation.)

3. Alternative B is rejected at this time because there is not sufficient evidence of either (a) effective military or civilian opposition leadership in Brazil in a position to act promptly; (b) an organized opposition movement with a present capacity and will to overthrow the Goulart government; (c) a near-future U.S. capability to stimulate such an operation successfully. The needs and possibilities of shifting to alternative B, however, must be kept under active and continuous consideration.

4. Alternative C is selected as the only feasible present approach and as one having a reasonable chance of success. It should in any case be tried before deciding to shift to Alternative B.

5. The following considerations indicate that representations should be made to President Goulart within the very near future:

(a) The Brazilian critical foreign exchange problem is imminent and the Dantas mission to the United States to seek large-scale economic assistance is expected in mid-January.

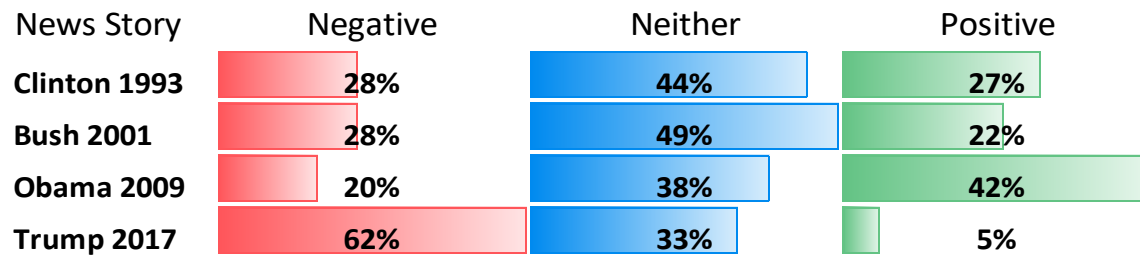
(b) President Goulart will be making decisions on new government appointments in anticipation of the restoration of the presidential system following the January 6 plebiscite.

But these propaganda tricks were all noted in Ladislav Bittman's active measures tome, *The KGB and Soviet Disinformation: An Insider's View* (1985). Latin Americans and their leftist sympathizers, attempted to lay blame on the views held by the Kennedy administration (above) on Goulart's administration as early 1962.

But given the world climate, such as the Cuban Missile crisis, the hard tact to the left by Goulart, his financially destructive polices, Kennedy's administration actually noted three workable options. And sought non-coup activities as the choice to pursue.^{434,435} (Archived documents are used to place the blame of the coup on the CIA, JFK and LBJ administrations.⁴³⁶ Released by the Obama administration.)

21st century Propaganda

In the present day, doesn't the modern mainstream media pump out daily a line of anti-Trump rhetoric to contort people's perceptions?^{437, 438, 439}



* Negative was defined by Pew Research if the story had twice as many negative as positive statements

Source: Pew Research Center Credit for analysis: Danielle Kurtzleben/NPR

Can't social media platforms distort enough based on who exactly bought the advertisement and who they targeted for the message?⁴⁴⁰ Google (Alphabet) was potentially able to shift millions of voters' "opinions" and thus votes, through "search engine manipulation" and "search suggestion" effects.⁴⁴¹ (Google HQ discussed the 2016 Election results.⁴⁴²)

Are the facts told – or do "lies of omission" generally color the view one has about tragedies? Media outlets, "bury the lead" or "headline smear" or "create clickbait" because it's not about facts, or linear analysis of events, but spinning the message for easiest consumption to maintain the subversive tactics. Why is Twitter just a headline reply length – to limit people to a soundbite, a picture, a video (that can be distorted – one angle) to show whatever the purveyor of the message wanted?

The New York Times did this exact method in their resurrecting their attacks on Brett Kavanaugh in September 2019 which will be detailed later.⁴⁴³ *The Washington Post* published an opinion piece to buttress these authors inability to interview a man (but said Justice Kavanaugh "personally requested the Times reporters lie on his behalf"⁴⁴⁴) about an allegation the book writers garnered no direct evidence on. They did not have a first-person victim story (from thirty plus years ago), but created a sensationalized headline, five days later: *Did Brett Kavanaugh ask New York Times reporters to lie in their book? Yeah, pretty much.*⁴⁴⁵

(One can assume this author is doing so. Nature of the message beast...)

Notice too: most modern marketing (employing Bernays methods) is targeted at whom? Why?

Women spend the money and are easily manipulated too on an emotional level. They are more agreeable, acquiescing to it, on average. Children are too – remember how cartoon characters pitched sugary cereals with little nutritional value. A study in 2011 reflected this: “This study showed that cereals marketed to kids have 85 percent more sugar, 65 percent less fiber, and 60 percent more sodium than cereals marketed to adults.”^{446,447} (The author’s brand was Fruit Loops.)

Any commercial messaging formulated has intent – to trigger emotions, to signal virtue, to dismiss other brands, to obtain exclusivity, to think or behave like the advertisements’ “characters” – while creating doubts on one’s choices.⁴⁴⁸ In a graduate school MBA class, the author was tested (along with 15 classmates) on brands – or rather, a partial reveal of a logo, box or shape – and for 25 brands, the majority identified them almost instantaneously.

Symbols⁴⁴⁹, unconscious appeal, normalizing behaviors (Overton window), saturate the market (Twitter trending, MSM talking about Trump 24/7) are *Bernaysian* tactics at work. That is the power of “relationships” through “propaganda” to create the environment of commonplace.

Bernays wrote in *Propaganda* (25): “This practice of creating circumstances and of creating pictures in the minds of millions of persons is very common. Virtually no important undertaking is now carried on without it, whether that enterprise be building a cathedral, endowing a university, marketing a moving picture, floating a large bond issue, or electing a president. Sometimes the effect on the public is created by a professional propagandist, sometimes by an amateur deputed for the job. The important thing is that it is universal and continuous; and in its sum total it is regimenting the public mind every bit as much as an army regiments the bodies of its soldiers.”⁴⁵⁰

He explained how such manipulation worked well for America’s entry in World War I. So well, that (28), “the manipulators of patriotic opinion made use of the mental clichés and the emotional habits of the public to produce mass reactions against the alleged atrocities, the terror and the tyranny of the enemy. It was only natural, after the war ended, that intelligent persons should ask themselves whether it was not possible to apply a similar technique to the problems of peace.”⁴⁵¹ Whether peace or war, propaganda operated on either pole, to disastrous results for a society. Bernays viewed Goebbels’

burgeoning hatred program in Germany circa 1930 and rebranded his philosophy to “public relations” for a reason. (Financial reasons...?)

Such sabre rattling worked well for building the impetus for war in 2003 in Iraq. Weapons of mass destruction were called out over and over as the essential reasons to invade, and later, “spread democracy” in a region of the world never known to be fan favorites of Americans or such democracy. *The New York Times*, venerable for its Leftist politics and its obliviousness to its own character and responsibility in promoting such wars, wrote in May 2004:

“Articles based on dire claims about Iraq tended to get prominent display, while follow-up articles that called the original ones into question were sometimes buried. In some cases, there was no follow-up at all.”⁴⁵², [453](#)

The war, lasted, officially, for 8 years, cost at least \$1.1 trillion US^{454,455}, and killed hundreds of thousands of Iraqi civilians along with 4,488 U.S. deaths and 32,226 casualties.⁴⁵⁶ While *The Times* didn’t shoot any bullets, it primed the pump, promoted “cannisters” to build a narrative for invading and destroying a country based on a well-crafted lie sold to the U.S. population. The ones in government (Bush, Rice, Cheney) led the way. While writers, like Judith Miller, then at *The New York Times*, a graduate of Barnard College⁴⁵⁷, certainly had no problems with disinformation and catastrophizing of non-existent WMD to offer reasons for the United States to go into Iraq. Miller wrote a convenient, narcissistic clean-up action in 2015⁴⁵⁸, titled, *The Iraq War and Stubborn Myths*, on her investigation, still insisting on her journalistic integrity:

“No senior official spoon-fed me a line about WMD. That would have been so much easier than uncovering classified information that officials can be jailed for disclosing. My sources were the same counterterrorism, arms-control and Middle East analysts on whom I had relied for my stories about Osama bin Laden and al Qaeda’s growing threat to America—a series published eight months before 9/11 for which the Times staff, including me, won a Pulitzer.”⁴⁵⁹, [460](#)

One can tell the highest prize in journalism was more important to her than the assistance in the disinformation campaign. One that sent soldiers into battle over what amounted to an orchestrated blame-shift and smear

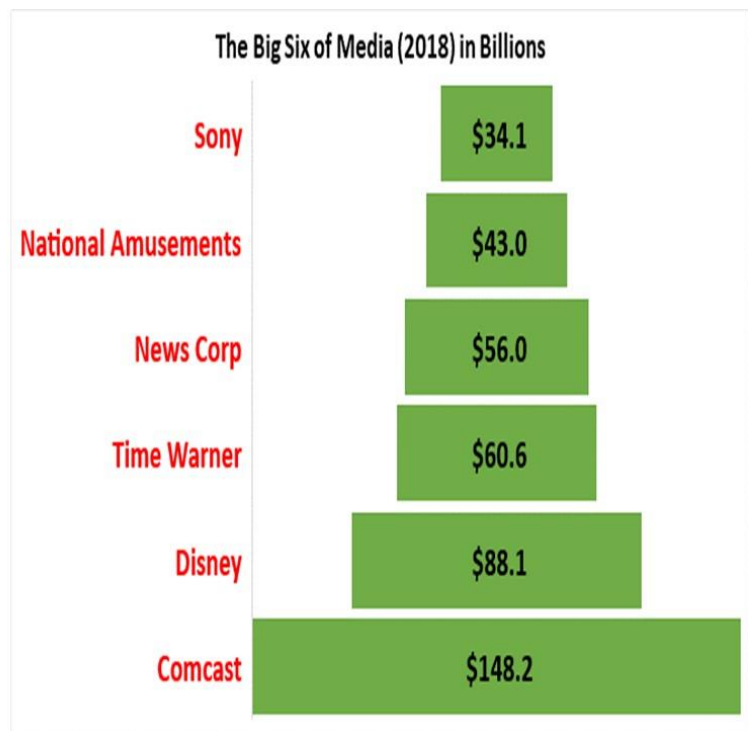
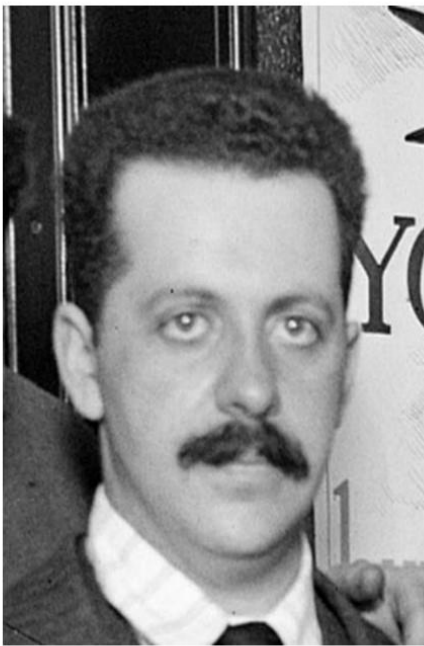
campaign to Iraq. Highly expensive propaganda sold to the United States by another expert propagandist from an all-women's college in New York.

The New York Times has not changed for the better since 2003. Rather, it devolved further. The “paper of record” changed headlines at the behest of social media darling, congresswoman Ocasio Cortez, and the 2020 political foes of the original headline: “TRUMP URGES UNITY VS. RACISM.” The headline morphed to read: “ASSAILING HATE BUT NOT GUNS.”⁴⁶¹

Further, it prepackaged the focus on topics, particularly regarding President Trump, from a Russia probe to now a racial division focus.⁴⁶² One thought the purpose of journalism was to report the news as it occurred, not presuppose the outcome, or hyperinflate rhetoric for partisan gains.

The fake news guilt is just not on *The New York Times*.

This plagued all media. A whole book could be penned on this topic. Counting in *Alphabet, Facebook, and Twitter*, and their subsidiaries (*YouTube, Instagram*), the “illusion of choice” prevailed by 2019. Their revenues and “corporate media rebranding” moved faster than Roadrunner evading Wiley E. Coyote. The trust in media fell like Wiley off a cliff.⁴⁶³



General Electric once owned Comcast in 2011.^{464, 465} Bernays (1891-1995)⁴⁶⁶ even lived to see Yahoo! birth as he died a week after Yahoo!'s founding in 1995. Yahoo! is owned by Verizon Communications, a former “Baby Bell”.⁴⁶⁷

In election years, no matter party affiliation, distrust grew in media. What is more telling, Democrats consistently re-trusted their media – even as these entities push more propaganda and false narratives. In *Trump Versus Leftist Lackeys* section, this political shift is dissected further.

The Problem-Reaction-Solution Cycle

The author expands this concept out to reflect the modern pathway. Environmental panics, “the systemic” *us versus them*, and other concepts are rooted in a path to get your money into more programs ran by people that do not care ever if they make a “problem” go away. It starts with creating it.

By creating a problem, they can control the data, the size and scope, the direction of the “analysis” to point the finger at who has “the money,” namely, their political enemies or the unsuspecting electorate. Commence with hearings to flesh it out publicly, garner media exposure, and leverage that for new, broad and indecipherable legislation. This will be enforced by agencies run by lackluster folks and aligned ideologs. *The policy will fail.* But any mention of it will be replaced with a new *problem du jour*. The cycle repeats.



The Fall of Mass Media Trust

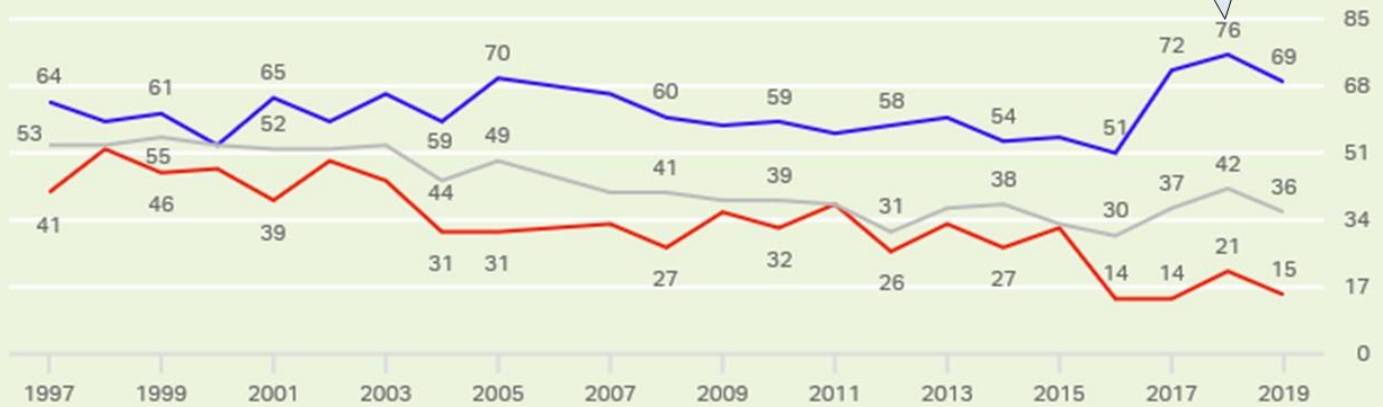
Neither Republicans nor Independents place trust in their MASS MEDIA. Republicans less than 1/3 since 2004 and worse. Independents about 40% acceptance over the past 12 years.

Trust in Media has fallen significantly for Republicans and Independents over the past 15 years. **Democrats**, in Trump era, trust MASS MEDIA more than ever. Why?

Trust in Mass Media, by Political Party

% Great deal/Fair amount of trust and confidence

■ Republicans ■ Democrats ■ Independents



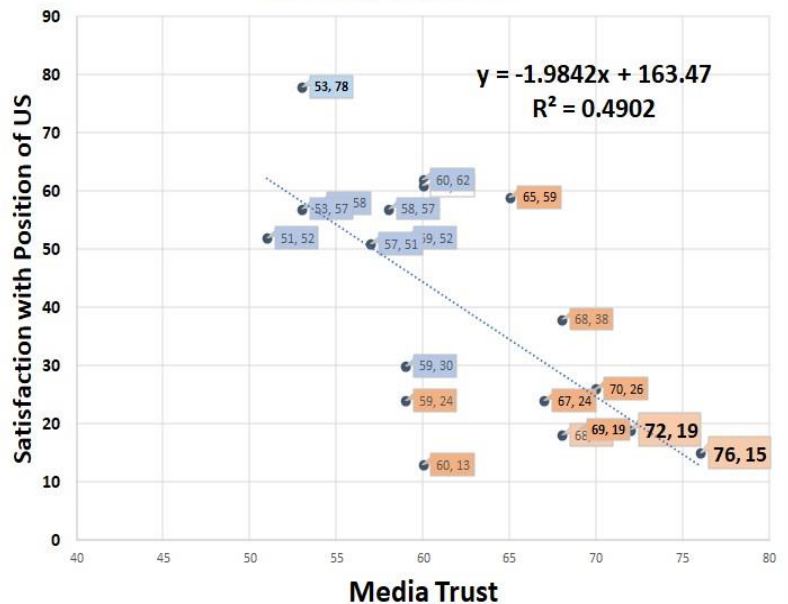
Sept 2019 Gallup Poll
1,525 Polled, 18 or older

GALLUP

Data from Gallup on Media and Satisfaction 2000-2019

Year	Rep-Media	US-R	Ind-Media	US-I	Dem-Media	US-D
2000	47	57	52	57	53	78
2001	39	73	52	67	65	59
2002	50	86	52	65	60	61
2003	42	81	52	45	68	38
2004	31	72	44	47	59	24
2005	31	80	49	40	70	26
2006	32	75	46	34	68	18
2007	33	67	41	28	67	24
2008	27	60	41	27	60	13
2009	35	41	40	30	59	30
2010	32	21	39	31	59	52
2011	37	24	37	31	57	51
2012	26	19	31	31	58	57
2013	33	18	36	39	60	62
2014	27	22	38	31	54	58
2015	32	20	33	34	53	57
2016	14	19	30	36	51	52
2017	14	47	37	30	72	19
2018	21	79	42	42	76	15
2019	15	74	36	43	69	19
2020		85		48		19

US- Party Democrats



Democrats not only Trust Media at a higher level, generally, their negative response tied to Satisfaction is nearly double that of Independents. Again, like Republicans, when the Presidency is in their party's hands, they perceive greater Satisfaction with U.S. The clusters bifurcates the data with the most negative ratings coinciding with most media trust and Trump.

Two links to infographics on the big players in media. [468](#), [469](#), [470](#)

Chapter 2

Experiments in Serfdom

In May 1962, Milgram experiments^{471,472}, cited as “obedience in authority”⁴⁷³, gave one set of people the power to control electric shock, based on the respondents giving right or wrong answers. It allowed them to apply increasing voltages (up to 450V), while hearing the “shocked student” scream and beg them to not do so. But, being directed or commanded to apply the shock by the expert, the “teacher/shocker” eventually didn’t flinch to do as commanded, reflecting as Bernays presumed, quite rightly, “people are stupid and easily manipulated.”⁴⁷⁴ Milgram stated much the same conclusion: “A substantial proportion of people do what they are told to do, irrespective of the content of the act and without limitations of conscience, so long as they perceive that the command comes from a legitimate authority.”

The shockers didn’t physically see the shocked person – as it was, obviously, not done either. But the screams of pain didn’t stop them from applying the shock. Variations in the experiment showed that dressing in street clothes, instead of wearing a lab coat, dropped obedience, on applying the shocks, from 62.5% to 20%. As Martha Stout, PhD in *The Sociopath Next Door*, wrote, “Packaging and perceptions are not everything, but evidently, they get pretty close (65).”⁴⁷⁵ Again, Bernays could be just as easily cited here.

Agency and Authority lay at the heart of hierarchical structures. Many women, for example, speak of their agency – but when given authority – seemed to shy away from the accompanying responsibility of their actions. Because: to admit that they have generated any bad outcomes, meant accountability to that action, and possibly, all prior actions. Shame is an emotion that all will avoid – women, in particular, avoid it at all costs.

An individual example, sex, as in their selection of romantic partners, required that if they select badly, an abuser, a loser, a pump-n-dumper, they are ill-equipped to pick men worthy as partners (*Bad Boy Complex*). Modern women, Sheryl Sandberg, COO of Facebook,⁴⁷⁶ talked of “good men” for “equality” but discussed dating “bad guys” a “little bit.”⁴⁷⁷ (This blurb from *The Daily Mail* showed, that even while at Harvard Business, she still couldn’t pick well: “Aged 24, Sheryl married Washington businessman Brian Kraff (Market

Hardware, Inc.)- and was divorced at 25. 'He's a great guy. It didn't work out,' said her friend Elise.”⁴⁷⁸) A great guy huh? Does one discard, great?

Friedan focused plenty on the “sexual” (481), often citing men that couldn't satisfy their women's sexual needs as if that was solely determinate.

Often, women, turned back into a servile non-agent when it suited – and that played well in society at-large. Add in a “victim” angle, like in #METOO, and no accountability ruled. While attention (victimhood) and guilt (or shame) of terrible selection (of behavior) is no longer at all one's fault. The situation arose by mere happenstance, or just via a gentle push, the guile of a man. The man had all the power – all the hierarchical authority and expertise – even when he didn't choose or know a “game” was being “operated” *on him*.

Later, even as women do the same to others (victimize), they refused to take either blame, or the accountability, that women always expect of men, even on minors. (Asia Argento sexually exploited Jimmy Bennett^{479,480}, she of the #METOO Harvey Weinstein downfall. Was anyone interested in the sexual manipulation of a *teenage boy*? No. Because: “That's different!”)

Ordinary people, conditioned, manipulated, and instinctually designed, defaulted back to protection of women. Citing women's “inferiority” to men, their lack of physical strength, inability to force a male to do anything, or more crassly, men's pursuit of women, as mates. This made it unlikely a woman can ever be held responsible, as a predator, of any sort. Thus, the agency-authority problem presented on an individual level. Shifting rules based on emotions makes for chaos. Societal stability crumbles when due process is not fact-evidence based; equally applied; and not circumvented by social and media bias, playing on emotions, tied to one's sex.

On a much broader level, economics and freedom is defined by the liberal ability to choose work or occupation, make buying choices, and the fair expectation of rule of law (contractual enforcement and property protection in the economic arena). That the government has diffused powers to operate from the democratic selection of its leaders, where no one institution can use undue powers to force its hand. Freedom to plan one's own life – within such a confine of agreed upon rules – comes from, as Hayek put it: “bearing the risks that freedom entails only if those risks are not prohibitively great.”

People that expressed central planning is achievable, that optimized computing powers are nigh at hand, and there is enough “big data” or “algorithms” to determine what people’s wants, abilities, and circumstances are – without asking them – are forgetting (or ignoring conveniently) the very dark, instinctual natures all humans have. But, as if following Bernays’ concept as a game plan: “So the question naturally arose: If we understand the mechanism and motives of the group mind, is it not possible to control and regiment the masses according to our will without their knowing about it?”⁴⁸¹ That was the foregone conclusion about state planning, manipulation and attempting socialism in 1930s. One can see the echoes 90 years hence.



Credit Picture: Google Wikipedia

Credit Picture: Simon Harrivott

The very power structures the “true believers” sought to destroy will inevitably reform – not as a gentle caretaker – but rather, harsh and brutal taskmasters, now held by the dictates of whomever happened to rise up to its pinnacle. Such power, as in Milgram, is very easy to abuse, and brought to the fore very extreme presentations of humanity’s abuse. (Power corrupts. Absolute power corrupts absolutely.)

Friedrich A. Hayek wrote *The Road to Serfdom*⁴⁸², published in 1944, as a compelling argument against such Socialist forces in Italy, Germany, Russia,

Great Britain, the USA and Japan, among others. Each of these countries established some level of market interventionism (some more pronounced, and radicalized, with more ideological elements – the human abuses described) or central planning that was “sold” as “effective.”⁴⁸³

These forces germinated for a period over 70 years starting with Otto von Bismarck and the 1st modern welfare state. *The Fabians*⁴⁸⁴ (George Bernard Shaw, Sydney & Beatrice Webb) existed to push similar ideas in Great Britain (through its Labour Party) by 1900. The Webbs visited the Socialist Soviet Union in the 1930s – returning to publish *Soviet Communism: A New Civilization?* (1935)– at the height of Stalin’s Terror. The Webbs dropped the question mark in their 2nd edition in 1937, getting a plug from British economist John Maynard Keynes, a rival of Hayek’s.⁴⁸⁵ (Picture above from Fabian Society Wikipedia.)⁴⁸⁶

Hayek in *Serfdom*, noted this interconnection, from his first-hand interaction with the dark forces seen in both interlopers: “It is significant that this abandonment of liberalism, whether expressed as socialism in its more radical form or merely as ‘organization’ or ‘planning’, was perfected in Germany. During the last quarter of the nineteenth century and the first quarter of the twentieth, Germany moved far ahead in both the theory and the practice of socialism, so that even today Russian discussion largely carries on where the Germans left off. The Germans, long before the Nazis, were attacking liberalism and democracy, capitalism, and individualism.”⁴⁸⁷

Germany, under Hitler, aggressively followed the Italian Fascist model – a corporatism control of planning – ramping up their war machine, nationalist propaganda, confiscation of property and eradication of Jews.

Hayek again, laid out the subtle mechanisms of the Socialist cum Fascist model, as being an all-encompassing consumption of a person into an ideological driven purpose, starting from an early age:

“The idea of a political party which embraces all activities of the individual from the cradle to the grave, which claims to guide his views on everything, was first put into practice by the socialists. It was not the fascists but the socialists who began to collect children at the tenderest age into political organization to direct their thinking. It was not the fascists but the socialists who first thought of organizing sports and games, football and hiking, in party

clubs where the members would not be infected by other views. It was the socialists who first insisted that the party member should distinguish himself from others by the modes of greeting and the forms of address. It was they who, by their organization of 'cells' and devices for the permanent supervision of private life, created the prototype of the totalitarian party.

By the time Hitler came to power, liberalism was dead in Germany. And it was socialism that had killed it.”⁴⁸⁸ [My emphasis added.]

This march by Nazi Germany got a plug via abdicating British monarch, Edward VIII⁴⁸⁹ and his divorcee wife, Wallis Simpson (who'd slept with Joachim von Ribbentrop).^{490, 491} Little wonder, they were exiled quickly.

KGB defector Ladislav Bittman, in his book, noted further evils from alliances of convenience, “The situation changed when the United States officially recognized the Soviet Union in 1934...the growing threat of Nazi Germany and a worldwide campaign inspired by the Communist International for a united front against fascism helped open the door...for Soviet intelligence.” Such intelligence promulgated into substantial U.S. government positions, and produced: Alger Hiss, Victor Perlo, Noel Field, Jack Soble, and the Rosenbergs, among the well-known spy names in U.S. history.

The socialist-communist concept infected high positions of power across the world, even when for a “greater good.” The United States appointed General Motors CEO, William S. Knudsen, Director of Production, Office of the Undersecretary of War in 1940⁴⁹², ostensibly to direct planning of all war implements. (Henry Ford was also asked.) War rationing was felt in the U.S. and UK economies, while other national powers, were more impacted, with personal restrictions the rule, not any exception. (**Side Note:** Future President Nixon worked briefly in the Office of Price Administration – tire rationing.⁴⁹³ Nixon installed price controls as the US came off the gold standard in 1971, a planning mechanism, well-learned.)

Atrocities were rampant in Germany, most notably – but were not isolated to just Germany. The Soviets were equally brutal from the top on down. They had the longest experiences with a dictated socialism – allowing peasants to keep their lands at the outset of the 1917 implementation of socialism through the Communist party.⁴⁹⁴ While later, destroying family concepts and private property by incremental turn-of-the-screws by the late 1920s.

Stephen Kotkin, author and expert on Stalin and his regime, noted, in a long passage:

“[H]e had a lot of urban activists, people who were young. In many cases part of the regime or wanted to be part of the regime and wanted to build a new world and were impatient that that new world should happen as soon as possible. [Stalin sent] a lot of these urban activists out to the countryside to become the kind of tip of the spear as it were, to force these issues.

The other thing he [Stalin] did was to instigate class warfare. Something called a kulak, which is a derogatory term that they used for better off peasants. Stalin introduced quotas for kulaks, rich peasants in each village, and those kulaks would be subject either to execution on the spot, summary execution or deportation internally to frozen wastes. If there was a village of 100 people, and Stalin would say we want 25 kulaks, well what was a kulak on the ground?

The answer was, what if you have two cows? What if you have three cows? Do you need to have four cows? They debated this. The answer was, you had 25 kulaks or you yourself could be subject to deportation. They had to find 25, no matter how many cows they had. This was very divisive and people tried to defend and protect their own families. They didn't want to fall under the knife, under the deportation or the execution. They began to finger their neighbors and others as the kulaks.”⁴⁹⁵

Starvation totals reached five to seven million and around 50% of the population were malnourished during the installation of the first five-year plan (1928-1933) under Stalin.

Hayek wrote, tellingly, about the above Soviet experiment, in 1944:

“Our generation has forgotten that the system of private property is the most important guarantee of freedom. It is only because the control of the means of production is divided among many people acting independently that we as individuals can decide what to do with ourselves. When all the means of production are vested in a single hand, whether it be nominally that of ‘society’ as a whole or that of a dictator, whoever exercises this control has complete power over us.

In the hands of private individuals, what is called economic power can be an instrument of coercion, but it is never control over the whole life of a person.

But when economic power is centralized as an instrument of political power it creates a degree of dependence scarcely distinguishable from slavery. It has been well said that, in a country where the sole employer is the state, opposition means death by slow starvation.”⁴⁹⁶

In short, the turning over of one’s agency to their authorities – seeking to delegate out their individual responsibilities, was not just some random feature, but a hallmark signature of Socialist policies. Greater benevolence in the US and UK socialism-lite versions is due more to the English traditions of law and individualism, than the Socialist policies ever working there to anyone’s benefit. (Running out of other people’s money will happen.)

The German, Soviet, Italian, and Japanese outcomes – pervasive targeting of peoples, destroying wealth, lives, and wills on a march later to World War II that costed more than 50 million lives – should be the learnable lesson of any abdication of one’s freedom to a nebulous bureaucrat or his academically-trained handler: **The Self-Proclaimed Benevolent Dictator.**

Bernays cited the problem clearly in *Propaganda*, “There are invisible rulers who control the destinies of millions. It is not generally realized to what extent the words and actions of our most influential public men are dictated by shrewd persons operating behind the scenes. Nor, what is still more important, the extent to which our thoughts and habits are modified by authorities.”⁴⁹⁷

The lesson (for either gender) here is:

While it is not always a life of greatest enjoyment or optimal feeling of value, there are much worse fates. Those fates have been achieved through the propaganda of selling you on your permanent slavery at the behest of a powerfully charming, and yet controlling person, who claims to know what is best for you in all matters of life.⁴⁹⁸

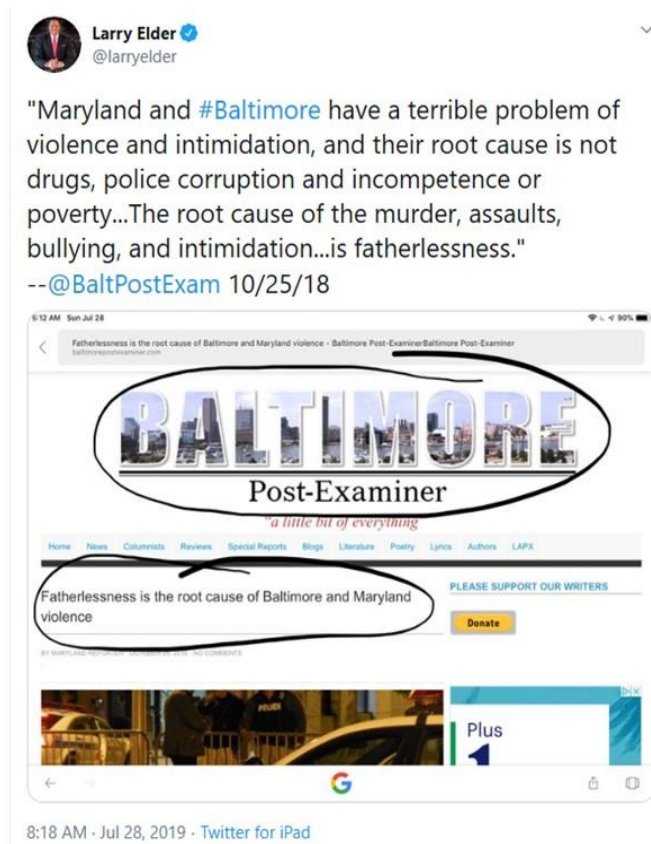
That person, may too, be, just a slave.

But may have the knowledge of *knowing it*.

Violence and the Feminist Mask

H.G. Wells posited this:

“Modern means of communication—the power afforded by print, telephone, wireless and so forth, of rapidly putting through directive strategic or technical conceptions to a great number of cooperating centers, of getting quick replies and effective discussion—have opened up a new world of political processes. Ideas and phrases can now be given an effectiveness greater than the effectiveness of any personality and stronger than any sectional interest. The common design can be documented and sustained against perversion and betrayal. It can be elaborated and developed steadily and widely without personal, local and sectional misunderstanding.”⁴⁹⁹ [My emphasis.]



Doctoral Psychology Programs			
Health Services Psych Fields	FEMALE	MALE	
Clinical (243)	78%	22%	
Counseling (69)	74%	26%	
School (54)	85%	15%	
Research Subfields			
Cognitive (107)	54%	46%	
Developmental (91)	82%	18%	
Experimental (38)	62%	38%	
Industrial/Org. (56)	62%	38%	
Neuroscience/Biopsych (72)	61%	39%	
Social (94)	65%	35%	
Applied (69)	72%	28%	
Master Psychology Programs			
Health Services Psych Fields	FEMALE	MALE	
Clinical (54)	82%	18%	
Counseling (97)	82%	18%	
School (44)	85%	15%	
Research Subfields			
Cognitive (12)	58%	42%	
Developmental (19)	83%	17%	
Experimental (80)	72%	28%	
Industrial/Org. (65)	67%	33%	
Neuroscience/Biopsych (7)	62%	38%	
Social (10)	72%	28%	
Applied (75)	80%	20%	

Source: Simple Psychology
Parentheses: equal number of programs

In 2019, most people can't even read 140 to 280 characters without infusing the words with their own *emotional spins*. Phrases are powerful – especially if one linked them to racism, oppression, homophobia, xenophobia or anti-Semitism. The method is used to create a pressing issue: catastrophizing a personal tragedy to a larger, societal ill, a false call for action.

Being triggered by words, or not accurately depicting facts and visual realities – such as high crime rates, low direct investment, inner city blight⁵⁰⁰, diseases

(Bubonic plague!) or tent cities in Los Angeles, for example – while labeling anyone mentioning those facts as guilty of “wrong think,” led only to more conflict, not cooperation. And noting a causality, for crime, fatherlessness⁵⁰¹, is sacrilege to the feminist talking points. (Note: As discussed, the Soviet Union results created greater crime rates in 1926.⁵⁰²)

But such triggering saturated the media market – to get eyes, create clicks and rile up ideological echo chambers to congeal their opposition.

Are Revolutions born out a tweet? – Is this the future?

Moreover, when violence does occur, solo or *en masse*, this made for a golden opportunity. The mainstream media jumped into overdrive mode – pushed action, policy, and their agendas. They do so based on the account they deemed, allegedly, most plausible – or most convenient to run for their heavily-conditioned audiences. Such an example from *The Atlantic*, just days after two mass shootings, was to push a white supremacy angle:

“The idea that feminism is decadent, and is destroying Western civilization; the idea that women’s natural role is to have children, and to be subservient to men; the idea that strong men are needed to save the world through violence—all of these arguments are found across extremist websites, and in the words of shooters themselves. Anti-feminist rhetoric is a powerful gateway to violent white nationalism, and it is calculated to appeal to the demographic overwhelmingly responsible for mass shootings: young white men.”⁵⁰³

Feminist Helen Lewis then provided that 111 mass shootings from 1982 were by men; 4 done by women; an average of three per year.^{504, 505}

The spate of horrific murders and shootings in the summer of 2019 are what? Driven by guns? An inanimate object? What animates that object? Who is the person to fear? The one who destroyed human lives for their “ideology” *if that is even at play*. Which ideology?

Media didn’t provide the necessary facts. They omitted facts that don’t align with their narratives quite serendipitously in the 2019 Ohio case.⁵⁰⁶

A simplistic answer is a sociopathic or psychopathic person hell bent on destruction. The more ideological one, routinely proffered by this *Atlantic* article above, is that white males are worried about their birthrates and replacement, and radicalized, accordingly. That any other explanatory analysis

based in science – men are physically stronger, less agreeable, with more *Nobels* and dumbbells on the IQ spectrum^{507,508,509}, and, as noted, less neurotic, on average. Must then, be muddled into a superiority and hatred argument, because projection and gaslighting are among the most common Feminist_academic and media weapons.^{510,511} (*Image above reproduced from statistics shown.*)

If you don't like the cards dealt in biology, physical or mental makeup, or motivated results in society, just make a smear campaign against such targets of resentment and jealousy. Such women, take extreme outliers (in behaviors) and formulate a skewed argument (these are normal behaviors). These are used for “taking action” against “X”, namely “white males with guns.” (Reminder: 3 incidents per year in the United States, on average, for nearly four decades.)

“Misogyny is used predominantly as the first outreach mechanism. You were owed something, or your life should have been X, but because of the ridiculous things feminists are doing, you can't access them.’ Ashley Mattheis, a researcher at the University of North Carolina who studies the far right online, told [Helen].”⁵¹² (Misandry, by symmetry, targets college women, especially ones that can be subverted to the feminist message.^{513,514} Friedan found a friendly communist voice in her days.)

The launching point for nearly all Feminists and their allied media players are to find extreme circumstances (mass shootings are less than 1% of murders). Then, apply Saul Alinsky's 13th rule out of *Rules for Radicals*: “Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, and polarize it.”⁵¹⁵

The Target: men, particularly, white. **Freeze:** White Nationalism.

Personalize: President Trump. **Polarize it:** Women's/minority rights for safety versus evil men (white) to have guns at all.

Alinsky wrote, “One of the criteria in picking your target is the target's vulnerability – where do you have the power to start? Furthermore, any target can always say, ‘Why do you center on me when there are others to blame as well?’ When you freeze the target, you disregard these arguments and, for the moment, all the others to blame...in the choosing of a target is that it must be a personification, not something general and abstract...issues must be polarized if action is to follow.”⁵¹⁶

However, “the radicals” here are not men.

The following reflects on the shifts encouraged by media and reinforced by political fervors from women in recent election cycles.

First though, to give this article some statistical reflection, there is a *time-based correlation* to the number of fatalities from mass shootings (shown further below – source *Mother Jones & The Federalist*). But the injuries and fatalities are but a sliver of verified impacts (.68% in 2017, using FBI statistics), to the murder rates per capita, which the FBI reports, yearly. [517](#)

The rates are lower in 2017 than in 2008 or 1998! (Rates shown in 6th column in the page below.)

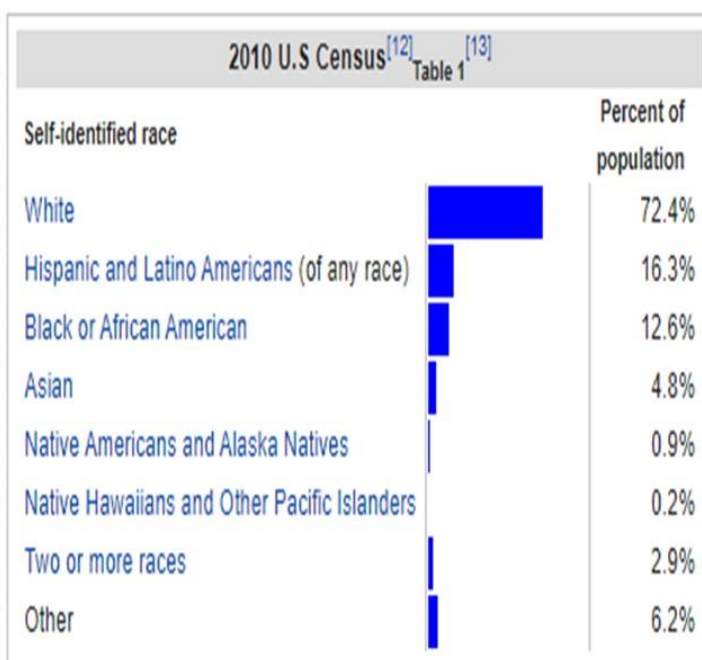
Meaning: while a subset is rising, the totality to this underlying crime is not statistically significant. Yet, to the love ones impacted, those are significant, and life-altering, to the survivors. The author does not deny the losses.

Shown (below) are the mass shooting cases, fatalities and injuries since 1982.

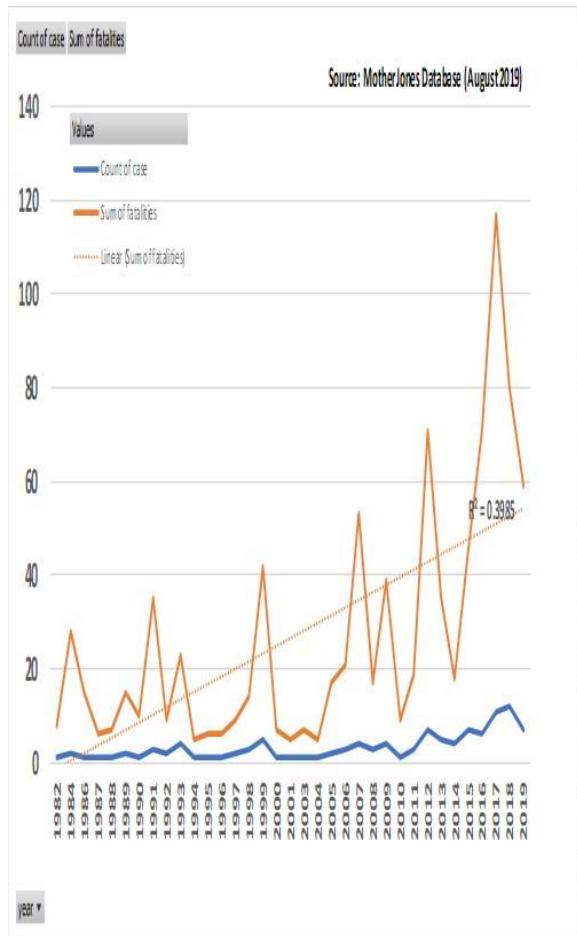
Notice: Ethnicity is quite proportional to U.S. population breakout. If anything, “White identified” are “proportionally less” by Census data; their # of fatalities, victims per case, are “highly focused” on by “radicals.”

Cases Since 1982 & 2010 Census Data (Mother Jones) [518](#), [519](#)

Race ID	Cases	Total fatalities	All Victims
-	4	25	59
Asian	8	77	110
Black	19	108	197
Latino	10	44	77
Native American	3	19	27
Other	5	90	205
unclear	1	6	6
White	64	565	1659
Grand Total	114	934	2340



White identified shootings are 56% of the total. Meanwhile, as of 2010, 72.4% of U.S. is identified as white. The ratios for fatalities are 60.5%. Total victims reached parity 70.9%. This may upset, but the situation is not “white man bad,” disproportionately to the numbers. Media bias, though, is skewed. **(2020 Edition Note:** From 2018, the percent of self-identified white was lower. Racial parity is hardly a “win” on such terrible crimes.)



Year	Population ¹	Violent crime ²	Violent crime rate	Murder and nonnegligent manslaughter	Murder and nonnegligent manslaughter rate	Rape (revised definition) ³	Rape (revised definition) rate ³	Rape (legacy definition) ⁴	Rape (legacy definition) rate ⁴	Robbery	Robbery rate
1999	272,690,813	1,426,044	523.0	15,522	5.7			89,411	32.8	409,371	150.1
2000	281,421,906	1,425,486	506.5	15,586	5.5			90,178	32.0	408,016	145.0
2001 ⁵	285,317,559	1,439,480	504.5	16,037	5.6			90,863	31.8	423,557	148.5
2002	287,973,924	1,423,677	494.4	16,229	5.6			95,235	33.1	420,806	146.1
2003	290,788,976	1,383,676	475.8	16,528	5.7			93,883	32.3	414,235	142.5
2004	293,656,842	1,360,088	463.2	16,148	5.5			95,089	32.4	401,470	136.7
2005	296,507,061	1,390,745	469.0	16,740	5.6			94,347	31.8	417,438	140.8
2006	299,398,484	1,435,123	479.3	17,309	5.8			94,472	31.6	449,246	150.0
2007	301,621,157	1,422,970	471.8	17,128	5.7			92,160	30.6	447,324	148.3
2008	304,059,724	1,394,461	458.6	16,465	5.4			90,750	29.8	443,563	145.9
2009	307,006,550	1,325,896	431.9	15,399	5.0			89,241	29.1	408,742	133.1
2010	309,330,219	1,251,248	404.5	14,722	4.8			85,593	27.7	369,089	119.3
2011	311,587,816	1,206,005	387.1	14,661	4.7			84,175	27.0	354,746	113.9
2012	313,873,685	1,217,057	387.8	14,856	4.7			85,141	27.1	355,051	113.1
2013	316,497,531	1,168,298	369.1	14,319	4.5	113,695	35.9	82,109	25.9	345,093	109.0
2014	318,907,401	1,153,022	361.6	14,164	4.4	118,027	37.0	84,864	26.6	322,905	101.3
2015	320,896,618	1,199,310	373.7	15,883	4.9	126,134	39.3	91,261	28.4	328,109	102.2
2016	323,405,935	1,250,162	386.6	17,413	5.4	132,414	40.9	96,970	30.0	332,797	102.9
2017 ⁶	325,147,121	1,247,917	383.8	17,294	5.3	135,666	41.7	99,708	30.7	320,596	98.6
2018	327,167,434	1,206,836	368.9	16,214	5.0	139,380	42.6	101,151	30.9	282,061	86.2

¹ Populations are U.S. Census Bureau provisional estimates as of July 1 for each year except 2000 and 2010, which are decennial census counts.
² The violent crime figures include the offenses of murder, rape (legacy definition), robbery, and aggravated assault.
³ The figures shown in this column for the offense of rape were estimated using the revised Uniform Crime Reporting (UCR) definition of rape. See data declaration for further explanation.
⁴ The figures shown in this column for the offense of rape were estimated using the legacy UCR definition of rape. See data declaration for further explanation.
⁵ The murder and nonnegligent homicides that occurred as a result of the events of September 11, 2001, are not included in this table.
⁶ The crime figures have been adjusted.

Mass media amplified the threat and significance in order to promote a long running Leftist agenda⁵²⁰ – take guns from law-abiding gun owners. To registered the owners – a list for a “buy back”⁵²¹ program, as 2020 Democratic Presidential candidate Joe Biden mentioned. Beto O’Rourke proposed door-to-door confiscations. Or creating “red flag” laws – using whatever Stasi tactics available (online comments, a wife wanting a quick divorce makes an allegation) – to confiscate one’s guns.⁵²² All will violate the 2nd amendment rights and SCOTUS decisions such as: *District of Columbia v. Heller*. Pressure has mounted on President Trump to “do something.”

On September 12, 2019, 150 major corporations, signed a letter confirming their support of red flag laws. “That’s why we urge the Senate to stand with the American public and take action on gun safety by passing a bill to require background checks on all gun sales and a strong Red Flag law that would allow courts to issue life-saving extreme risk protection orders.”⁵²³

Abbreviated List of Companies Signing the Letter

Airbnb	GAP	Group Nine Media
Bain Capital	Lyft	Horizon Media
Bloomberg	Reddit	Omnicom Corp
DICK’s Sporting Goods	Twitter	Publicis Groupe
Levi Strauss & Co.	Uber	Interpublic
Oaktree Capital Mgmt.	Yelp	Eventbrite
Pinterest		Bad Robot
Royal Caribbean Cruises		Elektra Labs

Meanwhile, the ideologically motivated, crazy, and criminal are not going to play by those rules ever. As a *Survey of Prison Inmates* report directly on the incarcerated:

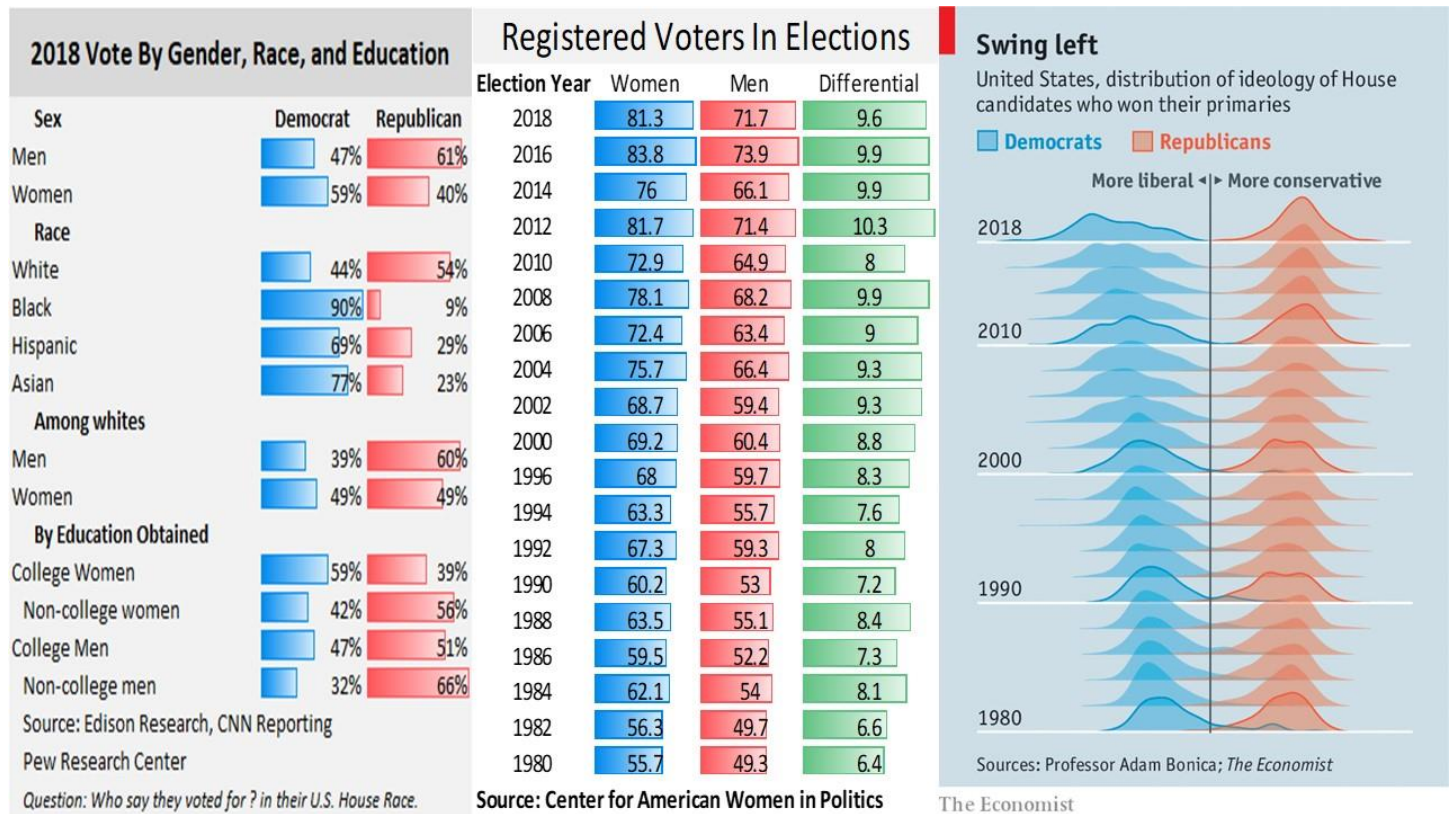
“287,400 prisoners had possessed a firearm during their offense. Among these, more than half (56%) had either stolen it (6%), found it at the scene of the crime (7%), or obtained it off the street or from the underground market (43%). Most of the remainder (25%) had obtained it from a family member or friend, or as a gift. Seven percent had purchased it under their own name from a licensed firearm dealer.”⁵²⁴ [My emphasis added.]

Infringing on rights to legal ownership – non-felons – is just another path to permanent serfdom. Once disarmed, what stops the “government” ever? What self-defense does one have against someone not using the licensed dealer? Who will want to be that lamb before the slaughter? Saying it won’t happen – *we are better than that* – how many times has that lie been told?

From Saul Alinsky's *Rules for Radicals* on Leon Trotsky's summary of Vladimir Lenin's plan delivered, and carried out, starting in April 1917:

“A naked illustration of this point is to be found in Trotsky's summary of Lenin's famous April Theses⁵²⁵, issued shortly after Lenin's return from exile. Lenin pointed out: “The task of the Bolsheviks is to overthrow the Imperialist Government. But this government rests upon the support of the Social Revolutionaries and Mensheviks, who in turn are supported by the trustfulness of the masses of people. We are in the minority. In these circumstances there can be no talk of violence on our side.’ The essence of Lenin's speeches during this period was ‘They have the guns and therefore we are for peace and for reformation through the ballot. When we have the guns then it will be through the bullet.’ And it was.”⁵²⁶ [My emphasis.]

The reason for the 2nd Amendment to the United States Constitution is to be the last bulwark against the tyranny of a dictator, whether individualized, a Lenin, or in the hodgepodge shape, of a majority mob.



More telling about radical ideologies are the political shifts according in *The Economist*, by professor Adam Bonica, as shown.⁵²⁷ The drift left is more visible for Democrats versus the Republicans drift right. But one can see the schism from the center happened around 2010. From either party's

perspective, the other side moved away. There is no longer any overlap in the center. However, the Republicans congealed more to a narrower deviation and normal distribution, while the Democrats, both drifted further to the left, and dispersed across an amoeba-like function, ranging amorphously into a blob mob.

From the *Pew Research Center*: “A common criticism from both parties has been that the other has become radicalized. Listen to just about any campaign speech and you’ll hear the time-tested demagoguery about how the opposition party is no longer moderate, but instead espouses views from the extreme...Since 1994, Republicans are only about 8% more conservative in their beliefs. Democrats, meanwhile, are fully 60% more liberal, with the median Democrat now closer to the far left than the center.”⁵²⁸, [529](#)

The differential in 2018 voting (above) showed the modern “Democratic” Left is predominately women (59-40), African American (90-9), Hispanic (69-29), and Asian (77-23).

Among “whites”, showed a dead split by women by their party.

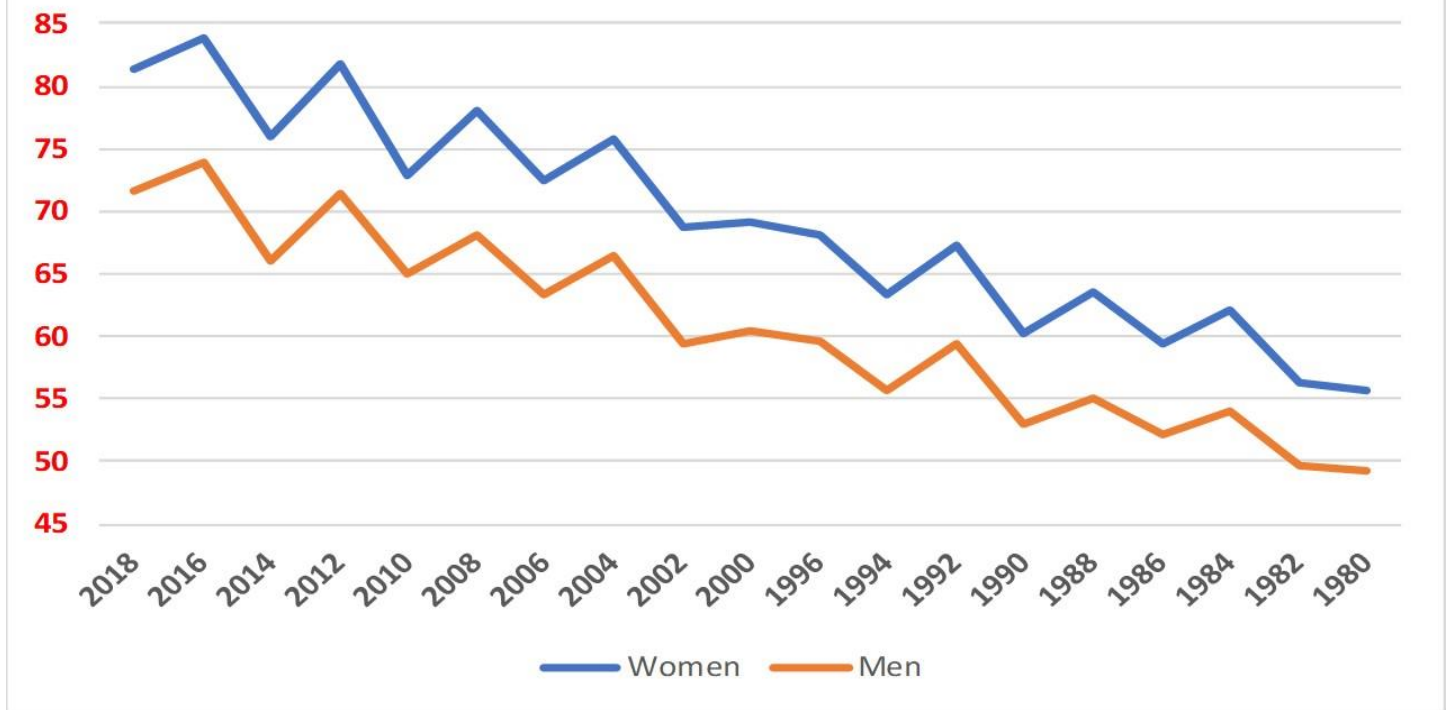
Below & Above: *The Center for American Women in Politics*, an advocacy group at Rutgers University, showed this focal point more starkly: women outnumbered men in the voting booths. [530](#), [531](#)

Moreover, the difference is growing. Intertwine college education, and the fact, more women report voting than men, consistently, a 9.5% differential (2016: 73.7 to 63.8%) since 2004⁵³², means that: Democrats have an overwhelming majority, as women accounted for that left shift.

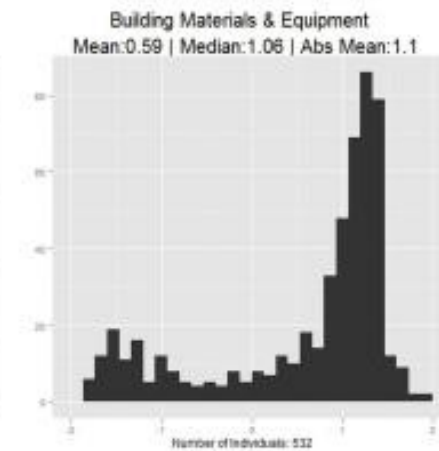
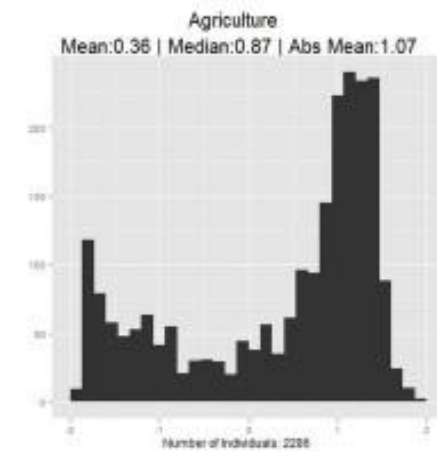
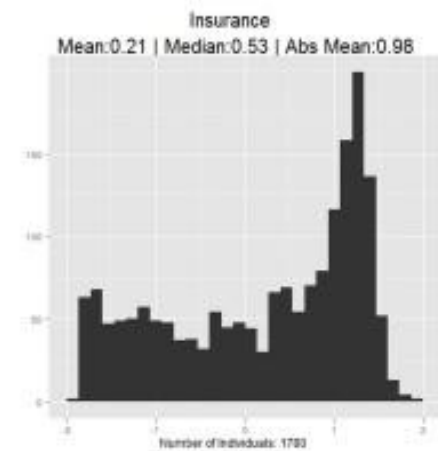
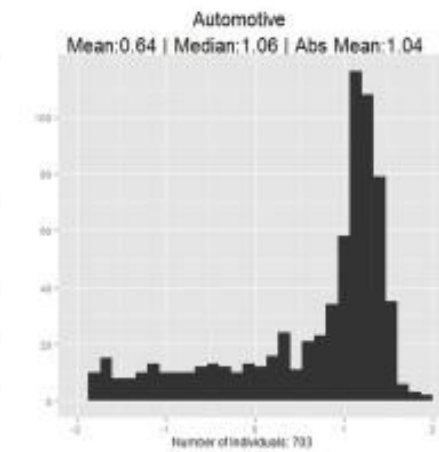
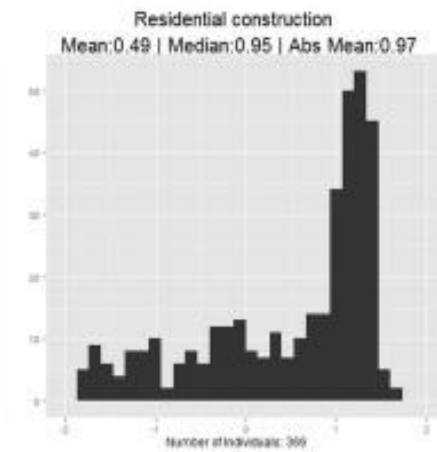
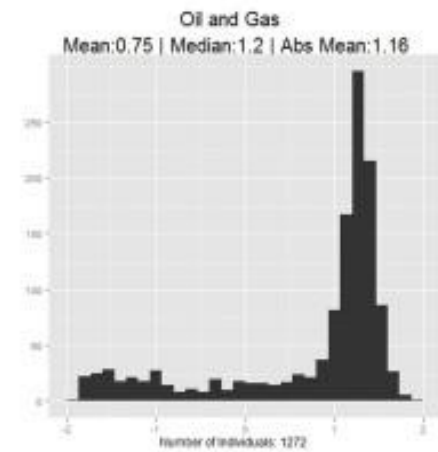
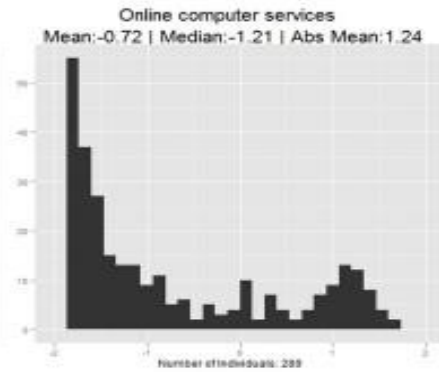
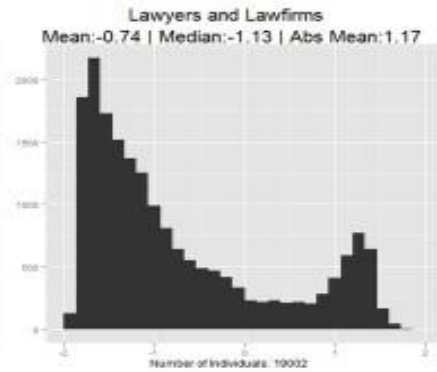
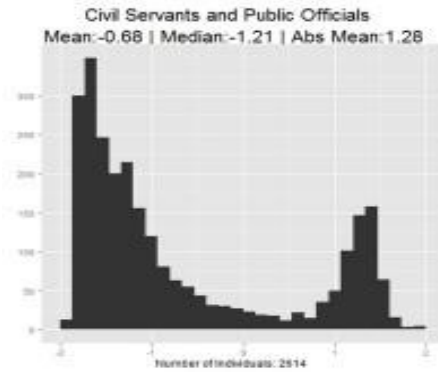
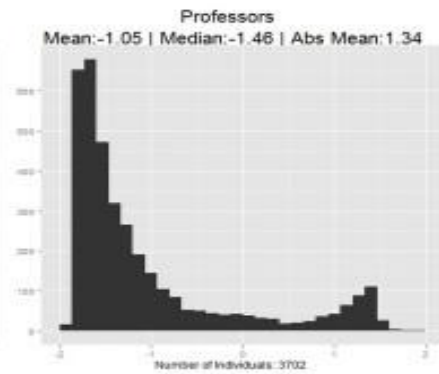
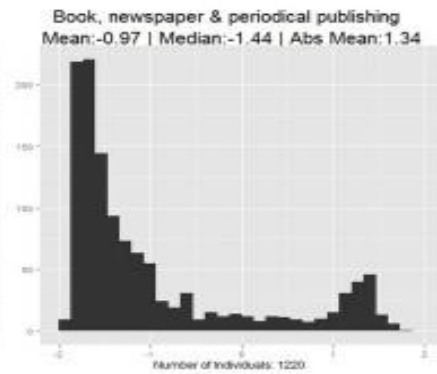
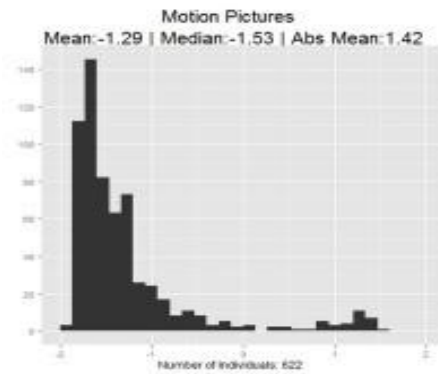
If this was dispersed (as women dominated major US cities), Republicans would be on a different playing field. Trump won, due, in part, to this.

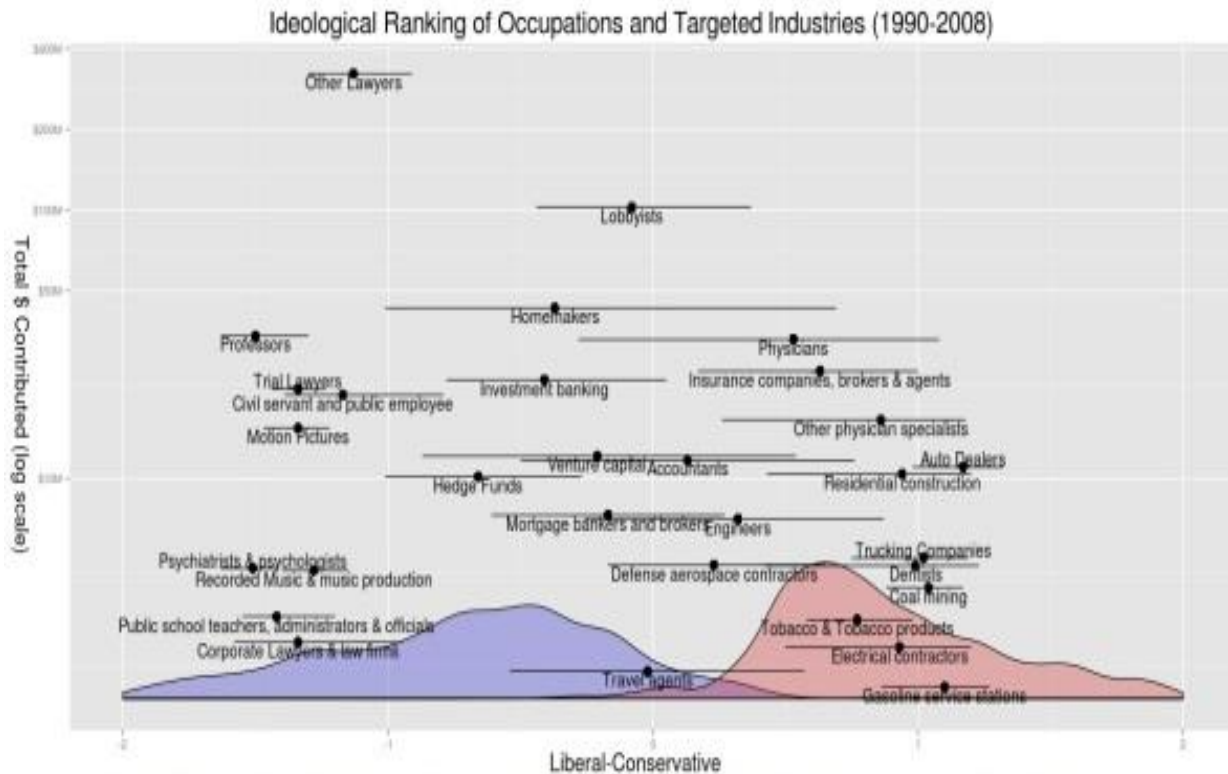
Registered Voters by Sex (Millions)

Source: <https://cawp.rutgers.edu/sites/default/files/resources/genderdiff.pdf>



Such ideological skewness extended into industries. Professor Adam Bonica wrote in *Mapping the Ideological Marketplace* for the American Journal of Political Science in 2013.^{533,534} Bonica compiled data based on worker affiliations to an industry, using donations made over a 10-year period (2003-2012). Some of these results were posted to *Twitter* around 2017 (see below). By then, shifts to the Left were more pronounced than in his 2013 study showed generically by political party.⁵³⁵





The figure ranks a subset of industries and targeted occupations from left to right based on the mean ideological positions of individual contributors grouped by occupation or industry membership. The ideological positions are estimated using an iterative scaling procedure that incorporates all PACs and individual contributors that gave to two or more federal candidates between 1990 and 2008. The horizontal bars represent the 40-60 percentiles of each industry's distribution. Positions on the y-axis represent the log-scaled total dollars contributed by repeat givers within each industry—the total amounts a given industry can be much higher if non-repeat contributors are included. As a point of reference, the occupation ideal points are imposed over the density plots for all Democratic and Republican candidates.

This quote by Justin Murphy at *Theotherlifefor.com* gave a succinct analysis: “Just speculating, the left-wing occupations seem to be mostly about *social performance* and they garner high status. The right-wing occupations are mostly about mundane things and garner zero or negative status. And the divided occupations are those that call for ambiguous combinations of these things (person-facing but socially unimpressive).”⁵³⁶

Such ideologies penchants are not a recent phenomenon, as this abstract written in 2008 for the paper, *Faculty partisan affiliations in all disciplines: A voter-registration study* by Cardiff and Klein:

“Academic field also makes a tremendous difference, with the humanities averaging a 10:1 D:R ratio and business schools averaging 1.3:1, and with departments ranging from sociology (44:1) to management (1.5:1). Across all departments and institutions, the D:R ratio is 5:1, while in the “soft” liberal-arts fields, the ratio is higher than 8:1. These findings are generally in line with comparable previous studies.”⁵³⁷

James Damore on Google's Ideological Echo Chambers

By no means are these the only critiques, insights, and analyses on ideological differences by sex, academia, or industry. In August 2017, a national event occurred surrounding James Damore, who dared to question leftist orthodoxy regarding women. Writing in *Google's Ideological Echo Chamber*⁵³⁸, his memo, was shared, picked apart, and then used, to fire him for having this inconsistent, if a well-cited opinion, regarding his female peers. His memo addressed biases, biological differences⁵³⁹, distinct characteristics that are significant to performance (stress felt due to neuroticism), success (negotiation due to agreeableness, for examples).

He offered a list of ideas that could assist in better workplace dynamics (part-time work) for women. He based this on reality, research, studies and his formal educational background. Google, often lauded for its hiring processes, obviously, selected him...for some valid reasons.⁵⁴⁰

Damore offered, "I don't think we should do arbitrary social engineering of tech just to make it appealing to equal portions of both men and women. For each of these changes, we need principled reasons for why it helps Google; that is, we should be optimizing for Google—with Google's diversity being a component of that."⁵⁴¹ Heresy in the climate that existed after Trump's election. Damore offered this summary table⁵⁴² (below) for bias:

Left Biases	Right Biases
Compassion for the weak	Respect for the strong/authority
Disparities are due to injustices	Disparities are natural and just
Human are inherently cooperative	Humans are inherently competitive
Change is good (unstable)	Change is dangerous(stable)
Open	Closed
Idealist	Pragmatic

Author's summary of these biases (obviously, this is his viewpoint):

Compassion for the weak – a care base moral judgement – seems fair and unwavering to those that prescribe to it. The problem here lies in how far compassion goes, when and where does it do more harm than good? Is it exploitable for votes – as those with such “neediness” will never become “self-sufficient” and thus, need care for indeterminate amount of time. One can stay on welfare for a generation – and often do.⁵⁴³

Compassion, ideologically, translated to additional resources, first by democratic request (taxes), then, by the point of the gun (confiscation).

Disparities due to injustices. The equality argument that never goes away.⁵⁴⁴ Injustice is a part of life. Later, this author will illuminate this topic further. But for the moment, no amount of caring will get people to equal. One can morph one's appearance, rig the outcome (different rules, adjust for “handicaps”), or overtly demonize to rid a better opponent (smear) for so long, before its seen, by any rational actor, that new injustices are being committed by those who just decided upon their own weak fates. And they are shifting the goals merely to achieve their selfish ends at any costs.

A planned equality dooms us all to mediocrity. It is to this author's opinion that this is a loser's mentality. (An excuse born out an external locus of control. That all things outside one's self determined one's success.)

Cooperation in humans is the pinnacle feat. However, it takes a great deal of mutuality of goals, a synergy of fates, and give-take to make cooperation truly operate well. We, as humans, are not inclined to cooperation without qualification and trust. We may base it on the less virtuous qualities a left-bias person homes in on at present, in 2019, but that is a qualification mechanism each of us has – that is unique to every individual in degree, duration, and priority. This author has been gullible here to in the past.

Change is not good or needed; rather, it is qualified from assessing the outcomes expected, the ethical methodology or path, and piloting the program and thoroughly analyzing the results. Radicals desire imprinting their marks on society – why? The answer is often just recklessly misinformed; sometimes, it is a far more sinister design.

Being open is a not a well-defined position. How many would say being open to new ideas wound up leading them totally astray and disarrayed? Closed may come after learning values that work for that person, having garnered success. The best approach is to be liberal to ideas, but conservative in action. Open societies want a marketplace of good ideas – vetted well.

Idealism is a youthful bane and benefit. It affords a dreamer to start a path – to explore ways to achieve a goal or achievement. It should always exist. But not all idealism is created without limits. Pragmatism is needed too. You don't go to Mars right after a lunar landing?

Planning. Iterations. Critiques. Cost analysis. Time. Benefits. Risks. Technological leaps. Just a few of the concerns on the way to any accomplishment. (A report on project management – details failures in completion, money spent, and achieved goals. Survey of 4,455 PMs.)⁵⁴⁵

Respect, to the right, is earned not given. Often the argument against that is, “how do we know him or her or them, has properly earn it? Was it morally earned? Or ill gotten?” Authority, is ceded in a nation-state governance. The very people most apt to want government interference, to balance injustices, are also seeking that through authoritarian plights – abolishing republican ideals for pure majority-rule “democratic” despotism.

Respect of individual decisions made – within the precepts of a well-articulated legal framework – is a primary concern for many who adhere to a right-bias. (*The Antithesis of the Left*: keeping laws the same because they work for vast majority of human beings. In application, by activist judges, create the larger legal problems. Activists create unfairness – people don't know where they stand with regards to a law through *its application*.)

Disparities are a product of geography, family and genetics. If one is disenfranchised, or pigeonholed, it is a matter of strength of character, resolve, motivation, time investments, and luck, to achieve and shift one's life. Economist Thomas Sowell is a great product of that path and trajectory.⁵⁴⁶ One's metal is found through such forces. Motivation and hard work overcome genetics too. (Sowell started out as a Marxist-Socialist. He worked for the U.S. government in 1960 at age thirty.)

Humans and other species compete for land, water, resources, and procreation. To ignore that, is equally absurd as ignoring that this is but one

Earth we are blessed to have. We should care for this planet better – exactly when will we all cooperate better in that ideal? When does competition meet destruction of humanity? Or other species? Beyond the scope of this book.

What is being said here is, it's not hard to see other's points of view. However, some are individually and socially destructive. Be aware!

Damore reflected this author's opinion quite compactly in footnote #7:

“Communism promised to be both morally and economically superior to capitalism, but every attempt became morally corrupt and an economic failure. As it became clear that the working class of the liberal democracies wasn't going to overthrow their 'capitalist oppressors,' the Marxist intellectuals transitioned from class warfare to gender and race politics. The core oppressor-oppressed dynamics remained, but now the oppressor is the 'white, straight, cis-gendered patriarchy.’”⁵⁴⁷

Below are two representations of this ideological divide. One the author's in 2017⁵⁴⁸ the other, analysis by *Crowdpac*. ⁵⁴⁹

Children Exploited To Push Ideological Tenets⁵⁵⁰





Google's Ideological Echo Chamber

How bias clouds our thinking about diversity and inclusion

[go/pc-considered-harmful](https://www.google.com/pcc/considered-harmful)

James Damore - damore@

July 2017

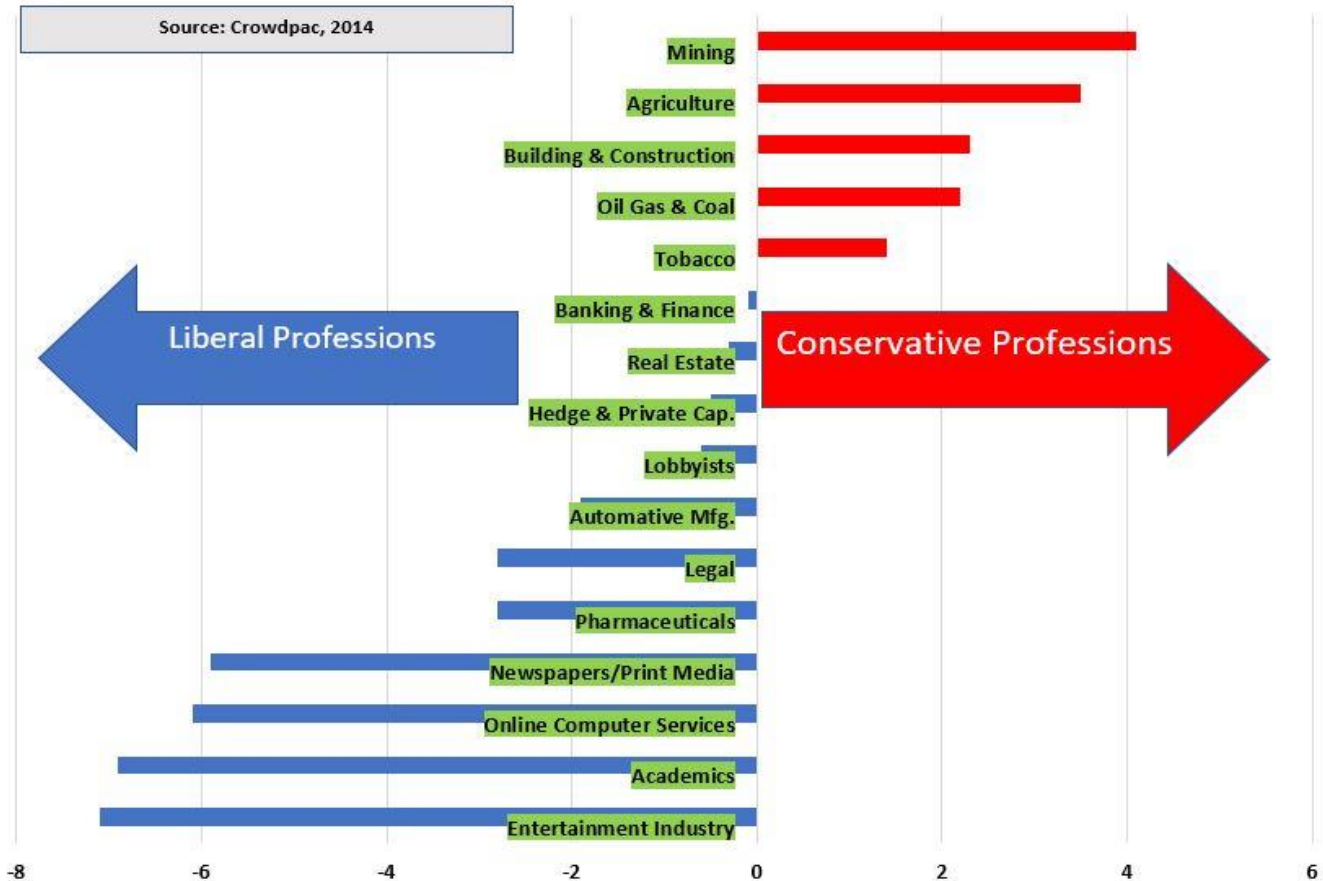
Feel free to comment (they aren't disabled, the doc may just be overloaded).

For longer form discussions see [g/pc-harmful-discuss](https://www.google.com/pcc/harmful-discuss)

Reply to public response and misrepresentation	1
TL;DR	2
Background	2
Google's biases	2
Possible non bias causes of the gender gap in tech	3
Personality differences	4
Men's higher drive for status	5
Non discriminatory ways to reduce the gender gap	5
The harm of Google's biases	6
Why we're blind	7
Suggestions	8

Luther's 95 Theses Damore's Chamber Memo

Political Score on Liberal to Conservative Scale



Democrats, White Women & Feminist Violence

An undergirding reason for further magnifying events, filtering out non-supporting facts, black-white thinking and emotional reasoning regarding the why, from a political perspective, can be attributed to creation of problems for the control of the masses. For any ideology to continue to flourish, it needs a new bogeyman to attack. Most often, it resurrected old ones, rebranded them, as Saul Alinsky favored, if he were the strategic point man.

Psychological tactics cum Edward Bernays propaganda meant control.

The origins of a white supremacy movement lay heavy at the feet of the Democrats from 1865 on. They “ruled” the South, post Reconstruction, for nearly a hundred years using fear and violence. Boldly demonstrated in the Easter day Colfax massacre in 1873 in Louisiana, just 8 years after the Civil War – which resulted in over 200 deaths (in a black church) and the decision in the Supreme Court case: *United States v. Cruikshank*.^{551,552}

This ruling addressed 1st and 2nd Amendment issues, and the recent 15th Amendment with a conclusion of: “that the Second Amendment only protects an individual’s rights to bear arms but does not create this right, individuals must look to their states to create and secure this right.”⁵⁵³ And moreover, the Bill of Rights did not apply to “private” actors. Federal enforcement of voting and assembly rights were soon stymied and ignored throughout the South as intimidation tactics fostered the opposite effects of the recent Civil War, that of added amendments, and equality before the law aims vested in those amendments.

And, despite their rhetoric, plenty of white women were very content to be racist then – given both their tacit and overt support of their men of the times. (And women are hardly quiet when they want something to stop or go forward. The most vocal “activists” are women; and exploitable too for ideological campaigns as pictured (above).)

For instance, President Harry Truman, Missouri-raised, noted his own, and his family’s racism, particularly from his mother. Born in 1884 – some 20 years after the Civil War – Truman’s family had owned slaves. His mother was not at all a fan of Lincoln – making that well known deep into the 20th century while staying at the White House at President Truman’s behest.⁵⁵⁴ Truman

came later to realize his own racial issues and rectified some of them, through policy – but where did those racial issues emanate from?

The women in his family as Harry was a “mama’s boy” well into his adult years. This passage from *American Heritage* reflected who controlled the family, “The women in his family sought to imbue Truman with an intense dislike of the Union cause and its leaders. When in 1905 the twenty-one-year-old Truman, proud of his splendid new National Guard uniform, called on his grandmother, she gave him a onceover, then told him sternly, ‘Harry, this is the first time since 1863 that a blue uniform has been in this house. Don’t bring it here again.’”⁵⁵⁵

William E. Leuchtenburg, long-time Democratic activist and history professor at the University of North Carolina, wrote *The Conversion of Harry Truman*, in the above quoted, “For the first time since Reconstruction, he made civil rights a proper concern for the national government, and for the first time ever the Democratic party became the main protagonist for the rights of blacks.”⁵⁵⁶ [My emphasis added.]

Such female power predated yet another narrative spun up at media outlets, such as *NBC News*, who published this article in August 2019:

“The role of white women — long key players in dictating and constraining the reproductive choices of others — is too often discounted and overlooked, experts say. In 2019, new abortion restrictions were passed in Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi and Louisiana after white women co-sponsored them, many voted for them and in one state, signed the changes into law. (In those four state legislatures, 48 women — almost all of them white — voted for the restrictions.)

“These abortion laws, in combination with other policies, pretty much ensure that women who are already poor will remain poor with little chance to climb,” said Stephanie E. Jones-Rogers, a historian at the University of California, Berkeley, who wrote the book *They Were Her Property: White Women as Slave Owners in the American South*.”⁵⁵⁷

White women started a century earlier on this control narrative. The Birth Control League (aka Planned Parenthood), a Margaret Sanger progeny, did and promoted just the opposite of conservative white women of 2019: as it provided the opportunity to end pregnancies for those same poor women –

who, by Sanger's desires, were preferred to, "apply a stern and rigid policy of sterilization, and segregation to that grade of population whose progeny is already tainted or whose inheritance is such that objectionable traits may be transmitted to offspring."⁵⁵⁸ She gave this particular point in a speech in 1932 – echoing a similar construct of another person who rose to prominence just nine years after attempting the Beer Hall Putsch in 1923.⁵⁵⁹ Sanger opened her medical clinic in that same year.



Such eugenics talk was highly popular amongst the KKK, who Sanger addressed the Women of the KKK at the height of their power in 1926.⁵⁶⁰ Incidentally, the KKK's resurgence came about from D.W. Griffith's *Birth of a Nation* in 1915 – a film shown at the Wilson White House.⁵⁶¹ President Wilson, who Sanger cited above in her 1932 speech, was a racist⁵⁶², eugenicist, and a Democrat.

Wilson created the *Committee on Public Information* – which shifted journalistic purposes of the United States from neutrality to active support in World War One to fuel enlistments. Wilson's administration employed the services of Edward Bernays, our propaganda maestro, for ginning up such support. Christopher B. Daly, professor of journalism, quoted Bernays, "Propaganda is the executive arm of the invisible government."⁵⁶³ Bernays would travel to Paris for WWI Treaty of Versailles. He hypothesized that if propaganda could be used for "war," it could also be used for "peace."

In Sanger's case, the propaganda needed a trusted intermediary. She stated her aims in a letter to Clarence Gamble in 1939: "The most successful educational approach to the Negro is through a religious appeal. We don't want the word to get out that we want to exterminate the Negro population, and the minister is the man who can straighten out that idea if it ever occurs to any of their more rebellious members."⁵⁶⁴ Sanger was 60 years old.

In her written work, *The Pivot of Civilization in Historical Perspective*⁵⁶⁵, Sanger noted that, "The neo-Malthusian movement in Great Britain...came to our support."⁵⁶⁶ Thomas Malthus had a doom and gloom theory regarding populations and food supply. His theory, developed in 1798, has been proven, in error, or inaccurate, as applied 220 years hence.⁵⁶⁷ (As shown in the Preface. Humanity's growth in population belied his theory. Even as 2019 has climate fanatics projecting doom-n-gloom inside a generation.⁵⁶⁸)

Friedan listed Sanger amongst the pantheon of Feminist movement leaders (below) in her "battle for birth control."⁵⁶⁹ Sanger was a Socialist party member, a protester in the 1910s, and a nurse by education. She divorced in 1914 to marry up to an oil tycoon in 1922, who likely shared her viewpoints.⁵⁷⁰ Sanger unrepentant actions far into her adulthood speaks to what underscored her philosophy on life, or rather: cessation of that life.

Meanwhile, others, in the 1st wave of Feminism eagerly used violence to garner the vote^{571,572} – point of example: Kitty Marion. As Fern Riddell, author of *Death in Ten Minutes: Kitty Marion. Activist. Arsonist. Suffragette*⁵⁷³, summarized, "[Marion is] critical to our understanding of the suffragettes, violence, sex, and the complex history of birth control in both the United States and the United Kingdom."⁵⁷⁴ But Riddell found, Marion is sanitized from the feminist narrative.⁵⁷⁵

This is to avoid culpability for their violence tactics – to cleanse the past of abhorrent behaviors. As Riddell continued, "Kitty Marion, a prolific bomber and arsonist for the suffragettes – and later an important part of the founding of Planned Parenthood, then the Birth Control League – has been consistently ignored."⁵⁷⁶ The suffragettes were bold, attacking top officials in Britain – Winston Churchill, Lloyd George, Prime Minister Asquith – and hardly shied away from their intent to cause a "Reign of Terror."⁵⁷⁷ When arrested, these

women often went on hunger strikes (as show above)⁵⁷⁸, in the vein of early 1980s IRA detainees the author remembered well.⁵⁷⁹

Once these white women secured their “rights to vote”, the usefulness of their violence had to be covered up. To fully ice over the embers of their terroristic misdeeds, a faux history akin to Gandhi’s moral heroism⁵⁸⁰ was concocted. Where women picked lilies, donned aprons and female superior virtue only remained. Riddell named a few violent culprits, aside from Kitty – Emily Davison (Oxford grad & teacher), Dora Thewlis (socialist), Selina and Lesley Hall (of the working class lot).⁵⁸¹ Their modern biographers (one, a participator, Sylvia Pankhurst), Riddell noted, “[emphasized] ‘women’s martyrdom and passivity’.”⁵⁸²

Even staunch feminist Betty Friedan couldn’t be bothered with Marion’s role, writing, “It is a strangely unquestioned perversion of history that the passion and fire of the feminist movement came from man-hating, embittered, sex-starved spinsters, from castrating, unsexed non-women who burned with such envy for the male organ that they wanted to take it away from all men, or destroy them, demanding rights only because they lacked the power to love as women. Mary Wollstonecraft, Angelina Grimke, Ernestine Rose, Margaret Fuller, Elizabeth Cady Stanton, Julia Ward Howe, Margaret Sanger all loved, were loved, and married; many seem to have been as passionate in their relations with lover and husband, in an age when passion in woman was as forbidden as intelligence, as they were in their battle for woman’s chance to grow to full human stature.”⁵⁸³ [My emphasis added.]

Kitty Marion never married, was likely abused, and her *Wikipedia* write-up was comically sanitized, excusing her actions. “She handled many terrorist arson attacks and bombings, not intended to hurt people, in churches and train carriages. They did not cause as much damage as current bombs do because the bombs smoked before they detonated, giving people time to get away.”⁵⁸⁴ Marion died in a Sanger Nursing Home in 1944.

Present-day feminist writers, show no shame regarding this either. As Kelley Czajka, journalist at the *Pacific Standard*, writes a concluding thought that is a hallmark of the feminist movement. One of supporting violent radicals, but saying they damaged the movement, but never claiming their actions harmed

“people” that opposed them. Because that required admitting impure means, immoral tactics, thus creating guilt, or worse, shame:

“Winning the right to vote was monumental, but when feminist historians ignore the dramatic lengths women went to in pursuit of their rights, that abridged history supports a traditionalist concept of womanhood that ultimately slows women's progress toward being treated as equal members of society, even in 2019. *Death in Ten Minutes* is an insightful and important read because it gives an unrestricted account of how women forcibly demanded their right to vote; it's especially important in holding accountable certain leaders of the women's suffrage movement for the damage they did—not just to physical property, but to the ongoing fight for women's rights.”⁵⁸⁵ [My emphasis added.]

The modern 2nd and 3rd wave Feminist movements distanced themselves from such vicious tactics whenever scrutiny undermined their domineering ways and stalled their progress. But, for them, that was not too often.

Feminists, and their allies, rebranded themselves as *Progressives*, for a spell. They sought rights by infiltrating institutional pillars, furthering their plans through legal, socio-political, and family-destroying rule changes and emotional manipulations. Done usually by its smarter women, the college educated, upper middle-class, societal betters that want people to dance to their happy and controlling tunes. Their allies are just weaker men that acquiesced due to the socio-egalitarian conditioning and craven lust for political (and often) sexual power, by any lever readily available.

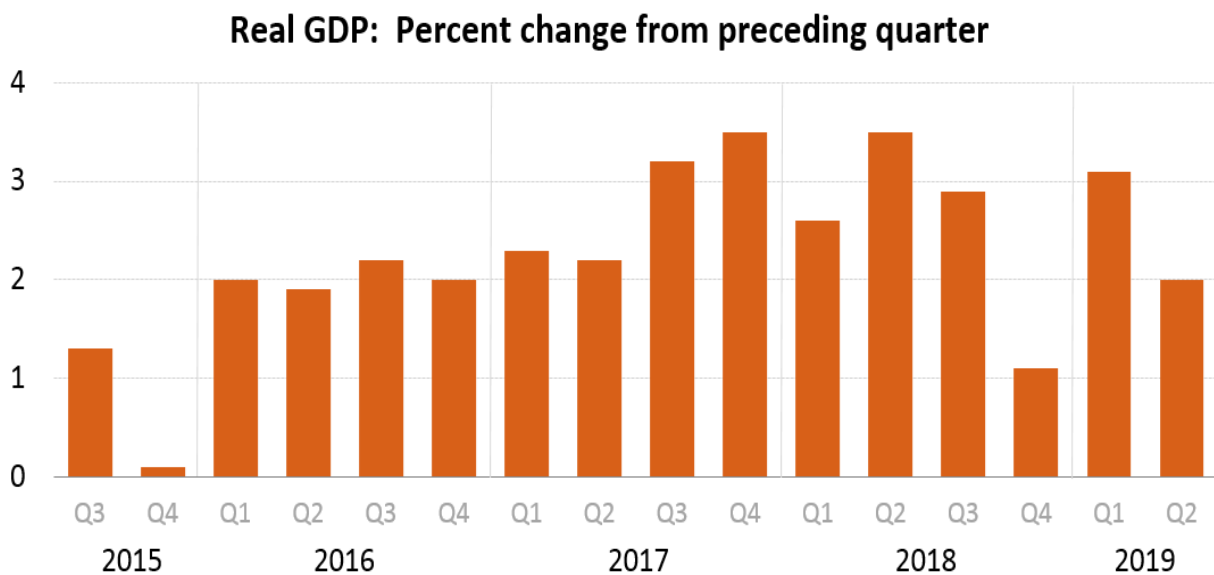
Bernays, in 1928, regarded women in a whole chapter in his book, noting, “WOMEN in contemporary America have achieved a legal equality with men. This does not mean that their activities are identical with those of men. Women in the mass still have special interests and activities in addition to their economic pursuits and vocational interests. Women's most obvious influence is exerted when they are organized and armed with the weapon of propaganda. So organized and armed, they have made their influence felt on city councils, state legislatures, and national congresses, upon executives, upon political campaigns and upon public opinion generally, both local and national.”⁵⁸⁶

As such, political power was garnered, through appointments to the highest offices, Congress, the Speakership, Supreme Court Justices, and throughout local legislatures. Laws are muddled up, allowing evidence to be suppressed, due process subverted, while political aims are a fiat currency peddled, sought, and maintained at any and all costs. (Discussions ahead.)

Academics and media do the same tricks – to install a pathogen in America. Ignore certain behaviors, while reveling in others, is a media staple. So, it was their time, in 2016, to go full feminist and install their “utopia.”

But a man got in the way: Donald J. Trump. [587](#)

GDP Growth by Quarter & Employment Added by Administration



U.S. Bureau of Economic Analysis

Seasonally adjusted at annual rates

Year	Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
2009	-783	-742	-803	-694	-344	-465	-341	-184	-242	-198	12	-269
2010	3	-92	180	237	534	-136	-88	-5	-64	269	123	74
2011	20	213	232	321	95	235	61	122	236	204	132	204
2012	355	262	238	83	99	72	153	170	189	158	158	237
2013	195	279	136	192	224	181	105	242	189	225	267	67
2014	177	168	250	327	221	324	227	188	311	258	286	269
2015	213	248	77	300	319	170	293	122	133	339	235	280
2016	90	232	234	211	15	282	336	135	270	128	170	215
2017	252	141	127	213	128	229	204	187	18	260	220	174
2018	171	330	182	196	270	262	178	282	108	277	196	227
2019	312	56	153	216	62	178	159(P)	130(P)				

P : preliminary

<u>Administration Analysis</u>	<u>Jobs Add</u>	<u>Months</u>	<u>Mo Avg</u>
Obama (2010-2016)	15639	84	186.2
Obama (2013-2016)	10355	48	215.7
Obama (2009-2016)	10586	96	110.3
Obama A (2009 - Jun 2017)	11650	102	114.2
Trump 1 (2017 - Aug 2019)	6098	32	190.6
Trump 2 (Jun 2017 - Aug 2019)	5008	26	192.6

Note: Jobs in thousands

Trump Versus Leftist Lackeys

This ideological plan came to a test in the 2016 United States election. The outcome showed a mask coming off, like *The Young Turks* Ana Kasparian⁵⁸⁸, and the expectation of women to vote their gender (calling it interests) over rationality. Candidate Clinton called Trump supporters, “deplorables”, as if that was going to unite the country behind her. (Hillary’s mask has multiple layers. But what difference does that make?⁵⁸⁹) Election night saw protests, media sadness and shock, and educated predictions of global recession from a Nobel Prize winning economist in Paul Krugman.⁵⁹⁰ Such doom has not occurred well into 2019 in the United States. (See: Above graphics.)

The leftist mass media, academics, elitist feminists, the federal agencies (FBI, DOJ) and Democratic party went to full attack mode on then President-elect Trump. *Vanity Fair* in January 2017, eight days before his inauguration, disclosed the *Steele Dossier*⁵⁹¹ fallout. Late night “comedians”⁵⁹² were quick to make “pee jokes” and “yellow journalism” wisecracks.⁵⁹³ But, to most level-headed folks, it showed their objective: a narcissistic smear campaign against the incoming President. Their mask was fully off.

The loud, modern Feminists made their own idle terroristic threats and hateful rhetoric fully known. The Hollywood elite, the champagne socialists, came down from on high to tell the rest of Americans, Donald Trump is evil. From Madonna, Ashley Judd, to Robert De Niro, and Meryl Streep spewed like volcanoes in their vitriolic foul-mouthed speeches. Madonna publicly stated, “she’d thought an awful lot about blowing up the White House.”⁵⁹⁴

The *Washington Post* ran learned opinions about hating men, by Suzanna Walters, a professor at Northeastern University⁵⁹⁵, titled, “Why Can’t We Hate Men?” She leads off her diatribe with:

“It’s not that Eric Schneiderman (the now-former New York attorney general accused of abuse by multiple women) pushed me over the edge. My edge has been crossed for a long time, before President Trump, before Harvey Weinstein, before ‘mansplaining’ and ‘incels.’ Before live-streaming sexual assaults and red pill men’s groups and rape camps as a tool of war and the deadening banality of male prerogative.

Seen in this indisputably true context, it seems logical to hate men. I can’t lie, I’ve always had a soft spot for the radical feminist smackdown, for naming the

problem in no uncertain terms. I've rankled at the 'but we don't hate men' protestations of generations of would-be feminists and found the 'men are not the problem, this system is' obfuscation too precious by half."⁵⁹⁶ Such female professors are not an aberration, but a growing clique.

Their spitefulness extended towards undergraduate male students too. As a former University of Delaware professor Kathy Dettwyler posted that University of Virginia student Otto Warmbier, for his crime of taking a poster in North Korea, "got exactly what he deserved,"⁵⁹⁷ death, after serving seventeen months of a 15-year prison sentence. He was returned to the U.S., fell into a coma, and died.

In 2017, a Kutztown University female professor, Colleen Clemens, went on a Twitter tirade about toxic masculinity. "Toxic Masculinity is killing everyone. REPEAT. Toxic masculinity is killing everyone. REPEAT..."⁵⁹⁸ The literature professor discussed neurology and biology based on gender theory: "Most gender theorists have shown that there is very little difference between the brains of men and women, and that in fact the reason people act differently is not because of brains or other biological characteristics, but instead because of rigid societal norms created around femininity and masculinity."⁵⁹⁹ These above women have indoctrinated how many souls? And likely, how many read Valerie Solanas's *Scum Manifesto* (1968)^{600, 601, 602} and found great inspiration there?

But these radical proponents are not without deep inside help.

All of this started before Trump was the President of the United States. An intelligence briefing was to be planned to discuss "Russia hacking" and President-elect Trump poked the bear that is the intelligence apparatus. MSNBC broke the tweet⁶⁰³ on January 3, 2017 to Democrat Senator minority leader, Chuck Schumer (NY), whereby Schumer directly told the truth of what was to come for the few years in politics.

Rachel Maddow started in, "He's taking these shots, this antagonism, this taunting to the intelligence community," and Schumer replied, "You take on the intelligence community, they have six ways to Sunday to get back at you."⁶⁰⁴

First up, the FBI bought the Kool-Aid mix and stirred it up for sale to the American people. The Director of the FBI, then, James Comey, encouraged an

international man of mystery, British citizen, former MI-6 officer Christopher Steele, for a coup d' etat starting tactic. Steele made scurrilous claims of Russian contacts, hacking the DNC, voter manipulation, and sex parties by Trump. Then, it was released to the press (*Yahoo News!*), so the FBI investigated it.⁶⁰⁵ This was information laundering, using the media to clean the Steele story for FISA applications made later.⁶⁰⁶

Steele's intelligence included markers of a propaganda-slant. "Audience to be targeted by such operations was the educated youth...persuaded to vote for Republican candidate Donald TRUMP as a protest...This also should give President PUTIN more room for manoeuvre in the run-up to Russia's own presidential election in 2018 ...Speaking separately, also in early August 2016, a Kremlin official involved in US relations commented on aspects of the Russian operation to date. Its goals had been threefold – asking US actors how Moscow could help them; gathering relevant intelligence; and creating and disseminating compromising information ('kompromat'). This involved supporting various US political figures, including funding indirectly their recent visits to Moscow...Lyndon LAROCHE; Jill STEIN; Carter PAGE; and former DIA director Michael Flynn..."⁶⁰⁷ Compiled August 2016.

Yahoo News! published Michael Isikoff's report, stating, "The activities of Trump adviser Carter Page, who has extensive business interests in Russia, have been discussed with senior members of Congress during recent briefings about suspected efforts by Moscow to influence the presidential election, the sources said. After one of those briefings, Senate minority leader Harry Reid wrote FBI Director James Comey, citing reports of meetings between a Trump adviser (a reference to Page) and 'high ranking sanctioned individuals' in Moscow over the summer as evidence of 'significant and disturbing ties' between the Trump campaign and the Kremlin that needed to be investigated by the bureau."⁶⁰⁸ This was published on September 23, 2016.

Three years later, a U.S. district court rule against the FBI, "Judge Christopher Cooper of the U.S. District Court of D.C. ...said information from after Steele's time as an FBI informant could reveal why the FBI used him as a source and stopped working with him."⁶⁰⁹

Steele was dismissed as a source of reliability (conveniently in November 2016), by the FBI, due to his obvious biases. Warrants came through the FISA

court – so secretive they can approve investigations based on scant evidence. Comey employed or tasked ideologs to investigate this false case. One agent, Peter Strzok⁶¹⁰, oversaw both Hillary’s government email vanishing from a private server and Trump’s contacts with Russians. Trump, once President, fired Comey four months into his presidency, in May 2017 – well within his purview to do so as the president.

But that firing was done after Director Comey had opened a special counsel investigation⁶¹¹, just two months after Trump took office, on March 20, 2017.⁶¹² The Rod Rosenstein letter, then acting Attorney General, appointed former FBI Director Robert Mueller in charge with three purposes:

- i) any links and/or coordination between the Russian government and individuals associated with the campaign of President Donald Trump;
- ii) any matters that arose or may arise directly from the investigation;
- iii) any other matters within the scope of 28 C.F.R. § 600.4(a).⁶¹³

But while this investigation was brewing, prior to, and potentially (at the direction of) of the *very men who oversaw the FBI and Department of Justice*, their underlings were talking about 25th amendment tactics. Acting FBI director Andrew McCabe and a cadre of Department of Justice officials, according to *CNN*, “confirmed that he and a handful of other Justice Department officials openly discussed recruiting Cabinet members to invoke the 25th Amendment in the wake of President Donald Trump's decision to fire FBI Director James Comey in May 2017.”⁶¹⁴ McCabe wrote memos that implicate Rod Rosenstein. Determining that someone would wear a wire to record, and further, recruit cabinet members on using the 25th amendment as early as May 2017.⁶¹⁵

Thereafter, the Mueller investigation transpired for nearly two years. The massive report⁶¹⁶ contained innuendo and unprecedented contortions of legal framing of “high crimes and misdemeanors” by the Democrats, but no impeachable offenses. Despite their 2017 through 2019 promises to “impeach the mother**cker”⁶¹⁷, Democrats abandoned their support quickly of the once esteemed Robert Mueller, who they thought held the key.⁶¹⁸

With each investigation started, stymied in unending document malaise, while employing 6 separate committees⁶¹⁹ to harass Trump’s administration for answers, impeaching him was rooted in bitterness and subverting governance

than in actual crimes by Trump. The media reported 29 investigations at all levels of government.⁶²⁰ Process crimes – lying⁶²¹ – or a decade old interaction (Manafort⁶²²) – were the best “guilt by association” techniques to smear Trump.

When one investigation failed, another started. An investigation launched on September 5, 2019 by Elijah Cummings (D-MD) for a Mike Pence trip to Ireland came about because the Vice-President stayed at a Trump hotel. The premise being Trump was personally enriched by such a tour in violation of the Domestic Emoluments Clause⁶²³ in the U.S. Constitution (Art II, Sect. I). Basically, Pence didn’t yet turn in his expense report to human resources – as the ever-vigilant Cummings (who passed away) and his party honed on such financial “misappropriations.” All so they could hogtie them to Trump.

However, this was just petty retaliation from Cummings. Trump tweeted out on Elijah’s Baltimore district for being rat-invested. Though, this reality does exist⁶²⁴, and has for years.⁶²⁵ Cummings’ district received \$15.7 billion in grants from the U.S. federal government in 2018^{626, 627}, but sees a potential \$3.6 million trip to Ireland⁶²⁸ (that all administrations do with foreign states) as, “potential violations of the Foreign and Domestic Emoluments Clauses of the Constitution are of grave concern to the Committee as it considers whether to recommend articles of impeachment,”⁶²⁹ wrote Jerry Nadler (D-NY) in support of Cummings.

Trump’s divesture – or control of his businesses⁶³⁰ – is done through a trust, managed by his eldest sons.⁶³¹ Trump followed a legal action, supported by Constitutional precedent and former DOJ officials.^{632, 633} Trump’s actions are always closely monitored. He’s been cited 2,310 times for conflicts of interest, approximately 2.3 times for each day in the White House. But as Courtney Bubl  wrote in August 2019: “Robert Maguire, research director at CREW, said there ‘absolutely’ are more conflicts of interest than what the organization tracked. Due to the lack of visitor logs, member lists and other disclosures from Trump properties, there is still a lot the public does not know. He called the report the ‘tip of the iceberg.’”⁶³⁴

Next up: Ukraine via a CIA whistleblower (NY Times tweet)⁶³⁵ that got information second hand. (A 2nd whistleblower – conveniently came into the story around October 6, 2019.)

“Trump is fending off allegations that he acted improperly in conversations with Ukraine President Volodymyr Zelensky, pressing him to investigate Biden [and Hunter⁶³⁶, his son], the former vice president and the leading contender for the Democratic nomination. The accusation, which Trump has not unequivocally denied, suggests the president enlisted a foreign government to upend a potential 2020 challenger who happens to lead him in dozens of hypothetical matchups. Trump’s personal lawyer, Rudy Giuliani, made similar requests to Ukrainian officials.”⁶³⁷ [My additions.]

Bryon York, of the Washington Examiner, put it succinctly, “Yet, many Democrats and their allies in the media are already renewing their calls for the impeachment of President Trump. By doing so, they are observing one of the lessons of the Trump-Russia investigation: Act before finding out what happened. Don't wait for the end of an investigation, with its facts, details, and messy inconclusiveness, to call for the president's removal. Strike first, before things get complicated.”⁶³⁸

Just one week after the allegation, without any formal vetting, Nancy Pelosi formally called for impeachment inquiry.⁶³⁹ *ABC News* on September 25, 2019, with lead anchor George Stephanopoulos⁶⁴⁰ calling it, “Historic.”⁶⁴¹ *The USA Today*, via *Whitehouse.gov*, released the transcript of Ukrainian call on September 25, 2019.⁶⁴²



Breaking News: The whistle-blower is said to be a CIA officer who was assigned to work at the White House. His complaint suggests he is a trained analyst.



Whistle-Blower Is a C.I.A. Officer Who Was Detailed to the White House
His complaint suggested he was an analyst by training with an understanding of Ukrainian politics.
nytimes.com

2:01 PM · Sep 26, 2019 · SocialFlow

The screenshot shows a search engine interface with the query 'director of national intelligence'. It displays search filters (All, News, Images, Videos, Books, More), settings, and tools. Below the search bar, it indicates 'About 255,000,000 results (0.58 seconds)'. The 'Top stories' section features six news cards with thumbnails and headlines:

- Whistleblower hearing live blog: Acting intelligence director defends handling of...** (CBS News, 1 hour ago)
- Intel chief defends handling of Trump call complaint, spars with Schiff in tense hearing** (Fox News, 1 day ago)
- The Director of National Intelligence Was Between the Jaws of a Nutcracker** (Esquire, 25 mins ago)
- DNI Joseph Maguire Testifies on 'Unique and Unprecedented' Whistleblower Case** (US News & World Report, 42 mins ago)
- Analysis Of Acting Director Of National Intelligence Joseph Maguire's...** (WBUR, 59 mins ago)
- The acting director of national intelligence just showed how corrupt the Trump...** (Washington Post, 2 hours ago)

This is historic – because now, the legislature and agencies of the United States can now, at mere suggestion (a whistleblower), compel the President of the United States to produce a transcript of any and all talks had with foreign leaders. (Those leaders too are answerable to their electorates and media hounds. And so, every conversation becomes a cudgel to be used against ANYONE that speaks on record, creating a *tyranny of the mob*.)

The next day, Adam Schiff convened a hearing to interrogate then acting Director of National Intelligence, Joseph Maguire, on the whistleblower complaint. The complaint itself, released that morning, just the day after the full transcript of the Trump call to Ukrainian president was sourced to publications. The hearing became more about the DNI than the allegations made by a CIA officer, who is represented by a Clinton-linked lawyer⁶⁴³, in this 2nd impeachment trap. (Is this an attempt to cash out on the insurance policy made by Strzok in a text message in 2016?⁶⁴⁴)

In an ongoing situation, one thing is clear: the Democrats and their leftist media lackeys are intent on creating a “cover-up atmosphere” regarding one phone call the entire WORLD has a transcript⁶⁴⁵ too. Knowing that a CIA officer brought these accusations – did he/she⁶⁴⁶ work for a Communist Party

voter⁶⁴⁷, in former CIA director (under Obama), John Brennan? Is the whistle blower an ex-director of National Intelligence?⁶⁴⁸

When not investigating, smears came through ad hominem. The Democrats long pushed for Trump's removal from office via the 25th amendment, implying the president was psychological⁶⁴⁹ "unfit" as early as February 2017.⁶⁵⁰ Former CIA director Brennan called Trump "paranoia" and a "charlatan" – yet, a CIA officer and the FBI (and by extension the DOJ) conspired to sabotage his presidency on baseless accusations.⁶⁵¹ (The Mueller report resulted in no impeachment proceedings. If the Democrats had any case, wouldn't they have presented it, *loudly*, thereafter?)

Thousands of psychologists and psychiatrists provided their support⁶⁵² of the Yale University, Gartner letter in April 2017.⁶⁵³ Each (psychologists, law & intelligence (FBI, CIA), Democrats) used their turns at the media mikes to attack Trump at all costs. (CNN hired Brennan to push their narrative.)

Trump, for his part, was not idle, counterpunching daily, and inflaming Hollywood, academics, Democrats and Republicans, and anyone that crossed him. Trump, the equal opportunity shit-poster, the meme President is besieged daily. (And seemed to thrive in spite of it; practice from handling forty years of negative New York press?)

Psychologically, Trump was labeled a malignant narcissist by *Vanity Fair*⁶⁵⁴, *USA Today*⁶⁵⁵ and *Psychology Today*⁶⁵⁶ even prior to his election. He was given the moniker as the "Racist-in-Chief"⁶⁵⁷, by a *CNN* anchor, or just a "White Supremist." In July 2019, *CNN* and *MSNBC* used the word "racist" 4,100 times in one week!⁶⁵⁸ (The same Donald Trump introduced in 1999 by 2-time Presidential candidate Jesse Jackson.⁶⁵⁹)

In no uncertain terms, leftist forces aligned against him using 12-year old sexual quotes, old affairs, sexual allegations (but no filed charges), his business dealings, his family, his connections to anyone remotely "bad", to garner a nexus to a crime to impeach.⁶⁶⁰ In August 2019, a Duke professor emeritus of Psychiatry Dr. Allen Frances⁶⁶¹ compared Trump to the three most lethal dictators of the 20th century: Stalin, Hitler, and Mao. Godwin's Law supersized!

From *CNN* interview Frances said: "Second, calling Trump crazy hides the fact that we're crazy for having elected him and even crazier for allowing his crazy

policies to persist," Frances went on. "Trump is as destructive a person in this century as Hitler, Stalin, Mao in the last century. He may be responsible for many more million deaths than they were."⁶⁶²,⁶⁶³ It should be noted in the video at time stamp ([1:10-1:14](#)), the other guest, rolls her eyes at this doctor's suggestion about policy over the person.

The Atlantic in September 2019 ran its companion or kindred "Trump is crazy" article.⁶⁶⁴ Outlining this in detail, almost as if a psychiatrist was regurgitating the *DSM V Manual*⁶⁶⁵ onto *The Atlantic's* website:

"Donald Trump's disordered personality—his unhealthy patterns of thinking, functioning, and behaving—has become the defining characteristic of his presidency. It manifests itself in multiple ways: his extreme narcissism; his addiction to lying about things large and small, including his finances and bullying and silencing those who could expose them; his detachment from reality, including denying things he said even when there is video evidence to the contrary; his affinity for conspiracy theories; his demand for total loyalty from others while showing none to others; and his self-aggrandizement and petty cheating.

It manifests itself in Trump's impulsiveness and vindictiveness; his craving for adulation; his misogyny, predatory sexual behavior, and sexualization of his daughters; his open admiration for brutal dictators; his remorselessness; and his lack of empathy and sympathy, including attacking a family whose son died while fighting for this country, mocking a reporter with a disability, and ridiculing a former POW."⁶⁶⁶

(This is exactly how it appears in *The Atlantic* – underlines were not mine.)

And the instant event that caused such writing: Hurricane Dorian, Category 5 landfall in the Bahamas. An earlier tracking model predicted the hurricane would traverse Florida, skirting Georgia, but – it was Alabama that caused it.

Donald J. Trump @realDonaldTrump · Mar 5, 2018

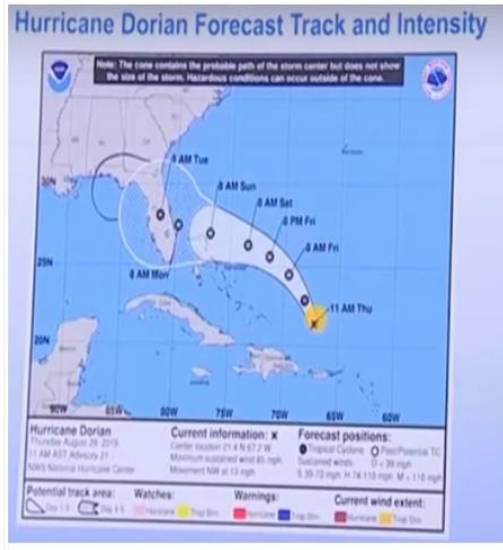
Why did the Obama Administration start an investigation into the Trump Campaign (with zero proof of wrongdoing) long before the Election in November? Wanted to discredit so Crooked H would win. Unprecedented. Bigger than Watergate! Plus, Obama did NOTHING about Russian meddling.

John O. Brennan @JohnBrennan

This tweet is a great example of your paranoia, constant misrepresentation of the facts, and increased anxiety and panic (rightly so) about the Mueller investigation. When will those in Congress and the 30 percent of Americans who still support you realize you are a charlatan?

58.4K 12:10 PM · Mar 5, 2018

23.6K people are talking about this



- Donald Trump's Bad Dorian-Alabama Tweet Is Tearing NOAA ...
<https://earth.gizmodo.com/donald-trumps-bad-tweet-is-tearing-noaa-ap...>
 2 days ago - We are now into the second week of Donald Trump's dumb tweet. I want to stop writing about this. You want to stop reading about this. And yet ...
- Trump Dorian tweets: Weather staff 'faced sacking threat' over ...
<https://www.bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-49645498>
 1 day ago - US Commerce Secretary Wilbur Ross had threatened to fire senior staff at the federal weather agency unless they backed President Donald ...
- Donald Trump Tried To Troll CNN Over Hurricane Dorian And ...
https://www.huffpost.com/entry/donald-trump-cnn-dorian-backfires_n...
 4 days ago - Twitter users taunted Trump after he inadvertently "undercut his argument" with an edited video.
- Commerce Chief Threatened Firings at NOAA After Trump's ...
<https://www.nytimes.com/climate/hurricane-dorian-trump-tweet>
 2 days ago - A few minutes later, the National Weather Service in Birmingham, Ala., posted on Twitter that "Alabama will NOT see any impacts from Dorian."
- Donald Trump Tweets Cat Video About Hurricane Dorian ...
<https://people.com/politics>
 3 days ago - Donald Trump Tweets Bizarre Cat Meme About Doctored Hurricane ... Dorian saga with a bizarre cat meme on Twitter late Saturday night.

donald trump dorian twitter

All News Images Videos Shopping More Settings Tools

About 193,000,000 results (0.56 seconds)

(Above) the map that the mass media could not let go.⁶⁶⁷ (Above – top 5 Google results on September 11, 2019 for “Donald Trump Dorian Twitter.”) The sharpie mark, on the right side of the storm, triggered *The Atlantic's* Peter Wehner, who's recent book is titled, *The Death of Politics: How to Heal Our Frayed Republic After Trump* to continue the character assassination: "The most recent example is the president's bizarre fixation on falsely insisting that he was correct to warn that Alabama faced a major risk from Hurricane Dorian, to the point that he doctored a hurricane map with a black Sharpie to include the state as being in the path of the storm."⁶⁶⁸ Donald Trump is paid nothing to be President⁶⁶⁹; and nothing to be a weatherman. (So, you get what you pay for political, weather pundits.) Wehner worked in the Neocon administrations of the Bushes, and closely associated with Bill Kristol, and is a "a reliable hawk on foreign affairs."⁶⁷⁰ He was a Bush II speechwriter, advocating the Iraqi War as late as 2008. Donald Trump, one-time host of *The Apprentice* on NBC, rated as high as #5 in 2004 by Nielsen, pilloried by the same media outlets that gave him kudos for most of his adult life and didn't mind his less-than-ideal marital past. The sexual allegations^{671, 672} – seemed a temporary fallback position from the

Russian probe in 2018 – but, outlets such as *The New York Times* are also hyper-focused on race, intersectionality and social justice. Or now, Ukraine – as that became the new car sold by the media for viewers to chase.

This followed *The Times* failed resurrection of Kavanaugh’s *alleged misdeeds* while at Yale. So poorly done, that the much-hyped book garnered 3.2-star rating on Amazon and barely cracked the top 10,000, just 3 weeks after its release.⁶⁷³ 38% gave *The Education of Brett Kavanaugh* a 1-star rating.

No matter what, *President Trump* was a one-dimensional sociopath to the agencies, ideologs and media hounds in ways *Citizen Trump* was never conceived. Trump was the dumbest sociopathic smart man, or smartest sociopathic dumb man in human history – and a pathological killer too!

Trump though hadn’t change – his transparency in thought and public life – is not at odds. His overt mentioning of being rich, loving female attention, his jovial nature regarding business and deals, his charm with a New York brutal bluntness with crass takedowns of Rosie O’Donnell to John McCain never stopped. Trump has a rapier wit – and used it against all the champagne socialists that one saw on TV every, single night.

To the violators of the Goldwater rule⁶⁷⁴, Narcissistic personality disorder is a Cluster B spectrum disorder – with marked components, and most obvious, for a disorder to present is significant distress or impairment. To watch Trump, read his tweets, he doesn’t meet either of those barriers or the DSM.

DSM Criteria for Narcissistic Personality Disorder

Grandiosity	Preoccupied w/power & status	Arrogance
Entitlement	Exploitative & Manipulative	Convinced of Specialness
Envious	Lack of Empathy	Need admiration

But the media do meet many of those criteria – drastically – a hallmark of their psychological subversion and smear campaign being deployed by them. The media and their vaunted Presidential candidate, in 2016, fit the above criteria and impairment characteristics. Grandiosity, entitlement, envious, arrogance, and need for admiration – for Hillary – came through in her 2017 book, *What Happened*. Not even a year past, published September 12, 2017,

and she popped out a book.⁶⁷⁵ *Time* and *The New York Times* lauded it, “Best Book of The Year.” It ranked #25 on the USA Today best seller list; #14 on Amazon.^{676, 677}

But as Aram Bakshian Jr.⁶⁷⁸, well-versed in politics since the 1960s, speechwriter, a Harvard fellow, wrote on the book, “her rather plodding, self-serving (often self-pitying) account...relentlessly ambitious...half-hearted mea culpas...the part this hardened political professional spends most of her time playing is that of innocent victim.”⁶⁷⁹ Hillary followed up in October 2019 with delusional talk about a 2nd POTUS candidate being primed for puppetry by Russia: Hawaiian Congresswoman Tulsi Gabbard.

For the media, picking on any one person, is hardly fair. Their rampant use of social media, the Twitter outrage wars, the exploitative and emotional manipulation tactics is akin to a media Michael Phelps dropped into an Olympic-sized pool of selfies. Convinced they are always first, and right, special by educational degrees, arrogant to a manicured, fingernailed fault, and seething hatred with no empathy for people outside their political views, are the hallmark examples of their overt narcissism. The projection and gaslighting came like an option package on a new car – must haves!

Or as military and political historian, Victor Davis Hanson⁶⁸⁰, wrote on October 6, 2019 about the ongoing projection lens:

“Unfortunately, projection is now an encompassing explanation for almost everything the Left alleges. After all, the Australian government’s own connection with U.S. elections is only on the American political radar because in 2016 its former foreign minister, Alexander Downer, who had steered a large Australian donation to the Clinton Foundation, may have colluded with intelligence agencies to entrap George Papadopoulos, a minor and transient Trump campaign employee, to find dirt on the Trump campaign. Bringing up Australia is like the Left leaving a scented trail to its own past miscreant behavior.

Take the Ukraine. It would be hard for any Democrat politico to argue that Ukraine was not involved in 2016 to feed faux-charges of ‘collusion’ to Hillary Clinton—a fact even the liberal press once repeatedly conceded. Ukrainians were only too happy to meet and consult with U.S. intelligence officials when

they assumed Hillary Clinton was to be elected, and their yeoman service in frying the sure loser Trump would somehow be appreciated and awarded.”⁶⁸¹

The turn was obvious and telling. The halting breathless distress in their voices, the phrasing in their interviews (like the psych doctor), the drumbeat nightly of Trump is “orange man bad” narrative was hardly avoidable. Fact checking Trump’s bowel movements appeared in *GQ*⁶⁸² and *Snopes* in 2017.⁶⁸³ The particularly sinful culprits didn’t stop with just words either. Comedian Kathy Griffin mocked up a bloodied decapitated Trump head.⁶⁸⁴ (Imagine if a “comedian” had done that with Obama? And yes, what-about-ism has no currency in the oppression points world. Imagine an ex-husband doing that for his ex-wife? Media vilify men for not holding doors for women.)

The impairment portion could turn on emotional. But financially, worked better. Ratings for CNN dropped in 2018 (from 2017) by double digits among 25-54-year-old demographic. A significant market to craft their messages towards was failing.⁶⁸⁵ CNN’s primetime viewership went from 988,000 to 797,000 from 2018 to July 2019. Right-leaning *Fox*, which hosted many of Trump’s rallies in full airing, maintained its viewership.⁶⁸⁶ (The media plays ping-pong, by the way, in their critiques. It’s all show.)

Chris Cuomo, brother to New York governor, Andrew, melted down in public over being called, “*Fredo*,” the dimwitted and insecure brother from *The Godfather*. Cuomo threatened violence and to “wreck” the individual over the comment.⁶⁸⁷ Does Cuomo have a sensitivity issue?

Rachel Maddow played the *Trump Derangement Syndrome* song for so long that she has the crocodile tears on standby.^{688,689} CBS, ABC, NBC, MSNBC, CNN on television, to the New York, LA Times, Washington Post, in print, one could find each night a leadoff story of, “Trump said this. We know he’s wrong. And how evil is he, *really*?⁶⁹⁰ *Hmmm? Let’s bring on our guests...or sources...*”

When looking at people, follow their actions, not their words. Trump’s economic focus started on lowering taxes⁶⁹¹ and reducing regulations.^{692,693} He garnered talks for non-belligerent footing with North Korea⁶⁹⁴ and passed the First Step Act, reducing sentences.⁶⁹⁵ He hosted *Turning Point USA*⁶⁹⁶ leaders and black conservatives at the White House.⁶⁹⁷ Trump called out classic Allies (Germany⁶⁹⁸, Canada, Mexico, even Britain). He pressured new

ones – in the China trade war – and showed little in the way of the war mongering, hate-filled racist bumbler that Democratic Socialists to *Never Trumper* Neocons so desperately want people to believe. The caricature was concocted for consumption by the falling mainstream media to get ratings.

Trump, like any rational President, has the terrible conflict of both trying to do a job, with constant critique, observation, and second guessers, and hiding motivations, dealing, positioning and long-term tactics while engaged in whatever issue is at hand. One gets the attacks on his character – he’s sinned and doesn’t properly genuflect on the altar of Leftism – but then, what policy position has germanely altered America beyond recognition? Or is this embitterment about tacking away from Globalism and the empowering of enemies for the last forty years?

His job rests in the President’s dual mandates: Domestic Prosperity and Foreign Policy. His powers are at their zenith abroad – to make deals for passage by the Senate. His ability in domestics affairs are at their nadir, as both Houses of Congress control the purse and the crafting of laws. He provides guidance towards policy (as he can veto – but can be overruled by 2/3 majority), but not the crafter, per se, on domestic affairs. He heads the executive on the execution of those laws. Sadly, Federal Agencies “mission creep” happened due to congressional ambiguity and abrogation on stating clarity into “passed laws.” Congress’s spine atrophied for over forty years.

Amongst his domestic priorities lay the issue of illegal immigration and border security. Securing borders through a wall, technology, enforcement of immigration laws is not racist. ICE existed long before Trump was a tweeter. It is a dereliction of duty to ignore laws meant for security, enforcement and equal application of the laws. Didn’t 9/11 happen, in part, due to foreign nationals training in Florida to fly planes? According to *CNN*, in 2001, it did.⁶⁹⁹ (One could argue they were sleeper cells of terrorists.)

Trump’s comments regarding violent people coming across the border illegally, calling them “rapists” and “animals”, were not something sensitive people say out loud. Loathe the labeling, but he had a legitimate point of concern. And it didn’t start with Trump noticing it. Even the Left noticed.

The New York Times and *CBS News* in 2005 both wrote long-form pieces on the rise of M-13, *Mara Salvatrucha*, estimating that 70,000-100,000

members existed in the United States and beyond. Ana Arana wrote for *The Times*, “Fed by an explosive growth in the area's youth population and by a host of social problems such as poverty and unemployment, the gangs are spreading, spilling into Mexico and beyond [El Salvador]⁷⁰⁰ – even back into the United States itself. With them, the Maras are bringing rampant crime, committing thousands of murders, and contributing to a flourishing drug trade.”⁷⁰¹



Mara 18	
No.	Crimes
1	Trafficking in persons
2	Robbery of Vehicles
3	Drug Trafficking and Dealing
4	Murder for Hire
5	Arms Trafficking and Dealing
6	Kidnappings

Mara Salvatrucha	
No.	Crimes
1	Robbery of Vehicles
2	Extortion (war tax)
3	Kidnappings
4	Drug Trafficking and Dealing
5	Confrontations with the Police

U.S. Border Patrol Recidivism Rates					
Recidivism	FY 14	FY 15	FY 16	FY 17	FY 18
	14%	14%	12%	10%	11%
Recidivism refers to percentage of individuals apprehended more than one time by Border Patrol within a fiscal year					

<https://twitter.com/ONDCP/status/1165288934060019712>

Did we ever hear this gang issue was cleared up under Presidents Bush or Obama? Drugs? – the opposite is clearly true. The immigration policy of “catch and release” or deport (on criminal conviction) allowed back in the expelled for no good reasons. This has been at work at least since Clinton was in office in 1997 and the oft cited *Flores settlement*,^{702,703} regarding minors. Recidivism rates have been double digits prior to Trump being elected president, but decreased, from 2014-2016 levels.⁷⁰⁴

The Opioid crisis is not by accident – it has plenty of origins in the southern border, gangs, and from China, and is getting worse.⁷⁰⁵ A report presented in 2007 called, *Violence in Central America*, to U.S. House of Representatives with Georgetown professor Roy Godson, among its witnesses, echoed the

reporting above. In that report, gang populations were estimated at 70,000 and 300,000.⁷⁰⁶ Top crimes by gangs are listed (further below).

In late August 2019, China shipped more than 25 tons of fentanyl routed to Mexico largest port destined for the USA.⁷⁰⁷ The U.S. Treasury in late August made public a policy change regarding China, reported by *VOANews.com*:

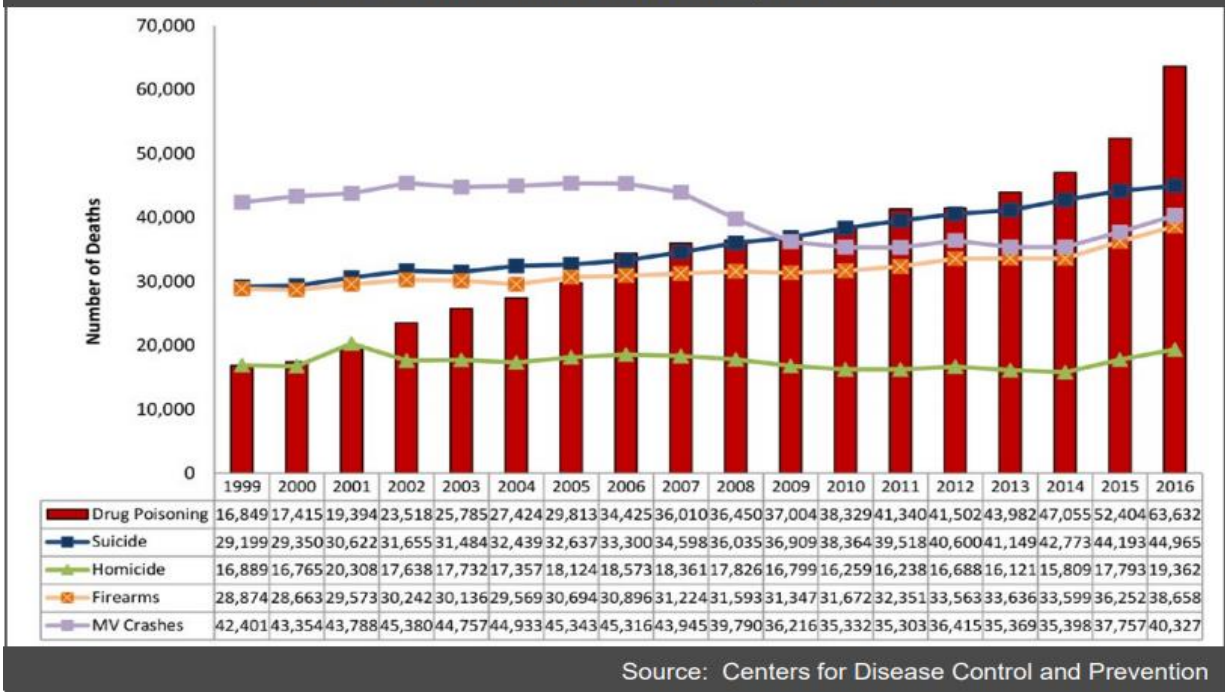
“The US Treasury took action Wednesday to crack down on Chinese traffickers of deadly fentanyl, sanctioning producer-exporters and warning banks on financial schemes used to distribute the synthetic opioid behind thousands of US overdose deaths.

The Treasury identified Zheng Fujing, 36, and a company he controls, Qinsheng Pharmaceutical Technology, and a partner, Zheng Guanghua, as a major, Shanghai-based production fentanyl production and trafficking organization. The Zheng drug trafficking organization, the Treasury said, produced and shipped hundreds of controlled substances, including fentanyl analogues such as carfentanil, which is 100 times more potent than fentanyl.”⁷⁰⁸

CNBC titled an article on Friday August 23,2019 – *Trump calls on UPS, FedEx and Amazon to ‘search for & refuse’ fentanyl deliveries from China.* *CNBC* reported that, “China is the largest source of fentanyl to the U.S.,”⁷⁰⁹ and yet, many considered this a non-issue. Or just big pharmaceutical-driven, irrespective of the harm, linked to increasing addiction and deaths.

Drug Enforcement Administration Report (2018)⁷¹⁰

Figure 1. Number of Injury Deaths by Drug Poisoning, Suicide, Homicide, Firearms, and Motor Vehicle Crashes in the United States, 1999 – 2015²



Source: Centers for Disease Control and Prevention

The once venerable *60 Minutes* did an April 28, 2019 piece on this particular killer, saying, “By now, you may know a family shattered by the opioid epidemic. In 2017, there were 47,000 opioid deaths. That’s more Americans than were killed in vehicle accidents or by firearms, [or homicides].⁷¹¹ One drug, fentanyl, is like rocket fuel in the sharp rise of this crisis. Fentanyl is a painkiller invented in the 1960s and used to relieve the agony of advanced cancer. It is 50 times more potent than heroin. But today fentanyl can be ordered on the internet, by drug dealers and addicts, for an online overdose.”^{712, 713} [Homicides were the author’s addition.]

On August 26, 2019, Johnson & Johnson was found liable for \$572 million⁷¹⁴ regarding how, “the company aggressively marketed opioids for years in a way that overstated their effectiveness and underplayed the addiction risk.”^{715, 716} Other lawsuits are pending as this issue found media eyes.

October 1, 2019, *The Wall Street Journal*, reported: “Three Chinese nationals worked with a former deputy sheriff in Pennsylvania to run an international mail-order drug operation linked to five overdose deaths in the U.S., state and federal authorities said Tuesday.

The Chinese nationals, using an alias, allegedly ran websites based in China that offered users fentanyl, a synthetic opioid. The drugs were then shipped to a storage facility in Pennsylvania rented by David Landis, a former deputy

sheriff in suburban Philadelphia, according to William M. McSwain, U.S. Attorney...Make no mistake: China is waging an undeclared war on our country and our American way of life, with deadly drugs serving as its weapon of choice.”⁷¹⁷

Is it any wonder Trump fomented a harder line with China?⁷¹⁸ Was this just not-so subtle political payback for the current trade war? Or, is it more deeply rooted in the Opium Wars of the 19th century?^{719,720} (China has a long history, and a long plan for everything. Interference with said plan, world domination⁷²¹, economically⁷²² and militarily⁷²³, may have knock on impacts. Some authors were writing about this as an inevitability in 2011.⁷²⁴ Nicolas Kristof opined that Taiwan may be a war theatre.⁷²⁵ Hong Kong - an ongoing crisis – is but a way of achieving various power goals of China, even as they have economic and financial conflicts arising in China proper.)

As it also turned out, starting under the Obama administration, Customs and Border Protection were required to collect DNA samples from detained persons in accordance with 28 CFR § 28.12(b): "any agency of the United States that arrests or detains individuals or supervises individuals facing charges shall collect DNA samples from individuals who are arrested, facing charges, or convicted, and from non-United States persons who are detained under the authority of the United States." After forestalling the collection for 1 year, under Attorney General Eric Holder's permission, the program was just conveniently overlooked due to "operational challenges."⁷²⁶

Foreseeable negligence: criminals continued to enter the U.S., knowing their DNA is never on file. How many Americans are victims of persons coming back into America, illegally – identity theft, assault, murder, robbery or a host of other crimes? How many came two or three times back, to commit them? (The stories are out there as is that 10%+ recidivism rate.)

MS-13 is not the only Hispanic-laden gang as some 40 others have been identified from arrests.⁷²⁷ Barrio 18 (18th street) has an ongoing rivalry for turf and conflict-laden policy internationally against MS-13. MS-13, according to the *Washington Times*, in 2004, was interacting with Al Qaeda in Central America.⁷²⁸ (See the statistics below.)

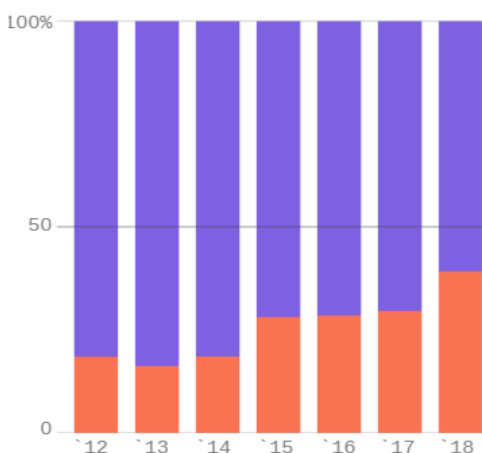
CBP.Gov Statistics (through August 2019)⁷²⁹

Drugs (in lbs)	FY 14	FY 15	FY 16	FY 17	FY 18	FY 19 (July)
Cocaine	45,323	38,346	52,838	62,415	51,713	81,889
Heroin	4,356	6,023	4,224	3,398	5,205	3,924
Marijuana	438,146	602,821	516,122	366,627	300,289	226,928
Methamphetamine	19,613	25,495	33,086	46,247	56,362	53,849
Fentanyl	n/a	70	596	1,875	1,785	2,096

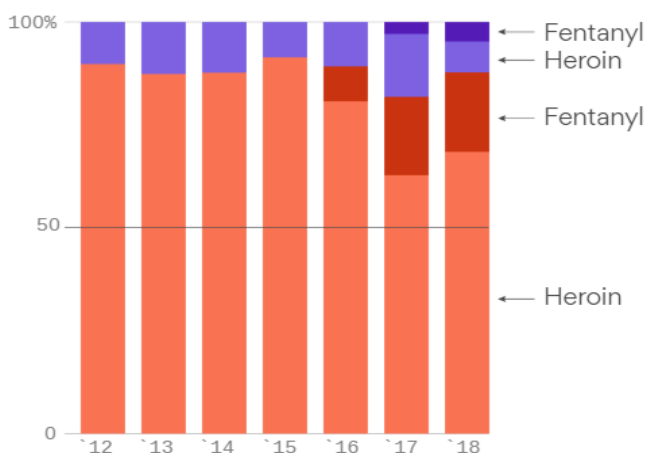
Share of drug seizures at the border, by drug type

● At ports of entry ● Between ports of entry

MARIJUANA



OPIOIDS



Gang Affiliation Apprehensions	FY15	FY16	FY17	FY18	FY19TD
18th Street	84	47	61	145	152
MS-13	335	253	228	413	411
Other	154	136	90	82	91
Paisas	73	119	53	62	73
Surenos (sur-13)	140	90	66	66	66
Total	844	702	536	808	855
MS-13 %	39.7%	36.0%	42.5%	51.1%	48.1%

So, when Trump called border crossers, murderers and animals, he is only correctly parroting what 100s of prosecutors, judges, and law enforcement officials tasked with apprehension of these criminals do daily. Unpleasant, but not unheard of as Trump is spouting common sense. But many are led to believe otherwise, if the mainstream media was to be listened to at all.

Trump Policy

In this author's opinion, Trump said things for reaction, impact and positioning. He wanted to see the response of his opponents and allies. Friends and allies often provided the worst of help – as seen in their actions. Enemies potentially turned their colors with reason and time. Some tools hurt

short-term, but can change the direction, of policy, long-term. If one continued the same disastrous policies, doesn't one get the same results?

Stability is sought if rewarding and sound. If such moved the country to better outcomes. Change is not done without a long-term goal stated – and ethically achieved. Such policy though is not a game to be played meekly.

To offer some critique, Trump went ahead with Saudi Arabia on an \$8 billion arms deal^{730,731} – to fight Middle East extremist battles. A *Washington Post* columnist was murdered, reportedly at the behest of the highest reaches of the Saudi regime.⁷³² The reporter had a *substantial history* with that regime –far more complex than this author will discuss, to any detail, being it is also a minor point. (His journalistic credentials don't make him immune.)

This, and other incidents will be used negatively given much of the history of the Middle East. Though one should realize the story there is more than 1,500 years old with regards to Muslims, Christendom, and Judaism, to use only one aspect defining these interactions. Interaction, in the Muslim arena, since 1940s⁷³³, has generally outputted bad results. The complexity of allies and enemies made this a geographic policy landmine, a hotbed of conflict.

Or as Bruce Riedel⁷³⁴, former CIA analyst of 30 years in the Middle East, wrote in *Kings and Presidents: Saudi Arabia and the United States since FDR* (Brookings)⁷³⁵, “The meeting on the *Quincy* also illustrated what has become the fundamental paradox in the relationship. Aside from commerce, Saudi Arabia and the United States have few values in common. The Kingdom is an absolute monarchy named after the ruling family; the United States is a vibrant democracy. Saudi Arabia is one of the most intolerant countries in the world regarding religious freedom; the United States prizes freedom of religion. Saudis cannot criticize the king or the ruling family; Americans exercise their freedom of speech. Absent a bedrock of shared values, the alliance has always been defined primarily by shared threats and enemies. Even the first summit was dominated by argument over Palestine's future. It has always been an uneasy partnership.”⁷³⁶

Riedel worked for Presidents Clinton and Obama on Middle East affairs.⁷³⁷ (The author does not suggest he's the best, or an unbiased source, either.)

Often, one picked an ally – see WWII – not for their ideology, but for the greater enemy, to us all, in humanity. Later still, there are many examples of

supporting, albeit tacitly, cruel dictators in Africa⁷³⁸ – because: stability was valued over freedom or equality.

No leader was found capable, or interested in so-called democracy-building, without defects *anyone stationed there could have foresaw* in these Banana Republics across the globe. (Revolutionaries are reactionaries and hard to assess their philosophies pertaining to their people. The time needed, priority of concern, and magnitude or complexity of that Republic's plights factored into what each administration thought in responses. *What one can do versus what should do.* And: what's in it for the U.S. administration?)

In October 2019, Trump withdrew 1,000 troops from another hotbed in Syria. Those American soldiers were supporting Kurdish fighters. They were allies that assisted in battling ISIS, a terror organization, that formed, ostensibly, out of foreign policy mistakes made under two administrations, Bush and Obama, that of the Iraq war and the Arab Spring, resulting in regional unrest. But these Kurds are long-standing enemies of Turkey, a NATO ally, that wasted no time to start up military actions against the Kurds.



Kurds

Ethnic group

Kurds are an Iranian ethnic group native to a mountainous region of Western Asia known as Kurdistan, which spans southeastern Turkey, northwestern Iran, northern Iraq, and northern Syria. There are also exclaves of Kurds in central Anatolia and Khorasan. [Wikipedia](#)

Iran: est. 8.2–12 million
Iraq: est. 5.6–8.5 million
Turkey: est. 14.3–20 million
Syria: est. 2–3.6 million
United States: 20,591
Army: Peshmerga

People also search for: [Yazidis](#), [Zazas](#), [Arabs](#), [Turkish people](#), [MORE](#)

Many media outlets, U.S. Senators (Graham) and even Democrats (once the peace lovers) deplored Trump's withdrawal from the region. That Congress never "approved military intervention,"⁷³⁹ did not matter. Trump again, not

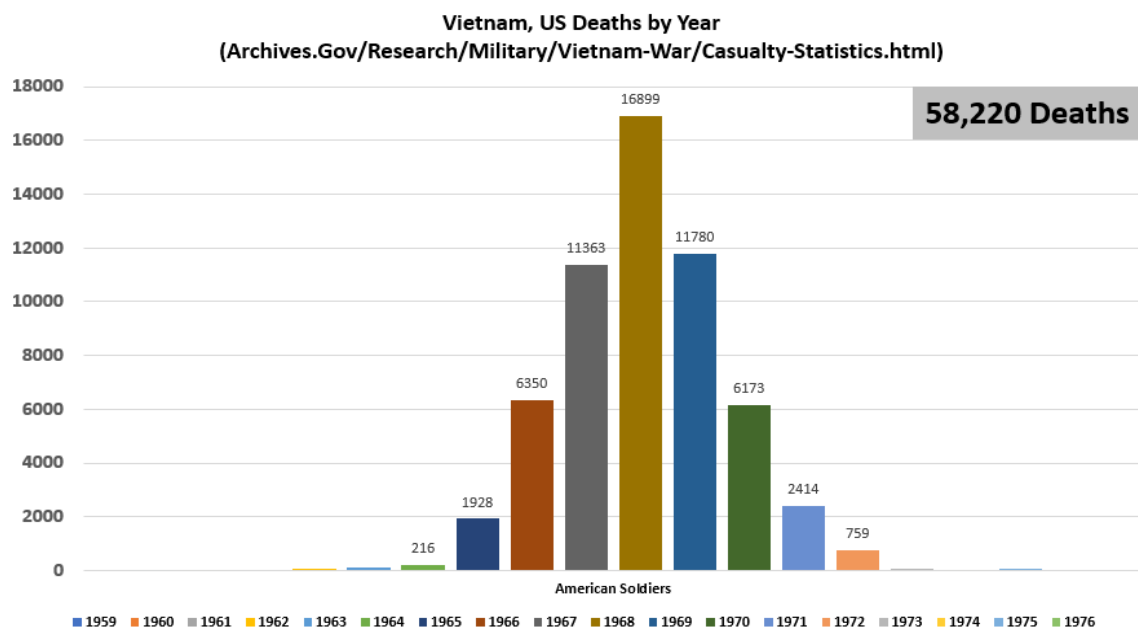
being a war hawk, was considered bad on foreign policy. (Above: Map is from the Kurdishproject.org.⁷⁴⁰)

October 16, 2019 Roll Call #560 for House Joint Resolution #77 resulted in a 354-50 opposing the “end certain United States efforts,” regarding Turkey.⁷⁴¹

An older example, Vietnam didn’t happen in a vacuum either. Engagement in that region started as early as late WWII.⁷⁴² The *Truman Doctrine*⁷⁴³ regarding communism’s spread led to supporting a faltering French occupation; and later, being brought, by each succeeding administration, into the resulting generational crisis that was that war and social upheaval.

President Kennedy issued NSAM 263^{744,745}, in October 1963, which was to withdraw 1,000 military personnel by year’s end. As we know, Kennedy was assassinated on November 22, 1963. On November 26, 1963, President Johnson rescinded this withdrawal in his first NSAM #273.⁷⁴⁶ If not escalating there, he did so overtly with NSAM #280, forming his “small committee” and ending the missive with, “It is my hope and expectation that the establishment of this committee will permit an energetic, unified, and skillful prosecution of the only war we face at present.”⁷⁴⁷ Prior to Kennedy’s death, 200 American soldiers total had died in Vietnam. Over 58,000 more perished from 1964-1975.

The overall death toll for 11 years exceeded 1.3 million. With entire regional conflict (from 1954-1975) estimated at over 3.5 million.⁷⁴⁸



Underneath all these situations, *in the present day*, lay a highly financial, Globalist view from academia to media and down to the masses.⁷⁴⁹ In graduate school, globalism is spooned out as a great idea, merely a trade and information benefit tied to absolute and competitive advantages. Globalized friendship garnered in trade will cease international moves of military power. We will become friends – and no one will outright exploit.

Also, a concerted effort was to rectify “historical imbalances”, not usually on merit, but because of control; because of conflict; because important and “intellectually superior” people will arbitrage on these differences. In such globalization, to their maximize ends, these persons used labor, socio-economic, and exploitable political 3rd rails to grow their networks out. Embedded is a virus of socialism – if one doesn’t give in or give up their individual freedoms. Trump appeared to see it – if not always effective in messaging that sightedness.

A glaring Globalist example came in October 2019, born out a tweet of support for Hong Kong by an NBA executive, Daryl Morey. The tweet: "Fight for Freedom. Stand with Hong Kong."⁷⁵⁰

Thereafter, a cascade of responses for first from Chinese, and later, the NBA commissioner, then coaches and players. Each of the non-Chinese provided 21st century fealty to the mainland’s recent aggressions in Hong Kong, while all being Americans. (The NBA, the most popular sports league in China, suddenly, found events cancelled from just this one tweet.⁷⁵¹)

The leagues’ biggest star, LeBron James stated, “And so many people could have been harmed, not only financially but physically, emotionally, spiritually. So just be careful what we tweet, what we say, and what we do, even though yes, we do have freedom of speech, but there can be a lot of negative that comes with that, too.”⁷⁵² At one time, American athletes, like Joe Louis, fought such imperial evils, instead of coddling them. (Louis later joined the Army in WWII, stating, “Lots of things wrong with America, but Hitler ain't going to fix them.”⁷⁵³)

Moreover, this Global view appeared firmly set to stymy and smear President Trump for undoing the ceding of power that former Presidents (from Bush I through Obama) decided is the correct world view to hold. To fight mindless wars abroad; sack the U.S. treasury; make side deals with horrible regimes;

and never talked to the thorns in U.S. foreign policy (North Korea) without becoming the ‘bad guy’ on the world stage.

Meanwhile, U.S. domestic issues are bigger problems. Education, healthcare, infrastructure, and legal activism, name only a few hot topics. Add in the U.S. budget, entitlements, cyber security, and energy versus climate impacts, and one should know foreign wars and Globalist nation-building are not huge deals for average Americans.

Trump spent a lifetime doing “huge” deals. To him, he may see the international forests and knew the various “intelligence trees” in his way very early on and antagonized for effect.

Trump messaged so much to bypass media, who are no longer trustworthy to present daily “the news” because that the best option he has. The educated class seethed with distaste for his entire persona, whether true, or just their delusions, projecting, or gaslighting themselves too. But it is all about the Cult of Trump hate for them.

Domestically, his enemies continually promoted the destruction of American values, indoctrinated kids, destroyed family dynamics and divided us into little blocs of people to form, or reform, more resentments. This fit a very telling objective: The erasure of the American citizen to be reborn as a Global citizen. (This is happening in all *Western states* – at various rates.)

Trump is operating in extraordinary times. He will be considered the most investigated and hampered President, who, from day one was undermined by the highest federal agencies, slimy Democrats, and unknown power players, who are embedded deep, and subvert, American lives daily. (**Below:** “Octopodus” by *Edel Rodriguez*, visual artist & author.⁷⁵⁴ Pelosi versus Trump.⁷⁵⁵)

After Trump’s presidency, what will these media, political machines and academics tack to as a method of control *of all of us*?

Do we really want to know?



https://www.linkedin.com/posts/edel-rodriguez-9b73ba17_octopodus-activity-6587889803386253312-ZvK5

<https://twitter.com/realDonaldTrump/status/1184597281808498688>

Political Media⁷⁵⁶

Political Media Snapshots 2019 -2020, *ShowBuzzDaily.com*

Cable News Rankings - Total Viewers				Cable News Rankings - Sept 3, 2020					
		Aug 29, 2019		Rank	Program	Network	Time	Viewers (000s)	
1	Hannity	Fox News	9 PM	2,885,000	1	TUCKER CARLSON TONIGHT	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	8:00 PM	4,779
2	Tucker Carlson Tonight	Fox News	8 PM	2,839,000	2	HANNITY SPECIAL	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	9:00 PM	4,158
3	The Ingraham Angle	Fox News	10 PM	2,497,000	3	RACHEL MADDOW SHOW	MSNBC	9:00 PM	3,743
4	The Five	Fox News	5 PM	2,401,000	4	FIVE, THE	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	5:00 PM	3,627
5	The Rachel Maddow Show	MSNBC	9 PM	2,384,000	5	INGRAHAM ANGLE, THE	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	10:00 PM	3,285
6	Special Report w/ Bret Baier	Fox News	6 PM	2,177,000	6	STORY, THE	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	7:00 PM	3,233
7	The Last Word w/ L. O'Donnell	MSNBC	10 PM	1,852,000	7	SPECIAL RPT W/BRET BAIER	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	6:00 PM	2,814
8	The Story w/ Martha MacCallum	Fox News	7 PM	1,750,000	8	LAST WORD W/L. O'DONNELL	MSNBC	10:00 PM	2,697
9	Fox & Friends	Fox News	8 AM	1,716,000	9	OUTNUMBERED OVERTIME	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	1:00 PM	2,092
10	America's Newsroom	Fox News	10 AM	1,582,000	10	FOX AND FRIENDS	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	8:00 AM	2,058
11	America's Newsroom	Fox News	9 AM	1,554,000	11	AMERICAS NEWSROOM	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	9:00 AM	1,960
12	America's Newsroom	Fox News	11 AM	1,497,000	12	OUTNUMBERED	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	12:00 PM	1,955
13	Outnumbered	Fox News	NOON	1,480,000	13	ALL IN W/ CHRIS HAYES	MSNBC	8:00 PM	1,940
14	Fox & Friends	Fox News	7 AM	1,454,000	14	REIDOUT	MSNBC	7:00 PM	1,863
15	Your World w/ Neil Cavuto	Fox News	4 PM	1,399,000	15	FOX NEWS AT NIGHT	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	11:00 PM	1,848
16	The 11th Hour w/ B. Williams	MSNBC	11 PM	1,398,000	16	AMERICAS NEWSROOM	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	10:00 AM	1,818
17	All In w/ C. Hayes	MSNBC	8 PM	1,332,000	17	YOUR WORLD W/NEIL CAVUTO	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	4:00 PM	1,760
18	Fox News @ Night w/ Shannon Bream	Fox News	11 PM	1,320,000	18	11TH HOUR W/B. WILLIAMS	MSNBC	11:00 PM	1,750
19	Deadline: White House	MSNBC	4 PM	1,315,000	19	FOX AND FRIENDS	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	7:00 AM	1,741
20	Outnumbered OT w/ Harris Faulkner	Fox News	1 PM	1,268,000	20	DAILY BRIEFING W/D.PERINO	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	2:00 PM	1,703
21	The Daily Briefing w/ Dana Perino	Fox News	2 PM	1,228,000	21	BILL HEMMER REPORTS	FOX NEWS CHANNEL	3:00 PM	1,611
22	Hardball w/ C. Matthews	MSNBC	7 PM	1,128,000	22	CNN TONIGHT	CNN	10:00 PM	1,279
23	Fox & Friends	Fox News	6 AM	1,121,000	23	ANDERSON COOPER 360	CNN	8:00 PM	1,270
24	Shepard Smith Reporting	Fox News	3 PM	1,098,000	24	SITUATION ROOM	CNN	5:00 PM	1,194
25	MTP Daily	MSNBC	5 PM	1,045,000	25	ERIN BURNETT OUTFRONT	CNN	7:00 PM	1,088
26	Morning Joe	MSNBC	6-9 AM	998,000					

Eastern Time. * Program Names posted, host(s) or FNC guest host(s) tagged in tweets. Special program
NOTE: n/a usually means the program didn't rank within the top 150 in the 18 to 49 year old demographic

Tucker Carlson became the most trusted cable show because he provided content, context, and a countering voice to the Lefty MSM in 2020. He came under attack too. But people are growing wise the tactic of smears.

Nature, Nurture & Maturity in the Serfdom

In a more complex look at maturing – didn't Feminists say it's all a social construct? No, it is developmental on an instinctual (genetics-based) framework. Even some research has proffered we inherit lived experiences into our DNA. In *World Psychiatry*, published October 2018, research on trauma was examined, but, “Given the paucity of human studies and the methodological challenges in conducting such studies, it is not possible to attribute intergenerational effects in humans to a single set of biological or other determinants at this time. Elucidating the role of epigenetic mechanisms in intergenerational effects through prospective, multi-generational studies may ultimately yield a cogent understanding of how individual, cultural and societal experiences permeate our biology.”⁷⁵⁷ [My emphasis added.]

The feminist minds attempted to prove its all culture – even as genetics, the pairing of two souls, discrete and dissimilar by multiple generations (intra-family breeding) – showed the reality is an enormously complex model for which simplistic answers can be rebutted. It's not the Patriarchy. It's not all a social construct. The feedback mechanism of nature and nurture reinforced both positive and negative characteristics in a person. Determining how much, when, or level of such impacts, is still, a work in progress.

Biological studies purported psychopathy is inherited biologically through the male's genes. From Hunter's *The Psycho Gene* (2010):“ ‘Psychopathy does seem to be heritable, and appears to have its basis at least in part in ‘biological’ factors linked to basic emotional systems, so that the mature psychopath never develops a complete set of pro-social emotions like empathy, guilt, and the ability to truly care about and for others,’ said Richard Wiebe⁷⁵⁸, PhD, who specializes in the link between psychology and criminology at Fitchburg State College.”⁷⁵⁹

Meanwhile, nurture is reflected very well in the Harlow Monkey Love Experiments.⁷⁶⁰ The study roughly surmised how we attached to our mothers, caregivers, at the first stages of our becoming aware of how to respond to stressful environments. The ability to handle life is formed early on with attention and attachment. Without nurturing, nature does not satisfactorily grow species into successful lives. Whether it is a mere grass, an ant, a bee, a sea turtle, or the human soul, if one thought security, food, love, and basic

needs aren't at all, at issue, they are mistaken. Ecological exceptions existed – in birth being the last investment of “a mom and dad” – but this does not work within primates or other higher mammalian species. The longer the path to maturity, the more investment is needed.

Human ability grows on a stable home life, harnessing values, and consistent messaging from family, to school, to friends, and through educational media to carry cohesive values. It's not either, or, but both. But recently, that has not occurred in society. Development has arrested in a child-like state. Such was even noted in publications like *The Atlantic* which noted a milestone or maturation lag in the Millennial-Zoomer generations, just recently.⁷⁶¹

Friedan started a chapter, *The Forfeited Self* only to later refute them – or more appropriately – repositioned them as the bane of a woman's existence:

“Scientists of human behavior have become increasingly interested in the basic human need to grow, man's will to be all that is in him to be. Thinkers in many fields—from Bergson to Kurt Goldstein, Heinz Hartmann, Allport, Rogers, Jung, Adler, Rank, Horney, Angyal, Fromm, May, Maslow, Bettelheim, Riesman, Tillich and the existentialists—all postulate some positive growth tendency within the organism, which, from within, drives it to fuller development, to self-realization.” [Emphasis added.]

Cited above, Carl Jung named the non-development trend as *Puer Aeternus*⁷⁶², Latin for “eternal boy.” (“Puella” would signify a girl.) As Daryl Sharp stated, “He or she covets independence and freedom, opposes boundaries and limits, and tends to find any restriction intolerable.” The recent spate of stalled development (and violent outbursts) could be linked to epidemic growth of single moms, the lack of fathers in their life, as the *necessity for development* comes from males' parental involvement and investment.

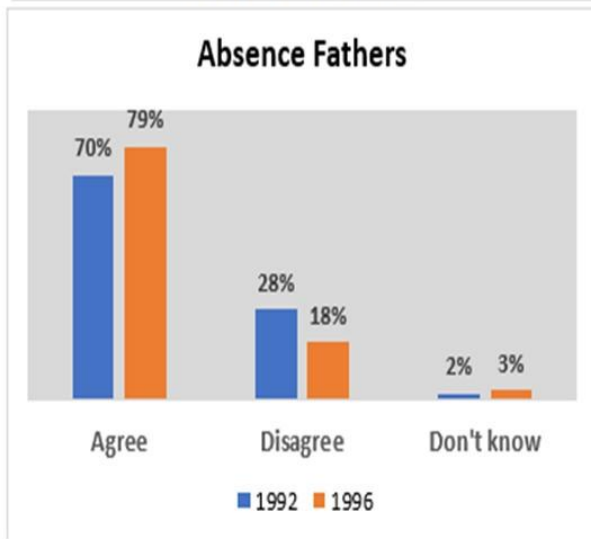
A study noted that only 17% of men had a positive relationship with their fathers in their youth.^{763,764} (This author will discuss that later.)

More telling, and this was in the 1990s, a Gallup poll noted this:

Fathers, historically, assisted their offspring toward maturity, the “activation” of masculinity, for a young boy. Rites of passage are universal to all cultures – many involved a quest or trial in nature to build survival instincts, to be able

to cope outside the womb of a nurturing family. Fathers provided the discipline and the growth path to mimic, at first, and potentially contrast to make a pathway that differed, but no less, positive, and achievable, also known as modeling. [765](#)

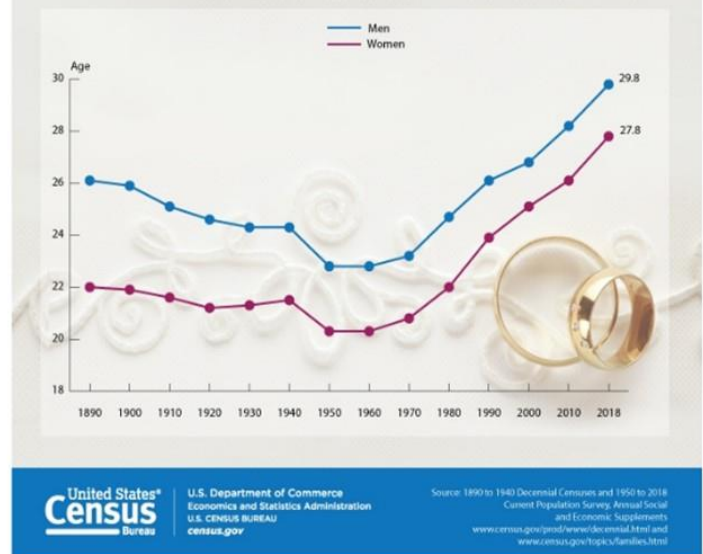
The most significant family or societal problem facing America is the physical absence of the father from the home.



NOVEMBER 14, 2018

People are Waiting to Get Married

Median Age at First Marriage: 1890 to Present



Fathers differed from mothers – as they provided no easy carrot. Fathers disciplined – reinforcement or punishment – depending on the behavior to be encouraged or stopped.

Even girls, needed their fathers – to model for them what constituted a man worthy of her attention, her cooperation or collaboration, or even her furtherance as a woman in any path she may trek. The ability to protect her from choices that poorly impacted her life – quick romance that resulted in pregnancy was but one example of a father's governance.

To build a stable mind, ability to handle the ups and downs of life, came from the father's ability *to show, not tell*, his daughter how this is done. Lastly, the ability of a father to know his daughter had the greater potential for ingenuity and innovation that is no doubt just as relevant for her, as it is for a son.

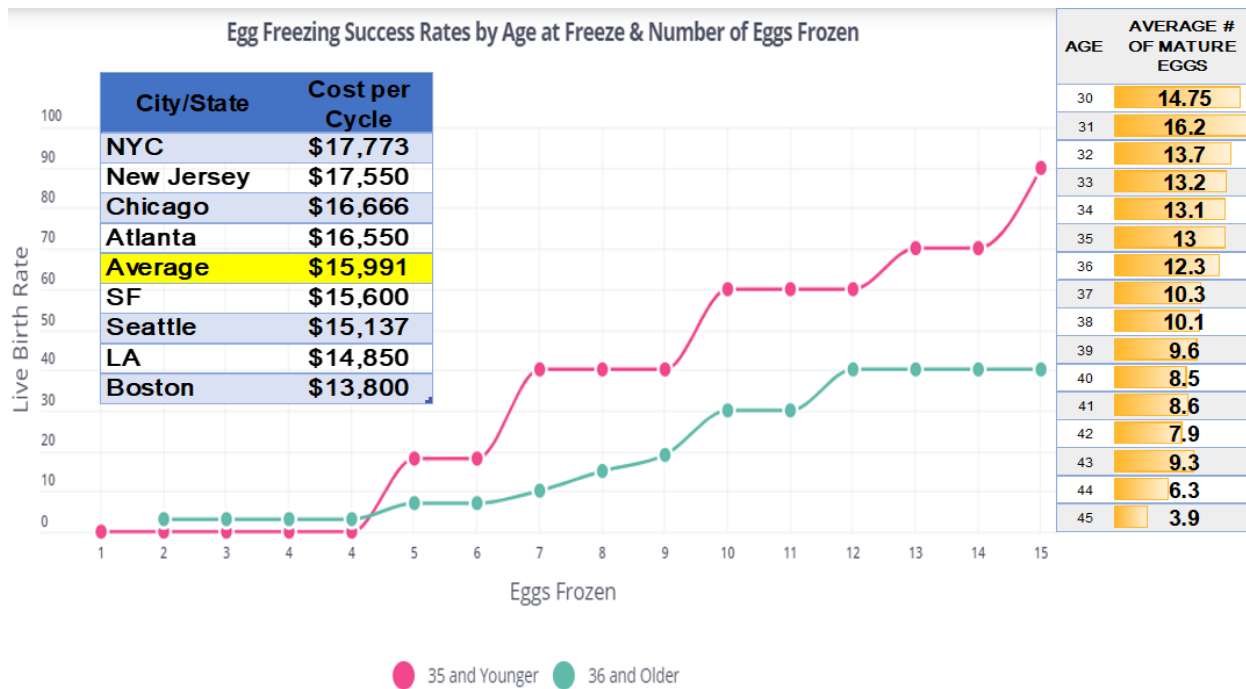
Career and family are not verboten together. But there is a natural order to things – a priority, or sequence – that inverting that priority and role has

undermined family startups, a key to society. As pair bonding occurred later, if at all, while the genetic window of procreation has not moved similarly. Women are not designed to successfully bear children past age 35 without greater risks to their health and their offspring,⁷⁶⁶ burdening her, her family, and impacting society too. Costs increased as pregnancy is delayed.

But this has been by a *propagandized design* – to destroy the concept of family, maturity, and as a population control mechanism – as it is sold to the Left, and by the Left. **Costs of freezing eggs:** \$30-40K for two cycles.⁷⁶⁷

Storage: \$500-1,500 per year. **Probability:** 30-60% at 10-12 Eggs.

Summary Data: Costs, Probabilities, and Harvesting (Fertility IQ)⁷⁶⁸



First: resequencing female roles. **Second:** remove the father from the household either at birth or through a divorce. **Third:** Blame men for single motherhood and the poor development of offspring. **Fourth:** In steps the government to offer programs to ensure welfare and voting stay to the Left.

Politics and politicians created problems they won't solve, guising the *Titanic* ones in front of them, rooted back to the beginning of Marxist peddling.

Moreover though, these concepts are peddled from the psychiatric and psychological communities – the Leftist blame shift – without doing much in the way of root cause or process analysis. Duluth reflected this (discussed in the next chapter).

Women changed – their roles from mother to career to divorce – and “normal” men – who kept to the path, aim to please, are manipulated and exploited for the concept of maintaining their desires for that nuclear family.

This propaganda grew daily, that family is malleable; explore your transitional “bliss”; gender is “fluid”; and everyone is a victim (with notable exceptions) of class-gender-sexual orientation-handicaps that must be addressed through “equality” policies. Roles are not important, most of all.

~

Proposing a six-year old boy “can decide” on their gender reassignment, or dance, at ten, in drag, in front of seedy people in a “club”, made this author cringe.^{769,770} It certainly promoted a *Puer Aeternus* – the Peter Pan complex – and other, more objectionable evils that echoed backwards 80 years.

The former case resulted in a disturbing decision, by a Dallas, Texas jury, allowing a female “pediatrician doctor” to get “Sole Managing Conservatorship” on October 21, 2019. This pushed ahead prospects of “gender reassignment” on a now seven-year boy (a twin) in a heated custody battle. More telling is this background: “Dr. Georgulas testified today James and Jude are not actually biologically related to her. They were created through in-vitro fertilization and the couple used an egg donor.”⁷⁷¹ This eerily reflected a U.S. court-ordered version of experimentation akin to Josef Mengele, a Nazi “physician.” His work regarded “twins” with grotesque amputations, blood swapping, and later, lethal injections and gassing of children, once the experiment ran its course.^{772,773}

Hyperbole? No. “Transgender-identifying individuals, even when encouraged in their confusion, suffer from more psychological issues than the general population, have shorter lifespans, and are more likely to commit suicide.”⁷⁷⁴

The Mayo Clinic lists side effects for *feminizing cross-sex hormone* therapy:

- A blood clot in a deep vein (deep vein thrombosis) or in a lung (pulmonary embolism)
- High triglycerides, a type of fat (lipid) in your blood
- Gallstones
- Weight gain
- Elevated liver function tests

- Decreased libido
- Erectile dysfunction
- Infertility
- High potassium (hyperkalemia)
- High blood pressure (hypertension)
- Type 2 diabetes
- Cardiovascular disease, when at least two other cardiovascular risk factors are present
- Excessive prolactin in the blood (hyperprolactinemia) or a condition in which a noncancerous tumor (adenoma) of the pituitary gland in the brain over produces the hormone prolactin (prolactinoma)

This type of meddling with biology, playing God, subverting children that are not “biologically yours” left one aghast at what must be either: sheer insanity⁷⁷⁵ or deep, ideological subversion inside such a women’s mind. (And the father has been fighting in a rigged game regarding his children.)

A person with MSBP often (bold seems obvious in the above case):

- **Has medical skills or experience.**
- Seems devoted to his or her child.
- Looks for sympathy and attention.
- Tries too hard to become close and friendly with medical staff.
- **Needs to feel powerful and in control.**
- **Does not see his or her behavior as harmful.**

~

To less subverted women, they continued seeking the economically stable men (who are in shortage)⁷⁷⁶ while attending colleges more than men⁷⁷⁷, earning more in their 20s than men, delaying or skipping marriage altogether, only to complain about it, in their late 30s and early 40s.

This is quite a mental gymnastics feat. When they do get married, do they stay contented? Statistically, the answer is telling – as will be shown ahead.^{778, 779}

Dismantling families in the courtroom to satisfy one’s feminist agenda – is a miscarriage of justice and boded that a society is in decline. Taking down formative culture^{780, 781} – *The Founding Fathers* as parasites, despicable and evil – is neither warranted, nor assessing their greater qualities: that of bringing about the wealthiest nation on this Earth in just under two centuries.

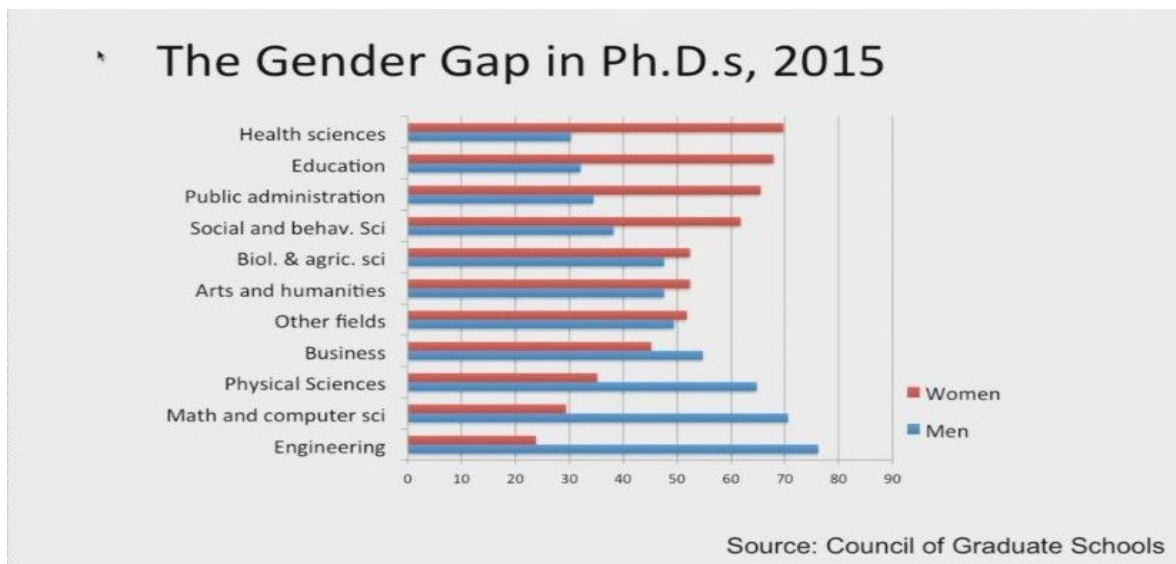
The examples can go on – the fascination with destructive narratives – are to fulfill an objective surmised by Marx, initiated by Bismarck, formulated in academia of Germany and Britain, prosecuted ruthlessly by Russia, finalized as a solution in Germany and then echoed in China.

This current regression would be best labeled as *Cultural Marxism 2.0*: to reshape Western culture, propagate the message, and play to the agency-authority victim-oppression flip-flop to its most tired and lately, *Puer Aeternus* ends.

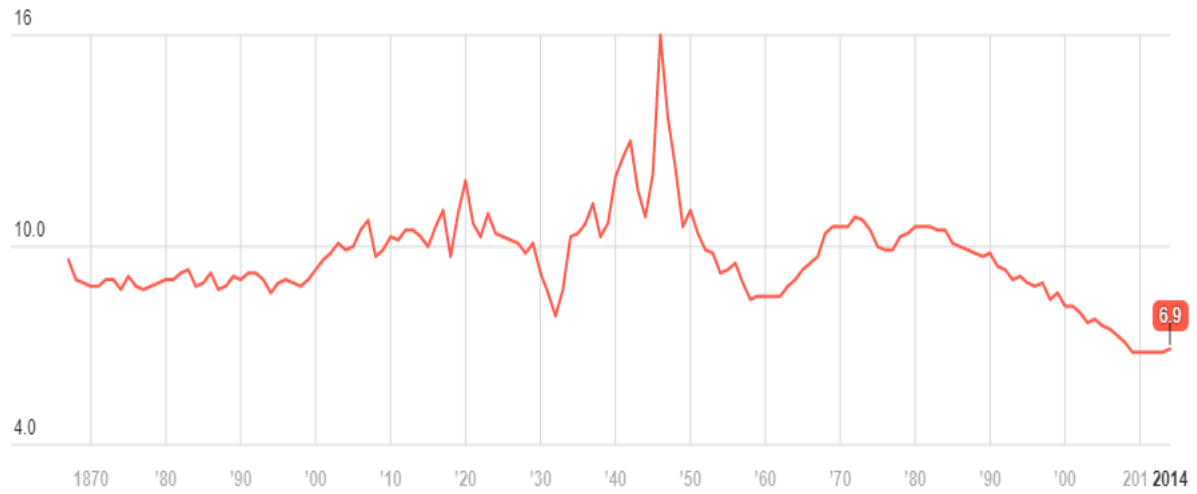
Just how many children will be destroyed, left adrift, and much later, function as “children” in the world of adults.

Education Gap Myth & Marriage Rates in United States (1870-2014)

782



This graph charts the rise and fall of the U.S. marriage rate. The figure shows how many marriages per 1,000 people.



Source: Author created based on data from the Center for Disease Control's National Vital Statistics System

Chapter 3

NOW and Thereafter

Friedan didn't just stop at writing a book. If anything, this was just a soft marketing launch for her ultimate goals: National Organization of Women. She headed up the organization for 3 years. With a Mother's Day March 1968, that was coined, "Rights, not Roses" for the purpose of pushing the Equal Rights Amendment that failed to pass in prior iterations, Friedan was "now" with her purpose. But all of this was hinged on getting women to see their "purpose" outside their "role" as caregivers to a next generation (one they now felt as unimportant, but used exploitatively, "the golden vagina" argument, whenever cornered, unpleasantly, on a "real humanity" issue).

NOW Presidents⁷⁸³

- Betty Friedan (1966–1970)
- Aileen Hernandez (1970–1971)
- Wilma Scott Heide (1971–1974)
- Karen DeCrow (1974–1977)
- Eleanor Smeal (1977–1982)
- Judy Goldsmith (1982–1985)
- Eleanor Smeal (1985–1987)
- Molly Yard (1987–1991)
- Patricia Ireland (1991–2001)
- Kim Gandy (2001–2009)
- Terry O'Neil (2009–2017)
- Toni Van Pelt (2017-)

So, to improve that reproductive issue, abortion was sought for redress in 1969. Friedan assisted the founding of the National Conference for the Repeal of Abortion Laws, a precursor to NARAL. Friedan used an "inalienable rights" argument regarding abortion; but ignored the "inalienable responsibilities" logical pairing in a Republic with a limited democracy. Seeking rights without responsibilities is a leftist tactic for garnering power.

The Founders, in their wisdom, detested monarchs, dictators, and universal democracy. Democracy of the majority is just tyranny by a different name. Thus, the electoral college was a balancing measure for States, along with

formation of the House and Senate, and three branches of U.S. government to both check and delineate their powers. Limited democracy of the vote tied to land ownership, net taxpaying and honorable military service would resonate with the Founders more than voting from noncitizens (illegal immigrants)^{784,785} or “minors” under 18 (in 2019).

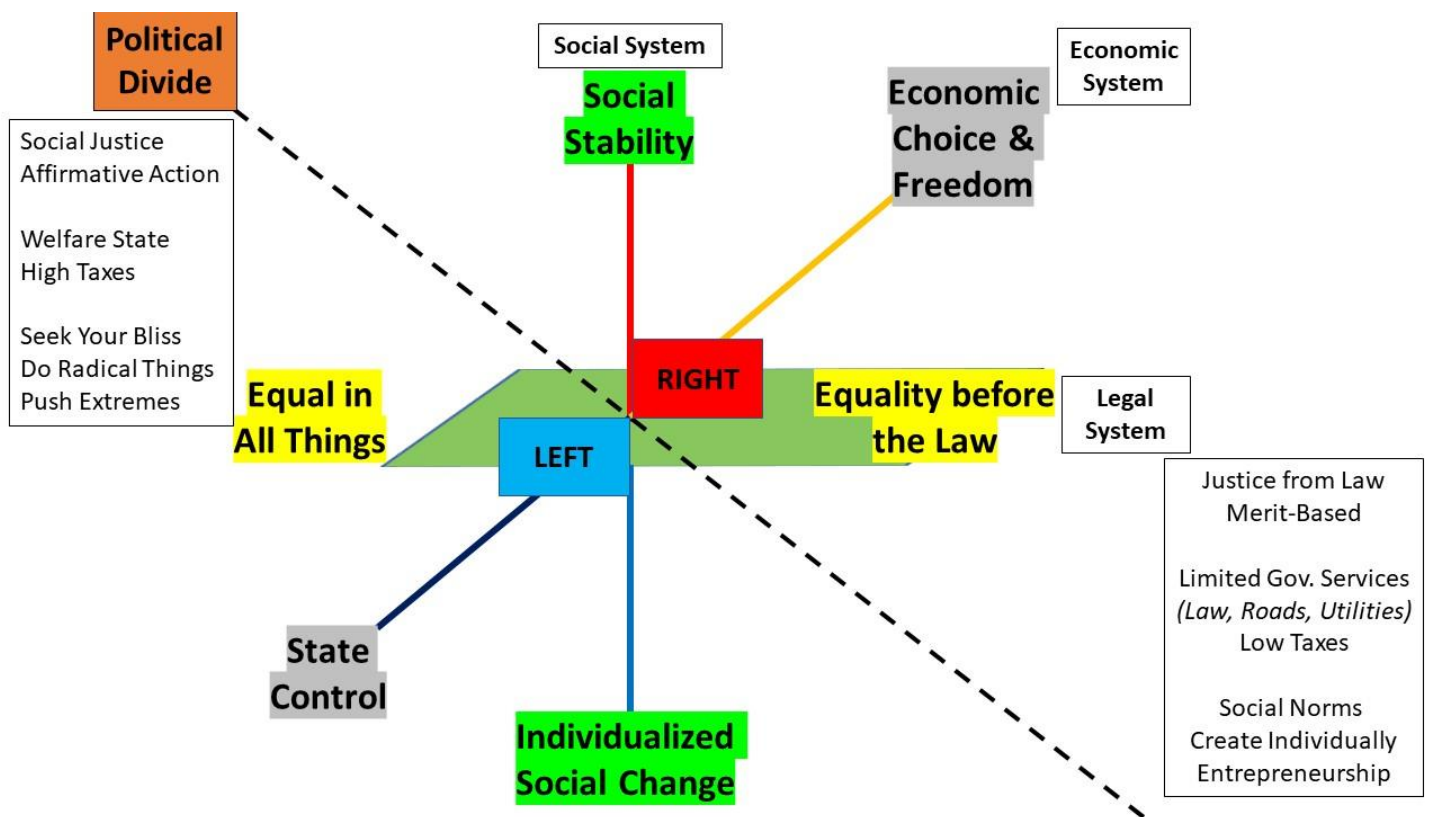
Women’s suffrage, for example, was not popular, because the goals of establishing a country were not based on mere voting, but forming a Union, to establish commerce, and self-rule. The established model (Madison) successfully attempted to diffuse power and to make for reasoned and slow changes in all systems in American society. The Founders too knew of the dangers of propaganda, whims of the moment, and the undue and extreme powers of either a king or a mob. Which is why they didn’t generally favor political parties, though they knew those were inevitable too.

They spoke to this in *The Federalist Papers*, Andrew Hamilton, James Madison, and John Jay, who wrote these supporting documents for the new Constitution, to persuade and educate, against legitimate concerns of the reestablishment of just another Monarchy out of the defeat of British Empire.

Hamilton spoke of the balance of rights to liberty in *Federalist No. 1* (p. 20):

“An over-scrupulous jealousy of danger to the rights of the people, which is more commonly the fault of the head than of the heart, will be represented as mere pretense and artifice, the stale bait for popularity at the expense of the public good. It will be forgotten, on the one hand, that jealousy is the usual concomitant of love, and that the noble enthusiasm of liberty is apt to be infected with a spirit of narrow and illiberal distrust. On the other hand, it will be equally forgotten that the vigor of government is essential to the security of liberty; that, in the contemplation of a sound and well-informed judgment, their interest can never be separated; and that a dangerous ambition more often lurks behind the specious mask of zeal for the rights of the people than under the forbidden appearance of zeal for the firmness and efficiency of government. History will teach us that the former has been found a much more certain road to the introduction of despotism than the latter, and that of those men who have overturned the liberties of republics, the greatest number have begun their career by paying an obsequious court to the people; commencing demagogues, and ending tyrants.”⁷⁸⁶

Ambition – the end of the feminist Friedan – was what laid behind the abortion rights fight. The acquisition of female power, while subtle to some, was nothing more than a first step, a testing of the embryonic stilled waters. Basic civil liberties, for all, were laid out, and amended (13th-15th amendments) with the American Civil War. Even Friedan used a century plus old document, *Declaration of Sentiments*, by Elizabeth Cady Stanton (1815-1902), who obviously was allowed expression those ideas openly, lived to 86, and her proposition on women’s right to vote was instituted as early as 1869 in Wyoming.⁷⁸⁷ (A tactic to get women to move west to populate new territories. Offering rights, without responsibility, is always appealing.)



However, to the radical, the “progressive”, the young, the ill-informed (which can be anyone on any subject – as no one is yet perfection), and misinformed, slow changes are frustrating. Even when, it should be realized, ideas, *economic & social systems have been tried many times before*. Studies of history showed their destructive paths. (But if one example does not convince, and ten doesn’t, then no number of examples will suffice.)

This explained why certain institutions in Western practice evolved with both limitations on governments and limitations on individual rights. It’s a dance among the qualities and verities of: Equality, Stability and Freedom.

Equality – the determination that all are born in “equal station” – is never valid. We are endowed by our maker (call that what you will) with various inherited abilities to be unlocked through our environmental treks on this Earth.

Our equality came from legal rules we must strenuously apply fairly. That doesn't mean they never failed. They never went astray.

Imperfect beings make not perfect. We work and toil for the betterment in life, and when are we *ever equal* along that path? At most, we are “all equal” at that last breath at death.

The purest form of equality before the law is not optimal either.

Circumstances, events, and proper fact-to-sequence patterns are as key to equality of justice as the correct application of the law is. Subverting due process is a primary way to destroy equality before the law.

Stability - came through agreed upon contracts, procedures and traditions. The transition of leadership from one to another. The nature and roles we take up all play out in life. Stability will be, again, tested.

Evil men and women, those whose designs reflected measurable pain, for the sake of, a disruption of stability. They do so through pushing for extreme individual circumstances to become a normalized event – despite evidence it does not exist – if they are seeking a goal: power, money, to fill emptiness.

These souls existed far greater percentages than we'd like to admit – 1% at minimum have psychopathy as a potentiality, meaning: a lack of empathy, and host of other maladaptive behaviors, which will be discussed in Part II. Female psychopaths exist.^{788,789} (Diagnostically, the acronym is ASPD, anti-social personality disorder.)

Freedom - came not without checks.

If there are no checks, no ability to stop (the killing of a 6-month old fetus with a heartbeat, for example), or no ability to control national borders (identification, work, citizenship), this provided ample incentives to the criminals, the sociopaths, the exploiters, and the power hungry. This created a path to chaos – and, of course – a Marxist, a Communist, is ideologically committed to using those exact methods to gain: **Power**.

Promises, as Hamilton stated, end in *Tyrants*.

Social stability though has its limits. Evolution in thinking, provided that those who are responsible and forthright deserve every ounce of equality of opportunity afforded by the Constitution. The U.S. Civil War paved the avenue – and blood was shed to make that a reality. Time furthered the trek, not without setbacks, or delays to the legal outcomes of that war.

These radicals too must know – there is competition for the chief dictator to enforce such communism, through a socialist trek. Stalin did not assume power immediately after the Bolshevik revolution(s), the ridding themselves of monarchical rule. He was a small cog in the revolutionary wheel. He was appointed General Secretary of the newly formed Communist Party by Lenin. After Lenin's health failed, a prolonged state of intrigue surrounded who was to be next leader (Trotsky et. al.) ensued. Stalin expertly used this position to build a lattice of useful agents to keep abreast of all of the USSR. While the others, disappeared, not all of them, quietly.

Stalin erased anyone that was a bigger influence – as Cultural Marxism is about controlling perceptions and messaging, usually through destructive and distorting measures. (2017-2019: United States has Civil War & Revolutionary statutes and paintings being destroyed as cited. Political, academic, and judicial players are acting against U.S. historical records.)

Lenin and Trotsky, were at the head of the fledgling application of the tyrannical rule. Cities were brought to socialism quite easily, in comparison to the rural areas that fed the entirety of Russia, 1/6 of the world land mass. The rural areas – kept a meager vestige of Capitalism around for a decade or more – but faced brutal reprisals, Stasi-like tactics⁷⁹⁰ (snitching on wealthier peasants), and millions died in concert with famines and Stalin's later collectivization of the peasants' farms in his first 5-year plan.

Dr. Jordan Peterson gave a brief tale on how Vladimir Lenin sent the intellectuals out to stir up trouble. 6 million plus Ukrainians starved to death in the Great Famine of 1921-23.^{791,792} Yet, one will find conflicting accounts to that, as a result of who is talking, ideologically, and what their motivation is: to give direct causes; or to muddle the history, confuse narratives, and sell Communism benefits, or make excuses for their failures.⁷⁹³

If one notices anything at *Alpha History*, a flashier site gives you a “better internet” experience. But it has a sinister agenda. This line tells you that:

“Historians have verified some accounts, but many stories remain apocryphal and were possibly exaggerated by the foreign press.”⁷⁹⁴ Which is it? Is this meant to say foreigners, who were groomed and guided around Russia, were now, not honest either?

A further look at that site (which popped up second on Google search: “Russian deaths in the 1920s”) reflects a leftist bias here⁷⁹⁵:

Alpha never mentioned directly 45 million Chinese died in the Great Leap Forward as shown in the quick search just shown. That is why you check multiple sources.

Authors have agendas.

Friedan did.

By striping people of their property, their decisions, and their mobility (for one can't have dissatisfied citizens wandering off), it makes all people nothing but feudal serfs (slaves) to the land. And only a select few can be, “more equal than others,” and be the magistrates under this harsh economic regime (lords to the dictator-king).

Friedan wrote in *The Feminine Mystique*: “For human suffering there is a reason; perhaps the reason has not been found because the right questions have not been asked or pressed far enough. I do not accept the answer that there is no problem because American women have luxuries that women in other times and lands never dreamed of; part of the strange newness of the problem is that it cannot be understood in terms of the age-old material problems of man: poverty, sickness, hunger, cold.”⁷⁹⁶

Friedan's case, of feeling a “strange problem,” in 1962, while the rest of the world uniquely suffered through war, famine, death, and ideological oppressive regimes is hollow, self-absorbed, crass, and self-deluded. It smacks of narcissism, or more, tellingly, an ideological poison that ran into her veins from French philosophers, German psychologists, and Russian propaganda via her teachers. She again, in closest proximity to psychology's founding fathers, ignored the basic Maslow biological and survival needs while creating “a problem that didn't exist” through her Marxist propaganda.

Google Search: July-August 2019


Google great leap forward death toll

All News Images Videos Maps More Settings Tools

About 770,000 results (0.61 seconds)

45 million

Mao's Great Leap Forward 'killed 45 million in four years' Mao Zedong, founder of the People's Republic of China, qualifies as the greatest mass murderer in world history, an expert who had unprecedented access to official Communist Party archives said yesterday. Sep 17, 2010



www.npr.org

Mao's Great Leap Forward 'killed 45 million in four years' | The ...
www.independent.co.uk/...jmaos-great-leap-forward-killed-45-million-in-four-years-20...

About this result Feedback

Google Search: June 27, 2020

Google great leap forward death toll

All News Images Videos Shopping More Settings Tools

About 3,040,000 results (0.68 seconds)

The **Great Leap** resulted in tens of millions of **deaths**, with estimates ranging between 18 million and 45 million **deaths**, making the **Great Chinese Famine** the largest in human history.

en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Leap_Forward
Great Leap Forward - Wikipedia

About Featured Snippets Feedback

People also ask

Who is responsible for the most deaths in human history?

How many deaths was Mao Tse Tung responsible for?

What caused the famine of the Great Leap Forward?

How many died during the Cultural Revolution?

Feedback

en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Great_Chinese_Famine
Great Chinese Famine - Wikipedia

Jump to **Death toll** - The Great Chinese Famine was a period in the history of the People's Republic ... estimated that, at minimum, 45 million people died from starvation, overwork and state violence during the **Great Leap Forward**, ...

Total deaths: 15 million (government statistic...
Period: 1959-1961

Consequences: Termination of the Great Le...
Country: People's Republic of China

www.washingtonpost.com/news/2016/08/03/givin...
Remembering the biggest mass murder in the history of the ...

Aug 3, 2016 - Mao Zedong's **Great Leap Forward** was the biggest episode of mass ... The **great death toll** is partly the result of the fact that Mao ruled over a ...

www.britannica.com/.../Politics_and_Political_Systems...
Great Leap Forward | Definition, Facts, & Significance ...

Recent estimates place the **death toll** of The **Great Leap Forward** and its corresponding famine at 45 million deaths, far greater than the number killed in WWI.

www.scmp.com/News/China/Society...
45 million died in Mao's Great Leap Forward, Hong Kong ...

Sep 5, 2010 - 'The **death toll** stands at a minimum of 45 million excess deaths ... Coercion, terror and systematic violence were the foundations of the **Great** ...

See how the numbers changed. Wikipedia is top search result. Calling it a "famine" shifts blame to the Chinese people. Top news outlet: *The Washington Post*.

From Russia (U.S.S.R), Germany, Spain, Italy, to China and Japan, particularly, during the forty-five years from 1917-1962, millions died with little note, many as young children and barely born infants. These very atrocities were happening in 1962, in China, as their *Great Leap Forward* killed an estimated 45 million, making Mao Zedong a world-leading contender in murdering his own people. (And yes, the United States later cracked the door to China and Chairman Mao, a decade later. A buffer against Russia? An economic trade mission (Capitalistic conversion) or name your reasons. A chance to steer them away from *Communism*? All, indeed, were poorly sought out missions.)

But, to the ideologically trained and conditioned, as Friedan and her feminist minions that amassed through NOW, this meant manipulation, deceit and word play was substituted. Feelings over facts. Creation of problems, where, none truly existed – sway the weak minded, the youth, the persons seeking change for change sake. Friedan, well into her 40s, knew well of the power of perception, emotion, and stoking youthful exuberance, as she too, had her youthful trek towards embracing Marxist ideologies. NOW, she was a chief peddler of those "ideas" with her book a "key text"⁷⁹⁷ in Women's Studies classes.

Abortion, Population, Prison, Duluth Model

Further radicalization lay squarely in the Vietnam War. Vietnam triggered a host of social upheavals, many irrelevant to the waging of war itself, as “free love” and “sexual liberation” were buzz words teenagers and college kids sold themselves on. With such liberation, came a need to avoid the results of coitus outside of marriage. Unwanted pregnancy required safeguards. The ruining of women’s lives due to a roll in the sack with a random man, had to be positioned as both completely of her accord (unless a rape occurred), and ill-conceived and destructive to her potential path to become a “career” woman, not to be subservient to any male. (Big daddy government?) This is the Feminist narrative and dogma, on much, if not all, their gripes. Women needed ultimate control of their bodies; a man’s wallet; and political dominion *over everyone*, ensuring people adhere to their viewpoints.

Overt Feminists likely make up 15-20% of females in the USA. But with a pareto impact on public discourse, and the strong in-group bias seen in women, the loudest, most destructive voices, exploited their way (Power Control + Duluth) through emotional manipulations. The Bernays tactics of mass media, emotional arguments for validation, acceptance, and exclusivity on victimization, reared their heads in much their rhetoric. Other females listened, nodded, and agreed. (Here is an example⁷⁹⁸: from a PhD-holding black woman⁷⁹⁹, blaming-shifting obesity to racism and living in the “Trump era.”⁸⁰⁰)

With the *Roe v. Wade* decision, by 1974, 900,000 women had abortions in the United States. As of 2015, 45,789,558 fetuses, potential human lives and U.S. citizens, were recorded aborted by the CDC since 1970. In 1990, this author’s graduation from high school, 1,429,247 were recorded, the highest number of abortions in a year since *Roe*. For comparison, in 2017, that number of abortions was roughly equal to the amount of incarcerated state and federal prisoners. (Chairman Mao has a contender in death.)

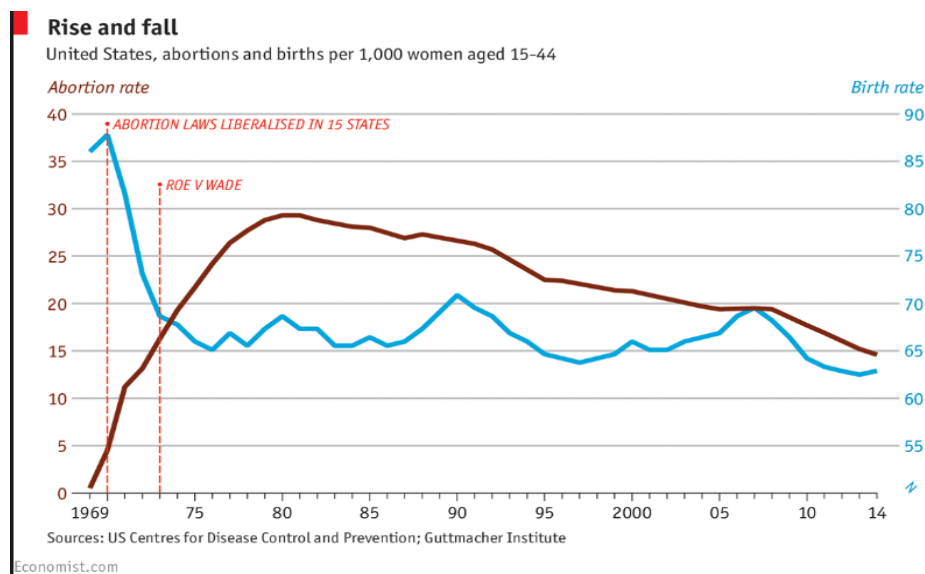
Even with decreasing abortions rates, due to birth control options (Plan B, morning after, IUDs, and numerous other female-empowering options)⁸⁰¹, the march to provide “universal abortion access” has not slowed. In spite of federal legal attempts to restrict abortion to only the 1st trimester of a

pregnancy, the bright line ostensibly drawn in *Roe v. Wade* decision, has withered.

As of 2017, Oregon, under a female governor, produced “the Reproductive Health Equity Act. The measure required health insurers to provide birth control and abortion without charging a co-pay. It also dedicated state funds to provide reproductive health care to noncitizens excluded from Medicaid.”⁸⁰²

The inclusion of “noncitizens” is quite telling. Are inalienable rights now expanded to noncitizens too? Why not provide abortion services abroad – just set up a Planned Parenthood (US embassy location) on foreign soil? The progressive left will actually seek that – as the current Democratic 2020 immigration debate included open borders and free healthcare for all.

Legal cases in Ohio⁸⁰³, Pennsylvania⁸⁰⁴, and Indiana⁸⁰⁵, saw women ostensibly kill their babies at end of the 9th month gestation period. One through burying the child, with a cracked skull, but saying it wasn’t alive at birth. Another, attempted suicide by rat poison after a break-up with a married man, and the child died several days thereafter. The last one, drug usage related, but none of these women were held to any great account. However, if a man – had assisted or covered them up – one could see public fervor and activists outraged if severe penalties didn’t befall that man.



As one can see, not only did abortions rise (peaking near 30 per 1000 in early 1980s), but birth rates have fallen (under 65 per 1000) with minor upticks in birthrates in 1990 and 2008. ⁸⁰⁶ Abortions halving to 15 per 1000 is plausibly

due to alternative methods greater prevalence, stopping birth, without abortion. As one can see, and was discussed earlier, both dropping rates do not mean, less issues involved. Sexual transmitted diseases grew.

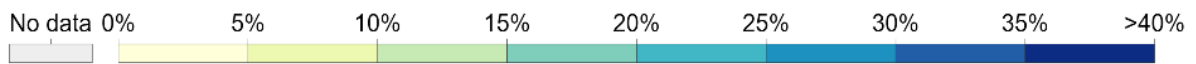
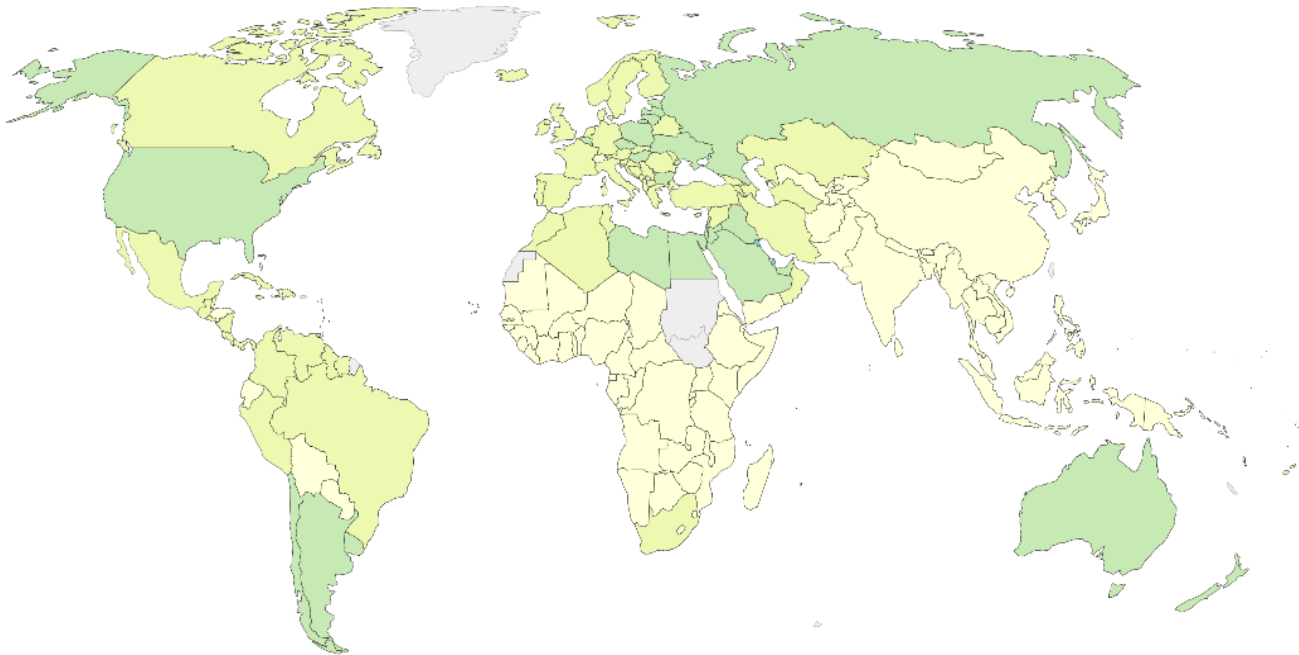
A side note: immigration law reformed back in 1986.⁸⁰⁷

But this social upheaval feature is particularly tied to rising educational plights in women which slowed population growth.⁸⁰⁸ Some analysts are more open about this fact⁸⁰⁹, while others cover this fact up with other “issues” because truth is may offend, and get attacked – or they will make the “correlation is not causation” statements – despite the phenomena being seen throughout the globe, regarding women.⁸¹⁰

The issue of “climate change” is also linked to population control and contraception.⁸¹¹ Yet, the Western world has an obesity problem – requiring food excess. Which means, populations are not starving. If anything, quality is the issue, not quantity of food consumed.⁸¹² (**Our World in Data** is supported by the *Bill & Melinda Gates Foundation*.⁸¹³)

Share of adults that are obese, 1975

Obesity is defined as having a body-mass index (BMI) equal to or greater than 30. BMI is a person's weight in kilograms divided by his or her height in metres squared.

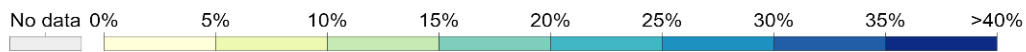
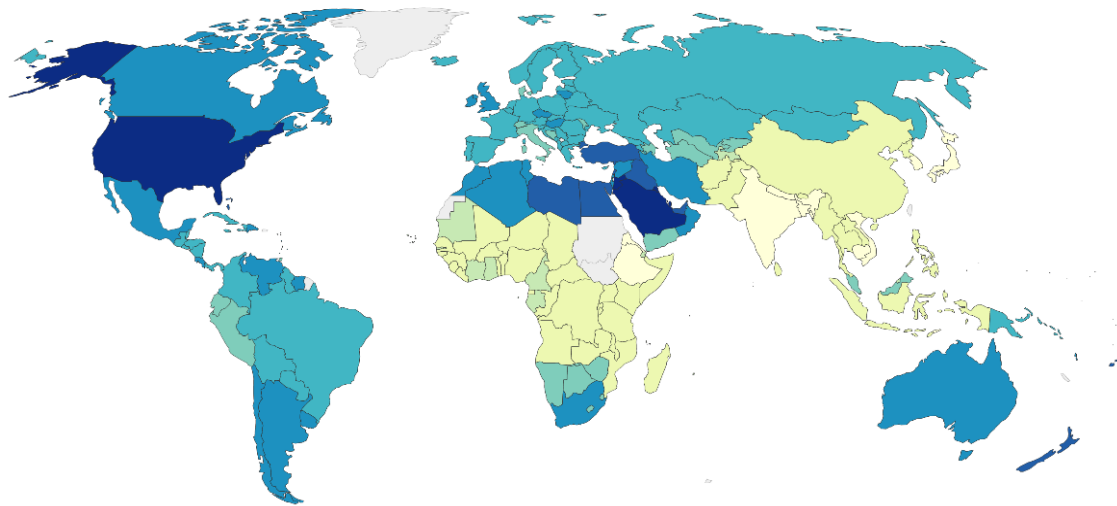


Source: WHO, Global Health Observatory

OurWorldInData.org/obesity • CC BY

Share of adults that are obese, 2016

Obesity is defined as having a body-mass index (BMI) equal to or greater than 30. BMI is a person's weight in kilograms divided by his or her height in metres squared.

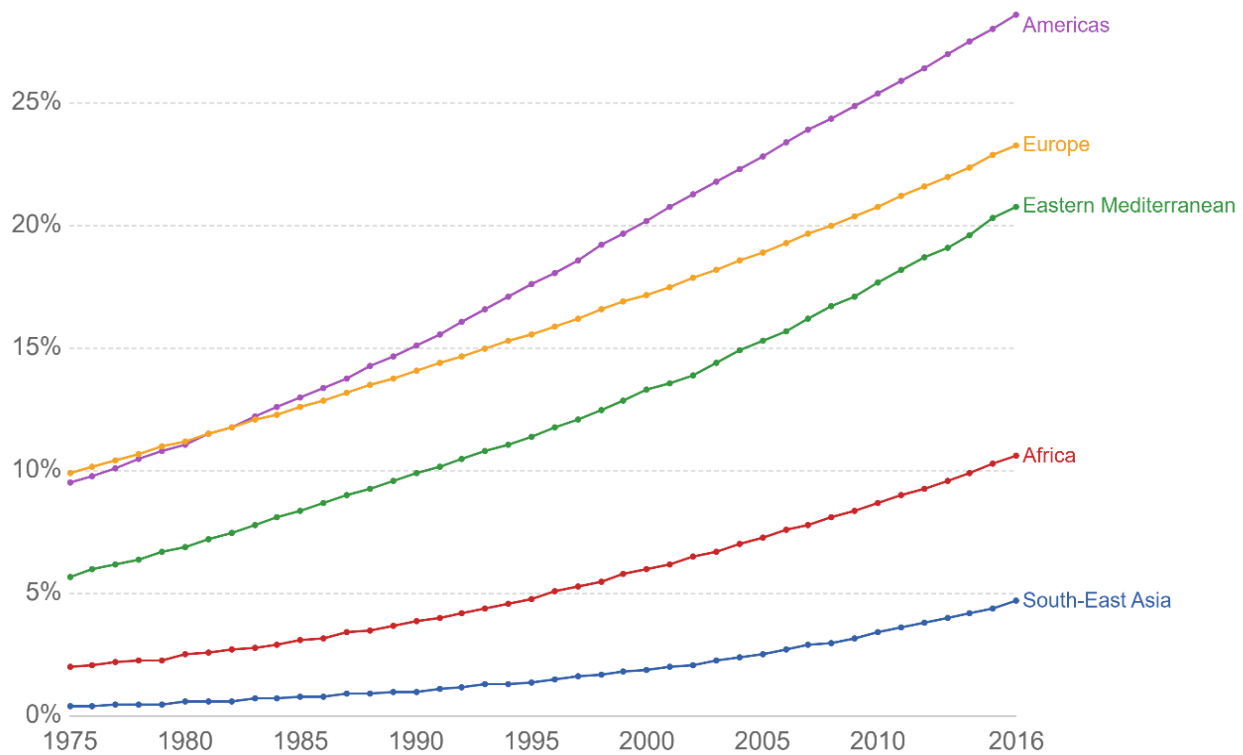


Source: WHO, Global Health Observatory

OurWorldInData.org/obesity • CC BY

Share of adults that are obese

Obesity is defined as having a body-mass index (BMI) equal to or greater than 30. BMI is a person's weight in kilograms divided by his or her height in metres squared.

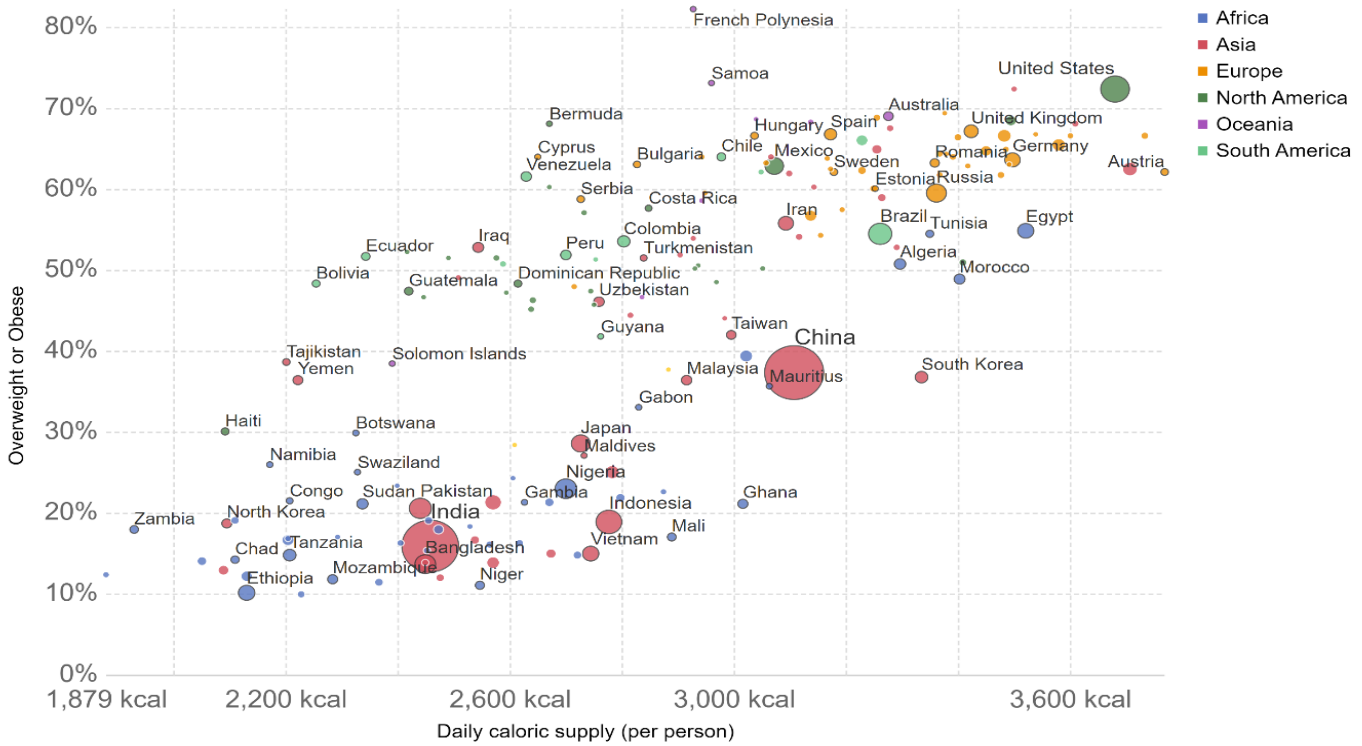


Source: WHO, Global Health Observatory

OurWorldInData.org/obesity • CC BY

Share of adult men overweight or obese vs. daily supply of calories, 2013

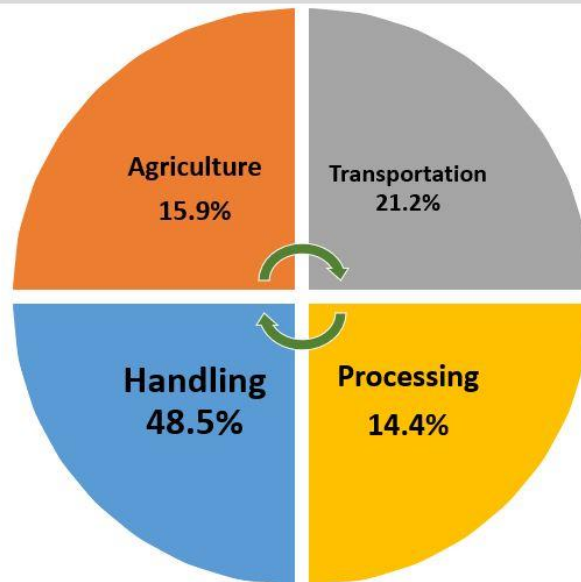
Being overweight or obese is defined by a body mass index (BMI) greater than 25.



Source: NCDRisC and FAOstat

CC BY

Energy in Food Production



The average calories per day needed equals 2,500⁸¹⁴ for a male. Noticeably, countries, on average, do not all cluster below that prescribed amount AND remain less obese. Nigeria obtained above normal calories per day in 2013.

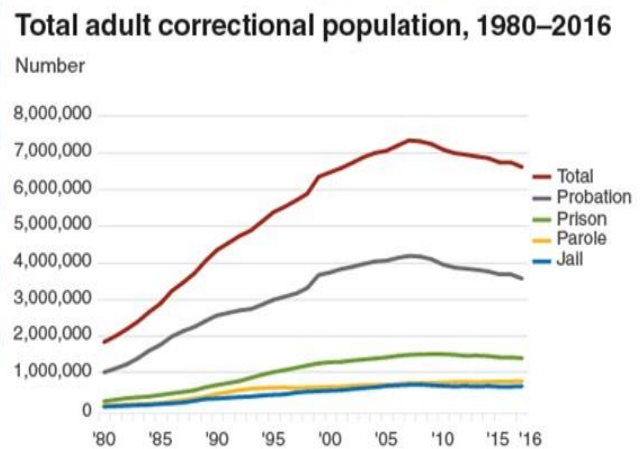
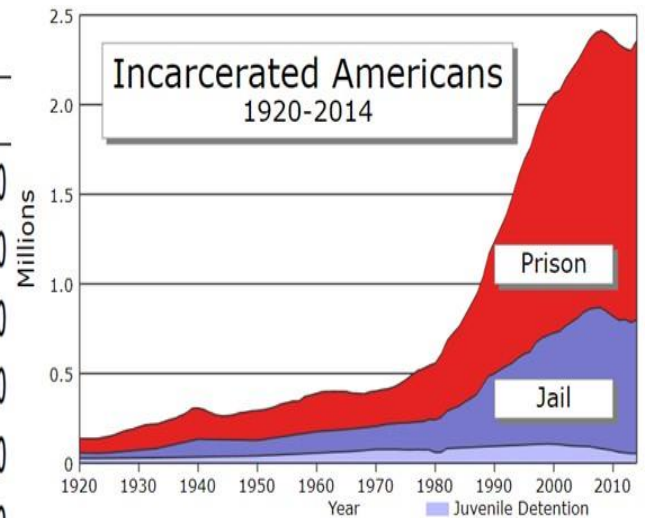
Ecuador has high obesity (50%+), even with only 2,350 calories per day. (What you eat matters more.)

Nigerians were cited in the above video on emissions, stating, “When it comes to curbing climate change, rich families may need to begin acting a little more like Nigerians -- not by having bigger families but by reducing the resources they use and the emissions they produce.”⁸¹⁵ (China and India were mentioned in passing as if still *developing countries*. A lot has changed since this 2013 video was released. **Above:** Energy requirements needed for preparing of food.⁸¹⁶)

Below are crime snapshots, illuminating the next big social upheaval, coming to a home near you: **Duluth Model, Domestic Violence, Divorce.**

817,818,819,820

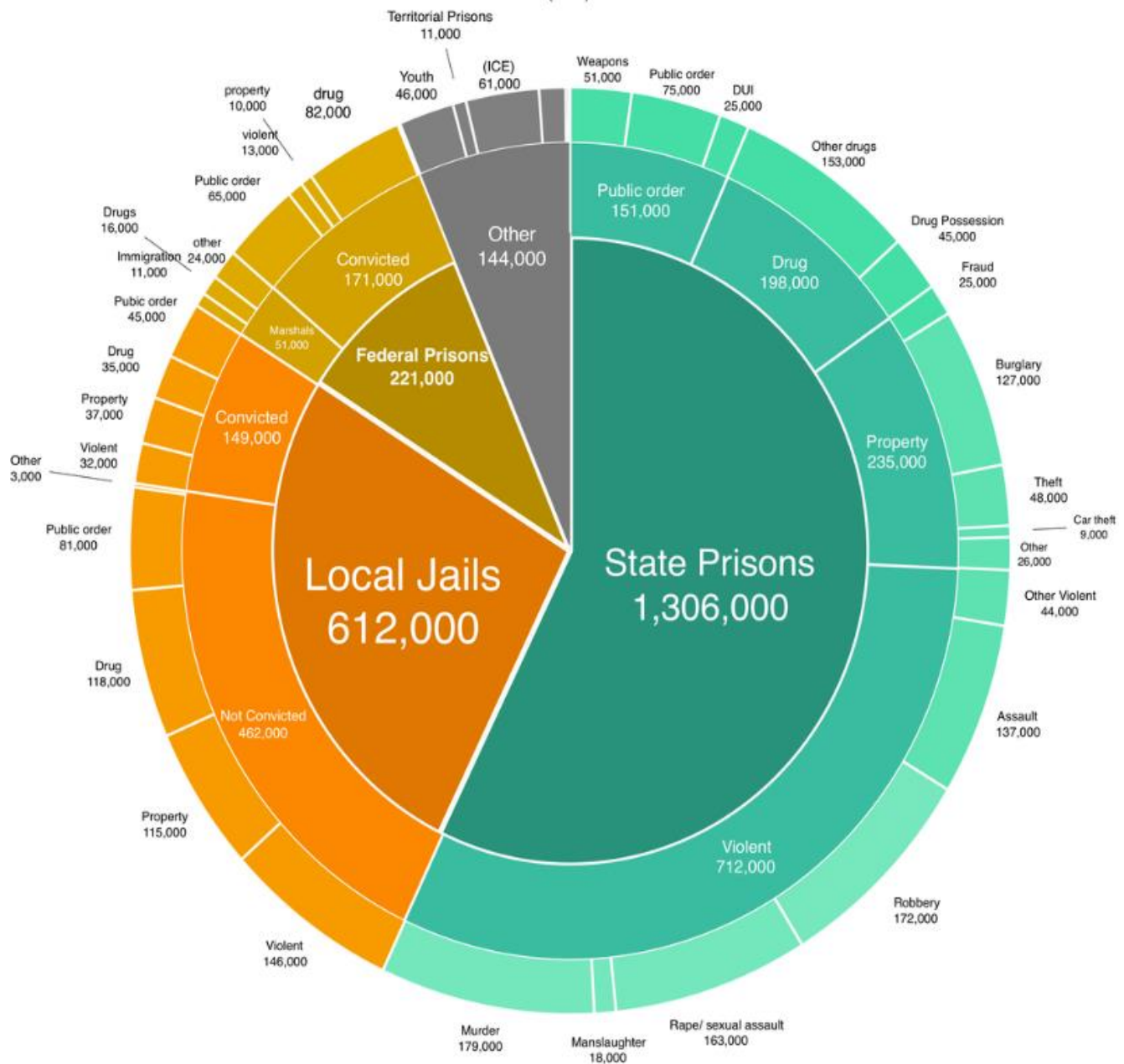
USA. Adult incarceration.	Number of inmates		
	2000	2012	2013
Inmates in custody			
Total	1,938,500	2,228,400	2,217,000
Federal prisoners ^a	140,100	216,900	215,000
Prisons	133,900	208,000	205,700
Federal facilities	124,500	176,500	173,800
Privately operated facilities	9,400	31,500	31,900
Community corrections centers ^b	6,100	8,900	9,300
State prisoners	1,177,200	1,267,000	1,270,800
State facilities	1,101,200	1,170,200	1,178,700
Privately operated facilities	76,100	96,800	92,100
Local jails	621,100	744,500	731,200
Incarceration rate ^c	680	710	700



Source: Bureau of Justice Statistics, Annual Survey of Jails, Annual Survey of Parole, Annual Survey of Probation, Census of Jail Inmates, and National Prisoner Statistics, 1980-2016.

Incarceration in the United States

(2019)



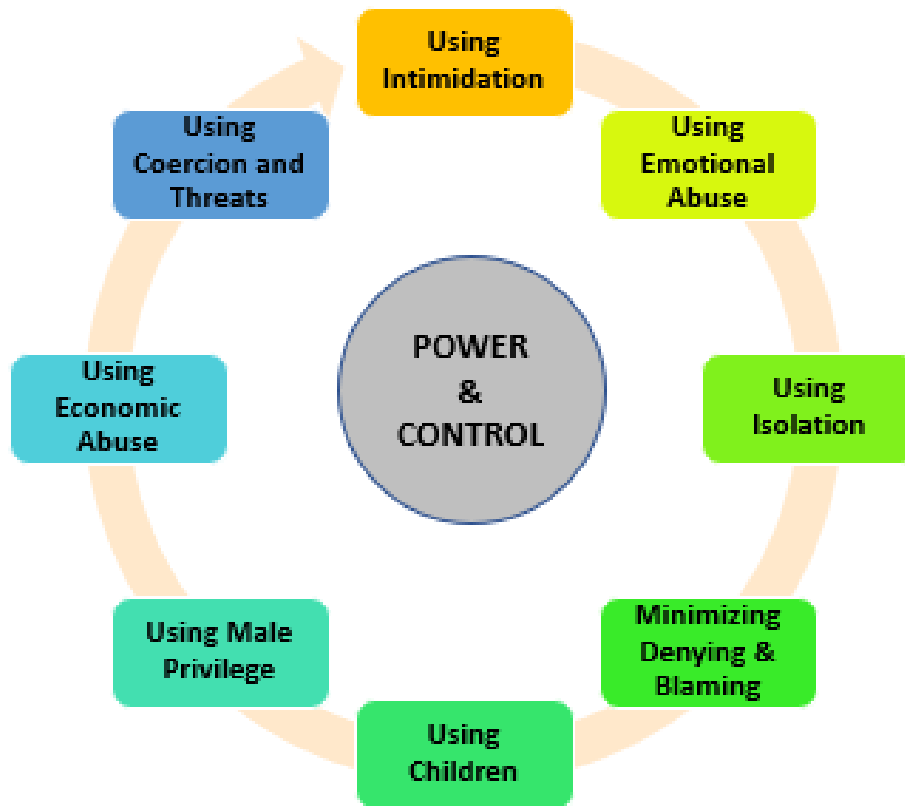
Above: Public Order crimes – substantially, are they child support?⁸²¹

The Duluth Model was developed in 1980.⁸²² Is it a coincidence that the number of incarcerated persons (mainly men) went up almost in lockstep with the application of this model into the criminal justice and family court arenas?

No. (Focus on incarceration, by multiple administrations, using drugs, violence, and crackdowns came out destroying the family unit.)

Notice again, the use of a psychological tactic is employed?

Duluth Power Control Model (Simplified Version)



Often, overlooked, were the social dynamics at play with this “model”. Equal Rights Amendment fell out of favor in the late 1970s, namely due to a few radical feminists espousing ideas that certainly perked up the ears of men, and a few women, alike. Phyllis Schlafly⁸²³ created STOP ERA – Stop Taking Our Privileges.⁸²⁴ While even Friedan distanced herself from the new radicals, many she created through NOW and growing radical dogma.⁸²⁵

What ERA’s failure led to were radical departures in the legal systems, the maintaining of “justice” tracks – family & divorce courts, initiated in 1910⁸²⁶ – or the equitable courts. Another push here came in the late 1950s and 1960s, with three states adopting statewide systems in 1965. By 1996, 35 states had various equitable systems in operation.⁸²⁷ The optimal way to congeal power was to design a model, where only a man is an oppressor, and a woman, can only be a victim. That was the subtle argument from the feminist lens promoted by Friedan – later citing abuse in her marriage.⁸²⁸

As Schlafly, a constitutional lawyer, noted in contrast to this thesis:

“In the last couple of years, a noisy movement has sprung up agitating for ‘women’s rights.’ Suddenly, everywhere we are afflicted with aggressive females on television talk shows yapping about how mistreated American

women are, suggesting that marriage has put us in some kind of ‘slavery,’ that housework is menial and degrading, and—perish the thought—that women are discriminated against. New ‘women’s liberation’ organizations are popping up, agitating and demonstrating, serving demands on public officials, getting wide press coverage always, and purporting to speak for some 100,000,000 American women. It’s time to set the record straight. The claim that American women are downtrodden and unfairly treated is the fraud of the century. The truth is that American women never had it so good. Why should we lower ourselves to ‘equal rights’ when we already have the status of special privilege?”⁸²⁹

ERA died two states short; but resurrected (under the legal guise) in Duluth.

The psychological model was firmly adopted to create a “wheel of misfortune” for any woman to spin up (akin to the media) as the reason for her unhappiness in a relationship, whether married, divorced, cohabitating, or just friends with sexual benefits. “The Duluth Model⁸³⁰ is a group intervention based on feminist theory and cognitive behavioral therapy.”⁸³¹

Upon examination (and this is not an exhaustive list for the legal, psychological or academic communities), certain phrasing placed a woman as helpless (a victim) when suitable to her end goals.

Intimidation – “looks, gestures” required a “eye of the beholder” test. Generally, one can twist anything into a “microaggression” added to the word salad toolbox by 2010. (Microaggression originated in 1970 from Harvard psychiatrist Chester Pierce, 1st African American full professor at Mass General. Now a popular Leftist word used for “projection”.)

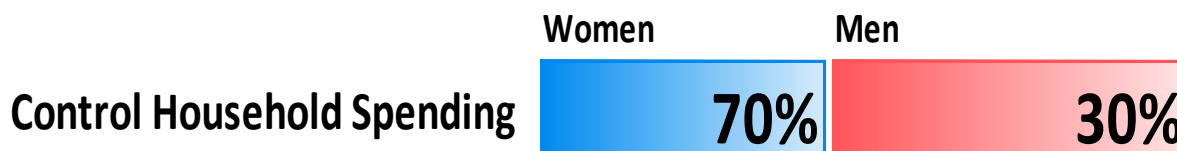
Emotional abuse – “making her feel bad about herself” or “making her think she’s crazy” required – internal loss of control and low self-esteem. Gaslighting. But that too required a “eye of the beholder” and why did she take a comment to mean something it may not have? Any manipulative woman can say “X” occurred at any time. (Men do abuse – that is not disputed. The author is *very cognizant* of that – read Part II.)

Isolation – in present day, this is nearly impossible to do. Social media, a phone, a computer, a library, are all available and accessible 24-7 nearly across the globe. Only an Amish woman, or a kidnapped one, would be so unable to make an outside contact or a friend.

Minimizing – again, it’s a “he said, she said” argument. Women easily dismissed their actions (hitting, outbursts, threats) toward a man. Lying and blame shifting is not gendered. As will see in the passage below on research.

Using children – if any gender used children for exploitative and manipulative reasons, women are the major culprits here. “Making her feel guilty” – notice that “feel” is an operative word in this model. One can feel anything – we all do (men and women alike) – so, it doesn’t mean that one should not assess why one does feels that way. (Internal locus of control.)

Using male privilege – A language tell embedded, denoting Feminist & Marxist dogma. “Defining men and women’s roles” is gendered – due to biological differences, strengths, and behavioral realities. Are women more or less suited for child rearing? Are men more or less suited for arduous labor? Are men more apt to involve themselves with “things” while women prefer “people”? Are men more logic-driven, self-sacrificing, and competitive, or are women? Who makes the spending decisions?



Source: U.S. Department of Labor, National Women's Business Council, Boston Consulting Group, Harvard Business Review

Note: As of 2011

Interesting enough, more women determined selection of a home, or apartment, a big decision, than men. The men typically paid down the mortgage on the home the woman selected. In November 2018: “Globally, women in 2013 controlled 64% of household spending and \$29 trillion of consumer spending worldwide.”⁸³²

Even Friedan said women have the purse strings: “Why is it never said that the really crucial function, the really important role that women serve as housewives is to buy more things for the house. ...the perpetuation of housewifery, the growth of the feminine mystique, makes sense (and dollars) when one realizes that women are the chief customers of American business.”⁸³³

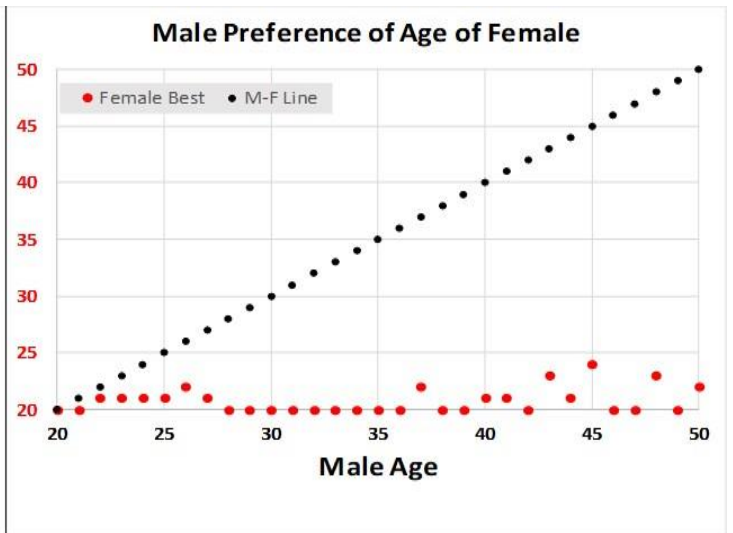
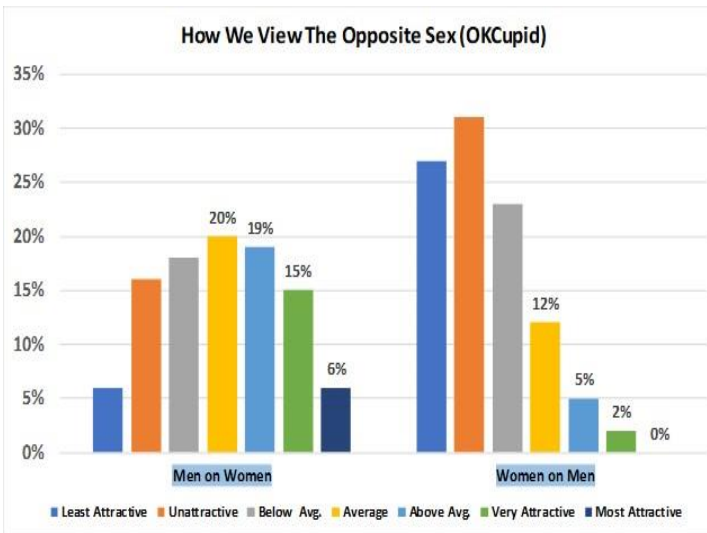
Women selected the man they marry, in most, if not all, Western cultures since the late 1800s. This is not been at issue for well over 100 years. “Census Bureau data proves that now, on average, women enter marriage at age 27, compared to 21.5 years in 1940.”

Is that not a big decision too, along with those homes?⁸³⁴

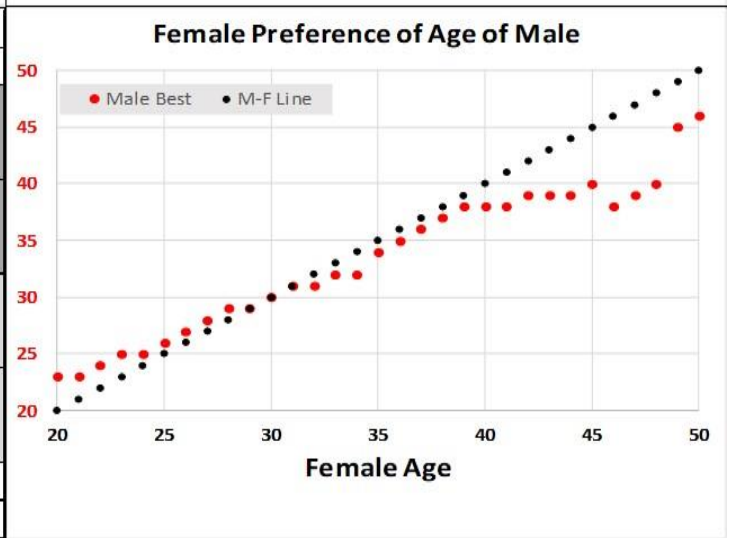
If men were truly *enforcing early marriage*, would the age go up, or down? It depends is not the answer here.

Men find younger, more fertile women more attractive and see women more realistically. *Dataclysm* and *OkCupid* founder Christian Rudder discovered that men have a consistent preference on attraction for younger women.^{835,836,837} While there are ample articles regarding women over 30 having difficulty finding a marriage partners, in no particular order: inflated expectations, inability to trust, relationship baggage, prior children, seeing men as abusive, while underperforming sexually or financially to themselves. (Women are just pickier; 19% male attractiveness on a Likert scale shown.)

Expectations of career women – stay high – while their marketplace value to a man, dropped. Men sought a fertile mate that doesn't bring baggage, unrealistic expectations, and appreciated him too. Such male ideas trumped the older woman's delusions about desired egalitarianism (but not really).



<i>Hours Household Work Per Week by State Divorce Law</i>				
Hours/ Wk Household Work			Mean	Std. Dev.
Men	Unilateral	Before	6.2	7.06
		After	6.78	6.75
	Joint Custody	Before	5.8	6.63
		After	7.5	7.31
Women	Unilateral	Before	20.58	13.99
		After	18.53	12.92
	Joint Custody	Before	12.12	13.87
		After	17.43	12.81
N Size was greater than 1,000 for each datapoint				
<i>Institute of Labor Economics, Jennifer Roff. January 2017, Table 6.</i>				



The data above reflected how women’s age expectations vary considerably, at first wanting an older male, then same age, then considerably younger (5-7 years) by their expiration dates to be a plausible mommy.

And, if one allowed for abortion & the pill, women are certainly, choosing the birth rates they wanted, irrespective of any “male privilege” since 1972.

Economic abuse – again, not even applicable to most current relationships. Hardly any woman was ever stopped from working (Friedan was not) – only a foolish and/or a sociopathic man turned down such help – and household maintenance, as Feminism, has insightfully added, is to be “shared.”

Most “studies” overvalue household work (above)⁸³⁸ – and overcalculated the time to complete it – to show phantom “oppression” by men over women. The contrivance of it – to say it takes 4 hours per day, 5 days a week, as shown (left), leaves one to think – how can one be that messy, even with kids?

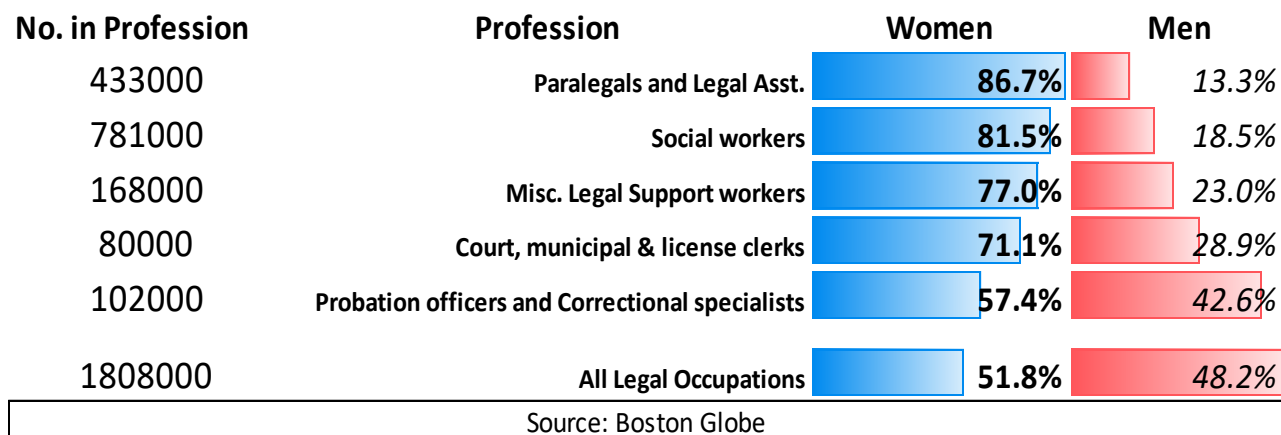
(Deviation is huge here. Meaning that: Housework is avoided completely (males), as a normal distribution, a bell curve, is not even possible.)

Moreover, multitask much?

A side note: a man’s toil on a lawn, a car repair, a renovation project, is typically seen as almost incidental in an “equality” world. But if any woman has to cook a dinner, she is being abused, forsaking a job where she could obtain an income. And that is the level of tortured logic that will be promoted by a case workers, social workers, and lawyers, using Duluth.

Coercion and threats – both genders are guilty in such unhealthy relationships. Undoubtedly, men used threats to get compliance, or for pathological reasons. Example: go work in a factory – ha! – one will see all sorts of ways to threaten one to do something. Overtime or no overtime (depending on one’s financial issues or time-value thinking). These tactics are seen as a threats or coercion to comply.

These are also suspect when looking into the current makeup of the United States Legal System as gathered from a *Boston Globe* article⁸³⁹:



Only lawyers, where men represented just over 60% (2016)⁸⁴⁰, is balanced against Feminist’s ideals. That said, these lawyers, being male, are very much on board with Duluth teachings and leftist politics. They garnered their livelihood from promoting as much discord as this model will, and has, brought about in just the last forty years.

Divorce law from 1970-2015, was an ample business. To such legal men, peace was not prosperity. Chaos was not “their problem.” Results were through abetting the worst outcomes with the highest billable rates. But another milestone was crossed in 2016: the number of female ABA-approved law

applications passed 50% for the first time (55,766 of 111,327)⁸⁴¹, showing gender parity reached. Soon, females will be in total control.

Lastly, even among divorce surveys, “domestic abuse” is not listed as a primary cause of separation.⁸⁴² (Notice: Equality is above Violence.)

- Lack of commitment 73%
- Infidelity 55%
- Unrealistic expectations 45%
- Argue too much 56%
- *Lack of equality in the relationship* 44%
- Married too young 46%
- Lack of preparation for marriage 41%
- **Domestic Violence or Abuse 25%**

Duluth Model Analyzed By Experts

The Duluth Model is based on flawed research (9 test subjects generated the manual). Worse, Feminist ideological fervor fused itself to Marxist-postmodern “power and control” paradigm to reign over men. Duluth’s adoption into the family courts & criminal justice system garnered rigged outcomes, irrespective of the damage, flawed application of psychology, or rigidity of the model to push for a “man, bad” and “woman, good” polarizing viewpoint. The game was rigged before the evidence was ever presented.

It is about power: power of women over men without discussion or investigation. (Or such investigations are skewed from the outset.)

Dr. Donald Dutton and Kenneth Corvo wrote in 2006, *Transforming a Flawed Policy: A call to revive psychology and science in domestic violence research and practice* (multiple quotes cited below):

“[t]he public policy response to the problem of domestic violence has been defined by activists as the socially sanctioned dominance of women by men. This view of patriarchy as the sole cause of domestic violence is the underpinning for a policy/practice paradigm that has dominated the regulatory, legal, and policy discourse of the United States, Canada and other countries...

Recent evidence from the best designed studies indicates that intimate partner violence is committed by both genders with often equal consequences. The violence is not committed because of ‘sex role beliefs’ but formation into an intimate abuser begins developmentally much sooner, from a much broader array of psychosocial risk.”⁸⁴³

They further realized that Duluth showed no significant change to violent behavior. Several studies resulted in an effect size of zero. While most states mandated this model as the only acceptable form of intervention. But that preferred outcome was the goal from the beginning: Not to address the issue with psychologically effective methods, but rather, to keep the issue prevalent, blame men, and put women in danger (or gin up more business) for the politicians, the activists, the feminists, and the media to properly exploit for gain, again, and again. Money (and a monopoly) involved in a policy that increased the demand for actions through a supply of “domestic violence.

Moreover, to tear down the institution of traditional marriage, and replaced it a conflict-laden equality-for-all (but not really), female-first ideology. Where divorce is not to be avoided, or discouraged, but rather – to be sought as immediate remedy for whatever ailed, with the appropriate support system (jobs for feminists) promoting it. Any “violence” claim must be positioned as the male’s sole fault and responsibility. He is the “bread winner” and can “afford” the outcomes, supporting again the money angle.

It was round two of 1926 Soviet Union Communist tactics – dissolution of marriage quickly, and children suffered the most. Fatherlessness in households translated into numerous social ills in the Western world – youth violence, obesity, high risk and rise of medicated kids, poor communication skills, and later family startups.

Again, from their study: “It is never influenced by an also violent wife or partner, or by a relationship where substance abuse or personality disorders may occur in the perpetrator, victim, or both. At least this is so for male violence, female violence, to the extent that is acknowledged at all, is deemed to be always self-defensive.”⁸⁴⁴ Their various analyses show most often, the violence was reciprocal, and severity was not skewed toward males over females, but rather females over males, and cohabiting and dating couples showed the worst disparities (1989) from datasets of 5,005 married and 825 dating or cohabiting couples (Stets & Straus 1992).⁸⁴⁵

But this data was ignored, the APA doubled down on the “male bad” narrative, as “Facilitators are advised to use the slavery model in ‘raising consciousness’ of clients and any mention of mutual violence is treated as ‘victim blaming,’ despite its having some statistical likelihood.”⁸⁴⁶ The Duluth Model facilitators are to use a power pyramid to place a male at the top, and to draw a picture of domination, akin to slavery, to drive the master-slave, oppressor-victim dichotomy, a clear Marxist viewpoint, guised as a psychological intervention. The distortion – the lie here – is to create all relationships as abusive, on economics alone, if you landed in this milieu for “social correction.”

Any issues a woman has – a man must respectfully answer – while she is encouraged, allowed, to express her anger, frustration, poor communication, without correction. She became a child without restraint – with a *therapeutic*

ally or legal mandated case worker to keep up pressure, a “struggle session”⁸⁴⁷, if you will, garnering the man’s *gaslighted* compliance.

As this quote from the study reflected: “This ideologically narrowed view of domestic violence distorts and limits other approaches to behavioral and psychological change and generates an atmosphere in the client group that cannot be conducive to honest exchange, vulnerability, trust or disclosure. Rather, judgment and humiliation is the central feature of these groups, as the result can only be grudging compliance in clients who wish they were elsewhere, or high dropout rates; 75% in one program.”⁸⁴⁸ (A note: Duluth training is now in Spanish!)⁸⁴⁹

It is not a stretch, to see interaction was never about resolving partner differences. The Duluth Model was based on “5 battered women and 4 men who had completed the Duluth program.”⁸⁵⁰ Sample size less than fingers.

More telling is (Dutton, Corvo) summation: “The problem, in a nutshell, is that according to the model's proponents a political model (a radical form of feminism) is incongruent with psychological and biological models. The Duluth model avoids utilizing the term *therapy* because therapy implies there is something wrong with clients, whereas, according to the Duluth philosophy they are normal, simply following cultural dictates. Our belief is that psychological, biological and social/political factors are not inherently incongruent but rather co-exist in a four-level *nested ecological* framework (Dutton, 1985). The research to date suggests that if we want to develop effective models of intervention for domestic violence, we must consider all levels with perpetrators, victims and witnesses.”⁸⁵¹

To add punishment and teeth, into Duluth, VAWA acts passed three times in 1994, 2000, and 2005.⁸⁵² The primary goal: to get federal monies to support investigation and prosecution and impose automatic and mandatory restitution.

Around the same time, from the late 1980s throughout the 1990s, media ran statistics, imagery, and manipulative ads to create the aspect of male abuser, women (and children as idle spectators) as the abused. But as the study cited above showed, feminists are never playing a game without contorting the data. **Most often:** male injury and reporting of violence is underreported; wives’ participation in it, is underreported.

Among the more radical feminists, Catharine A. MacKinnon wrote, “Sexuality is to feminism what work is to Marxism...the molding, direction, and expression of sexuality organizes society into two sexes: women and men. This division underlies the totality of social relations.”⁸⁵³ This reinforced the Duluth Model premise that of the slave-master economic operation overrides and explains away the complexities of an actual intimate relationship had between two people.

The overall problem, as addressed by Dr. Dutton, lay in the Duluth paradigm surviving (and used as its own self-justification) due to these distortions to the data⁸⁵⁴:

- Don’t ask, don’t tell
- Ecological Fallacy
- Cherry pick the data
- Drop female violence from analyses
- The “crime data” problem
- “Evidence” by Citation

Marriage = Business Operation with The State & Spouse

Business Operation

Assets
Liabilities
Expenses
Intellectual Property
Liability before The Law

Divorce

Assets = House, Cars, Investments, Savings (50% split)
Liabilities = House, Car (New Liabilities: 2nd household Operation)
Expenses = Child Support & Alimony (2nd household Operation)
Intellectual Property = Kids Development & Their Education
Criminal & Civil Responsibility for Failure to Comply

Profits
Public Service
Equity
Company Decisions
Legal Formation

↓ Benefits Lost = partner, children, social/economic status
↓ Family dissolution destroys positive societal impacts
↓ Destroys stability in community
↓ Choices = adults living, working, child rearing practices
↑ Legal representation in family court process \$\$\$

*** These outcomes are pointed to and biased from a Family court driven by Feminist ideology**

- | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ Divorce: A man will lose 50% of assets ▪ Must create new liabilities (new living arrangements) <input type="checkbox"/> provide child support <input type="checkbox"/> potential alimony <input type="checkbox"/> forgo intellectual property rights (visitation) <input type="checkbox"/> criminally responsible for missing a liability (child support) <input type="checkbox"/> pain and status loss (societal judgments) | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> ▪ No longer a voice in family decisions <input type="checkbox"/> Without negotiated, routinely broken, divorce decree <input type="checkbox"/> Threats by new partnership owner – <i>the government</i> ▪ Prenuptial agreements can be voided in most jurisdictions <input type="checkbox"/> When: Within a 10-year span after marriage <input type="checkbox"/> Significant downsides, and very few upsides ➤ Upside: children, society improvement and cohesion |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Marriages came with a decided effort to skew incentives towards women to file for divorce. By offering them “cash and prizes” with threats by the state⁸⁵⁵, for non-compliance, this disincentivizes entering into such deals. Prenuptial agreements are routinely voided on “technicalities.”

This said, many men are heavily invested toward these risky propositions, as repeated behaviors, despite a harsh experience, reflects, non-learning.

References Examining Assaults By Women (2012)⁸⁵⁶

Summary of Child Support (2016)

Child Support: An Overview of Census Data on Recipients

Published March 2016, Carmen Solomon-Fears, Specialist in Social Policy

Prepared for Members and Committees of Congress (crs.gov) RS22499

“The national Census Bureau data show that in 2013, 13.4 million parents had custody of children under the age of 21 while the other parent lived elsewhere, and the aggregate amount of child support received was \$22.5 billion. In 2013, almost 83% of custodial parents were mothers. Of all custodial parents, 48% were white (non-Hispanic), 25% were black, 23% were Hispanic, 16% were married, 33% were divorced, 38% were never married, 13% did not have a high school diploma, almost 20% had at least a bachelor’s degree, 50% worked full-time year-round, 29% had family income below poverty, and nearly 43% received some type of public assistance.

In 2013, 2.6 million (40%) of the 6.5 million custodial parents with child support orders actually received the full amount of child support that was owed to them. The average yearly child support payment received by custodial parents with payments was \$5,181 for mothers and \$6,526 for

fathers. These full or partial payments represented about 16% of the custodial mothers’ total yearly income and 9% of the custodial fathers’ yearly income.

Compared to 1993 Census data, less child support was received by custodial parents in 2013 (\$24.8 billion in 1993 versus \$22.5 billion in 2013; in 2013 dollars). However, a higher percentage of those owed child support

actually received all that they were due (36.9% in 1993 versus 45.6% in 2013).⁸⁵⁷

Differential on Awards of Child Support Male to Female^{858, 859}

Table 2. Demographic Characteristics of Custodial Parents by Child Support Award and Receipt Status, 2013

(numbers in thousands)

	Total	% Awarded Child Support	Total Due Child Support	Custodial Parents Who Received at Least Some Child Support in 2013		
				% of Those Due Child Support	Average Child Support (\$)	Average Income (\$)
All custodial parents	13,418	48.7	5,697	74.1	5,333	37,367
Sex						
Male	2,350	31.4	648	73.9	6,526	70,758
Female	11,069	52.3	5,049	74.1	5,181	33,096

Criminalizing Child Support (2016)

Matthew Clarke wrote in September 2016, for the *Prison Legal News*:

“The practice of incarcerating mostly poor parents for failing to pay child support is well over a century old. In 1910, the National Conference of Commissions on Uniform State Laws approved the Uniform Desertion and Non-Support Act, which imposed criminal penalties on fathers who failed or refused to financially support their children. This was an early attempt to improve enforcement of child support orders, though it did not extend to parents who moved to another state.

The National Conference attempted to remedy that loophole in 1950 by approving the Uniform Reciprocal Enforcement of Support Act, which provided for civil or criminal enforcement of out-of-jurisdiction child support orders. Yet the Act’s commentary noted that returning child support delinquents to their home state would be of limited value: “If convicted, he would be placed in jail and the state would still have the burden of support of the destitute family. Even when free again, he would be under the heavy handicap of ‘a man with a criminal record’ in finding a job and supporting his family. However, the commissioners finally decided to leave criminal enforcement in the Act because it was the traditional method of solving the problem and it was not certain that civil enforcement would take care of all cases; and it was felt that, while actual extradition would be of little use, the threat of extradition might be a powerful weapon in the case of shiftless and slippery [child support] obligors.”

The Act's commentary succinctly stated the problem. Incarceration is the nuclear option of child support enforcement; the threat of going to jail might be useful in persuading reluctant parents to pay child support, but actually doing so does not achieve the desired result – payment – and is fraught with negative consequences. If one only considers the substantial cost of incarceration, it becomes a very expensive option for enforcing child support orders. Nonetheless, according to one estimate 50,000 people are incarcerated in U.S. prisons and jails for nonpayment of child support.⁸⁶⁰

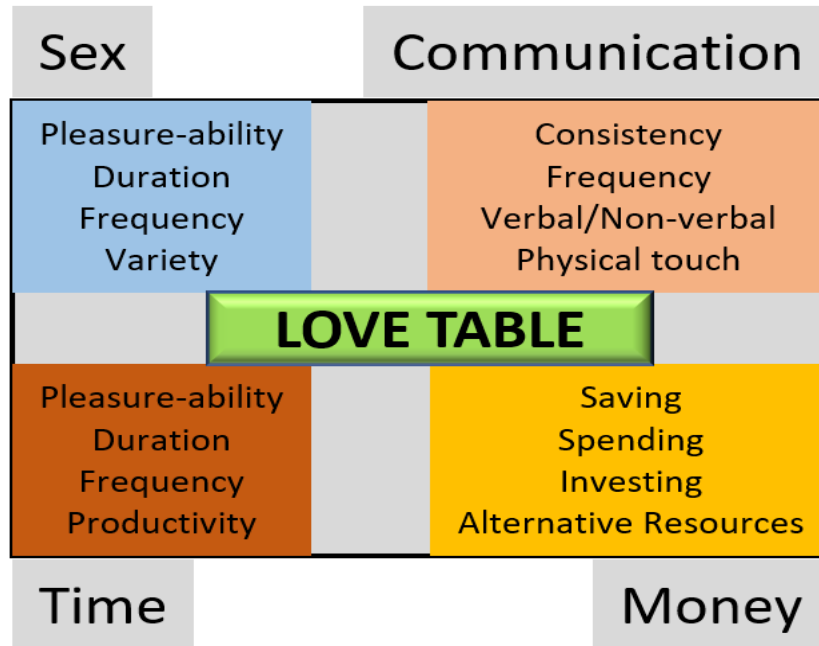
According to a Massachusetts study, over 95% were males when arrested for child support.⁸⁶¹ More telling, is the incomprehensible logic that somehow incarcerating further, is going to garner compliance from an already poor and indebted man. (Further destroying families is the objective. Punishment *followed by more punishment* created another problem: suicide in men.)

Criminal Statues for Child Support By State (2012)⁸⁶²

From: *Child Support Enforcement: Incarceration As the Last Resort Penalty for Nonpayment of Support* (crs.gov), R42389. Published March 6, 2012.

State	Code or Citation	Classification	Max Fine	Type	Max Penalty
Alabama	Code Ala. 13A-13-4	Nonsupport	\$6,000	Class A Misdemeanor	1 year
Alaska	Alaska Stat. 11.51.120	Nonsupport	\$50,000	Class C Felony	5 years
Arizona	A.R.S. 25-511	Failure of parent to provide for child	\$150,000	Class 6 Felony	2 years
Arkansas	A.C.A. 5-26-401	Nonsupport	\$15,000	Class B Felony	5-20 years
California	Penal Code 270	Failure of parent to provide for child	\$2,000	Misdemeanor	1 year
Colorado	C.R.S. 14-6-101	Nonsupport	\$100,000	Class 5 Felony	2 years
Connecticut	Gen. Stat. 53-304	Nonsupport		Misdemeanor	1 year
Delaware	11 Del. C. 1113	Aggravated criminal nonsupport		Class G Felony	2 years
District of Columbia	D.C. Code 46-225.02	Criminal contempt remedy for failure		Misdemeanor	180 days
Florida	Fla. Stat. 827.06	Nonsupport	\$5,000	3rd Degree Felony	5 years
Georgia	OCGA 19-10-1	Abandonment of child		Felony	1-3 years
Hawaii	HRS 709-903	Persistent nonsupport		Misdemeanor	1 year
Idaho	Idaho Code 18-401	Desertion and nonsupport of children	\$500	Felony	14 years
Illinois	750 ILCS 16-15	Failure to support	\$25,000	Class 4 Felony	1 year
Indiana	Burns Ind. Code 35-46-1-5	Nonsupport	\$10,000	Class C Felony	8 years
Iowa	Iowa Code 726.5	Nonsupport	\$7,500	Class D Felony	5 years
Kansas	KSA 21-3605; 21-5606 (a)	Nonsupport		Level 10 nonperson Felony	Prob. 5-7 years
Kentucky	KRS 530.050	Flagrant nonsupport	\$10,000	Class D Felony	5 years
Louisiana	La R.S. 14:74	Criminal neglect of family	\$500	Misdemeanor	6 months
Maine	17-A MRS 552	Nonsupport	\$1,000	Class E crime	6 months
Maryland	Fam Law 10-203	Nonsupport	\$100	Misdemeanor	3 years
Massachusetts	ALM GL ch. 273	Nonsupport	\$10,000	Felony	10 years
Michigan	MCL 750.161	Neglect to provide food, shelter, et.al.		Felony	1-3 years
Minnesota	Minn Stat 609.275	Nonsupport	\$5,000	Felony	2 years
Mississippi	Miss. Code. 97-5-3	Nonsupport	\$500	Felony	5 years
Missouri	568.040 R.S. Mo.	Criminal Nonsupport	\$5,000	Class D Felony	4 years
Montana	Mont. Code Anno. 45-5-621	Aggravated criminal nonsupport	\$50,000	Felony	10 years
Nebraska	RRS Neb 28-706	Criminal Nonsupport	\$10,000	Class IV Felony	5 years
Nevada	Nev. Rev. 201.020	Nonsupport	\$10,000	Class C Felony	1-5 years
New Hampshire	RSA 639:4	Nonsupport	\$4,000	Class B Felony	7 years
New Jersey	NJ 2C:24-5	Willful nonsupport	\$10,000	4th degree Felony	18 months
New Mexico	N.M 30-6-2	Abandonment of dependent	\$5,000	4th degree Felony	18 months
New York	NY CLS Penal 260.05	Nonsupport of a child in 2nd degree	\$1,000	Class A Misdemeanor	1 year
North Carolina	N.C. 14-322; 49-2	Abandonment and failure to support	\$1,000	Class 2 Misdemeanor	30 days
North Dakota	14-07-15	Nonsupport	\$5,000	Class C Felony	5 years
Ohio	ORC 2919.21	Nonsupport	\$2,500	Felony, 5th degree	6-12 months
Oklahoma	21 Ok 851	Desertion, Omission (2 crimes)	\$5,000	Felony	1-10 years
Oregon	ORS 163.555	Criminal Nonsupport	\$125,000	Class C Felony	5 years
Pennsylvania	23 Pa CS 4354	Willful failure	\$2,500	Misdemeanor 3rd Degree	1 year
Rhode Island	RI Gen 11-2-1	Abandonment or nonsupport		Misdemeanor	6 months
South Carolina	S.C. Children 63-5-20	Obligation to support	\$1,500	Misdemeanor	1 year
South Dakota	S.D. Codified Laws 25-7-16, 17	Failure to support	\$4,000	Class 6 Felony	2 years
Tennessee	Tenn. Code Ann. 39-15-101	Flagrant nonsupport	\$3,000	Class E Felony	1-6 years
Texas	Tex. Penal Code 25.05	Criminal Nonsupport	\$10,000	State Felony	6 mos - 2 years
Utah	Utah Code Ann. 76-7-201	Criminal Nonsupport	\$5,000	3rd Degree Felony	5 years
Vermont	15 VSA 202	Penalty for desertion	\$300	Felony	2 years
Virginia	VA Code Ann. 20-61	Desertion or nonsupport	\$500	Misdemeanor	1 year
Washington	ARCW 26.20.030/035	Family abandonment	\$10,000	Class C Felony	5 years
West Virginia	W. Va. Code 61-5-29	Failure to support	\$1,000	Felony	1-3 years
Wisconsin	Wis. 948.22	Failure to support	\$10,000	Felony	3.5 years
Wyoming	Wyo. 20-3-101	Desertion of spouse or children	\$1,000	Misdemeanor	7 days - 1 year

Love, Rape, Divorce



Within the pervasive Duluth usage, sex, money, time, and communication are the actual four legs of the society table called: marital love and relationship success. It has those 4 legs due to our instincts, emotional and logical needs in a partnership that was vowed to be, “until death do us part,” dating back to at least the 16th century, and far earlier variations of pair bonding vows.⁸⁶³

Sex is instinctual based out of the need to carry on the species and pleasure. Communication is both emotional and logical to build rapport and determine mutuality on a range of interactions. Time builds emotional bonds through proximity; logically, the more time one spends in each other’s orbit, the increased likelihood one garnered intellectual understanding of the other.

Money. Women instinctually seek resources – hypergamy⁸⁶⁴ is not a fiction – it’s the innate desire to better one’s circumstances, and it is fueled emotionally, and logically. Men, are not devoid of instinctual, emotional and logical reasons to garner more money (assets & resources). At the basest end – in acquisition of a mate – at the altruistic end – the building of a business to solve a problem, employ others, and serve society is a goal.

Many couples started off with sex – if they feel “liberation” and “no boundaries” are fundamental – and ended it over infidelity (as values changed). Or, they finally dealt with the harsher reality of relationships: home,

money, work, children, time together, and growing old, frail and with health concerns.

Values, morality, and loyalty are a more principled start to a relationship. A vetting process that required time to get to know one's moods, their opinions, their hopes and dreams, their plans, and the top values they hold most sacred. This echoes likely 1950s traditionalism to any woman. As if vetting someone, and waiting for more than a month for sex, is a terrible imposition. It is, to an amoral and do-what-feels-right person, whether they are male, or female. But it is a subversion of reality by liberal indoctrination to negate the value of morals and vetting another's moral compass.

Arguments over sex or infidelity come when either changed what they provided in that activity, given the marriage. Generally, men get much less sex, after marriage (and with care of children), and a woman, with feminism influencing her world view from education to media to legal systems, will feel it is her sole, most potent power and control point, to keep a man, in check. How could that ever result in arguments?

If either partner changed their philosophy, with or without notice, the relationship now is controlled by the party that wanted sex less. Generally, that is the woman too – as they control permission of that activity – and have in Western culture – for well over 150 years, despite the feminist lens that posited extreme cases of men who raped their wives.

Rape Culture or Bust?

Feminists exploited this topic ad nauseum (sex, rape, assault) – as Friedan repeated in her work. Noticeable is this “statistic” provided by Deborah C. England at *Criminaldefenselawyer.com* on such situations: “The frequency of marital rape is statistically significant: Studies have shown that between 10% and 15% of women have been raped by their husbands. Despite these numbers, husbands *historically* have not been prosecuted for marital rape.”⁸⁶⁵ England did not cite that source in this statistical recitation on marital rape; nor did she position prosecution facts in *a present tense time frame*.

But her likely source came from two samplings done in 1985 and 1990, “Russell interviewed a randomly selected representative community sample of 930 San Francisco women, and found that 8% of the women were survivors of wife rape. When calculated based on only those in the sample who had been

married at some time in their lives, the prevalence of wife rape was 14%. In a second study that provides some basis for estimating the rate of sexual assault of wives, Finkelhor and Yllo (1985) interviewed 323 Boston mothers, and found 10% of these ever-married or ever-cohabited women were survivors of wife or partner rape.”⁸⁶⁶

One should look at this sampling as likely biased. San Francisco and Boston are decidedly left on the political spectrum, even in the mid-1980s.

In these samplings, were all *heterosexual couples*?

Violence in same-sex marriages & partnerships, particularly lesbian, are higher than heterosexual couplings, and more likely, in these cities.

Despite the legal term of marriage, many answering the survey could have considered themselves, married. Methodology and categorization of the relationship is not shown – and this author is doing the research work of England, who, is 20-year employment law litigator⁸⁶⁷ and lives in San Francisco – and didn't bother to cite such “statistics” on this website!

However, England reflected later changes to archaic laws, buttressed below by prosecution statistics: “The women’s movement of the 1970’s led to changes in the law. In 1976, Nebraska became the first state to throw out its marital rape exception law. Seventeen years later, all 50 states had revoked their marital rape exceptions.”⁸⁶⁸

Prevalence of Intimate Partner Violence⁸⁶⁹

Table I. Prevalence of Lifetime Intimate Partner Violence and Intimate Partner Sexual Violence in the 2010 National Intimate Partner and Sexual Violence Survey (NISVS), by Sexual Orientation and Gender

	Lifetime Intimate Partner Violence		Lifetime Intimate Partner Sexual Violence	
	Men	Women	Men	Women
General Population	28.1%	32.9%	8.0%	15.9%
Heterosexual	28.7%	32.3%	*	15.3%
Bisexual	37.3%	56.9% [^]	*	40.0% [^]
Gay/Lesbian	25.2%	40.4%	*	**

^{*} Estimate not reported ^{**} Estimate not reported; sample size too small [^] Statistically significant difference in prevalence of IPV between bisexual and heterosexual women (p<.05)

From the *Sexual Assault in Marriage: Prevalence, Consequences, and Treatment of Wife Rape* cited above (6): “The second important piece of information also comes from the Clearinghouse, as cited in Russell (1990): of the 118 wife rape cases prosecuted during the years 1978-1985, 104 resulted in convictions. This is a prosecution rate of 88%; a rate considerably higher than that for non-marital rape cases.”⁸⁷⁰

Undermining both prosecution and conviction likelihood voices that contend punishment doesn’t happen. These were 35-year old statistics. Historically, men, who committed these actions, were indeed, convicted!

But even in 2018, feminist writers trotting out these victim tropes for eager consumption to their rabid followers. Anastasia Brazil⁸⁷¹ wrote a featured story in September 2018 title for *Medium.com* (founded by Ev Williams of Twitter) called:

Relax, Ladies. Don’t Be So Uptight. You Know You Want It

*Remember the ’80s, when men preferred Hanes and could legally rape their wives?*⁸⁷²

It received 64,000 claps – Medium’s narcissistic form of validation as of August 2019. For those that don’t get it, yet – living in past, whatever the errors, or misfortunes, are – is the surest path to resentment and stupidity. One can’t change it. But one can learn more positive thinking applied in one’s

own life. (Not that any 21st century Leftist is likely motivated to do so. Easier to whine and take zero responsibility for their circumstances.)

England, for her continued part here, cited but one case, Weishaupt v. Commonwealth, 315 S.E.2nd 847 (Va. 1984), but ignored a telling paragraph, in the case, the historical concept of rape by a husband:

“The question whether a woman should be allowed to make a unilateral decision to withdraw consent to marital sex is bound up in the larger question of whether women are to be in independent control of their personal fates or whether they are to be under the control of others. At the time Hale wrote, this latter view was much in vogue. At that time, a woman was considered ‘the property of either her father or her husband.’ The Marital Rape Exemption, 52 N.Y.U.L. Rev. 306, 309 (1977). When a woman married in the 17th century her very legal existence was deemed ‘suspended during the marriage, or at least ... incorporated and consolidated into that of the husband, under whose wing, protection, *853 and cover’ she functioned. Id. at 310. No citation to authority is required to establish that these views of the dependence of women have long been cast aside.”⁸⁷³ [My emphasis added.]

~

But even in agreeing to coitus (but somehow, not really in their minds), as later, if prompted, a wife can causally say, “my husband raped me.” Could be 1 year or 5 years later. Whenever the divorce or separation is initiated. Such “Kafka” tactics are used. (They are even used in non-familiar relationships.)

Once the allegation is made – the response really does not matter to the ideologically fixed. The damage is assured – integrity, potential workplace dismissal, financial loss (hiring attorney, depositions, et. al.), and ostracism.

This too can happen for either sex – but generally, society doesn’t believe that is even possible. As an *Indiana Law Journal* article titled, “The Paradox of Statutory Rape” written in 2012 by Russel and Kathryn Christopher, reflected, “twenty-first-century statutory rape law has failed to address the modern reality of distinctly unchaste seventeen-year-old males raping adult women. Despite dramatically expanding statutory rape’s protected class, the minimalist thirteenth-century conception of the offense remains largely unchanged—intercourse with a juvenile...By being raped, the adult rape victim

satisfies the minimal elements of the offense, lacks any defenses, and thereby commits statutory rape of her juvenile rapist.”⁸⁷⁴

What is left out there is – this journal article designed an “escape hatch” for a woman who coerced a sexually mature, yet teenage boy, into sex. She can reverse the causation; and face no consequences. But he surely will.

Most people conveniently ignored the immediacy of damages to the accused men – predicated on allegations and amplified for the greatest impact – placing the punishment in place before due process is started or fulfilled.

What happened if the case is found scurrilous and false? Does one get their job back? Reputation? The assets used in fighting such a case(s)?

The recourse is never simple – sue! – but this is, to the blindly adherent of “believe women” and agenda pushers, that’s not their concern. Mission accomplished. One more man destroyed. (Ever hired a lawyer to sue?)

Such tactics, to upset the very definition of marital sex to a sexual assault or to a rape, grow in the corridors of the United States legal system. To place the burden on the defendant, to prove a negative, in a court of law, or the court of opinion prevailed in vocal minority of lawyers in 2019. Such illogical auspices though started on college campuses, primarily with the *Dear Colleague Letter* in 2011.

In August 2019, the American Bar Association, Resolution 114⁸⁷⁵,⁸⁷⁶, sought to apply an “affirmative consent” standard during sexual interactions. That resolution went down 256-165⁸⁷⁷; yet 39% of lawyers approved of subverting legal due process standards, the hallmarks of American and British jurisprudence.

From *The Wall Street Journal*: “State laws in California, Connecticut and New York require educational institutions [Title IX] to find against students or personnel accused of sexual misconduct unless they can prove the accuser gave ‘affirmative consent,’ meaning a positive manifestation by words or actions of consent to each sex act during an encounter. In practice, as Janet Halley of Harvard Law School has noted, these statutes authorize ‘proceedings in which the decision maker effectively presumes guilt and requires the accused to disprove it.’”⁸⁷⁸,⁸⁷⁹ [My emphasis.]

Mark Schickman, the chair on the ABA Domestic and Sexual Violence committee, regarding the NACDL disagreement with this disturbing upheaval of the legal code wrote, in support of resolution:

“We disagreed with their view that ‘the law is not a vehicle to change social mores’; we think it is. We also take issue with their regressive proposition that ‘the concept of affirmative consent contradicts common understanding’ in the ‘volatile area of human sexual relations.’

Again, their campaign has history on its side, a long understanding that women were spoils of war, that rape of a woman a property offense against her husband if she were married and her father if she were not, and which in some jurisdictions still protects forced sex in the absence of earnest resistance. We DO want to contradict such anachronistic ‘common understandings,’ and DO believe that the law is an appropriate vehicle to do so. That is the true point of dispute...”⁸⁸⁰

As one can surmise, this is an ongoing battle, with more rounds to come.

But this lay bare the objective: an ABA lawyer, and many (40%) gladly threw due process out, converting jurisprudence backward to a time long ago – The Middle Ages. Schickman’s used word salad – regressive understanding – that is very Marxist and a hallmark of psychological trickery. By blaming the due process adherents, and gaslighting their views as oppressive, these extremists will sell this canard to a simple-minded fool. People ignorantly will give their consent, by vote, democracy of a mob rule, to such bodies, as legislatures will be asked to take up this standard by feminists, and these lawyers, with female lawyers coming into the majority.

Such powerful guild bodies such as the ABA, a formative and representative body in the U.S. legal system, is steadily infiltrated by radical ideology, determined to attack, mainly men. Rape shield laws⁸⁸¹ were formulated to protect the alleged victim from scrutiny of one’s sexual past (ignoring that an incident/allegation is often predicated on such a past and potential motivations that lay therein. Ask Kobe Bryant about his “close” call.⁸⁸²)

The ACDL-NJ (Association of Criminal Defense Lawyers) wrote clearly on the outcome of a Resolution 114 standard: “Resolution 114 not only violates the presumption of innocence and the protections afforded by the Due Process Clause; it also threatens to eviscerate the defendant’s Fifth Amendment right

to remain silent by forcing the defendant to testify to present evidence that consent was expressed. The ACDL-NJ has grave concerns that the Resolution, if adopted by the New Jersey Legislature, will increase the likelihood of wrongful convictions and essentially convert sexual assault statutes to strict liability crimes that focus solely on the victim and completely disregard the mental state of the accused. Criminal liability and exposure to lengthy prison terms should rarely, if ever, be based on an act without giving any consideration to the state of mind of the accused.”⁸⁸³

President Obama’s 2011 Dear Colleague⁸⁸⁴ letter formulated the shifting of due process, from criminal to civil procedures, burdens, evidentiary standards, and rights of the defendant to an impartial trial down to mere civil inquiry by extrajudicial bodies (administrative bodies with non-lawyers deciding fates of men, often, and without an adequate appeals process).

Obama’s *Dear Colleague*⁸⁸⁵ letter is based on faulty studies (samples)⁸⁸⁶ and further conflated sexual harassment (eye of the beholder) with heinous criminal rape. It placed *Title IX* academic institutions in the position of vetting and adjudicating what can be at best, a verbal conflict or harassment situation; and at worst, a criminal rape case, that only judicial systems are capable of, but not limited to:

- 1) Able to execute the Duty of Constitutional Rights of a Defendant
- 2) Preserve Evidence and do pre-trial investigations
- 3) Hold Hearings that are Fair and Impartial by a trained staff
- 4) Apply sentences and restitution that conform to the charges brought

Academic institutions are ill-equipped to be investigators, prosecutors, jurists, and also: stacked the legal deck against accused (giving scant notice, without identification of accuser, not able to mount a legal defense) to assure conviction on mere accusations. They are operating a kangaroo court⁸⁸⁷ based on the antithesis of jurisprudence. The *Dear Colleague* letter stated this clearly: “Even if the school cannot take disciplinary action against the alleged harasser because the complainant insists on confidentiality, it should pursue other steps to limit the effects of the alleged harassment and prevent its recurrence.”⁸⁸⁸

“Recurrence” implied the accused/defendant is “guilty,” and must be treated as such. It gave examples of steps – a basket full of remedies, tied to

environment, not the specific case at all. The fact one cannot ascertain who one's accuser made for a very powerful, controlling, manipulative tool against a person who may not have the first notion what behavior caused the allegation, or if such was proffered only for retaliatory reasons. And college campuses are hardly without such "high school level" drama.

And the politics of the present, made this more prevalent and dangerous to society. Stasi tactics in the hands of those who defined themselves along identarian and social justice oppression lines created a distrustful system. Exactly as the radicals desired it – and supported from the White House.

Ironic that President Obama, who called himself a "Constitutional Law Professor"⁸⁸⁹ signed off on this abhorrent policy. As a Harvard-educated lawyer ('91), a University of Chicago lecturer in law, his 2011 destruction of due process has caused suffering to men, and women too, as professor Laura Kipnis found out.^{890, 891} Her allegation came out writing an article deemed, "retaliation" for defending a fellow professor and offering her opinion on situations regarding these *Title IX* Dear Colleague allegations.⁸⁹²

The fragility of such accusers, and ideological basis of it, lay at the feet of former President Obama. Lighting a match to sexual interactions, exploding gasoline to feed a base of voters, mainly women, of a feminist persuasion, fueled these campus issues. It precipitated, at least moral outrage responses from it, in METOO. (A cauldron of false accusations, old quid pro quo relationships, hook up culture, and finally, social media functioned as worldwide high school to smear anyone through in a "random" Tweet.)

~

The media too focused on any vacuous relationship, scoring more female points. Hollywood divorce and feminist women go together like a candlelit bath and book read with wine – as women (despite what they say) are nearly always operating on their hypergamy, keeping up with the Jones, comparison shopping. Women, through social media, positioned themselves as pure jurists on these high-value men. Men that they both crave and detest, marry and divorce, observe and destroy, garnering moral superiority from labeling the problem with "them" as *Patriarchy*, when all else failed.

Such media outlets published feminist tripe on whatever starlet called it quits and ditched her man, and conveniently, conflated a series of events in time as

deterministic of what is wrong with all men. Writing for *NBC News*, Marcie Bianco, feminist and PhD from California, wrote⁸⁹³:

“Over the past week, an assortment of trending stories — from Jeffrey Epstein to the Dayton and El Paso mass shooters, to Miley Cyrus’s separation and Julianne Hough’s declaration that she’s ‘not straight’ — together have laid bare the strictures of an American patriarchy on the edge of a nervous breakdown. As the status quo, heterosexuality is just not working.”⁸⁹⁴ Heterosexuality is the basis of her existence – at least it was in the very moment she was conceived. The rest is leftist word salad.

And later on, she asserted: “A series of new role models are emerging, she suggests, whose lives and choices — as dysfunctional as they may appear to the general public — are teaching women how to take back power from men...Where men seem to never to have to take responsibility for their actions, women always must take responsibility for not only their own actions but the actions of men.”⁸⁹⁵

Those series of role models created broken homes, suicide increases, families that can’t make it (due to inefficient resource allocation), all in the name of ‘female’ empowerment – a Marxist and postmodern delusion this PhD feminist gladly sold here. Men are well-conditioned to accept responsibility for their actions, and do so to such a far greater degree, that to say “women always must” is an illogical, deceitful and projection in its worst manifestation. This pandering, published by *NBC News*⁸⁹⁶, to deluded women – to constantly purport to be solely responsible and ultimately, oppressed and subjugated by men – is based on feminist teachings of sexual expression being constrained by men, “all violent”, who are beneath them in all ways.

Misandry is not the exception with these women; it’s the rule.

21st Century Women: Love- Marriage Table On the Rocks

Top 10 Reason		% Occurrence
1	Infidelity	21.6%
2	Incompatible	19.2%
3	Drinking & Drugs	10.6%
4	Grew Apart	9.6%
5	Personality Problems	9.1%

Top 10 Reason	Sex	Money	Time	Coms
1 Infidelity	X			
2 Incompatible	X	X		X
3 Drinking & Drugs		X	X	X
4 Grew Apart	X	X	X	X
5 Personality Problems		X		X
6 Lack of Communication				X
7 Physical or mental abuse				X
8 Loss of love	X			X
9 Not meeting family obligations		X		
10 Employment problems		X		

Top 10 Reasons listed are from Penn State Study on Why Women Divorce

Men too change their desires for sex. And whether due to a wife's physical appearance (weight gain, age, high maintenance) or her attitude (uneager, needs conflict for the mood, or overt hatred of their partner), one can be equally assured a woman can seek servicing elsewhere. (Above is based on longitudinal, 17-year 208-person study, not definitive for divorce.^{897, 898})

Incompatible, Grew Apart, Personality Problems, Not Meeting Family Obligations, and Employment Problems – are novel, 21st century ways to not say, bluntly, “Money.”

At one time, calling out the 4A's: Adultery, Abuse, Alcohol, and Addiction was the legit or a go-to move for divorce. But now, it's easier.

Arguments start over money once either realized the other is irresponsible. 2 savers enjoy each other. 2 spenders, likely will encounter an economic downturn, precipitating divorce rumblings. A saver – spender, the saver, likely exploited; the spender, resents control of their desires. How long this last depends on class placements and emotional stability of the saver, usually. Such “home economics” are viewed more openly, in 2019, after years of pandering to a “love argument” while avoiding the primary leg of a relationship, for women: resources.

Now, such a love argument became just a supply-demand, logic argument.

A study published in *The Journal of Marriage and Family* by lead author Daniel T. Lichter, Ph.D., of Cornell University noted, "Most American women hope to marry but current shortages of marriageable men—men with a stable job and a good income—make this increasingly difficult, especially in the current gig economy of unstable low-paying service jobs...Marriage is still based on love, but it also is fundamentally an economic transaction. Many young men today have little to bring to the marriage bargain, especially as young women's educational levels on average now exceed their male suitors."⁸⁹⁹ [My emphasis added.]

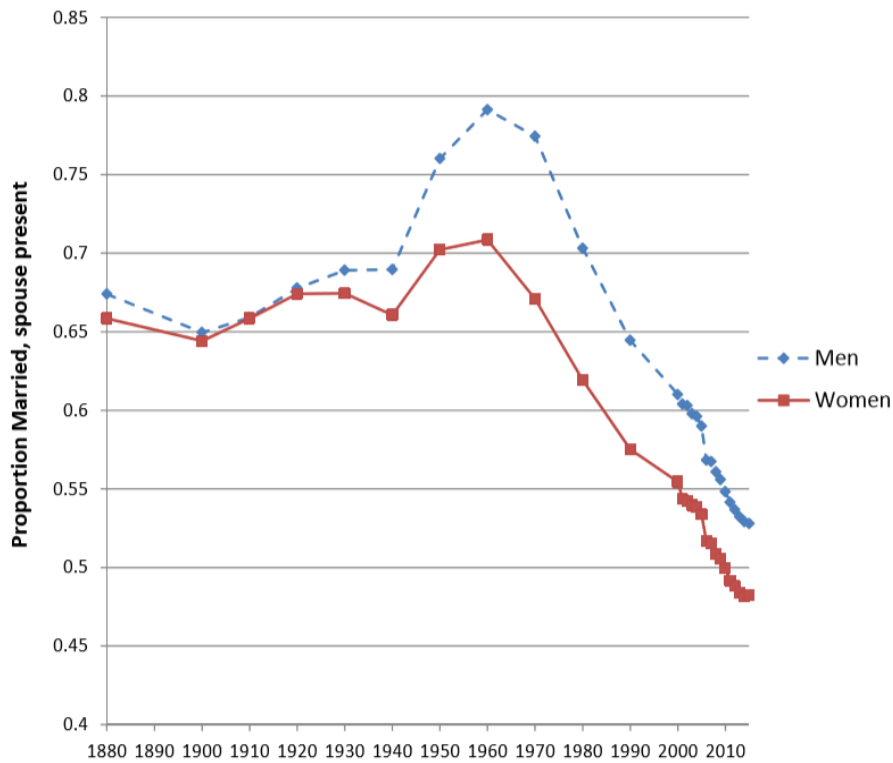
No.

21st century marriage basis is not on love – from a woman’s perspective – because it is merely transactional. This study reported that, “synthetic husbands have an average income that is about 58% higher than the actual unmarried men that are currently available to unmarried women.”⁹⁰⁰

The New York Post titled their gynocentric viewpoint on this study as, “Broke men are hurting American women’s marriage prospects.”⁹⁰¹

Hannah Frishberg bluntly added, “There’s a devastating shortage of men who have their act together, according to a new study that may not be so surprising to all the single ladies out there. Research now suggests that the reason for recent years’ decline in the marriage rate could have something to do with the lack of ‘economically attractive’ male spouses who can bring home the bacon.”⁹⁰²

The Post-1960 Decline of Marriage Prevalence for adults 20 y.o. or older in the US



Source: Weighted US census microdata from ipums, 1880-2015, persons not living in group quarters.

You can't eat love. It doesn't take you places. And it doesn't make you appear better in the social media world. Women just preferred richer males. If women's income rose, so too, does their expectations – for their men to make more *than them*.

This is the ongoing result of years of egalitarian and ideological subversion. When values are dismissed, ignored, calling it “liberation”, what you get is a destructive narcissism of need. And yes, men allowed it. (Ever try to argue with a feminist-minded woman? Tell me how that worked out.)

~

Returning again to the simple legs of the table, time and communication, determined any long-term success. Simple in terms of a couple realizing their synchronization with regards to what they do, how they saw the world, and how to share themselves inside that pairing. Simple though, does not mean, not hard.

All relationships buttressed on logical and adult communications. However, when intertwined with sexual, emotional, and resource-driven framing and

failings, people fallback to whatever “family of origin” communication skills they learned. For some, that is a recipe for disaster. (This author is an operative example of that as Part II lays out how not to proceed there.)

Time is a matter of how close one needed to be – in terms of benefits of interaction from togetherness – and some are incredibly needy of another’s time. While others, can go months without a physical touch, but stay true to the commitments they made.

All of these are spectrum issues – being closely in sync on sexual needs, money management style, communication methods, and time needs, will drive them past the “7-year itch” marriage cycle.

However, with Feminism, and sexual liberating bonds, a woman can get her hypergamous itch satisfied much easier in the 21st century than she ever could before. Despite the four-legged table being relatively stable (but not unshakeable), as marriage was prior to 1960, in society, females (women) could not be bothered with keeping that table stable, cleaned, or even set for a rewarding meal for all parties, including “their” children. The avenues for redress existed; but the immediacy and efficacy just weren’t quite available to her emotional thinking. (Sarcasm here.)

In the second decade of the 21st century, Stanford Sociologist Michael J. Rosenfeld (2017), pushed the power-control narrative, suggesting men have “privilege” of asking for a partner to marry, and that the man, “controlled the marriage decision.”⁹⁰³ (Graph above reflected the prevalence of marriage for 130 years. 1960 is the peak.)⁹⁰⁴

When a man asks, doesn’t the woman have the first right of refusal? Thus, is she not in control of the outcome?

No, means no, doesn’t it?

He followed that men “pressured” their now fiancées to adopt their surname. Women aren’t required by law, as he rightly noted, a 1970s dissolution, but this author suspected pressuring is not at all a 21st century method, either. Projection onto men of force that is not at all an issue in modern society.

Such names were a courtesy; and also, legal issues of inheritance, health decisions, arose – and women outlived men, so it was easier to say “Mrs. X” than “Miss Y, wife of Mr. X.” Only the highly sensitive woman is so put upon

by a courtesy to her “man.” If her name was Rockefeller or Carnegie, or Gates or Walton, such issues magically seem, less important.⁹⁰⁵

There is also something not suitable in a “gendered institution”⁹⁰⁶ with an “inegalitarian past.”⁹⁰⁷ Moreover, and this positioned the entire paper, and soon, a chapter in Rosenfeld’s book, innocuously titled, *Social Networks and the Life Course*:

“Feminist literature on marriage argues that heterosexual marriage is not only gendered, but fundamentally asymmetric and inegalitarian as well. Jessie Bernard (1982) famously wrote: “There are two marriages, then, in every marital union, his and hers. And his... is better than hers.”⁹⁰⁸

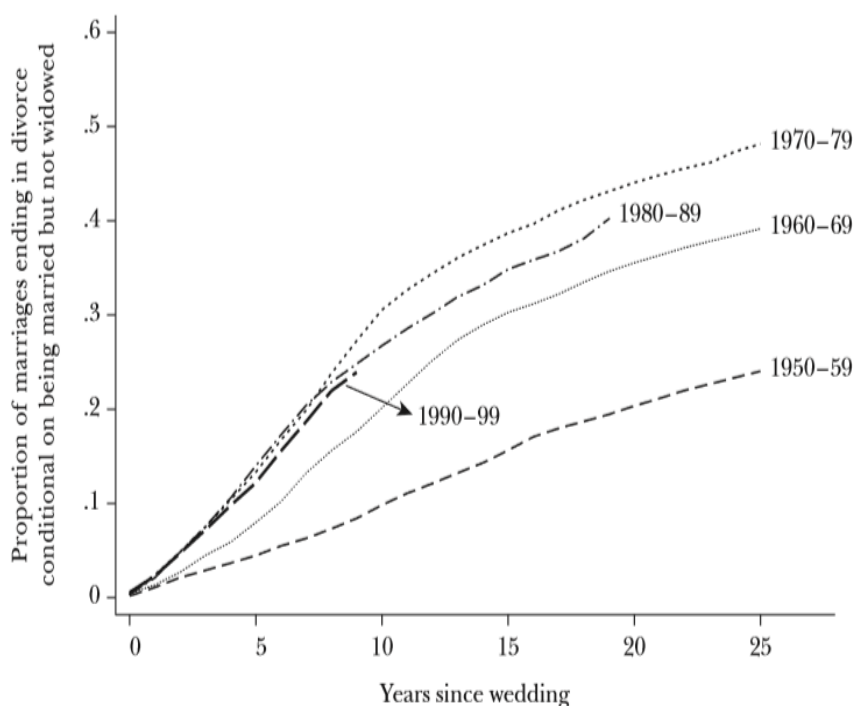
Again, the feminist tropes and past grievances burdened this study. If marriage is so wonderful for him, then divorce is substantially beneficial for her. The burden (blessing) of children should be unfactored in her decisions. But we know that has not been the case with regards to children.

Women with children from a prior relationship have difficulty securing another mate of high quality. Why? To use an analogy: A high-quality man doesn’t settle for a used car with an occupant and maintenance requirement, when a newer car with no such issues existed. That is the economic and logical argument a man equally made in his mind.

It was a high courtesy by a man to raise another man’s children. And certainly, that came with a bevy of issues, usually resentment and respect are the root causes, from the child’s point of view.

Men are hampered immediately in any marriage. Their finances are intertwined. Many 21st century wives carry more student loan debts, and often get a dupable man to pay them off, and then divorced him.⁹⁰⁹

First Marriages Ending in Divorce, by Year of Marriage



Source: Retrospective marital histories recorded in the 2001 Survey of Income and Program Participation.

Men must be egalitarian, as noted above, if she is pro-feminist, providing the conditioned responses taught from childhood through media and academia.

[910](#)

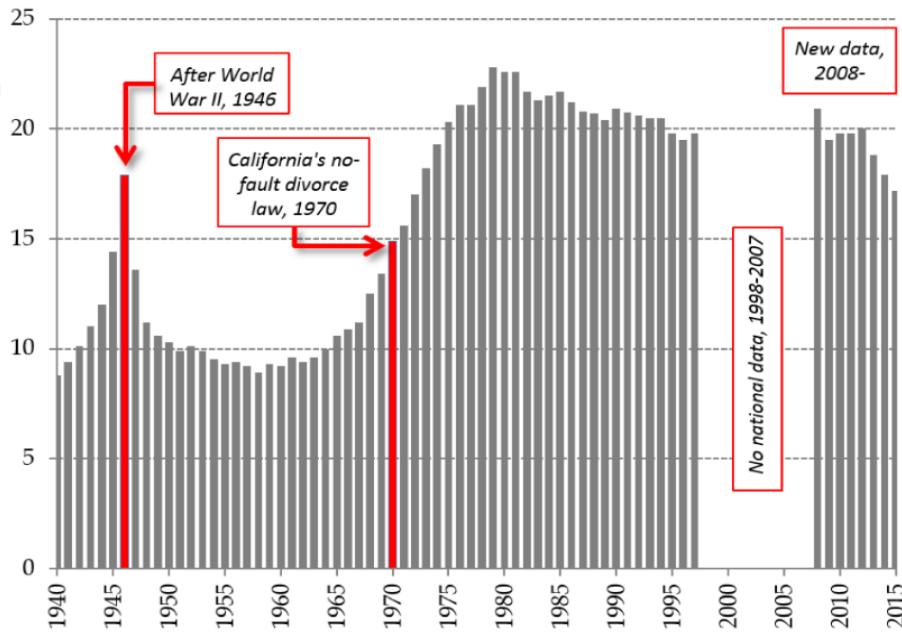
Men are “success objects” to women. Women exploited the mere aspect of that to garner jealousy from the female compatriots. A man must keep up his status, garner progressively better earnings, invest and save, irrespective of his wife’s spending habits. And moreover, even if he did those things, but didn’t have enough time, or communicated less, or didn’t provide the sexual interaction she desired at the dopamine-prescribed amounts, conflict ensued with her.

Men learnt their requests are to be done with a pleasurable tone, and little recourse if their wife flaked or just ignored it due to her random petulance. She obtained both the power of an adult, but the accountability of a child. And when a divorce came, nearly everyone sided with her.

The divorce, freeing women from a relationship, had to be without explanation, or fault. As with most liberating ideas, from Cal Berkeley to the California legislature, came the no-fault divorce signed by Republican Ronald

Reagan, a divorcee, and Hollywood inhabitant for over 30 years. This completed the basic liberation toolkit for a woman: education, career, sex & birth control, and divorce, all at her fingertips, in just 12 years, 1960-1972.

Divorces per 1,000 married women, 1940-2015



(21st Century Relationship: If you want to see female’s behavior, watch and listen to this recent video.⁹¹¹ **(2020 Note:** Molyneux’s channel was cancelled.) It is a 2-hour explanation by a Master’s degree-holding woman in Education (a teacher). While the author has plenty of sins to bare, this woman lacked the ability to take any ownership. Moreover, she sought advice, in the hopes of getting permission, to rekindle an old relationship, impacting numerous people for her self-serving reasons.)

The final, and ultimate lynchpin to “escape” – the allegation and rape model described above – was found in the Duluth Model, formulated in Minnesota in the late 1970s. In that lay a mental model for any woman to apply to her marital partner that she was unhappy with, and wanted rid of, preferably quickly, and without any actual due process as most studies later showed.

At first, like the Salomon Brothers mortgage model⁹¹² that was a fixture of high finance from the 1980s to 2008, the *Duluth Model* took the worst abusers out of the home, pre-judging the situation. It served almost a logical and sane approach in identification of issues for abused women. And one that rational people supported – on its surface.

But, as the feminists of the 1960s and 70s became the stalwarts in the legal, media, and educational systems, they brought along both a heady plan to invert power structures and to abuse their acquired powers to their most unmitigated ends. In continuing that march, they created more victims of abuse, irrespective of the actuality, severity or reality of that being the case.

Like the mortgage model cited, Feminists advocates lessened the standards for applications, to get more victims into the trough. No abuse, no affection (NANA) relationship strife is akin to those NINJA loans issued by banks. Courts signed off on protective orders and arrests made like the banks did. Just a formality – and \$100, ma'am. (*Unlike the mortgage model* – Duluth had scant data that supported its usage. Salomon's mortgage model had their "abusers" of it – homebuyers, bank lenders, financial institutions, and government credit rating systems, to barely scratch the surface there.)

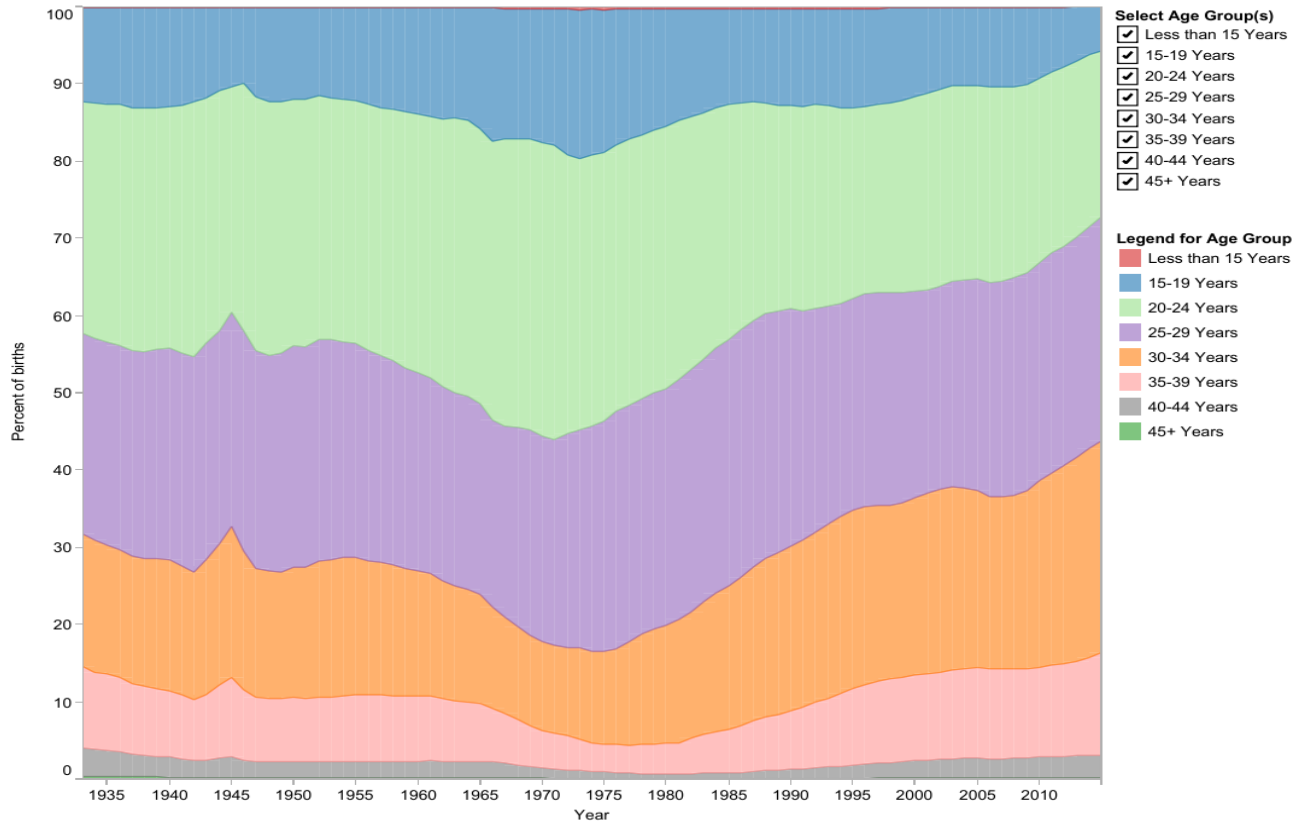
Men were often the abused; the subject of false accusations; leveraged by threats of criminal pursuit, if compliance in family court did not come accordingly. Men, not all versed in law, or able to afford both legal fights and support of a family (that was no longer in his purview to guide, control, or any applicable term that infuriated radicalized women tied into propaganda Marx-Freud-Frankfurt School sold them), conceded quickly, or if they fought, found the outcomes just as feared, or worse.

The most extreme outcomes (of violence) were repeated over and over in media to drum the idea of what not to do "on women." The powerful imagery of a wife beater destroying his wife with blows and hurting his children were a staple of the author's late teens (pre-VAWA passage, and thereafter). The media spin of Hollywood and television news nightly, could be summed up with the line, "if she bleeds, she leads."

When the victim was female, or sexual predation was cited, the newscasters would spend extra time on the story, put up the alleged perpetrator's picture, to ensure a conviction, if the case even made it to a courtroom. The younger, prettier, and whiter the female, the more media droned on about her. Comedian Patrice O'Neal did a bit on this, regarding Natalie Holloway.⁹¹³

Births By Age Group⁹¹⁴

Percent Distribution of Births by Age Group: United States, 1933–2015



Only 17% of births are achieved by women over age 35. **Less than 6%** are had by women under age 19, as of 2015.

Chapter 4

Kavanaugh Show Trial & METOO

The idea of fair and impartial hearings is nearly a passé or novel concept in the 21st century. As by 2018, America held hearings on a Supreme court nominee where the most damning testimony was a 35-year old allegation brought forth by a PhD psychologist, without any corroboration. (Her four witnesses⁹¹⁵ were all post-allegation, meaning: they were told this long after the event was alleged to have occurred. This is hearsay; confirming her repeated allegations but not with 1st hand observation. One of the witnesses was her husband.)⁹¹⁶

But if that was not enough, two other allegeders piled in (and now, a 4th allegation in 2019). One accusation was so heinous, scurrilous, and politically motivated, that it was roundly ignored. The Julie Swetnick accusation was represented by Michael Avenatti, who represented Stormy Daniels.⁹¹⁷ Avenatti is now facing a host of charges, including fraud.⁹¹⁸

In the showcase, Dr. Ford was not cross examined by the Senate Judiciary panel Republicans for fear of being seen as too threatening to female sensibilities. Instead, an outsider interviewer, a woman, was paneled, to handle a limited cross examination.⁹¹⁹

Meanwhile, the male nominee, was grilled for 6 hours. Questioned on his life from 16 years old to his drinking in college to the ability to provide an alibi for this event. The alleged victim, who never filed a report on, nor brought a date it occurred, showed the bias in the Democratic panel, including Kamala Harris, Corey Booker, and Amy Klobuchar, all 2020 Presidential candidates. (While Justice Kavanaugh brought in calendars from 35 years ago!)

Dr. Ford, meanwhile, was entertained, and afforded the privilege to ruin his reputation on live TV. Justice Kavanaugh was confirmed 50-48 by the Senate. Ford later garnered \$700,000 on a *GoFundMe* site.⁹²⁰

The total grew to over \$900K from 3 separate websites. Of course, the cost of her lawyer and security, during this self-induced crisis, would be cited as requiring such a windfall from *GoFundMe*. Victimhood, it appears, has a monetary benefit. Societal benefit is still yet unknown.

To continue the Kavanaugh saga, *The New York Times*, ever vigilant in their propagandist pursuits, published yet again, a smear piece on the now sitting Supreme Court Justice on September 14, 2019.⁹²¹ They recounted a prior accusation of “flashing” that allegedly occurred to Deborah Ramirez, and then, albeit briefly, focused on another party incident where Brett alleged flashed, and his friends “pushed his penis” into another female’s hand. This 4th accusation was tied to one Max Stier, who couldn’t elaborate further, but *The Times* talked to two other officials – who weren’t named. (The story was later amended to include: “The woman does not recall the incident.”⁹²²)⁹²³

Molly Hemingway at *The Federalist*,⁹²⁴ gave the key insight missing from *The New York Times* piece on Stier: “Democrat attorney Max Stier, a Yale classmate of Kavanaugh’s with whom he has a long and contentious history. In the words of the Yale Daily News, they were ‘pitted’ against each other during the Whitewater investigation in the 1990s when Kavanaugh worked for Independent Counsel Ken Starr. Stier defended President Bill Clinton, whose legal troubles began when a woman accused him of exposing himself to her in hotel room she had been brought to. Clinton later settled with the woman for \$850,000 and, due to a contempt of court citation for misleading testimony, ended up losing his law license for five years.”⁹²⁵ Moreover, Stier work involved Hillary Clinton’s classified information overt document bungling while posted as Secretary of State.⁹²⁶

Hemingway co-authored *Justice On Trial: The Kavanaugh Confirmation and the Future of the Supreme Court*,⁹²⁷ released July 2019. Hemingway graduated from Colorado, majoring in economics. She is regularly on *Fox News*.

Again, the alleged thirty-plus year-old “incident” was framed for public consumption. And because “it’s political season” Democratic candidates for President, including Senator Kamala Harris (who wrote an homage to Ford in Time’s 100 Most Influential People in the World)^{928, 929}, and four others called for impeachment hearings on Justice Kavanaugh.^{930, 931} The authors of *The New York Times* piece though were just Amazon-priming an audience for their forthcoming book, *The Education of Brett Kavanaugh: An Investigation*, released on September 17, 2019.⁹³²

The writers, Robin Pogrebin and Kate Kelly, drop in the social justice angle that pervaded many of *The New York Times* pieces. “Yale in the 1980s was in the early stages of integrating more minority students into its historically privileged white male population. The college had admitted its first black student in the 1850s, but by Ms. Ramirez’s time there, people of color comprised less than a fifth of the student body. Women, who had been admitted for the first time in 1969, were still relative newcomers.”

Pogrebin, a Yale graduate (1987), raised by a “management-side labor lawyer”⁹³³ obviously has her privilege to contend with as she didn’t lack for opportunities. Kelly graduated from Columbia College after attending a private all-girls school, National Cathedral School, in Washington D.C.⁹³⁴

Their article positioned Brett as, powerful, a drinker at the social “bacchanal Beach Week”; and Ramirez, the innocent, naïve, working-class girl, that never drank before college. She was ethnic; discriminated against as, “college campuses of the 1980s had yet to be galvanized by the identity and sexual politics that course through today’s cultural debates.” The piece is an epic work of misdirection, dropping a new allegation in the piece, abandoning it, pandering to their liberal & lefty audiences, and feeding them back their own nostalgic visions of an underdog akin to *The Karate Kid*.

Not so surprisingly, this was not the first article written with the same overall positioning and objectives. *The New York Times* published a year prior, on September 25, 2018, an article titled, “In Yale’s Culture of Privilege and Alcohol, Her World Converged With Kavanaugh’s,” written by four authors, including Robin Pogrebin.⁹³⁵

The 2018 article echoed Ramirez’s general backstory, but for minor details, omitted, or amended to the 2019 rehash for resale: Ramirez was a member of the Yale student council. In the other piece, she is a cheerleader – though diminishing that because it, “didn’t carry the same cachet at Yale.”⁹³⁶ Many would find such a statement about the mid-1980s humorous. This author certainly did, given all the coming-of-age John Hughes films popular for consumption in that time frame.⁹³⁷ College cheerleaders – *Notorious!*⁹³⁸

But ultimately, in the 2018 article, this was most telling: “Ms. Ramirez initially told friends she had memory gaps and was not certain that Judge Kavanaugh was the person who exposed himself, as she related to Mr. Roche and some

other old classmates last week. But, after six days of assessing her memories, *The New Yorker* reported, she said she was confident that Judge Kavanaugh was the man who had humiliated her. Her lawyers declined to comment further on the episode.”⁹³⁹ [My emphasis added.] (Ms. Ramirez works with domestic violence victims.)

These thirty-year plus old accusations only became a topic of concern when Brett Kavanaugh was to be appointed to the Supreme Court. His private and public life – vetted at least six times by the FBI⁹⁴⁰ – well before, any of these “accusations” made the rounds, had been considered in multiple administrations for high and important legal positions.

Time author, Abby Vesoulis, cited above, wrote how FBI Investigation into Kavanaugh “May Be Inconclusive,” and, “Unlike a typical criminal investigation, the investigation into claims of sexual misconduct by Kavanaugh is more of a background check. Though investigators sift through some of the same materials in either case, the distinction between the two is an important one, two former FBI officials told TIME.”⁹⁴¹

More telling in the *Time* piece was a video imagine where Clarence Thomas and Kavanaugh are intertwined like Two-Face from the Batman universe, while their accusers are shadowed out. Anita Hill to the left of Kavanaugh; Ford to the right of Thomas. Demeaning to the men and reflecting a clear objective: show men as “half” a person, while the women are weakly objecting to their centered and power positions.

The ideological reasons – abortion – came into full view by September 2019. *The Daily Caller* released a telling video from Ford’s legal representative: Debra Katz.

Summarizing motivations, of Ford, and likely others equally invested: “The video footage of Christine Blasey Ford’s lawyer obtained by the Daily Caller News Foundation shows her saying that putting ‘an asterisk next to’ Justice Brett Kavanaugh’s name before ‘he takes a scalpel’ to *Roe v. Wade* was ‘part of what motivated’ Ford to speak out.”⁹⁴²

The video was from a University of Baltimore’s 11th *Feminist Legal Theory Conference* entitled, “Applied Feminism and #MeToo.” Katz said, “In the aftermath of these hearings, I believe that Christine’s testimony brought about

more good than the harm misogynist Republicans caused by allowing Kavanaugh on the court.”⁹⁴³

Kavanaugh’s prior work on the Starr investigation⁹⁴⁴ regarding President Clinton has been retributed to him by these application-inspired Feminists. The feminist goal here is: to remove him or distress him enough to quit to the bench. (If Kavanaugh sought any legal redress, the media would howl in defense of women, seeing it as an attack on such ‘defenseless’ women.)

The harm to both the confirmation process and long-standing due process principles people are afforded, in light of any serious and yet antiquated accusations, is a growing virus. It is driven by the Left, feminists, and media outlets. (The media peddle smut like its gold.)

Polygraph Questioning of Dr. Ford -

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oOFBBDuB7Q8> (PBS Newshour)

(A polygraph is inadmissible for many reasons. Any Ph.D. psychologist knows this too. And yes, some jurisdictions may admit them as evidence.)

~

If Kavanaugh’s ordeal didn’t seem horrible enough, this tweet made the rounds in 2017 just after the Harvey Weinstein outing of abuses in Hollywood came to the fore. (Weinstein contributed \$250,000 to the Clinton Foundation.)⁹⁴⁵

Emily Lindin 
@EmilyLindin

Follow 

Emily Lindin 
@EmilyLindin

Sorry. If some innocent men's reputations have to take a hit in the process of undoing the patriarchy, that is a price I am absolutely willing to pay.

12:49 PM - 21 Nov 2017

742 Retweets 1,175 Likes



 15K  742  1.2K

author: @wattpad & @zestbooks |
speaker: @soapboxfeminism | founder:
#unslut project | award-winning
documentary filmmaker | wife & mama
#metoo

Tweets	Following	Followers
25.9K	10.4K	23K

This would not be the worst of tweets in the Twittersphere.^{946,947} But it confirmed a consistent objective of Feminism – as the writer proclaims herself to be – to undo *The Patriarchy*, by any means, namely the innocence of men.



Scott Matthews @SWMatthews616 · Sep 25, 2018

Replying to @EmilyLindin

[history.com/topics/great-d...](https://www.history.com/topics/great-d...)

Here are 9 young men that sadly paid the price for false allegations. Last I checked we are all human beings. no one deserves to be falsely accused just as no one deserves to be sexually assaulted. Pretty sick to wish that on someone to further your agenda



Scottsboro Boys

The Scottsboro Boys were nine black teenagers falsely accused of raping two white women aboard a train near Scottsboro, Alabama, in 1931. Th...
[history.com](https://www.history.com)

One respondent, clearly identified, an issue with convicting innocent men. [948](#),⁹⁴⁹ “The Scottsboro Boys were nine black teenagers falsely accused of raping two white women aboard a train near Scottsboro, Alabama in 1931.”⁹⁵⁰ Their plights warranted two Supreme Court cases, Powell v. Alabama [951](#), reinforcing their rights to due process under the 14th amendment, and Norris v. Alabama [952](#), pertaining to jury trial selection, again, violating 14th amendment protections.

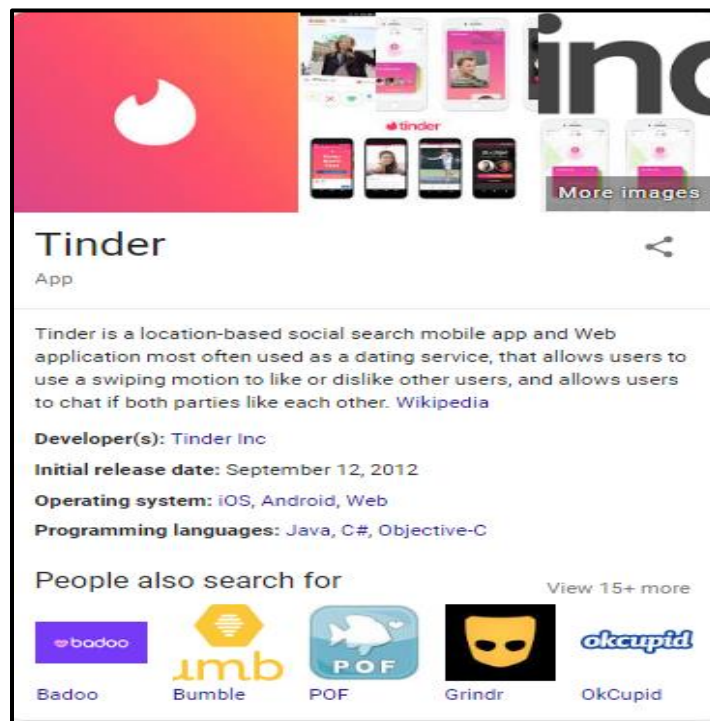
Neither case released the nine teenagers (Charlie Weems, Ozie Powell, Clarence Norris, Andrew and Leroy Wright, Olen Montgomery, Willie Roberson, Haywood Patterson and Eugene Williams) from custody. Their arduous journey ended with five convictions, and years spent fighting for their freedom.

Alabama later issued pardons for Norris, Patterson, Weems, and Wright. Powell, the fifth convicted, would fight a deputy, and garner a 20-year sentence for the altercation.⁹⁵³ Of the alleged victims, Ruby Bates, recanted, after telling her boyfriend and visiting a minister for a confession.⁹⁵⁴

This case inspired Harper Lee, in part, to write, “To Kill A Mockingbird.” Notable too were Communist elements circling the case, as the ILD (International Labor Defense) represented the defendants. ILD was a legal companion to the American Communist Party.⁹⁵⁵

More recently, “Conviction by Social Media,” initiated, in earnest, out of the *Dear Colleague* letter of President Barack Obama in 2011. Obama wrote to educational leaders across the land about addressing sexual assaults on campuses, but not through a normal criminal investigation, a jury trial, leading to a conviction or acquittal.

But rather, using *Title IX* actions to immediately expel the accused, use administrative tribunals (operating as police, judge, jury), and to give no direct legal recourse (to face the accuser) with regards to the allegations.



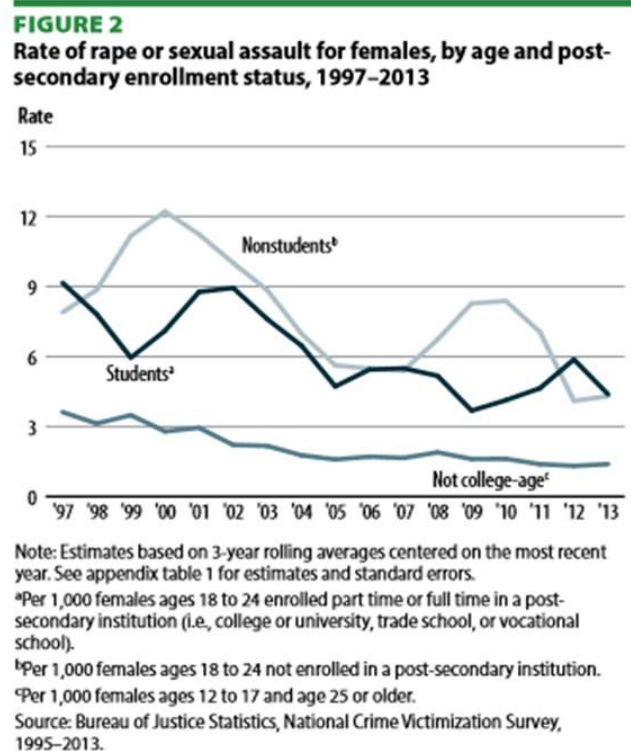
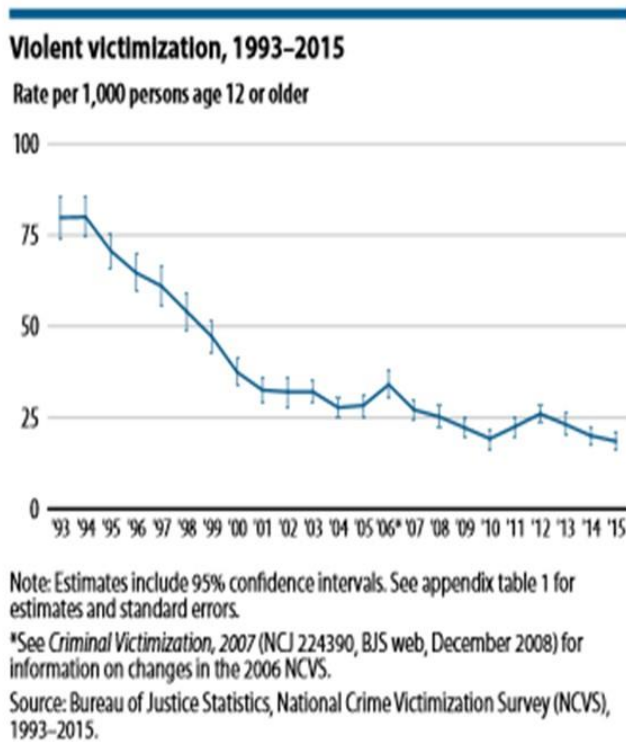
The standard of proof was reduced to “preponderance of the evidence” (51%) versus a criminal standard of “beyond a reasonable doubt.” In essence, due process erosion with reputation and financial destruction sought against the males – as those were its key targets.

Allegations came in by the droves.⁹⁵⁶ Many were found to be a case of drunken sex that became “regret sex” repackaged by feminists as “sexual assault or rape” depending on the predisposition of the female accuser, who was typically found leading a male on – in texts, or just feeling spurned by the man, later, if he didn’t communicate “appropriately.”

(Side note: This was fueled by hook-up culture and *Tinder*-like apps. *Tinder* launched in September 2012. In 2019, the *FTC* sued *Match Group, Inc.*, who owned *Match.com*, *Tinder*, *OKCupid*, *Plenty of Fish*, among others, for engaging in deceptive and unfair practices, including baiting and difficulty in cancelling subscriptions.⁹⁵⁷)

Cases with similar fact patterns existed throughout colleges in the 2010s; and Stuart Taylor co-wrote *The Campus Rape Frenzy*⁹⁵⁸ and discussed it with “based” feminist, Christina Hoff Sommers, of the *American Enterprise Institute*.⁹⁵⁹ Addressing “Rape Culture”, statistics showed otherwise, as Stuart Taylor noted, “At the time the administration acted, the rape rate on campus, the percentages, according to the best federal statistics had plunged by more

than half. Over the previous fifteen years...”⁹⁶⁰ Stuart was not wrong, as the below showed.



The second graph is per 1,000 females. [961](#), [962](#), [963](#)

Taylor continued that advocacy groups, “produced” their statistics. They cherry pick their data, selection bias, and do not ask direct questions. One can realize they do so to garner funding, maintaining a “bigger issue,” creating more “propaganda” than addressing any crisis. If there was a problem as great as “1 in 5”⁹⁶⁴, there would be armed security everywhere. The “1 in 5” is often cited, and should be refuted, more vigorously.⁹⁶⁵

Maybe as telling was the usage of methods to buttress the alleged victims of such assaults. Emily Joffe wrote an expose, 3-part series [966,967,968](#), discussing the campus situation, neuroscience of memory, and conviction targets for Title IX allegations. “One of the ‘self-styled experts in the neurobiology of trauma’ is Michigan State University’s Rebecca Campbell, who is not a neuroscientist and admits it’s an ‘overreach’ to use her research as gospel in Title IX investigations, yet whose presentations have shown up in Title IX training.”⁹⁶⁹

Such methods echoed the *McMartin* cases of the 1980s, with feminists ideals a not so subtle part of that horrible miscarriage of justice.⁹⁷⁰ The pre-school

child abuse scandal was national news, inspiring a panic that raised of issues of what is to be believed, and who is behind the push to seek said justice. As noted in a recent *LA Times* interview (podcast) of Richard Beck, “The thing that allowed these allegations to grow and grow and metastasize and really spin out of control was the participation of all of these different institutions in the case: the detectives investigating it, a place called *Children's Institute International*, where the preschoolers were interviewed using new techniques that had not really been applied to forensic interviews yet.”⁹⁷¹

Not to be outdone, “news” outlets⁹⁷², from *60 Minutes* to *20/20* (the author watched them in the 1980s), did specials on a case where, “it took seven years and \$15 million in taxpayer money to wind up with not a single conviction in a case that had, by then, generated many others like it around the country. There was a zeal, even a hysteria, for prosecutions of child abuse crimes that didn’t happen.”⁹⁷³

This was all triggered by the claims of Judy Johnson, a paranoid schizophrenic. *The Wall Street Journal* Judy Rabinowitz wrote in July 2019, “The most important character in this history is, in the end, unknowable—namely the caller who charged that Ray Buckey had molested her son, which began the calamity to become the McMartin case. Her accusation expanded, in days to come, to ever wilder, more deranged claims. She was Judy Johnson, a paranoid schizophrenic who would be diagnosed as such shortly after she had accused Mr. Buckey—a fact the prosecutors withheld from his defense attorney.”⁹⁷⁴

The prosecutors, twice tried Buckey with a blind vengeance, “Pamela Bozanich, who took part in the final failed trial effort, reflects passionately on her certainty that Ray Buckey molested the children, her faith that a special place in hell is reserved for him.”⁹⁷⁵ Instead of evidence guiding her conclusions, a religious ideological fervor was esteemed in Pamela’s mind.

~

The feminists always positioned their arguments along power-oppression lines. Saying, a woman (or child) won’t be heard. She won’t be believed. She won’t come forward. A real “bad man” will go free.

But the real danger to them is: She won’t do so in enough numbers to keep up their tired narratives and rope in compliant men to support them, if the

problem ever went away. Women, as shown, need legal jobs too – impacting their “social justice” – from prosecution to advocating to judging, men, *all men*.

Feminists needed more willing victims. More “victims” to compose a tragic story, act the part, and keep away from hard legal scrutiny long enough, and with a consistent vigor, to destroy any man, as was the hope with Kavanaugh. To carry this out too, rape shield laws were instituted in the 1960s, and are pervasive in Western culture. (Canada is even further along.)

Men, by their social conditioning, especially over the last 50 years, are trained by women in school, at home, in media, in company-designed harassment courses, to “believe the woman. Believe the victim.” Feminist don’t want the actuality to slip out to the wrong men, the “good men,” who turned a blind eye, or said, “that could never happen to me. I understand women. Women are victims...usually.” Conditioning, propaganda, indoctrination, whatever term salvaged their blind spots on women, will happen to these good men. And often, an eye-opening experience befell them – due to said blind spots.

Some men even attempted a second or third bite at the relationship apple – despite the pain of that first eye-opening experience. The drive for relationship success and procreation is at issue here. Critical thinking and skepticism need not be applied. No one lied to garner an advantage on them, “the smart one.” There are no motives for claiming victimhood.

Except money. Attention. Revenge. Cover up of bad actions (cheating). Political plots. Ideological subversion of others.

Ask Donald Trump how many accusations have been made against him – regarding women, taxes, Russia, racism, appointing abusers, diplomats, Ukraine – and one might get the feeling of having a good week fighting only one type of accusation. As of late September, Kavanaugh and Ukraine landed on Trump, in the same month, both stirred up for impeachment for election ends.

Some men acquiesced to claims to just move forward – even the most benign ones, like a poor joke in an elevator, that triggers an onslaught of a feminist backlash.⁹⁷⁶ Others, fight, for years to clear their names, but the Internet has a *no forgive-and-forget algorithm* for any such wrong think. Examples are too numerous to detail, one connected to Kavanaugh’s plight is cited here.⁹⁷⁷

But this is planned.

Feminists know they have the power of vote (in sheer numbers as shown in a prior section) and enough “good men” siding with them, to thoroughly dismantle Western society through an onslaught of sensitivity training to their shifting moods and motivations as they stand, in any moment. It is a struggle session, conformity training, a show trial wrapped in a mysterious allegation inside the enigma of an accuser.⁹⁷⁸

Reparations

[What Reparations for Slavery Might Look Like in 2019 - The ...](#)

<https://www.nytimes.com> › 2019/05/23 › business › economy › reparations-...

May 25, 2019 - If you're surprised that the issue of reparations for black Americans has taken so long to resolve, blame the president. President Andrew ...

Economically, feminist allies want reparations from current taxpayers.⁹⁷⁹ *The New York Times* laid out a series of questions, subtitled sections: “Who would be paid?”, “How much would recipients get?”, “What form would payment take?” but no title said, “Who would pay?” Presidential candidates⁹⁸⁰ and Democrats are sponsoring said policies in 2019.⁹⁸¹

But their guts stopped at, “The purpose of this Act is to establish a commission to study and develop Reparation proposals for African-Americans... Recommend appropriate ways to educate the American public of the Commission’s findings... What form of compensation should be awarded, through what instrumentalities and who should be eligible for such compensation.”⁹⁸²

The very question is indeed pure Socialism, taking from people their resources based on an ancestors’ connection to slavery, as difficult as that task would be, and as evil as that policy is. The instrument of execution of this policy (not the study), requires transferring money through taxing a “class of people”, depriving them of their rights, and violating the 14th amendment. Or confiscation (seizures of assets) again, violating the Constitution.

Such policies are guised in a “well-meaning language,” of course, to garner support from resentful souls that reveal their true colors in adopting such a position. But as heard from that Feminist tweeter above:

“Sorry. If some innocent [person’s] reputations have to take a hit in the process of undoing [injustice], that is a price I am absolutely willing to pay.”
Only those that have yet to pay that cost can talk so glibly about its price.

Chapter 5

Yuri Bezmenov & KGB Defectors

Yuri Bezmenov defected from KGB in 1970. He was born to a Russian military officer in 1939, experiencing the aftermath of World War II as a child. He was self-aware and knew Marxism-Leninism “is an absolutely false system that produces none of the advantages or benefits of the ‘worker’s paradise’ that it promises.”⁹⁸³ His father’s connection to the military afforded him a training that most in the United States never received at the Institute of Oriental Languages, that was under direct control of the KGB and Communist Central Committee. This university was a haven for “future Soviet diplomats, foreign correspondents and spies.”⁹⁸⁴ He learned languages (Hindi, Urdu, English), military tactics, and interrogation methods as a primer for deployment to India as a translator in the 1960s.

Yuri noted a time-honored scheme – a money exchange scam – that the Russians would buy up Indian goods in rubles, sell those goods in US or British currency, because rubles don’t trade well on the open international market. (The Soviets cancelled debts, with foreign powers, going back to the birth of the Bolshevik Revolution.) The reason the ploy worked as Yuri observed is not because the Indians are unintelligent, but rather, ideologically subverted to believe their Russian “allies” are their friends.

This wasn’t their first subversive mission. Russians cozied up to China in the 1920s, educating high-ranking officials’ offspring on their new ideology. Peter Neville-Hadley wrote that, “Bigger names at the Moscow universities included two abandoned sons of Mao who spent nearly 10 years in Russia and the 15-year-old Jiang Jinguo (Chiang Ching-kuo), later premier and president of Taiwan, sent to Russia by his father, Nationalist leader Chiang Kai-shek.”⁹⁸⁵ When Mao came to power (1949), Russia expanded influence (sending advisors) until conflict arose over a multitude of issues: personalities of leaders, dominance, and territorial claims by China.⁹⁸⁶

As Elizabeth McGuire, professor of history at California State University noted for her book *Red At Heart*, “What began as a trickle in the ’20s still represented a significant proportion of Chinese Communist Party membership at the time and by 1928, as much as 15 per cent of Politburo members had

been educated in Russia. In total, up to the 1950s, 8,000 or more Chinese students passed through Russian revolutionary institutions, typically staying for about two years.”⁹⁸⁷

The KGB do subversion tactics from the masters: Bernays, Lenin, Stalin, Goebbels and Mao, taught throughout the 20th century. Contorting the media, politics, academics, and legal apparatuses of any Society, psychologically, to question one’s values. Current ones are “bad” while communist ones are “good” and “moral.” Such tactics though required useful, and well-placed idiots.

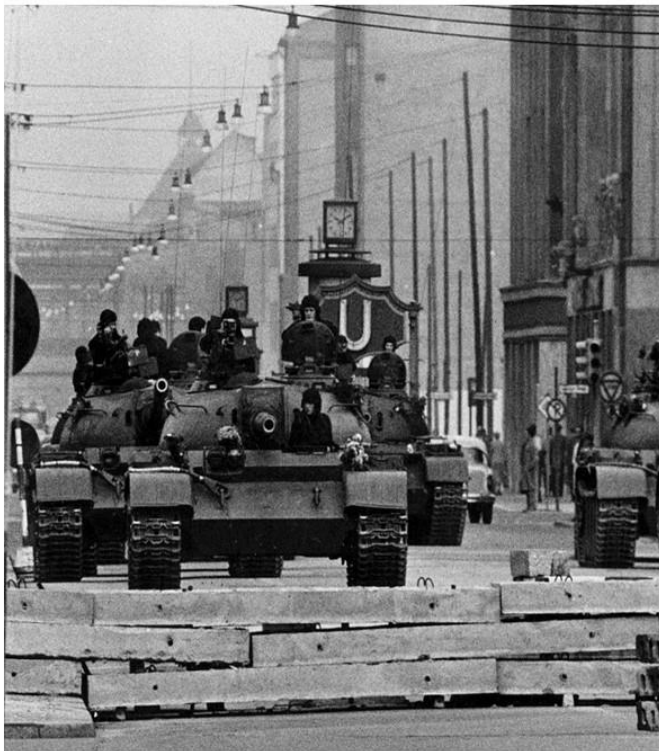


Michael Whitney Straight, an American, was “turned” while at Cambridge University. Straight later became the publisher of *The New Republic* magazine for 8 years, a publication slanted towards the USSR since 1917.⁹⁸⁸ The *American Weatherman* were pliable⁹⁸⁹ through Cuban intelligence in the 1970s, using the United Nations as a base.⁹⁹⁰ Each example is relevant well into the 21st century, providing an “origin story” to think about closely.

President Barack Obama launched his political career from Weather Underground founder, Billy Ayers’ house in 1995.⁹⁹¹ The same U.S. President sending messages of “flexibility”⁹⁹² to Vladimir Putin, once a KGB heavy in East Germany.⁹⁹³ Putin worked for and allied closely with Yuri Andropov, KGB head, and later, General Secretary of the Communist Party from 1982-1984. Putin was an KGB agent for 16 years.

(The *Wikipedia* entry for [The New Republic](#) happened to have a February 11, 2013 cover of Obama as its main picture. Putin's picture: www.kremlin.ru.)

The USSR propaganda arms were always moving on the chess board, as another KGB defector, Ladislav Bittman, explained, “The history of the Russian Communist party before and after the Revolution explains why Soviet leaders are more confident of secret games played by the KGB to manipulate international relations.”⁹⁹⁴ Their conflict-creating military arms deployed in Berlin 1948, Hungary 1956, Cuba 1962, Czechoslovakia 1968, Afghanistan 1979, among others. Immediately after their aggressions, “Soviet leaders claimed peaceful coexistence is threatened by American and Western imperialists.”⁹⁹⁵ Meanwhile, their forces stayed put – until the USSR collapse in 1991⁹⁹⁶, some forty-six years after WWII.



Anyone that asked questions formed a different perspective on “Socialism.” Did the Eastern Bloc form peacefully due to allegiance to Russia after World War II? Did people who sought to leave the umbrella of the Soviet satellites do so with blessings and kindness? Where they offered transportation to their next destination? Or was it, a bullet in the head? Or a trip to a reeducation camp deep inside mother Russia?

(Pictures above: A view of Checkpoint Charlie in 1961 (Berlin). Taken by the CIA (left) and posted by Thomas L. Hendrix.^{997,998})

Yuri noted the truth in “Czechoslovakia” was the rule, never the exception.

A searing example lay in Ladislav Bittman’s active measures page turner, *The KGB and Soviet Disinformation: An Insider’s View* (1985). From the outset, Bittman stated, “I spent fourteen years in Communist intelligence, including two years as deputy commander of the Czechoslovakian disinformation department. I got involved in many operations against the so-called outside enemies of socialism...following the Soviet invasion of Czechoslovakia in 1968 I defected and asked the American government for political asylum.”⁹⁹⁹ Bittman detailed similarly what Yuri noted are the intelligence activities from behind the Iron Curtain, and their threats, internationally.

Such threats came home to roost, as Ladislav wrote, “In May and June 1968, anonymous pamphlets and threatening letters frequently appeared on the doors of houses, telephone poles, and telephone booths.”¹⁰⁰⁰ Continuing on threats and methods, Bittman wrote, “When Moscow needed visual evidence of imperialist intrigues and dangers of counterrevolution in Czechoslovakia, the KGB manufactured it.”¹⁰⁰¹ Caches of weapons were found out from an anonymous tip, promoted vigorously by the press, *Rabotnichesko*, for example, attacked the Czech government for their passiveness regarding “dissidents.” Faked letters pointed at Jews were exploited to congeal fear. In late August 1968, the Soviet Union invaded with their military.¹⁰⁰²

The timing, by happenstance, tied with the rise of progressive (leftist) policies in 1960s as discussed. Bittman echoed that Vietnam, revelations of Watergate, and the CIA-FBI investigations regarding it, opened the appeal of Soviet propaganda to receptive targets. And that, “demoralization and erosion of power in target countries” can be achieved over several decades.

Professor Godson, of Georgetown, noted the old Soviet Union in a briefing in March 2017, before the Senate Intelligence Committee, “influenced the politics after World War II...and were planning to undermine Europe and the United States.” Godson continued, “The United States from the late 1940s through to the 1960s took countermeasures”¹⁰⁰³ against Soviet “active measures” deployed throughout the globe.

Godson was no stranger to this disinformation fray – in writing the foreword to Bittman’s book¹⁰⁰⁴, he garnered Marxist attacks^{1005,1006} from Lyndon H. LaRouche¹⁰⁰⁷, Jr., who ran for President from 1976 to 2004¹⁰⁰⁸. LaRouche formed the Labor Party and was its 1976 Presidential candidate. LaRouche (1922-2019) was an avowed Marxist, married a psychiatrist, who was of similar political leanings. And his *EIR* (larouchepub.com) website promoted common leftist themes.

LaRouche’s name appeared in the Trump a.k.a. *Steele Dossier*. (Talk about a blast from the past!)

Do people defect from the United States? Aren’t the whiners told, “you are FREE to leave at any time!” One noticed no one renounced U.S. citizenship. People trekked by the hundreds of thousands over thousands of miles, just to birth their children, to assure U.S. citizenship. Then risked the chance of being sent back for their illegal entry. DO people ever trek to China for their citizenship? Or Russia? Or North Korea? Or Sudan? Or Cuba? Why not?

Back to Yuri. He worked in the media for *Novosti Press Agency*, a journalistic front for KGB propaganda materials and escorting outsiders, from journalists to businessman, on their tours of glorious Mother Russia. Yuri noted, “My work with the KGB entailed combining my journalistic duties with the collection of intelligence data, and the spreading of ‘disinformation’ to foreign countries for...Soviet propaganda and subversion.”

Bittman noted the KGB candidates post World War II were, “chosen for appearance and family connections” and furthermore educated in “courses dealing with Marxist-Leninist doctrine, they study foreign history, culture, languages, and official diplomatic techniques.”¹⁰⁰⁹ Stated even more tellingly, “In comparison to with American operatives, KGB officers are better trained in cultural traditions...because of the skill in local language patterns.”¹⁰¹⁰

Jokes, and precision with language, masked what Americans failed to see, a deeper plan for obtaining and exploiting holes in Americans: their easy trust.

Yuri, Ladislav, and others of their ilk knew the game played was wrong, but none had a choice to forgo the KGB recruitment or the rewards for a job well done. Bittman reflected this predicament: “I often thought about my situation during this period. Was I better than most Stalinists only because I submitted a courageous proposal identifying myself with a liberal element while many

others were still waiting? I had to admit that I had been lucky during the early fifties – the worst years of post-war Czechoslovakia – because I had been in university classrooms instead of hunting and killing so-called counterrevolutionaries. If I had been a few years older, I might have become a murderer...because, at the time, I had followed party orders just as blindly as these men.”¹⁰¹¹

Power corrupts, even the principled, and Soviet power was absolute in that corruption. And these were an elite class of operatives inside the socialist system that didn't have upward mobility for any average worker. Some amongst these operatives were true believers – and who dared to discover their principles would get them killed?

They heard the stories. *They were the stories.*

Bittman showed KGB installation was not rooted in fairness or justice, but brutality and indiscriminate killing. The first head of CHEKA, the precursor name of the KGB, Felix Dzerzhinski “stated in 1918, ‘The CHEKA is not a court...The CHEKA is obliged to defend the Revolution and conquer the enemy even if its sword does by chance sometimes fall upon the heads of the innocent.’ Despite protests of party officials...of recruiting many sadists, criminals, and degenerates, both Lenin and Trotsky approved Dzerzhinski’s terrorist methods.”¹⁰¹²

Yuri, landed back in India, after a brief *Novosti* interlude, with a new KGB assignment to bribe officials and intrude in Indian affairs. He became a deputy chief of Research and Counter-Propaganda Group – in 1969, at 30 years old. **The mission:** to influence “politically significant” Indians through common themes: booze, broads, awards, and free junkets. Those unwilling were smeared and hounded through media of the time.¹⁰¹³

Yuri gave a telling example of how Hue, South Vietnam had a mass execution of people that were “Pro-American,” literally, several thousand. This came to his attention after the Americans liberated the town after a short-term communist occupation. The reason communists could “round up” so many people was they had a list – files of information on the locals to complete the heinous crime.¹⁰¹⁴ His work, and many others stationed there, created these same files against Indian VIPs he courted. It disgusted him.

Yuri's field boss told him to not waste time on the easily converted, the useless idiots to the cause. Rather, "aim higher" at the most capitalistic and pro-American elements in India.

India's neighbor, Pakistan, was ripe for subverting too – as the USSR deployed its KGB trained operatives to stir the pot to for revolution, a war, or whatever they could do ultimately to become the solution to the conflict: another communist regime.¹⁰¹⁵ Bittman affirmed this. Pakistan was infiltrated through the Baluchis, an Iranian ethnic group, tasking them to foment liberation with USSR support.¹⁰¹⁶ (**Picture below:** populations of Baluchs.)



Baloch tribe <

People

The Baloch or Baluch are an Iranian people who live mainly in the Balochistan region of the southeastern-most edge of the Iranian plateau in Pakistan, Iran, and Afghanistan, as well as neighboring regions, including those in India; and having a significant diaspora in the Arabian Peninsula. [Wikipedia](#)

Pakistan: 6,800,000 (2016)
Oman: 513,000 (2018)
Iran: 2,000,000 (2016)
Afghanistan: 100,000
Saudi Arabia: 16,000
Turkmenistan: 100,000

People also search for: [Pashtun](#), [Turkmens](#), [Kurds](#), [Hazaras](#), [Lurs](#), [MORE](#)

~

In January-July 1970, Yuri defected by posing as a hippie in India, a stereotypical slacker American cover to get Canada. There he became a CBC journalist and hounded by Soviet Union for his defection and information offered to the US government. (A short list of defectors.)¹⁰¹⁷

KGB defector blames '60s activists for Soviet success

By BYL MILLER

Tomas Schuman defected from the Soviet Union 16 years ago disguised as a hashish-smoking hippie, a member of the same generation he now claims is undermining American resolve to confront communist aggression.

Schuman, aka Moscow-born Yuri Bezmenov, claims '60s peace activists have come of age and have "infested" U.S. institutions with liberalism — and worse, naive notions of global brotherhood.

"Instead of thinking they are stinking," he told a sparse crowd of high school students Saturday in Redding,

grants.

Schuman advised his listeners not to trust the news media, particularly corporate giants like the New York Times, Time magazine and major television networks, because "they are as guilty as the KGB agents in screwing up your minds."

Schuman claims liberals in the entertainment industry are fooling us into believing that the world, including the Soviet Union, can be united in peace.

"You listen to a bunch of schmucks in L.A. singing, 'We are the world, we are the people,'" he said, singing the lyrics

Therefore, he said, the CIA is promoting "true ideas," the KGB "false ones."

Schuman softened his harsh attack on the news media later, stating he doesn't see a "conspiracy" at work. "I only tell them (the audience) to be more skeptical of what they're getting."

He concluded his remarks to the students by urging them to "read your Constitution every day for breakfast."

He added, "I love your system and I don't want to defect from here."

The CIA kept a record (from 1986 news article above) on Yuri Bezmenov (Tomas Schuman).¹⁰¹⁸ (Notice: Second column of the piece, regarding news.)

Ideological Subversion (Sun Tzu)¹⁰¹⁹

1. Ridicule valid traditions
2. Implicate leaders in affairs — turn them over to the scorn of the populace
3. Disrupt the work of government
4. Don't shun the despicable elements
5. Spread disunity and dispute
6. Turn young against old
7. Be generous with promises and rewards to collaborators and accomplices in the downfall

Rules for Revolution (Communist International via Bezmenov)¹⁰²⁰

- A. Corrupt the young — sex — no religion — superficial & enfeebled
- B. Divide the people — harping about nothing important
- C. Destroy people's faith in national leaders — hold up for ridicule
- D. Preach Democracy — but seize power as fast as ruthlessly as possible
- E. Encourage government excesses to destroy credit, create inflation
- F. Incite labor strikes, civil discord, lax application of rule of law
- G. Virtues abandoned: honesty, sobriety, self-control, obligation to contracts and agreements

The goal: create chaos. By moving from an open society to a closed one, where security is handed to the state, slowly, in the beginning, the subversion is achieved. Open societies allow all to take upon themselves daily duties, garner property, critique the politics and views held, and take free approaches that move one's life ahead, or not. Freedom is the value most cherished.

However, adoption of false idea(s) destroyed that freedom in due course. "People born equal therefore must be equal. Sounds great." Yuri continued, "Were you born equal? Some of you weighed 7 pounds at birth, others 6 or 5...are you NOW equal? Some are tall and dumb, others – short, bald, and clever... If we legislate equality and make the concept of equality a cornerstone and pillar of socioeconomical and politic system...some people who are less equal would demand as much as those who are more equal by law."¹⁰²¹

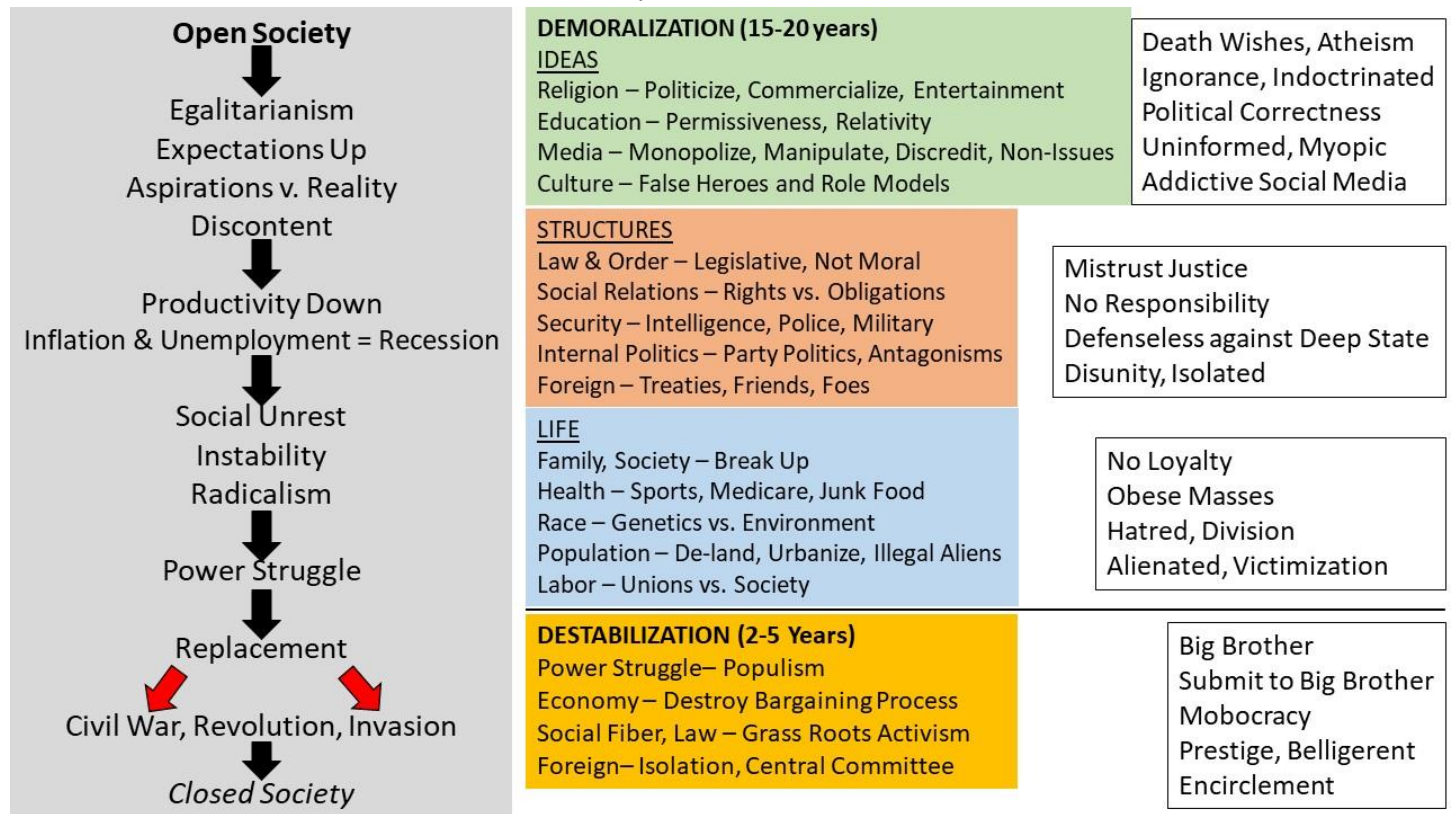
Are we at any point the physical, emotional, racially or spiritually the equal of another – and can one rectify those differences to the satisfaction of *anyone*? To garner equality, who will decide? Solely? The State? – who can't provide a driver's license, pave roads, maintain a budget, or keep detainees alive for trial (Epstein) because leftist policies subverted this.

People need to make individual choices and businesses need freedom to produce products for people, improving their lives daily. Not a bureaucrat, or an algorithm, sitting in an office, or a server room, crunching data – with a human bias (as algorithms still need initial human programming) assured.

As Yuri surmised, "If God had wanted us equal, he probably would have made us equal. No. He provided a difference." Even the inefficiencies of the current day in America are superior to the total state control offered by current political radicals that are pushing for state ownership into all your lives – mediocre education, debt, high taxes, dilution of citizenship, abandoning due process, and spying on and censoring your speech activities.

Yuri Bezmenov provided the framework under which subversion process operated. These are shown below with minimal updates to the 21st century.

Yuri's Ideological Subversion – Areas, Methods, Results (Updated from *Love Letter to America*)



The linchpin to this subversion is a concentration on irrelevancy. The United States has vast resources, a formidable military (the equal of any 3-4 of the largest in the world), a stable rule of law (when applied strictly), and numerous other advantages. But diverting attention to diversity quotas, environmental Armageddon¹⁰²² (climate change)¹⁰²³, hate speech and crimes, multiplicity of genders, and what the latest celebrity said on Twitter/Facebook, and one can see the reason why actual problems to don't get visibility especially from the Mainstream Media, who are, far Left.

The phrase – fiddling while Rome burns – is exactly what happened when we don't take contemplated actions on budgets, engaging or disengaging from war, protection of free speech, maintaining all Constitutional rights, border security, and free market policies in economic forays. Instead, the media sensationalized whatever it can to keep up the demoralizing of the common man and subverting his “identity.”

Individual impacts come too. Tell him he's a racist. Tell him he's not paying women enough. He's been a poor steward of the environment and must give up his car. He's not tolerant to the 31 genders listed in a New York City

guide.¹⁰²⁴ Tell him his voting record, his donation to a candidate, made him a Nazi. Tell him his toxic masculinity offended the other half of society. The very society he helped to build, maintain, and secure so that other half can dream their bigger dreams and have their ideas.

But most of all, tell him he's bad, and must change.

New York City List of Genders¹⁰²⁵

Bi-Gendered	Cross-Dresser	Drag King	Drag Queen	Femme Queen
Female-to-Male	FTM	Gender Bender	Genderqueer	Male-to-Female
MTF	Non-op	Hijra	Pangender	Tran-sexual
Trans person	Woman	Man	Butch	Two-Spirit
Trans	Agender	Third Sex	Gender Fluid	Non-binary Transgender
Androgyne	Gender Gifted	Gender Blender	Femme Person	Androgynous

James Robbins, special assistant to the Office of the Secretary of Defense and author of *Erasing America: Losing Our Future by Destroying Our Past* (2018), agreed with Yuri's 35-year old assessment of this subversion phenomenon in *Goodbye, America* for Prager University:

“In the words of filmmaker Michael Moore, America is ‘a nation founded on genocide, built on the backs of slaves, and maintained through the subjugation of women to second-class citizenship and economic disempowerment.’

Is that America's history?

Is that who Americans were—and are?

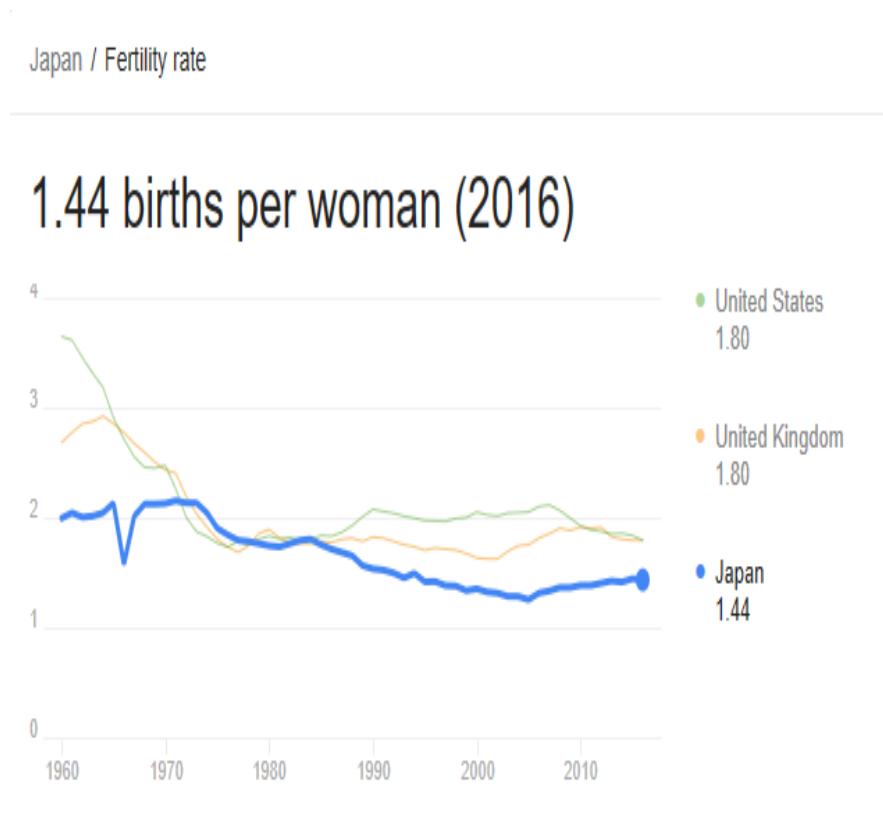
George Orwell understood that the most effective way to destroy a people is to deny and obliterate their own understanding of their history.

History is much more than a collection of facts. History, and our understanding of it, tells us who we are as a people in the same way your personal memories and experiences define and shape who you are. Wipe out your memory, and you wipe out your identity.”¹⁰²⁶

Yuri spoke to a prime tactic used, “double standards,” regarding the treatment of USSR versus the USA. The necessity to destroy any challenge to basic moral values, for easier subverting, is essential. The key moral values lay in the United States Constitution (the Republic) and its free market systems. To

undermine, the target must be receptive – the use of democracy – to impart new values, whether good or bad – preferably, a mix bag here.

Bad ideas are not always revealed until a formerly good process has been irrevocably changed. Yuri used the example of Japanese rulers keeping a “closed society” for hundreds of years.¹⁰²⁷



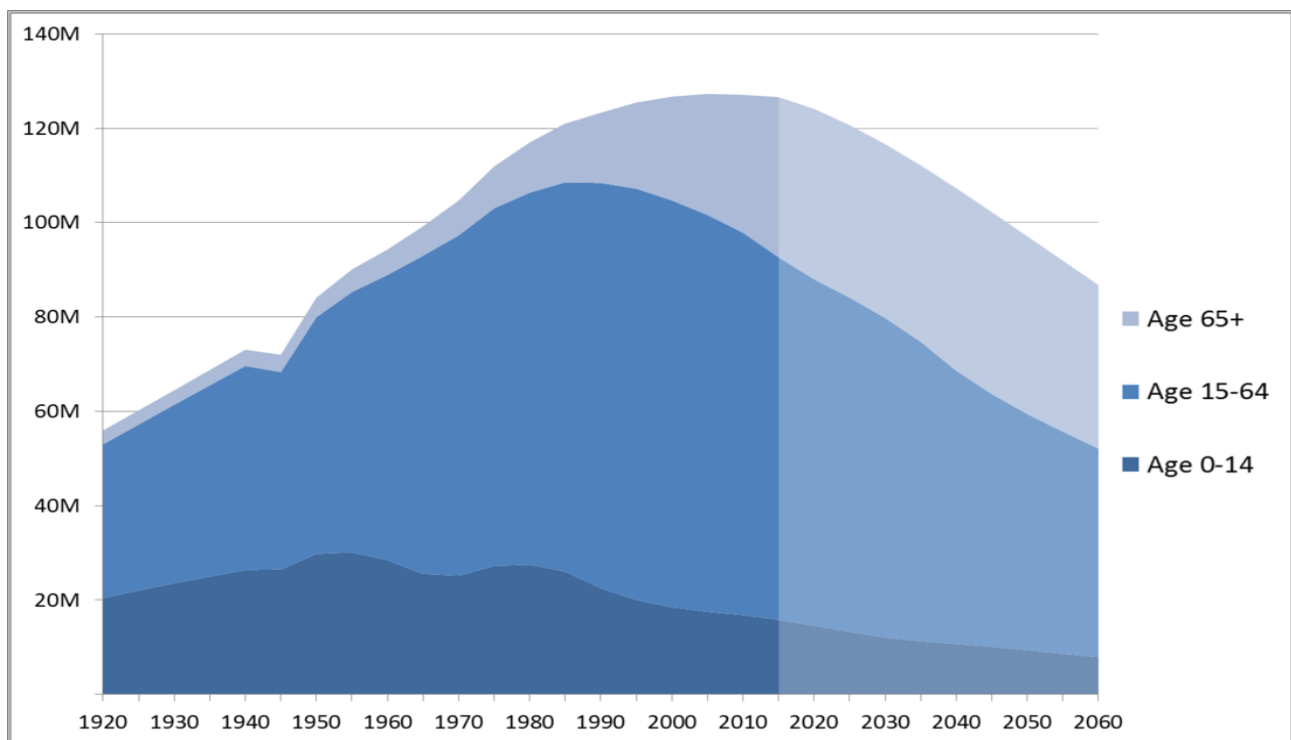
After WWII, did Japan open to receive business techniques (and feminism too¹⁰²⁸) – resulting both in a marked improvement in productivity and craftsmanship (William Deming)¹⁰²⁹, but also, received a healthy amount of 2nd wave feminist ideology?¹⁰³⁰

The later impacted birthrates to below replacement levels (1.8) – as the collapse of Japan’s economy happened in the 1990. That which is “good” can be married to that which is “bad” for a culture.

Now, with an aging population, Japan attempted to incentivize women to bear more children.¹⁰³¹ (But what caused the dropped – higher education of women, reduced birthrates. For a culture steeped in root cause analysis, they missed the mark here. Paying money out – instead of reversing feminist goals tied to a Marxist trek – is more likely, the answer.)

Bittman reflected Soviets were not hands off with Japan. “Stanislav A Levchenko, a KGB operative who worked in Japan under journalistic cover...until his defection...named several prominent Japanese politicians as his informants.”¹⁰³² These included a Labor minister and a major general in Japan intelligence, what Levchenko called a, “paradise for spies” as Japan had lax espionage laws.¹⁰³³ Levchenko ran ten agents, one who became “friends” with major Japanese newspaper owner with a circulation of 3,000,000 per day.¹⁰³⁴

Japan’s Aging Population (Wikipedia article¹⁰³⁵)



Ideas represented the highest level of subversion. People rarely defend facts; but will defend their beliefs unto death. Belief in a God, as Yuri noted, has been the precursor to persecution for said beliefs.

To create a subversion of ideas one started at the source. Schools, media, and politics all are populated with entertainment. Schools have turned over their responsibility to visual media and pictures, instead of words. They created “new math”¹⁰³⁶ that was confusing and didn’t build up the average mind of the students.

They created a hierarchy of privilege to pit students against one another¹⁰³⁷ – a pyramid structure of oppression, intersectionality, instead of just teaching reading, writing and arithmetic. Social sciences are populated with crap

research¹⁰³⁸, publishing hoax papers¹⁰³⁹ – showing that scholarship is missing completely. Classic writing and novels are considered racist – as Laura Ingalls Wilder award for children’s literature was renamed in 2018 due to her “racism.”¹⁰⁴⁰

Mainstream media started in earnest in late 1940s. The first television broadcast was in 1939. Radio broadcasts started in 1910s.¹⁰⁴¹ The first full-scale manipulative radio broadcast was Orson Welles *War of the Worlds* in 1938¹⁰⁴², which caused various degrees of panic, outrage, and calls for regulation. Nonetheless, it proved that people can be manipulated – again Bernays – with just a little priming and escalating of stakes based on 1898 fiction by H.G. Wells. (This was the “precursory” social media too, radio.)

Modern 21st century media has such effects, video cameras, infographics, and dramatic delivery to maintain both a veneer of truth and greater potential for subversion. The opinions of the anchors counted significantly as Walter Cronkite editorialized¹⁰⁴³ on the Vietnam War in 1968¹⁰⁴⁴, leading to Johnson’s exit from a run for President¹⁰⁴⁵, and a very slow withdrawal from that war, he initiated full-scale, in 1964. (LBJ aficionados and the Leftist media have blame-shifted the war prolongment onto Nixon’s due to Anna Chennault’s discussions with South Vietnam, “calling it treason.”¹⁰⁴⁶ LBJ’s inciting actions, escalating the war, weren’t at all to be questioned; or his other policies that reverberate well into the 21st century. Neither man, though, is without their sins.)

The media had power and they knew it.

The commercialized media subversion is an unhealthy tour today. *Gillette* making commercials that attack masculinity through a feminist’s lens (2019), garnered 32,000,000 YouTube views, but had 1.5 million downvotes to 800,000 upvotes. It rated a top-50 disliked video of all time on *YouTube’s* platform.¹⁰⁴⁷

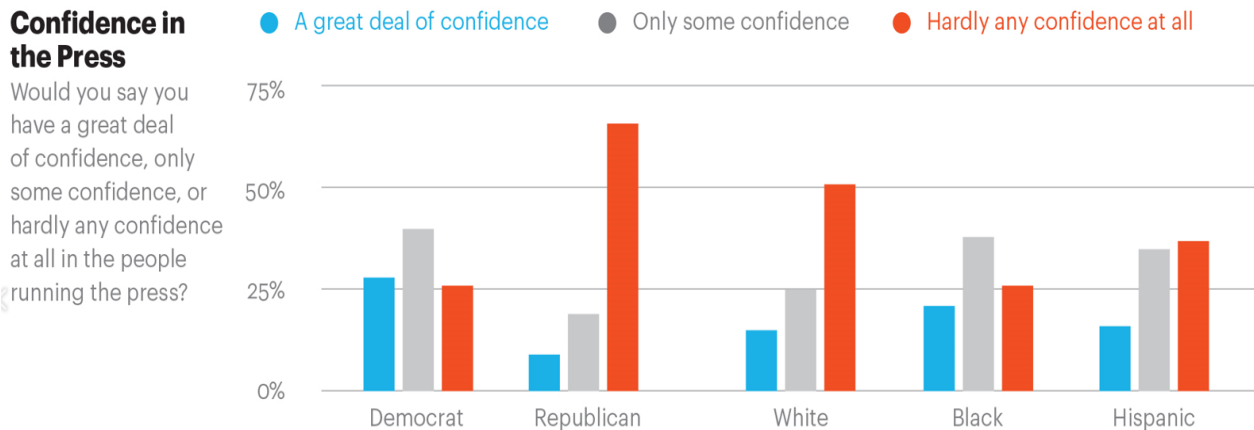
Overall, an erosion of belief in fundamental pillars of society – political bodies – is seen in the present day. *Columbia Journalism Review* published a telling “Confidence” survey that shows the demoralization process being done to and on the American public. Only the military garnered a great deal of confidence, reflecting both a danger (coup potential, if turned) and opportunity (maintain order and stability).¹⁰⁴⁸

From *Columbia Journalism Review*: “This poll was conducted online by Reuters/Ipsos from December 7 to December 20 throughout the United States. It gathered responses from 4,214 adults, including 1,657 people who identified as Democrats and 1,505 who identified as Republicans. It has a “credibility interval,” a measure of the poll’s precision, of about 2 percentage points. Credibility interval = +/- 2% for total, +/- 3% for Democrats and Republicans, +/- 5% for Blacks and Hispanics.”¹⁰⁴⁹

The [Columbia Journalism Review](#) poll also confirmed the pending death of print newspapers and magazines and a remarkable shift to social and online media as sources of news.



Columbia Journalism Review.



A telling statistic gathered: “42% of Democrats believe the media does not have a partisan bias. Only 10% of Republicans believed the same.”^{1050, 1051, 1052}

Those that “believe” most are the ones likely to be a part of professions involved in the psychological manipulation, control, and fantasies of media. They, likely as not, are gaslighting themselves – as they believe their own lies after telling them so much to others. The “useful idiots” of the subversion campaign will be “normalized” out of existence, as Yuri noted. As the totalitarian regime, they voted for and propagated, will have little use for their ideas, once the dictator achieves complete control.¹⁰⁵³

The Republicans, are generally, individualists and skeptical still of what is told to them. Conservative acting because they value tradition, stability, and structures that have stood 200 years plus of existence in the U.S. Only a bitter (or potentially evil) person could think tearing down the past is such a wonderful idea. Rome was not built in a day; the Enlightenment didn't happen overnight either. But the foundation has its merits.

After Destabilization, a Crisis will come. The length of the crisis – is considered short, if the demoralization and destabilization have been successfully achieved, this lasts six months. Thereafter, “Normalization” has been achieved. This author would suggest it takes 30 years to subvert a culture from its normal moorings – traditions, legal, family and individual precepts. This is due to a strong individualist streak in America culture.

To reverse the effects, the demoralization techniques, the brainwashing of a generation, *will take at least 20 years to undo the process*. That said, the people in power – will be conditioned to keep things as they have designed them. The struggle against Cultural Marxism – a label as good as any here – is ongoing. Therefore, this is not a process that should have ever occurred in the Western States – Australia, Britain, Canada, France, Germany, and the United States, for largest examples, should be uniquely aware of the dangers of subversion.

But the idiots are embedded deep – and history is forgotten quickly.

But, when dressed in a feminine guise, aired on TV via cartoons, and promoted from K-12 and university by predominately female teachers, what can one expect? A lynchpin to success is how it is presented to the naïve.

People must go where it is good, free, and safe. They know nothing is perfect – to form a more perfect union – and soon know, one has to effort themselves to get more out of their lives.

But why did Yuri know this so well?

Because he was trained and conditioned to achieve the plans of the Soviet-Stalinist plan, but grew out of the propaganda and escaped to tell the truth of the subversion plan.

He, and others like him, survived.

21st CENTURY IDEOLOGICAL SUBVERSION

IDEAS

Religion – Destroy connection with a higher power, nihilism through media Gods
Education – Teach identity-oppression politics, create “specialness”, destroy past
Media – Promote fringe groups, present males as goofs, incompetent, evil
Culture – Tear down statues, erase art, demonize Founders as toxic white males

STRUCTURES

Law & Order – Invert burdens of proof, destroy due process
Social Relations – Make allegations on social media, base interactions on power
Security – Encouraging unlawful immigration, providing subsidies, ignore crime
Internal Politics – Using 4th branch (Agencies) to subvert Executive Branch
Foreign – Refusal to adhere to election results, couching it in foreign interference

LIFE

Family & Society – Undermining the family through education, law, media for ideology
Health – Teaching poor habits, encouraging obesity, expecting others to pay ill health
Race – Revisiting past grievances that are long rectified by legal protections
Population – Panic rhetoric on environment, redistribution of wealth
Labor – Minimum wage requirement, increases unemployment, accelerate automation

Modern Technologies

Social Media Businesses – suppress speech, manipulating elections
Social Media Interactions – trial by mob, false accusations, smearing
Social Media International – China’s Social Credit System, Intel Agencies
Social Media Usage – linked to depression, suicide, bullying, narcissism

Chapter 6

Life Decisions

The need to work – or rather, garnering a “career” – meant going to college to become one of the men. Equal pay – which was tied to negotiation skills and duration of hours one was willing to work – was codified for “similar work” through the Civil Rights Act of 1964. [1054](#) But to hear women, and the media, and a myriad of pandering politicians, up to and including the President, women are being short-changed on wages. Again, distortion and propaganda reared its ugly head. (It’s an earnings differential, not wages.)



Here, many women, of the radical sort, fail (or pretend not to) grasp trade-offs and incentives, with respect to their paths in life.

Career versus motherhood is not a choice that is easy to achieve success at long-term. To start with, women must dedicate 4-6 years of their life to schooling to get those higher-end jobs, in technology, science, finance, legal and medical pathways (8+ years). Women say they are extremely eager to do this and are not held back in any way in 2019. Women weren’t held back either from doing this thirty, forty, *or even*, fifty years ago. But it does take a motivated effort and choosing of the right path *for you*. Generally, at the end of 12 years of primary and secondary education, which they completed in greater numbers than men. [1055](#)

(Side Note: A man making a statement – like “we don’t need more women in medicine” – is but one opinion, not a hardened policy. Men, by the way, aren’t just given the best positions. Most all must earn the spot. Nepotism and social

connections cuts across gender, as recently, the *Varsity Blues* scandal¹⁰⁵⁶, as elites and socialites plied college administrators to get a son or daughter into exclusive colleges, showing class influenced, not gender.¹⁰⁵⁷)

Those educational choices required certain degrees, that are all available to women, but individual choices intervene there: getting a law degree is different from a sales/marketing, nursing, engineering or even, a more challenging medical degree, and post-degree training. The number of women outnumbers males in law school as of 2016. Women have a stranglehold on nearly all legal-related positions.

In its most recent survey, the National Association of Colleges and Employers found that for 10 broad degree categories ranging from engineering to communications, 2016 graduates are projected to have an average salary of **\$50,556**. That's up 5% from 2014, when new grads earned an average of **\$48,127**. Apr 22, 2015

[Here's What the Average Grad Makes Right Out of College | MONEY](http://time.com/money/collection.../heres-what-the-average-grad-makes-right-out-of-college/)
time.com/money/collection.../heres-what-the-average-grad-makes-right-out-of-college/

At 25, a reasonable age of attaining a baseline education to start careers, a woman (or a man) will start at the bottom of the “corporate” ladder, with an average salary in 2015 at \$50,556, which rated at the 41% percentile of family household income in 2017 (see below).

Depending on their unique skills, industry, supply & demand, and prior work history, one may find themselves in a far more lucrative position; or, *starting out well below their “desired” earnings level.*

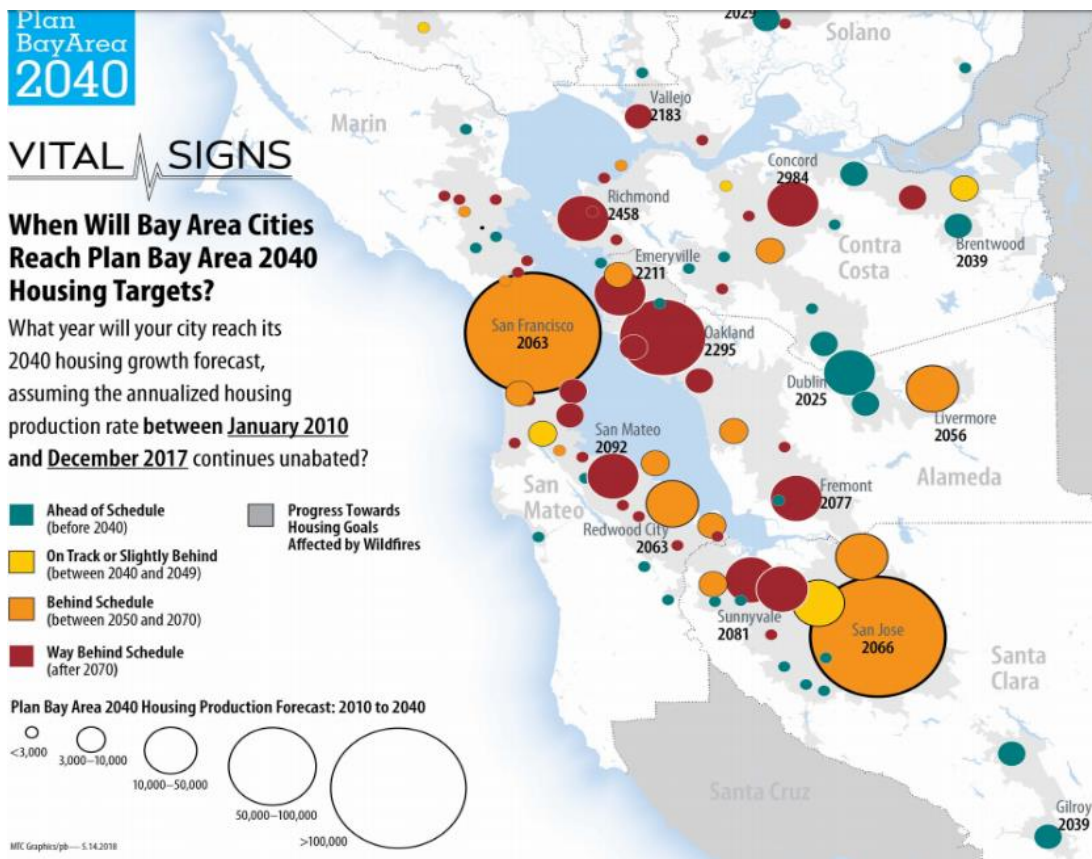
Cost of Living - Price Index¹⁰⁵⁸

Ranking	City	Price Index:	Ranking	City	Price Index:	Ranking	City	Price Index:
1st	Mountain View, California	263	11th	Jersey City, New Jersey	203	21st	Vancouver	178
2nd	Palo Alto, California	263	12th	Seattle, Washington	203	22nd	Toronto	177
3rd	New York City	257	13th	Denver, Colorado	197	23rd	Fort Lauderdale, Florida	177
4th	San Francisco, California	241	14th	Chicago, Illinois	194	24th	Philadelphia, Pennsylvania	175
5th	Oakland, California	218	15th	Miami, Florida	192	25th	Tacoma, Washington	175
6th	San Jose, California	214	16th	Boulder, Colorado	192	26th	Atlanta, Georgia	175
7th	Honolulu, Hawaii	214	17th	Sacramento, California	188	27th	Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania	169
8th	Boston, Massachusetts	212	18th	San Diego, California	187	28th	Minneapolis - St. Paul, Minnesota	168
9th	Washington D.C.	208	19th	Portland, Oregon	186	29th	Fort Worth, Texas	168
10th	Los Angeles, California	206	20th	Anchorage, Alaska	179	30th	Hartford, Connecticut	166

CNN Money (2018) Starting Salaries by City¹⁰⁵⁹

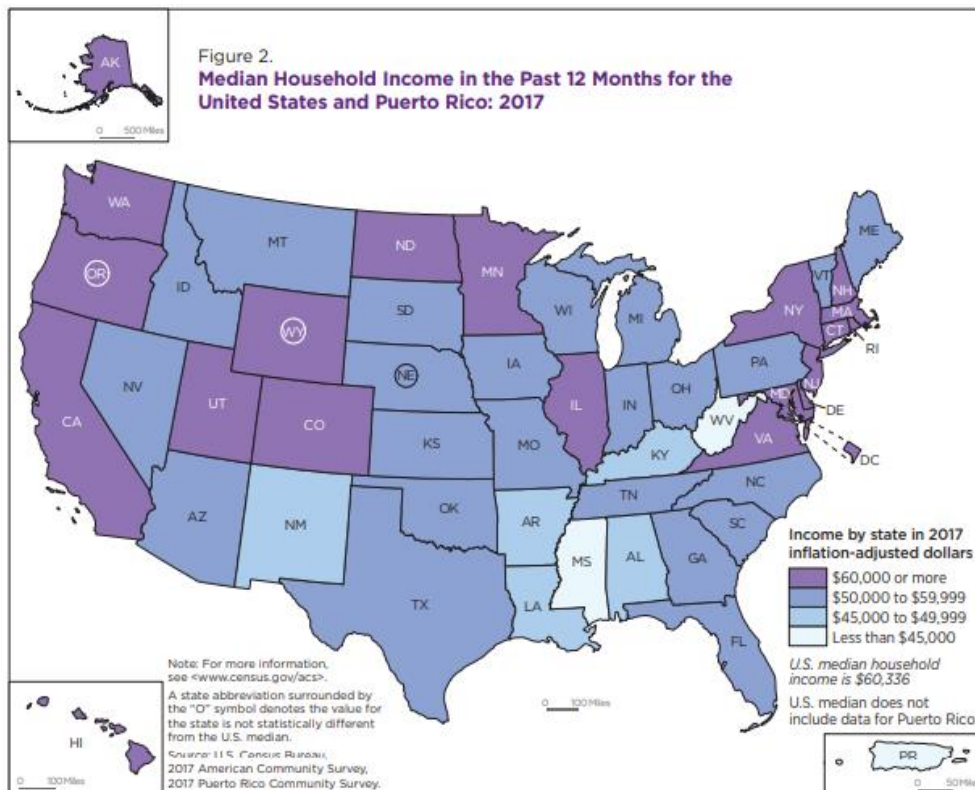
- San Francisco \$63,995
- New York \$60,972
- Boston \$59,460
- Los Angeles \$56,386
- Chicago \$55,177
- Philadelphia \$54,169
- Minneapolis \$53,766
- Denver \$53,010
- Dallas \$50,743
- Atlanta \$49,584

For example: If one just ratioed an apartment at \$700 per month – as 20% of one’s net income, this results in a \$3,500 net income. To get gross earnings, estimated (75% net) equals \$4,666 monthly, or \$56,000 per year. In a place like Atlanta, where one’s average starting salary is \$49,584, that factoring results in a deficit. Adjusting for cost of living, one obtained a (\$28,333 adjusted for cost-of-living earnings). Of course, the example is just that. It is meant to trigger on one’s thinking, regarding their finances.



One's decision making is linked to the cost of living situation. Depending on the metro area a young, newly minted college grad goes to, for a job, their salary will not go as far as they thought.

Getting paid more doesn't result in a better lifestyle if one paid even more to live in that area!



(Above: MTC.CA.GOV)¹⁰⁶⁰

For example, the cost of living index for San Francisco is 241% of the norm. Getting \$10,000 more in San Francisco doesn't achieve much if a lower salary offered in a lower COLA market (say 100-120) puts one in a better financial position. (But one didn't "factor" people, socializing and culture, as many argued in their decisions. One has the Internet and *FaceTime*. Or: Isn't that what college was all about? Socializing? Hanging? One mocks, but social media destroys many relationships. That is a Part III discussion.)

The above applied to housing, food, taxes, and other necessities. Those salaries in metro markets listed above are devalued by 30% to nearly 60%.

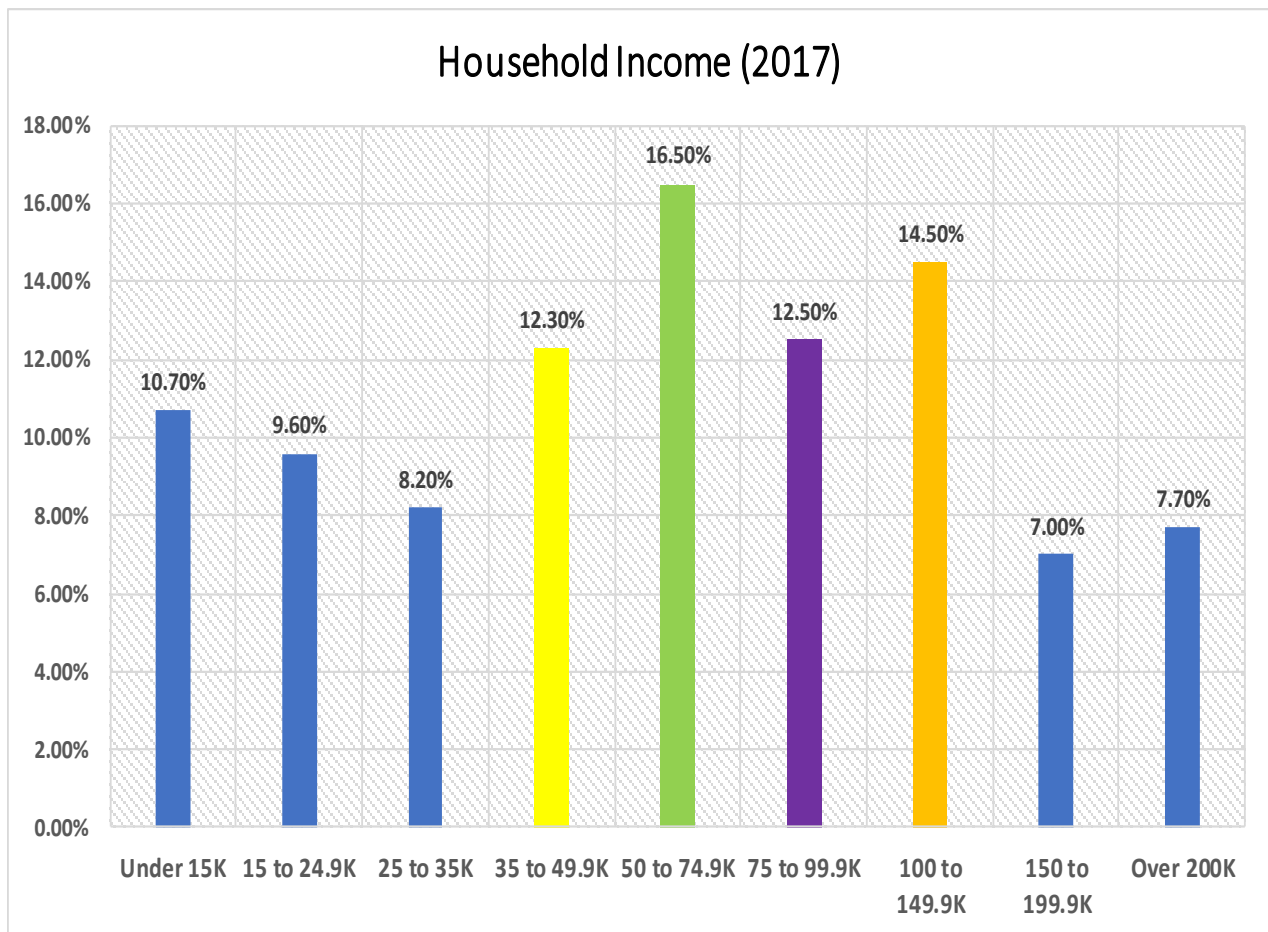
Very little wonder these are breeding grounds for Socialists – far left policies. Housing shortages are a crisis issue in San Francisco¹⁰⁶¹ and the surrounding areas. It's a reinforcing cycle, breeding chaos. From *Bloomberg*, in 2017: "For example, from 2012 to 2016, the San Francisco metropolitan area added 373,000 new jobs, but permitted only 58,000 new housing units."¹⁰⁶²

Not all labor markets are equal either – a shortage of skills in one market (programmers) will likely cause employers to pay a premium rate to acquire those skills (Silicon Valley). This may not offset though – as some companies

expect more from their current talent; or outsourced, or suspended projects. Whereas, a glut of labor in a field (lawyers – political analysts), depressed their value in certain regions (like Washington, D.C.).

Nevertheless, assessment by graduates are generally about garnering a lifestyle first, belonging to their peer group, and foregoing analysis of their particular circumstances until such realities bang them straight in the face. [1063](#)

(Median incomes greater than \$60K. Politically, are those left or right states? Cost of living, higher taxes, resulted too in ratings of poorly managed. [1064](#))

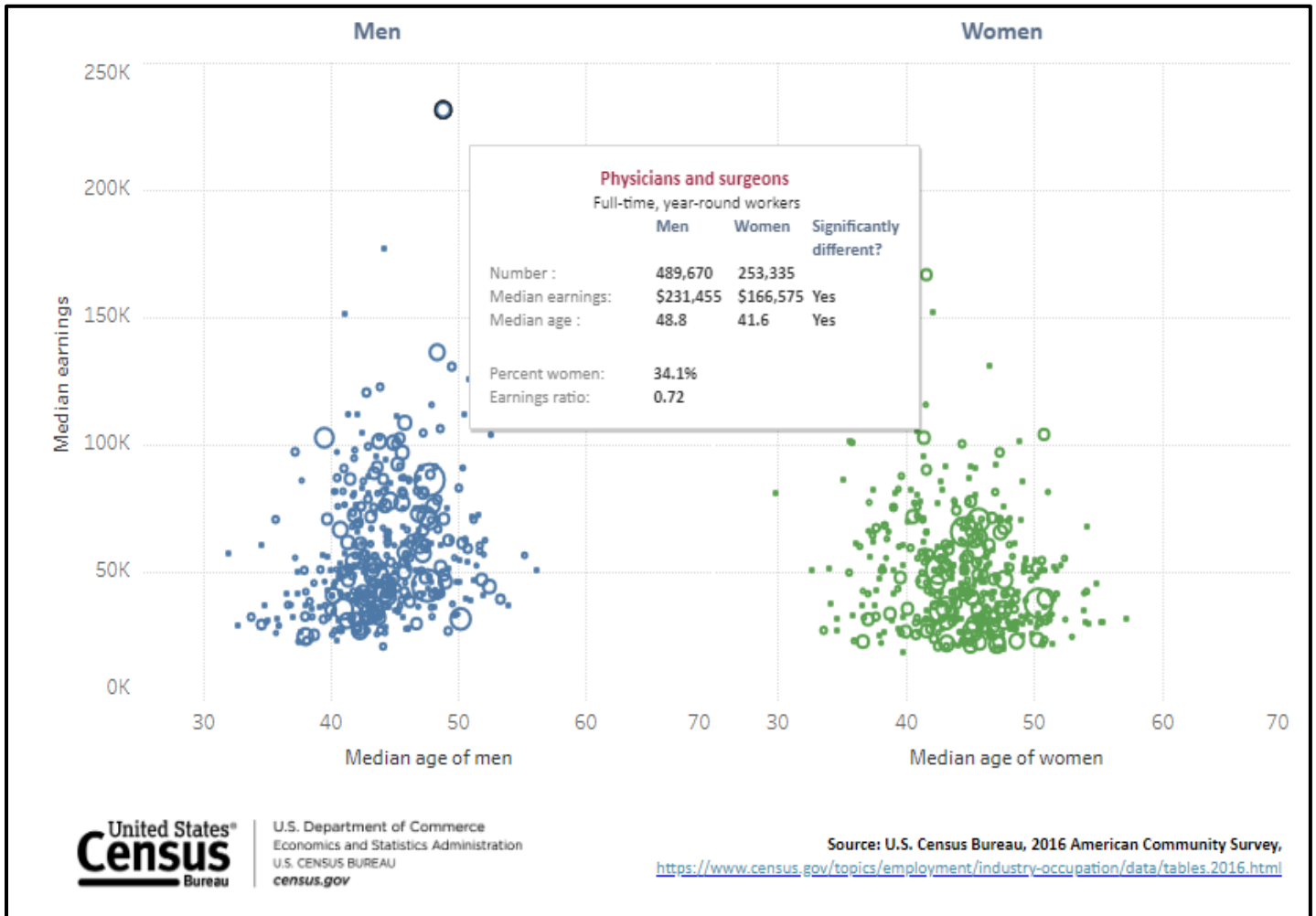


(See: The Blue Pill Aside in Part II)

Interesting though, is the amount of data available that undermined the narrative spun of women getting so short changed – 77 cents on a dollar! And it’s published by the U.S. government!

At *Census.gov*¹⁰⁶⁵, the Bureau of Labor and Statistics, or Department of Education, one can adequately find tables, visualizations (below) [1066](#), and reams of data for dissection on any topic, down to basic core elements.

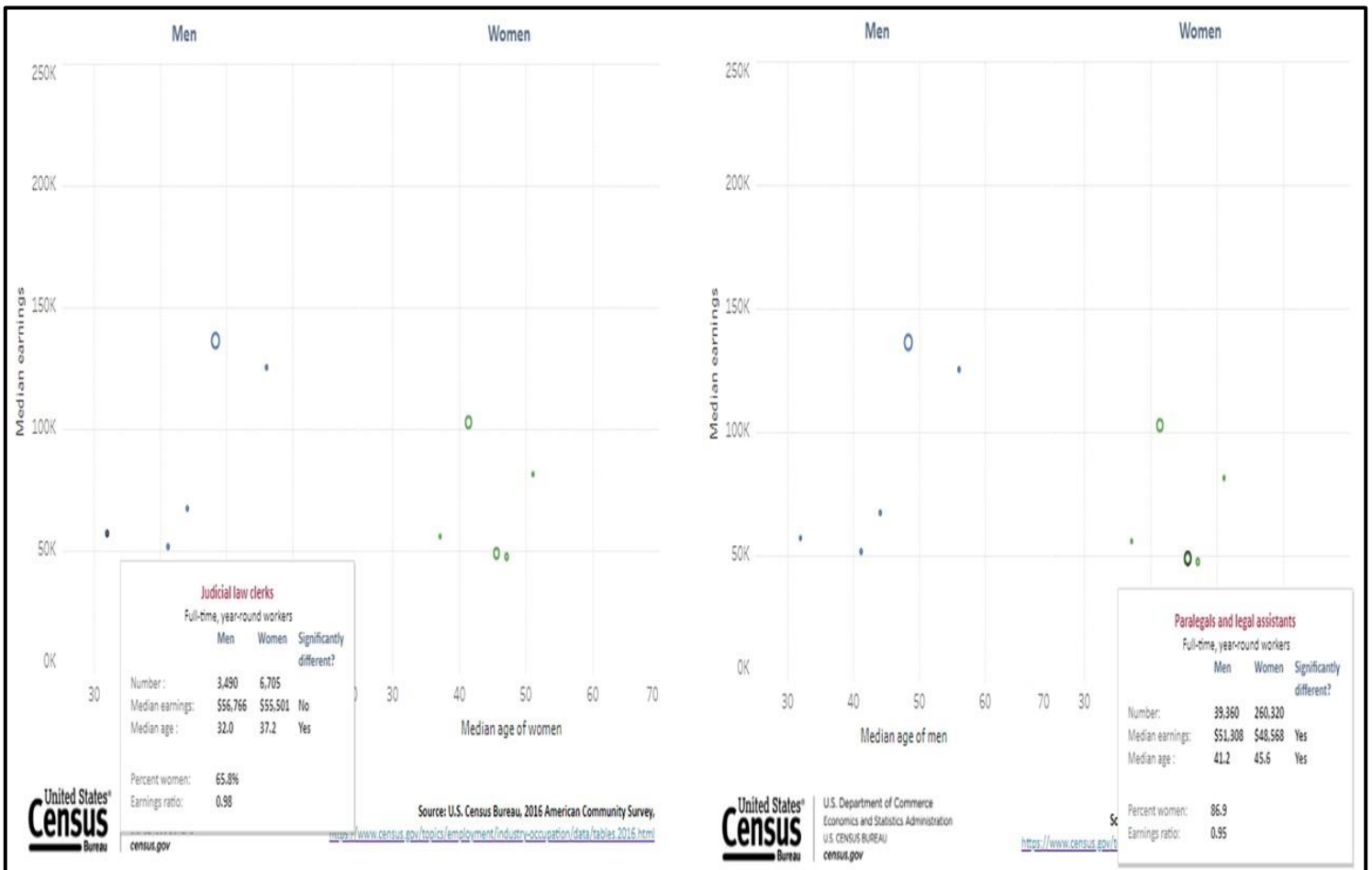
The next few pages explored these visually. [1067](#)



In the above, you can see a scatter chart, highlighting all fields, and the top income field, by its median (50% percentile) rate. Here, one sees the collective gap women bemoan the most: that the very elite earners are “paid more” than them. Notice the median age: 7 years difference in their ages, which one should surmise is directly due to more work experience.

Women often leave this time-consuming profession to raise a family – logically – so less of them are left working in the field; and, likely as not, their skill sets are not as advanced as their average male counterparts.

This does not mean there are no excellent female surgeons. But rather, there is more likelihood one will find a more experienced male surgeon who will earn his keep accordingly.



Marketplace factors apply too. If one filtered to market localities, subspecialties and trauma levels (a surgeon at a Level 1 Trauma Center versus a Level 4)¹⁰⁶⁸, such differentials likely have a statistically significant reason based, not in *sexual bias*, but rather, choices made and where.

Let's do another graph. Judicial law clerks – the people reading, researching and writing summations for judges – here, women are 65.8% of the group, and the median earnings are at 98% of men. Women are five years older.

Why?

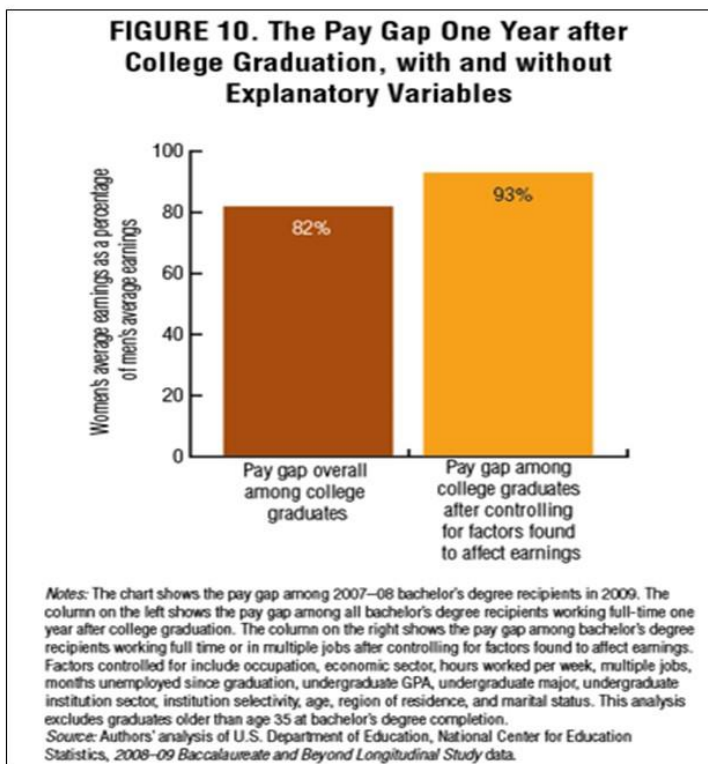
Without knowing the specifics, work-life balance and accepting what they do. Men earning, at the median, more?

Like anything, without knowing where men are located, or their counterparts, women, cost of living, court assigned to, civil or criminal positioning, or city versus less urban areas, where *one clerk may service an entire county court*. Experience here likely does little – because it's repetitive work, unlike a surgeon who needs to acquire “special skills” and constant updating of those techniques.

Women dominate in paralegals¹⁰⁶⁹ too (86.9%), with 95% earnings parity. Again, older, on average. Again, much is tied to where they are located. Skill sets don't change much, specialties matter – government hires paralegals as well as the private sector. The larger private firms, hire more paralegals. The more talented one is – and get noticed for that – the higher their plateau in any particular field. A top-notch paralegal in a private firm is likely valued.

(This author is a mediocre industrial engineer paid between \$30,000 (1st position) and \$90,000 (4-month contract) since his graduation from Purdue in 1996 with about 8 years total engineering experience. He spent over a *decade consecutively* out of the industry. More about that in Part II.)

But all women start with a much lower starting salary? 77 cents on the dollar – it's totally true! Not according to research posted by those that make tidy government paychecks off gathering such data. The U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, in 2008-2009, had already debunked the notion of 77 cents at graduation.¹⁰⁷⁰



- Occupation
- Economic sector
- **Hours per week worked**
- Multiple jobs
- Months unemployment
- Undergraduate GPA & Major
- Institution
- Age
- Marital Status
- Residence

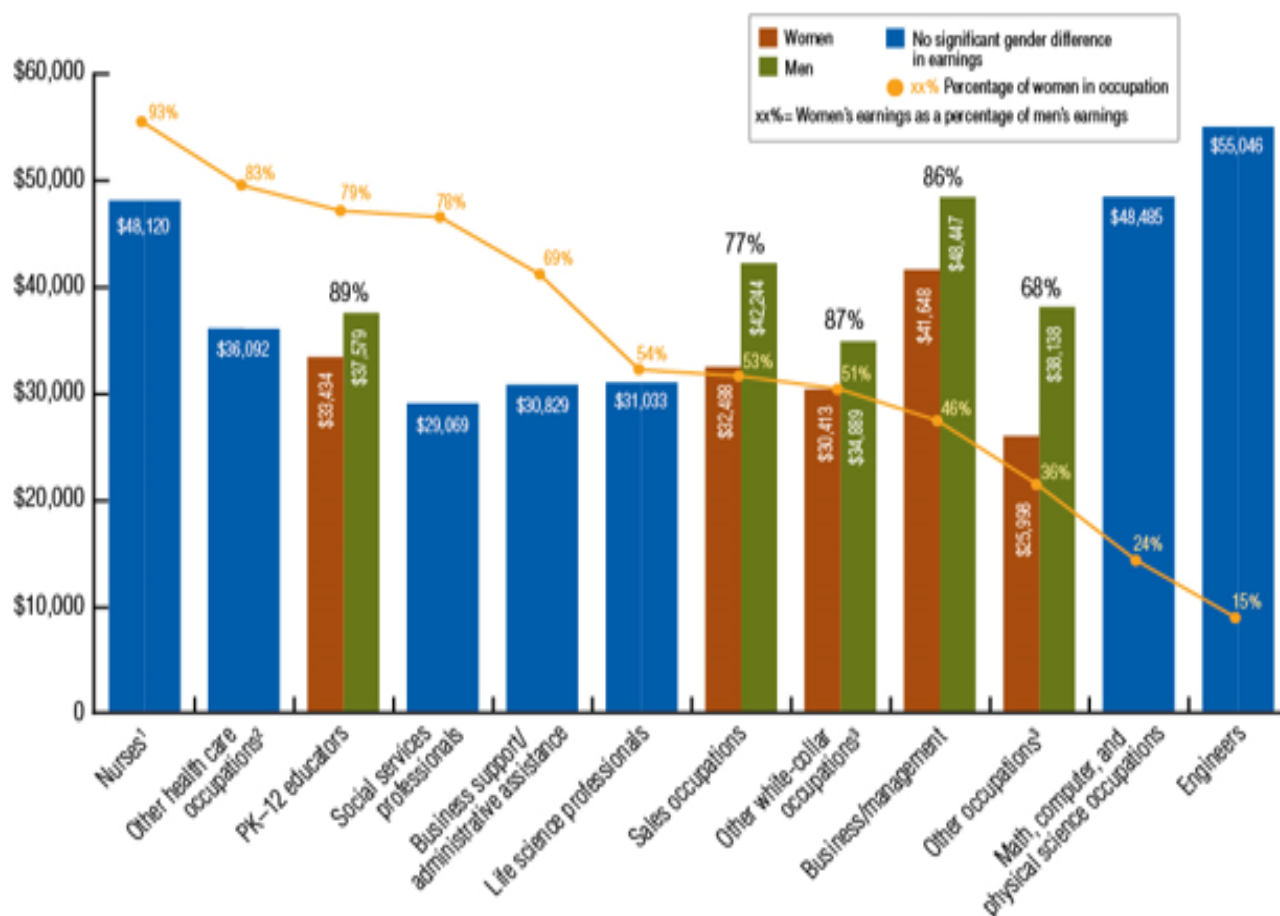
Additionally, *aauw.org* took account of these factors (1 year out of college) to show it was at 93% - just 7 cents not 23 cents:

From the same source, here's the profession breakdown (below).

7 professions (Nurses, Healthcare, Social Services, Life Science, Math/Phys. Sci., and Engineers) showed 100% equality, in earnings, one year after graduation.¹⁰⁷¹ They use “often” where it is actually “rare.” Pay instead of earnings. These are doctorates in their fields misrepresenting the differences.) (From 2019: **Citi bank** a commercial on pay gap misrepresentation.¹⁰⁷² Earnings are different from pay.)

Women Are Often Paid Less than Men in the Same Job Are Paid

FIGURE 8. Average Annual Earnings One Year after College Graduation, by Occupation and Gender



Notes: This chart shows average earnings among 2007–08 bachelor's degree recipients employed full time in 2009 and excludes graduates older than age 35 at bachelor's degree completion. In occupations with red and green columns shown, men earned significantly more than women. In occupations with one blue column shown, there were no significant gender differences in earnings one year after graduation.

Source: Authors' analysis of U.S. Department of Education, National Center for Education Statistics, 2008–09 Baccalaureate and Beyond Longitudinal Study data.

¹ The number of male nurses was too small to meet the reporting standards, so we were unable to test for significant gender differences in earnings among nurses.

² Includes health care practitioners and technical occupations (except registered nurses, emergency medical technicians/paramedics, and licensed practical/vocational nurses), and health care support occupations.

³ See footnotes in appendix, figure 13, for lists of occupations included in the “other white-collar occupations” and “other occupations” categories.

In the 2013 PDF of the report, the regression analysis section, this stood out:

“The regression analysis of earnings one year after graduation for the combined sample of women and men shows a gender pay difference of 6.6 percent, controlling for education and occupational choices as well as demographic and personal characteristics (see figure 13).

That is, when we include all the selected job and workplace, education and training, and demographic and personal variables, women earned 6.6 percent less in 2009 than men earned.... Hours worked per week significantly contributed to pay. Having multiple jobs and more months of unemployment were associated with lower earnings.” ¹⁰⁷³ [My emphasis added. Page 38.]

[Barack Obama ad says women are paid "77 cents on the dollar for ...](http://www.politifact.com/.../barack-obama/barack-obama-ad-says-women-are-paid-77-cent...)
www.politifact.com/.../barack-obama/barack-obama-ad-says-women-are-paid-77-cent... ▼
Jun 21, 2012 - Barack Obama ad says women are paid "77 cents on the dollar for doing ... This variation can work its way into the gender pay gap if women ...

[PolitiFact Sheet: The Gender Pay Gap | PolitiFact](http://www.politifact.com/truth-o-meter/article/2015/jul/.../politifact-sheet-gender-pay-gap/)
www.politifact.com/truth-o-meter/article/2015/jul/.../politifact-sheet-gender-pay-gap/ ▼
Jul 15, 2015 - Our PolitiFact Sheet on the gender wage gap explains. ... ad for President Barack Obama claimed "Women (are) paid 77 cents on the dollar ... compared to \$50,033 for men — or about 78 percent of men's earnings, which is ...

[Analysis | Here are the facts behind that '79 cent' pay gap factoid](https://www.washingtonpost.com/.../here-are-the-facts-behind-that-79-cent-pay-gap-factoid...)
<https://www.washingtonpost.com/.../here-are-the-facts-behind-that-79-cent-pay-gap-factoid...>
Claim: "Today, the typical woman who works full-time earns 79 cents for every dollar that a typical man makes."
Claimed by: Barack Obama

Graduating to a Pay Gap: The Earnings of Women and Men One Year after College Graduation was authored by Christianne Corbett, M.A. and Catherine Hill, Ph.D. From the *Foreword*, they promoted the starkness of the situation, despite their own conclusions, just shown (from a 15,000-person sample):

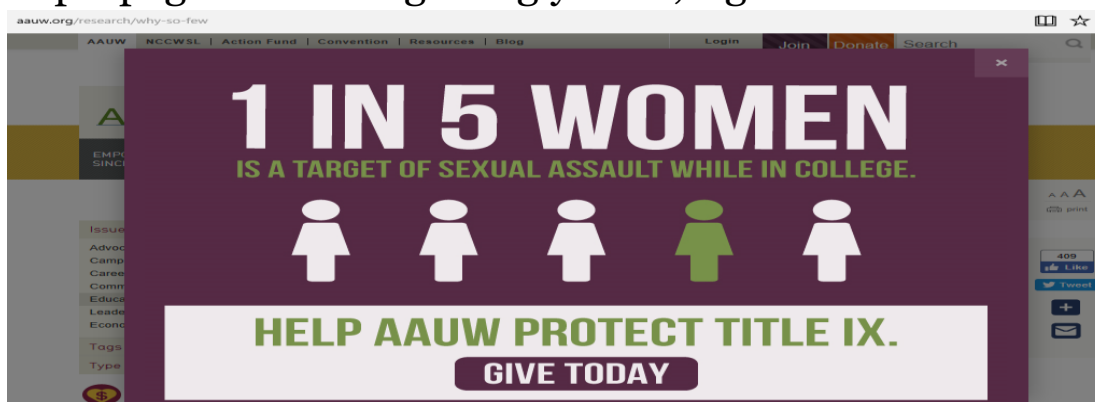
“Women are paid significantly less than men are in nearly every occupation. Because pay equity affects women and their families in all walks of life, it is not surprising that many women consider the issue important. Many business leaders also believe that pay equity is “good business,” because it improves morale and productivity. Yet progress in closing the gap between men’s and women’s pay has been slow and, in recent years, has stagnated.”¹⁰⁷⁴ (Page vii)

A simple question: if paying less for equally productive workers existed, why wouldn’t all workers be females? (Hint: productivity and choices.)

But why stop there? That was “old data” from 2009. Barack Obama was just elected President, and evidently, he did not even get the memorandum from his own U.S. Department of Education (the analysis above was done on that data); or from these ladies that did the study, *evidently*.

Here’s is a telling screen capture, from exploring that analysis just shown at aauw.org – which tags as “Social Justice.” False statistics don’t interplay at all in promoting Feminist ideology.

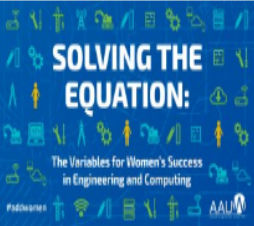
The campaign is crazier when one cannot even do research without such propaganda rearing its ugly head, right on the screen.



So, the shifting message here is, “a target” instead of, “a victim” so Feminists keep up the narrative without putting out real statistics, which are at least 20 times lower via the *Bureau of Justice Statistics*. So, behind the “give money please” virtue signal sign, laid this snippet of propaganda:


In an era when women are increasingly prominent in medicine, law, and business, why are there so few women scientists and engineers? A 2010 research report by AAUW presents compelling evidence that can help to explain this puzzle. *Why So Few? Women in Science, Technology, Engineering, and Mathematics* (STEM) presents in-depth yet accessible profiles of eight key research findings that point to environmental and social barriers — including stereotypes, gender bias, and the climate of science and engineering departments in colleges and universities — that continue to block women's progress in STEM.

The report also includes statistics on girls' and women's achievement and participation in these areas and offers new ideas for what each of us can do to more fully open scientific and engineering fields to girls and women.



SOLVING THE EQUATION:
The Variables for Women's Success
in Engineering and Computing
#Womensuccess AAUW

Want more on women in STEM?
Read our 2015 research report on women in these fields: *Solving the Equation: The Variables for Women's Success in Computing and Engineering.*

Get the report 

“The climate of science and engineering department in colleges and universities” that “continue to block women’s progress in STEM.”

It does not matter a wit if women are, “increasingly prominent in medicine, law, and business,” just the all mighty STEM.¹⁰⁷⁵

Where, if men are more inclined and succeed, it must be due to *bias*. One can tell one’s agenda, when they are actively blaming the *milieu* instead of individual differences. (Author is critiquing their objective. We are not groups. But women are prone to in-group biases.)

Here’s a telling quote from the long presentation download, again, a few years old, but relevant to current realities:

Not the least bit of *bias* in that statement – determining the state of mind of boys – who aren’t competing against girls, but rather: themselves.

Because when one takes a test, basically, one is trying to “beat the test.” Achieve a score some outside *entity* has hinted at, as being, “a great score.” As a man, that was this author’s thinking in testing. Encouragement is not a pure panacea for girls either. Challenges are. “Partially,” is a weasel word, an escape hatch for her positioning.

“Boys do not pursue mathematical activities at a higher rate than girls do because they are better at math. They do so, at least partially, because they *think* they are better.”

—Shelley Correll, professor

Studies reflect higher general intelligence among boys than girls.¹⁰⁷⁶ The measurement feminist women pawned off on society are puberty-challenged males (11-13) versus their female counterparts (11-13). Women develop earlier, and therefore, it gives them a window of advantage due to: *biology*. (And, most remember a few souls in their early years that were “well-developed”, earlier, and that led to physical or mental advantages, irrespective of their sex. *Some advantages are better than others.*)

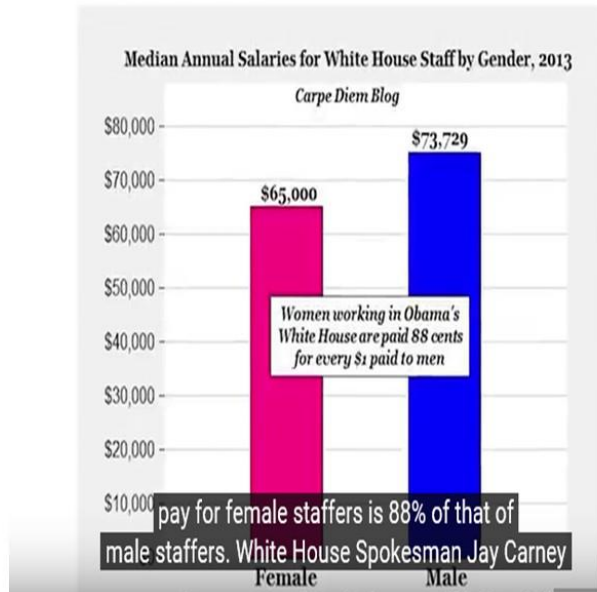
However, males catch up (13-15) and surpass – at least, physically, in strength, particularly upper body. Again, there are intellectual disparities, deviations from average that produced really dumb men, and genius-level men. Women, should be contented with higher verbal acuity and less likelihood for deficiency in skills. Moreover, women are, on average, more physically flexible.

That professor’s presentation, linked to <https://implicit.harvard.edu/implicit/>: “Take a test to learn about your unconscious bias at,” to work on that problem, as it intoned that one should, “take steps at address your biases.”¹⁰⁷⁷ The professor above should take one’s own, unconscious medicine. This site has a *SKINCLUSION* logo in the upper right-hand corner.

The Media played this commercial in 2014 – to further its *Feminist* position on numerous arenas they built up over the years: pay gap, sexual assault (1 in 5 statistic), male objectification, and anything else to demonize men to feel they are less, or better yet, guilty. This commercial treaded deep into psychological manipulation, gaslighting and drops in a litany of Fucks to get it’s point across. Kids are *useful idiots* for pushing a terrorizing ideology¹⁰⁷⁸:



Mark J. Perry | April 8, 2014, 8:07 pm



Christina Hoff Sommers debunked the above myth.¹⁰⁷⁹ President Obama made a cameo. For comparison, the 2013 White House earnings for women were below those 2009 levels presented (93%) by 5%.¹⁰⁸⁰

Lastly, women pick professions where they have access to more successful males – for partnering – such as the legal and medical fields. Despite what feminists claimed, men do not care what their partner made as a salary or what their profession was. It's a nice to have, and showed a particular motivation, but is not a must requirement. (This author has never had a conversation with any man who said, "I'm really attracted to her because she's a highly paid lawyer," or pick your high-valued profession.)

Credit Ratings of Your State¹⁰⁸¹

State credit ratings, 2004 to 2017														
State	2017	2016	2015	2014	2013	2012	2011	2010	2009	2008	2007	2006	2005	2004
Alabama	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Alaska	AA	AA+	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA
Arizona	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Arkansas	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
California	AA-	AA-	AA-	A	A	A-	A-	A-	A	A+	A+	A+	A	A
Colorado	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-
Connecticut	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Delaware	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Florida	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+
Georgia	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Hawaii	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-
Idaho	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Illinois	BBB-	BBB	A-	A-	A-	A	A+	A+	A+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Indiana	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA	AA
Iowa	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
Kansas	AA-	AA-	AA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
Kentucky	A+	A+	A+	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-
Louisiana	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	A+	A	A	A	A+
Maine	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA
Maryland	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Massachusetts	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-
Michigan	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA+
Minnesota	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Mississippi	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Missouri	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Montana	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-
Nebraska	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
Nevada	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA
New Hampshire	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
New Jersey	A-	A	A	A+	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-
New Mexico	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
New York	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
North Carolina	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
North Dakota	AA+	AA+	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-
Ohio	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
Oklahoma	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA
Oregon	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-
Pennsylvania	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Rhode Island	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-
South Carolina	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AAA
South Dakota	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	N/A	N/A
Tennessee	AAA	AA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA
Texas	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA
Utah	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Vermont	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+
Virginia	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA
Washington	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA
West Virginia	AA-	AA-	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-
Wisconsin	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA	AA-	AA-	AA-	AA-
Wyoming	AA+	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AAA	AA+	AA+	AA+	AA	AA	AA	AA

Another source: <https://www.alec.org/publication/rich-states-poor-states/>

Fiscal Map (2018): <https://www.mercatus.org/system/files/norcross-fiscal-rankings-map-mercatus-v1.pdf>

Diversity, Merit & Labor

2019 brings us a new way to rate and demerit people through the SAT Adversity Score. The SAT and ACT are used by academic institutions as one measure to vet the student presented to them for college “acceptance.” The College Board piloted the adversity index for several years at 50 higher ed institutions.¹⁰⁸² The ostensible goal: to place “in context” the score a high school student achieved on a test. Such a context is another work around, a cultural Marxist tactic, to make all people “equal” irrespective of their “individuality.” It positions on “economic diversity” and uses 15 variables to achieve a model to predict the “adversity score” or a weighting of “disadvantage” from an “environment” based on an enormous database, regarding demographics of locations. (Using open source CDC.gov data.) The College Board noted “individual colleges” decide what to do with this number. Doubtful these colleges would be asking for more data, if they didn’t want it. This data provided cover for making admissions decisions based on a “diversity” necessity many colleges are using as an “attraction” method at their websites and admissions literature as shown further ahead.



Forbes contributor, Michael Nietzel, was blunt: “The adversity score apparently does not include race, but it’s obvious that the score is an attempt to be a proxy for race, thereby dodging claims that it is racially discriminatory... Will it be viewed as an algorithm for political correctness, or worse, a form of handicapping that brings students with high scores more harm than good in the long run?”^{1083, 1084}

More suspect, as Nietzel noted, one: the score calculation is a black box, the factors and weights are unknown, aside from some “public sources” and “proprietary” models. Second, the usefulness of the SAT test as a measure of ability to succeed in college and “social mobility” in life needs review at bare minimum. Third, generalizing from a neighborhood level one’s stick-to-itiveness creates a factor based on where someone lives, not on what someone lived. Lastly, the nondisclosure of the score – hiding the evidence from the student – should make any rational person question both the institutions that will use it, and *The College Board* who designed this.¹⁰⁸⁵

Even *The Root*, a black news-oriented website, Jay Conner, offered that, “[T]he affluent have already proven the lengths they’ll go to game the college admissions system, so how does an ‘adversity score’ provide an objective means to balance the odds?”¹⁰⁸⁶ Well, that’s a good question.

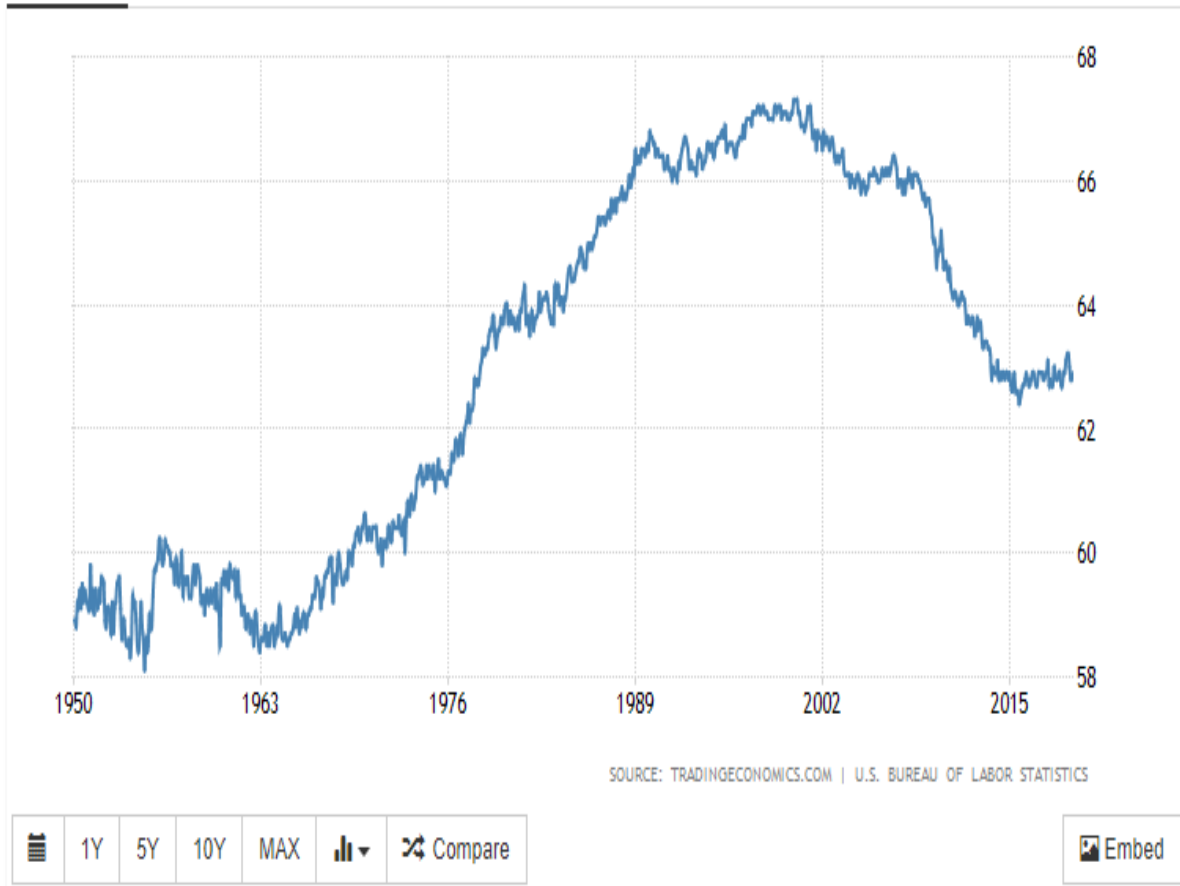
But this again, was a furtherance of feminism dogma in its 4th wave incarnation. Intersectionality action programs coursed through educational systems led by females. By then equipping leftist college programs, to weed out kids from “better neighborhoods” and “less diverse” areas, it destroyed the meritocratic-based paradigm, most, if not all hiring businesses, ultimately use to select their candidates. Added is the soft bigotry of low expectations for persons fitted into this new model for acceptance at top universities.

If an employer wanted to select someone based on their immutable characteristics, and now a “privileged” background, since they obtained a leg up over an equally, or more qualified person, won’t that business actually get just a less talented person?

Rational businessmen (or women) immediately will question if a person is talented enough to succeed. Businesses will determine that admissions are slanted and know grades are inflated¹⁰⁸⁷ at most universities.¹⁰⁸⁸ This leaves little left to evaluate, numerically, for that desired talent.¹⁰⁸⁹ This program rolled out increased said doubts; and will impair many job seekers.

The business world has substituted in their own assessments (using the *Wonderlic Test*¹⁰⁹⁰, for example) to evaluate what universities were tasked for: rating students on their abilities (admissions) and work execution (GPA).

Historical Data API



Many businesses though are diving head long into the quota system (50/50 men to women¹⁰⁹¹, percentage of workers by racial characteristics¹⁰⁹²), the slow boiling of standards down to a mediocrity level is clearly an apparent goal.

How can one tell? Labor statistics. Overall, and by sex and race. Labor force participation, not just unemployment rates, are key to understanding the socio- economic changes at present.

At various junctures, the stability of the labor force and economic plights can be ascertained from graphs, like the one above¹⁰⁹³:

Prior to 1968, labor force participation was below 60%. Call it the *female participation ebb and flow dynamic*. Notice: 1963. Familiar to feminists.

From 1968 to 1979, participation rose along with US population, reaching 63.5% to 64.5% as a new normal. Females in the workforce was leveraged – many here were hired as part-time workers here.

This was held, despite a recession in 1981-82. Thereafter, a new move upwards happened due to growth in the USA across various fields in the Reagan administration. The new normal – 66% or higher, lasted from 1989 to 2006, fueled by credit expansion, speculation, and technological innovation from computers to internet and anything connected to those fields, fueling the need for bodies.

Technological innovation had its ongoing impact; and it's not all good. Workers abilities are not beating their replacement technologies. Moore's Law may be outstripping men and women's abilities to become a more useful cog in the U.S. workforce (and internationally) than speed which technology can be improved upon.¹⁰⁹⁴

The housing bubble burst in 2008. Labor participation dropped – arresting in late 2014 to mid-2015. By then, 63% seems to be a new normal – 1978 levels – but with, at least, 110 million more people in the U.S.

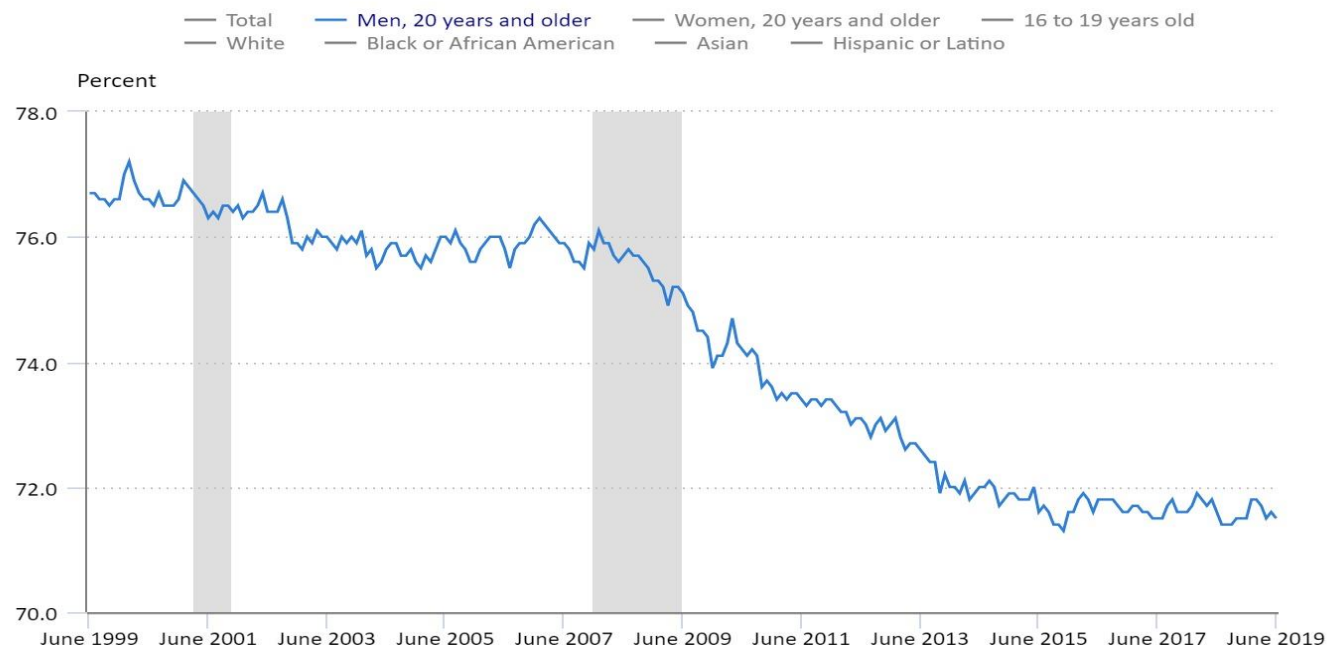
The biggest losers during this drop: males over 20, teenagers 16-19 (at time of their measurement). Women over 20, were affected only about half as much as their male counterparts. Suicide was linked by Business Insider.¹⁰⁹⁵

The “expectation” to work is a requirement of men, as women can (and do) leave the workforce due to family creation. Women do so at their own personal whims, often, once they marry. To say otherwise, ignores plenty of first-hand accounts (that confirm author's bias). But women choose too whether their career mattered, after getting married and family planning.

A man, doesn't say, “I'll stay home.” As 2019, showed overt reporting of “economically challenged” men, meaning: women want men to work.

Civilian labor force participation rate, seasonally adjusted

Click and drag within the chart to zoom in on time periods



Hover over chart to view data.

Note: Shaded area represents recession, as determined by the National Bureau of Economic Research.

Persons whose ethnicity is identified as Hispanic or Latino may be of any race.

Source: U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics.



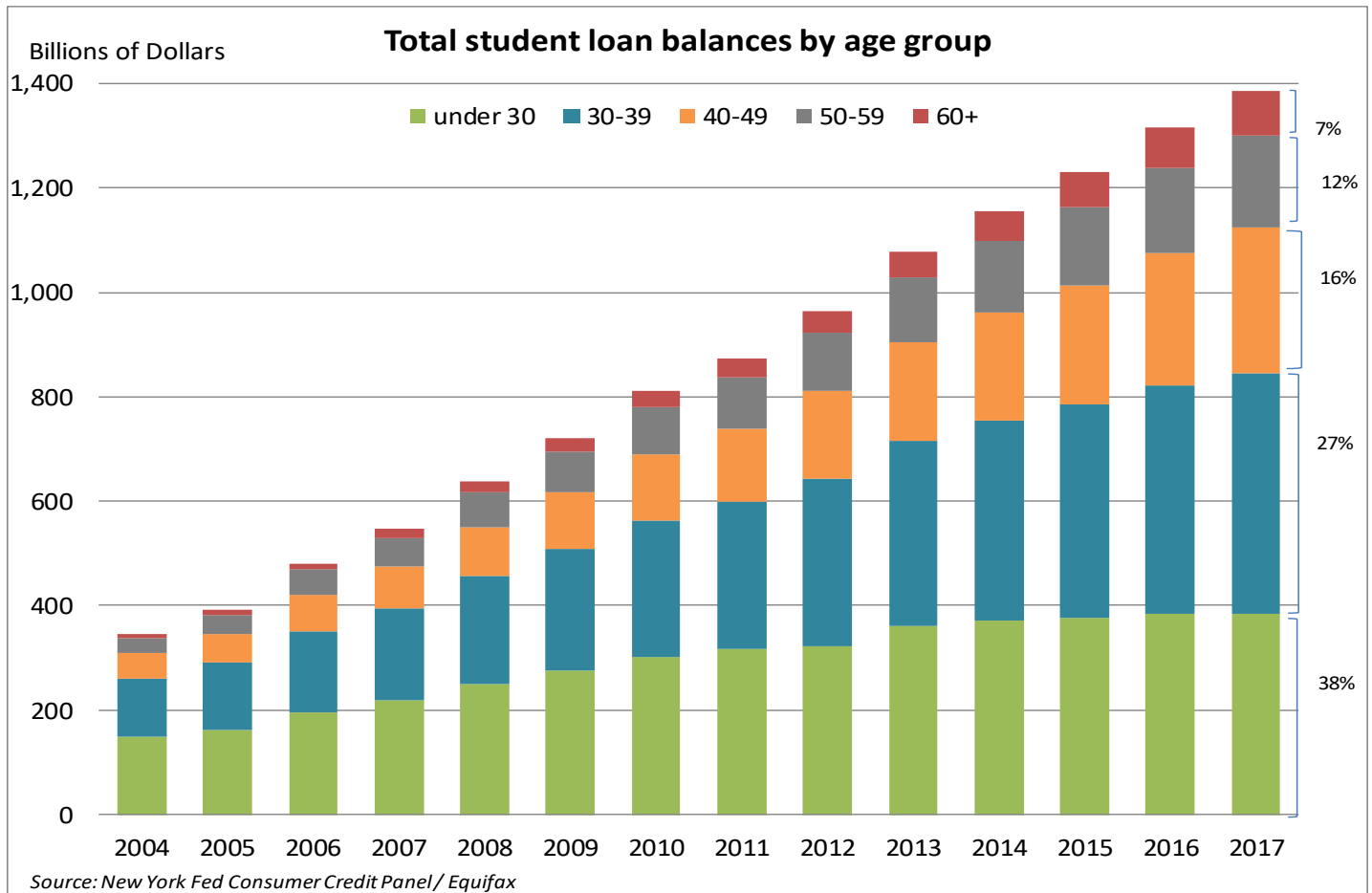
This noted, men didn't go back to work after 2010. [1096](#) But rather, faltered. The Obama administration entitlement binge and expansion of debt for colleges (that stands north of \$1.56 Trillion [1097](#) in 2019, see below) kept the youngest participators in labor in a perpetual state of arrested development, going to school or in "activist" mode. (Further labor graphs are below this section.)

In 2008, total student loan debt stood at \$639 Billion, showing nearly a trillion dollars have gone into "educating young adults"; or rather, loading them up with a lifetime of debts they will choose not to escape. (Federal loans can't be written off in bankruptcy. Thus, the 2020 Democrats promised loan forgiveness as a "pitch" for these young and indoctrinated minds.)

It is little wonder these arrested souls espoused Socialism, the Bernie Bros, the male feminist, and the growing disenchantment on college campuses. (Seeded too by the *Dear Colleague* letter; leftist profs; and broken families.)

These are not by accident. By keeping people tied to government handouts, debt-laden, welfare-wanting, ignoring a need to work at all, they become activists without a war to rail against. They are stuck in the past with their

unsuccessful plights to compare against others. They avoided the future, growing up, becoming a real adult. Replaced it with a victimhood complex.



Suicidal Conditions

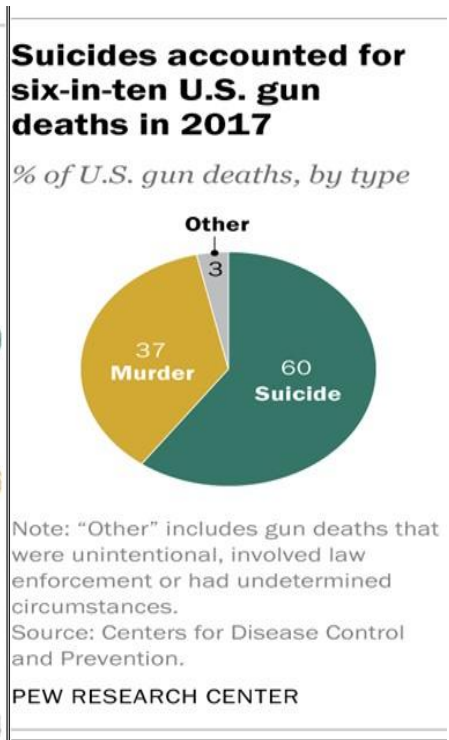
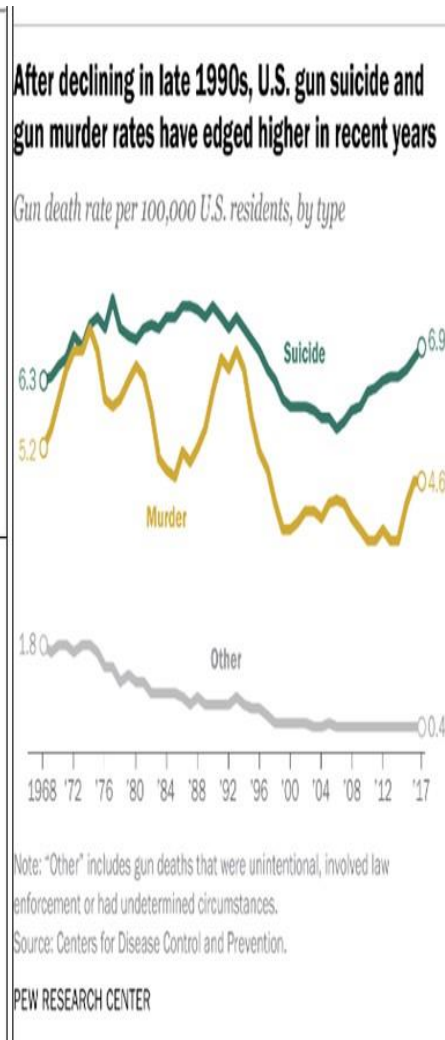
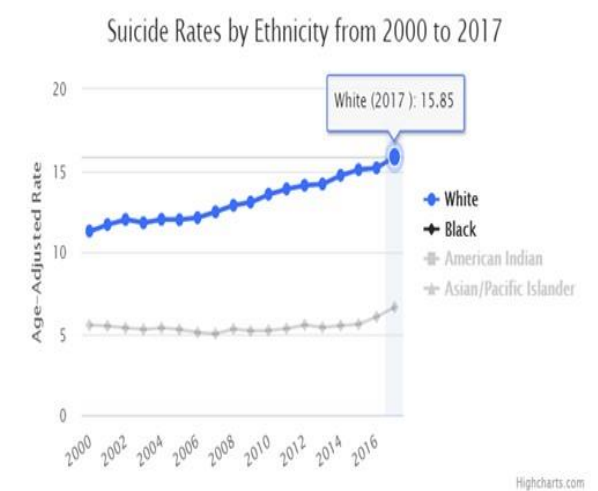
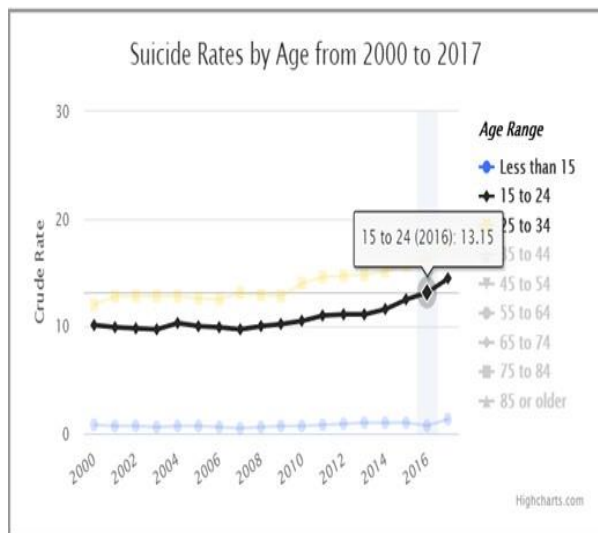
The Atlantic noticed this “maturation” phenomenon. Writer Jean Twenge positioned this on cell phones, social media, and shifting the target audience to women (Athena) and a rise on girl’s depression (50%). “Around 2012, I noticed abrupt shifts in teen behaviors and emotional states. The gentle slopes of the line graphs became steep mountains and sheer cliffs, and many of the distinctive characteristics of the Millennial generation began to disappear. In all my analyses of generational data—some reaching back to the 1930s—I had never seen anything like it.”¹⁰⁹⁸

Cellphones reached ubiquity, and social conditioning, followed: suicides skyrocketed, outdoor exploration decreased, dating declined, and communication lessened, as Asperger’s grew.¹⁰⁹⁹ Solo parenting, helicoptering of kids, kept them at home on the landing pads.

Cellphones offered control, Bernays-style. Social media provided less reason to go out but offered more bullying opportunities from people barely known. Dating, with a cell phone, meant social clues were not learned, or available. Courtship, as teenagers, came with tighter parental controls. Escaping the nest, was replaced with a night of *Netflix*. Thus, a pliant, but frustrated-deeply-with-life generation existed with amazing tools – the Internet – at their fingertips, but no motivations (conditioned to accept their “happy” life) to move it ahead. Learned helplessness via a 4” x 6” box held in one’s hand.

Sadly, Twenge’s article raised the alarm on the wrong population here. The statistics bared that out. Men, particularly, white ones, are far and away the leaders in this dubious and unfortunate category: that of suicide.

This does not belittle anyone’s passing from suicide. The author personally dealt with this in his own life. (*Part II: Family of Origin.*) But the numbers, don’t bare out an enormous jump in suicide, *yet*, among youth or females.



- The age-adjusted suicide rate in 2017 was 14.0 per 100,000 individuals.
- In 2017, men died by suicide 3.54x more often than women.
- White males accounted for 69.67% of suicide deaths in 2017.

However, this paragraph from the *American Foundation of Suicide Prevention* can be weighed against the data, which does denote a rising issue of suicidal ideation:

“Based on the 2017 Youth Risk Behaviors Survey, 7.4 percent of youth in grades 9-12 reported that they had made at least one suicide attempt in the past 12 months. Female students attempted almost twice as often as male students (9.3% vs. 5.1%).

Black students reported the highest rate of attempt (9.8%) with white students at 6.1 percent. Approximately 2.4 percent of all students reported making a suicide attempt that required treatment by a doctor or nurse. For those requiring treatment, rates were highest for Black students (3.4%).”¹¹⁰⁰

A survey typically will report higher “participatory” statistics.

But what is telling is the rates escalating amongst those classified as white (above). The escalation is not an aberration; nor is it female-driven, as *AFSP* states, “The rate of suicide is highest in middle-age white men in particular.”

One can surmise that divorce, employment woes, social shifts, fueled those males to depression, the priming of the pump, to those higher rates.

These men are considered an afterthought to *The Atlantic* discussion. But they are typically suffering from detachment from their families, the inability to make a difference in them and the spiral they have observed in their own path. Their regarding of these outcomes comes on the heels of a pernicious lie. Foisted on them about accepting decisions of legal bodies who are slanted against their interests.

For the youth troubles, comfort made for poor life lessons. It breeds mistrust – because instincts tell one, something isn’t quite right. Simon Sinek, liberal as he is, noticed these traits in Millennials (1982-1996?) were rather entitled (delusional) in a YouTube video¹¹⁰¹ that portrayed them in a less-than-flattering light. Parenting, technology, impatience, and environment were his big hitters. Psychological & neurological functions – dopamine hits^{1102, 1103} – numbs our ability to cope. This also impacted our hardwiring, the ability to “pair bond” and develop meaning in life from close friends. He missed on “corporate environments”, as “his feels” take over, and he refused to address

the root cause analysis, substituting in “emotional intelligence” ideas over hard facts and data.

Labor is at least one necessity to fill this gap. Since we don't hunter-gather, but search-n-click, one must create hard activity mechanisms, daily toil, sweat from movement, lifting exercises, and think about how and why failures happen, to grow up, as hard as that is for all of us.

One must interact with people without a box in hand, or nearby. TVs or cell phones flashed images, telling us how smart, pretty, or awesome we are. These are toxic to one's brain.

All they promote is, “if we just buy this, consume that, or find virtue from the acquisition of this or that” all will be well. This created a road to oblivion – or serfdom, to quote again economist Friedrich Hayek. (Left: Pew Research)¹¹⁰⁴

Getting a like is not life-affirming. Hooking up on *Tinder* is not success. Watching the first five seasons of *Game of Thrones*, back-to-back, is not even a challenge. The modern world is filled with easy, on-demand ways, to get at “stuff.”

Break that cycle.

A feedback loop of despair can be seen below. The rise in obesity levels, started prior to social media, but is accelerating. One's health is a product of diet (75-80%), exercise (20-25%) and genetic factors (pre-determined).

In the past 35 years, since the CDC started tracking it, the health problems in United States are tied to poor diets (food pyramid changed, fast food – the broken home, and the promotion now of “unhealthy”) and lack of outdoor activities. Some states and localities have removed physical education and activity from their K-12 schools.¹¹⁰⁵ The rise in childhood diabetes¹¹⁰⁶ – which creates a lifelong illness track – is a result of the softening up of children. (Obesity charts below are from the *CDC*. Others from various sources.)

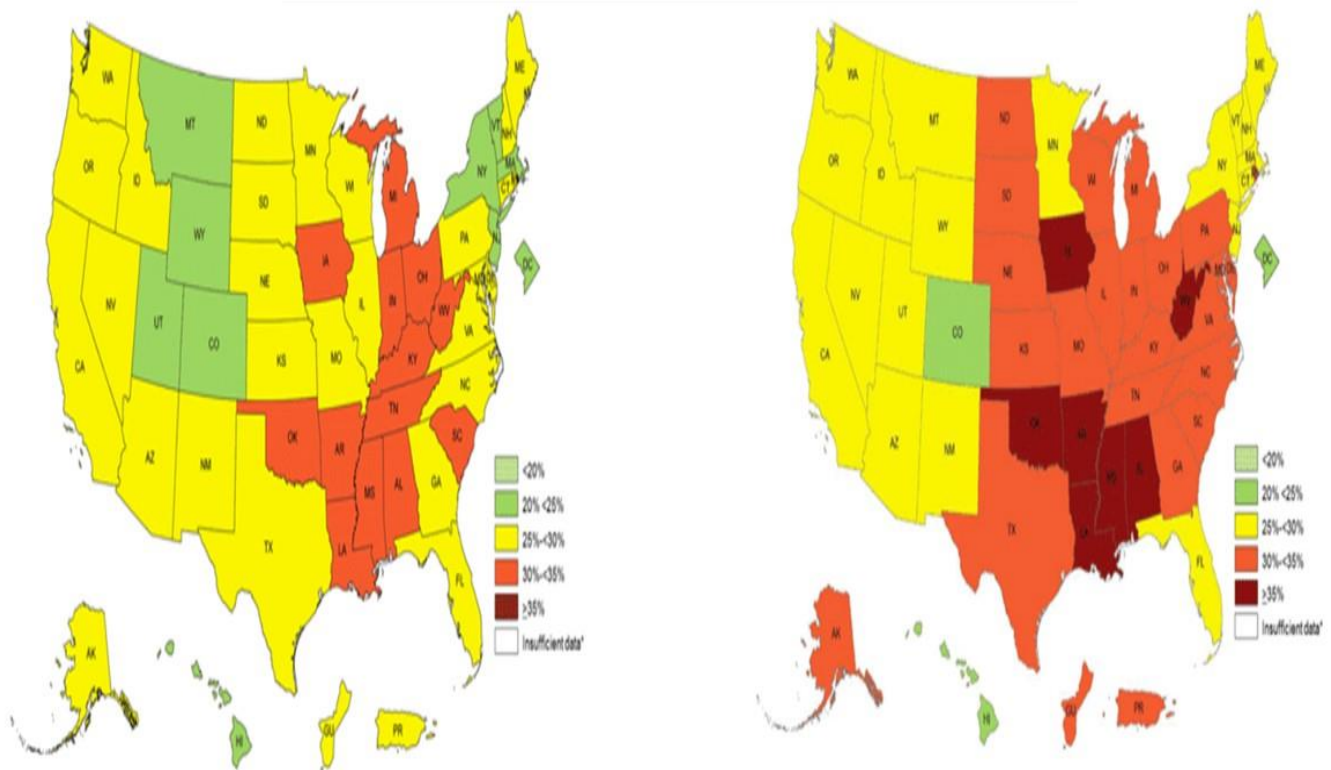
Women, to use *The Atlantic*, obviously get messaging so much more from their social media platforms. They inhaled it like cocaine – it triggered the same area of the brain through dopamine. So much so, that the socialist divergence path towards a helplessness, a diversity-quota, a bubble-wrapped existence, can't begin to fathom the sheer tyranny that true equitable mediocrity will bring. As Yuri, denoted, we are not same.

Simon Sinek, again, noticed some of this rot in his 15-minute video. [1107](#)

Yet, in their echo chambers on Twitter, or Facebook, one saw this messaging, from their biggest influencers with millions of followers promulgated. Anyone, that doesn't beat the drum "right", gets ostracized quickly. (This author was censored off Twitter: Anna Navarro tweet.)

2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017

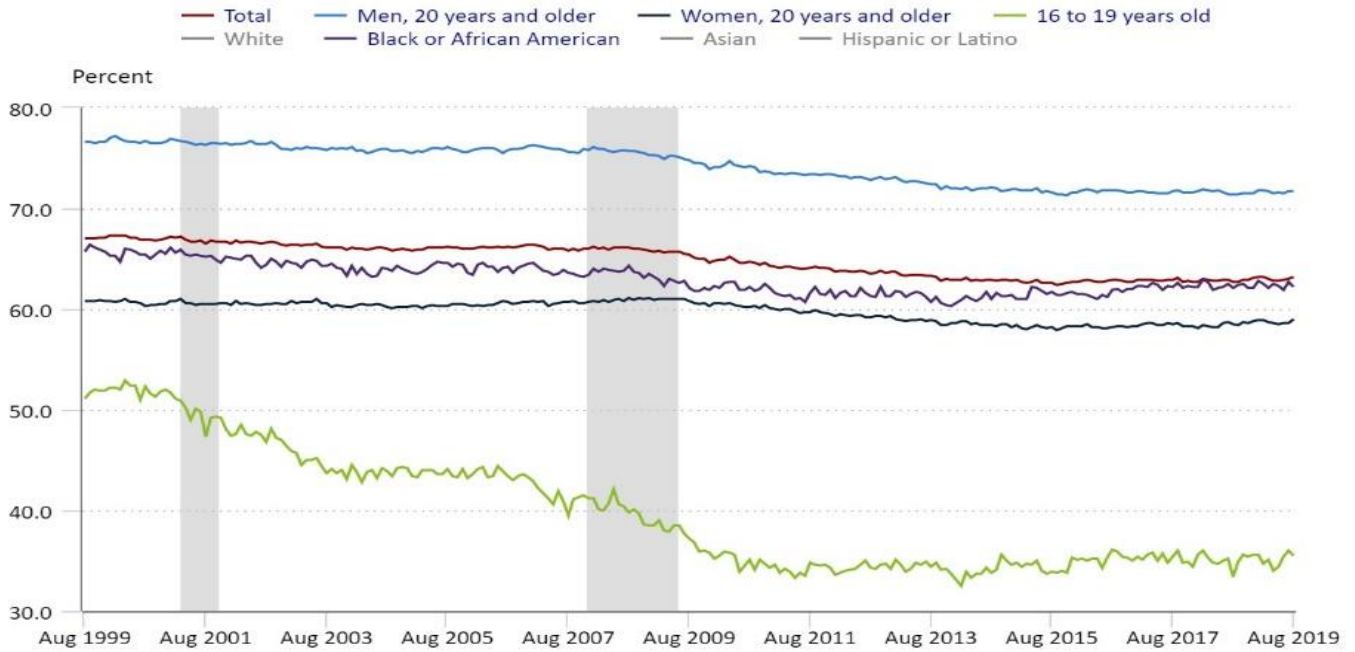
Change on Obesity Levels between 2012 and 2017



Workforce Participation¹¹⁰⁸, ¹¹⁰⁹, ¹¹¹⁰

Civilian labor force participation rate, seasonally adjusted

Click and drag within the chart to zoom in on time periods



Hover over chart to view data.

Note: Shaded area represents recession, as determined by the National Bureau of Economic Research.

Persons whose ethnicity is identified as Hispanic or Latino may be of any race.

Source: U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics.



Civilian labor force participation rate, seasonally adjusted

Click and drag within the chart to zoom in on time periods



Hover over chart to view data.

Note: Shaded area represents recession, as determined by the National Bureau of Economic Research.

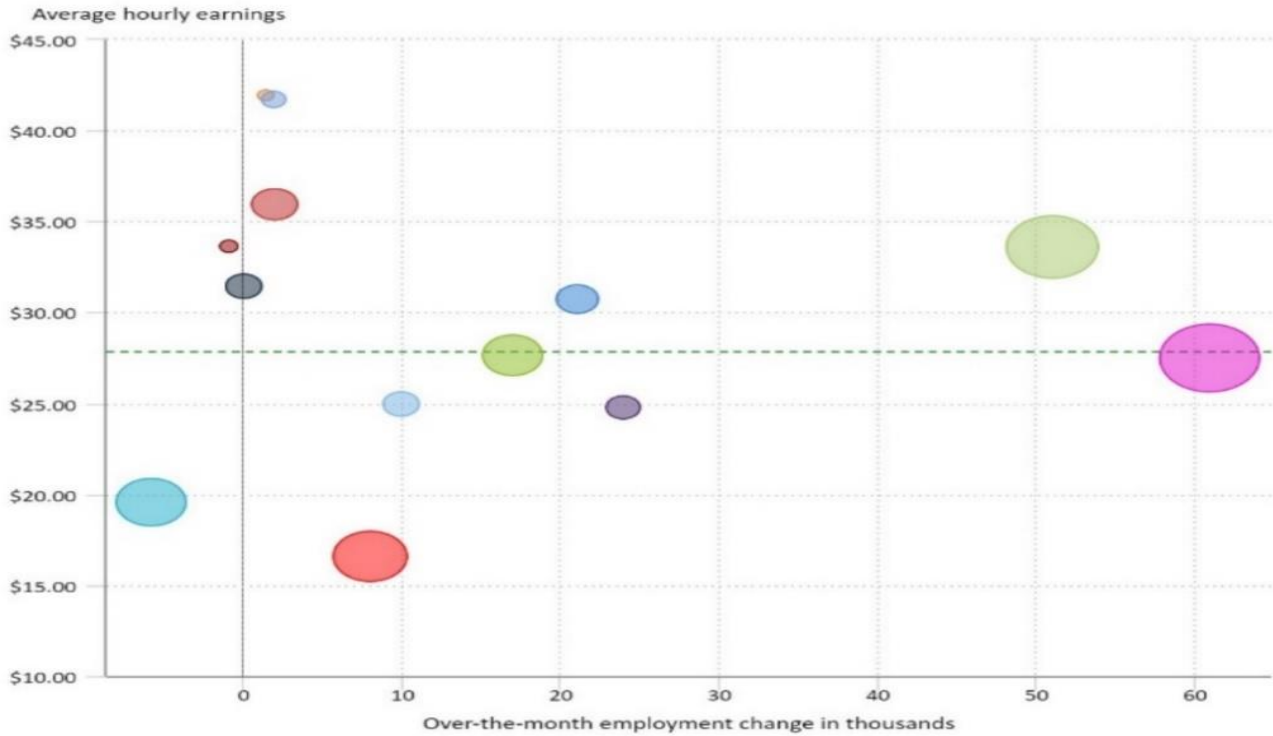
Persons whose ethnicity is identified as Hispanic or Latino may be of any race.

Source: U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics.



Employment and average hourly earnings by industry for all employees, June 2019, seasonally adjusted

Bubble size represents employment level in thousands



Hover over chart to view data.
Source: U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics.



Childhood & Adult Obesity Levels (1999-2016)

Data Brief 288: Prevalence of Obesity Among Adults and Youth: United States, 2015–2016

Data table for Figure 5. Trends in obesity prevalence among adults aged 20 and over (age adjusted) and youth aged 2–19 years: United States, 1999–2000 through 2015–2016

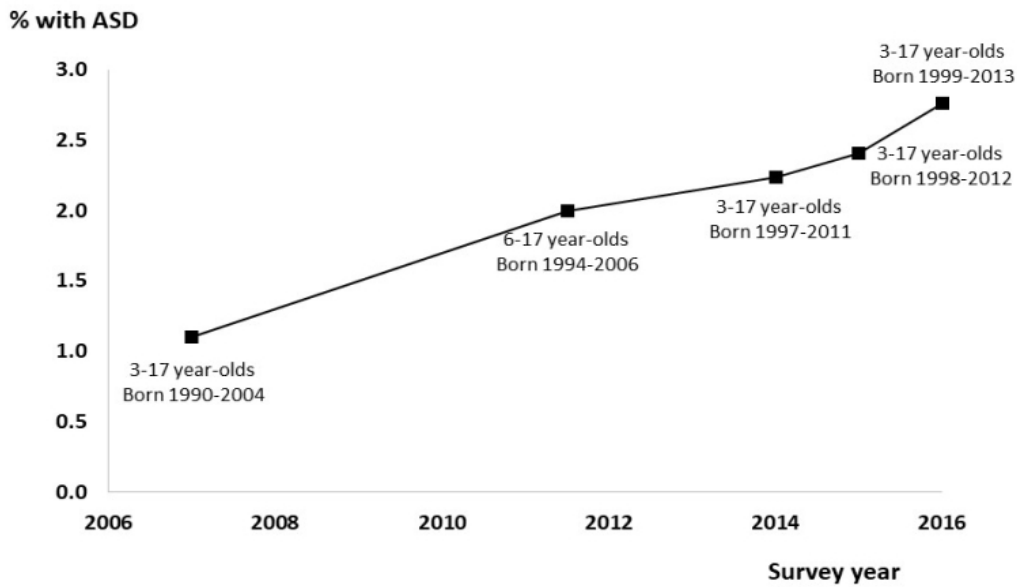
Age category	Survey years								
	1999–2000	2001–2002	2003–2004	2005–2006	2007–2008	2009–2010	2011–2012	2013–2014	2015–2016
	Percent (standard error)								
Adults	30.5 (1.5)	30.5 (1.1)	32.2 (1.2)	34.3 (1.4)	33.7 (1.1)	35.7 (0.9)	34.9 (1.4)	37.7 (0.9)	39.6 (1.6)
Youth	13.9 (0.9)	15.4 (0.9)	17.1 (1.3)	15.4 (1.4)	16.8 (1.3)	16.9 (0.7)	16.9 (1.0)	17.2 (1.1)	18.5 (1.3)

NOTE: All estimates for adults are age adjusted by the direct method to the 2000 U.S. census population using the age groups 20–39, 40–59, and 60 and over.

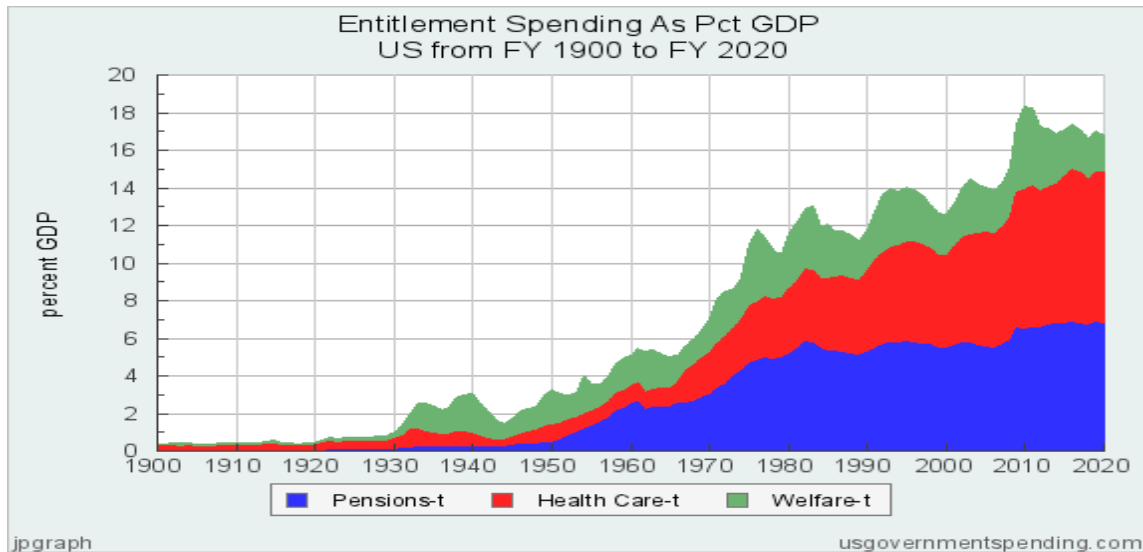
SOURCE: NCHS, National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey, 1999–2016.

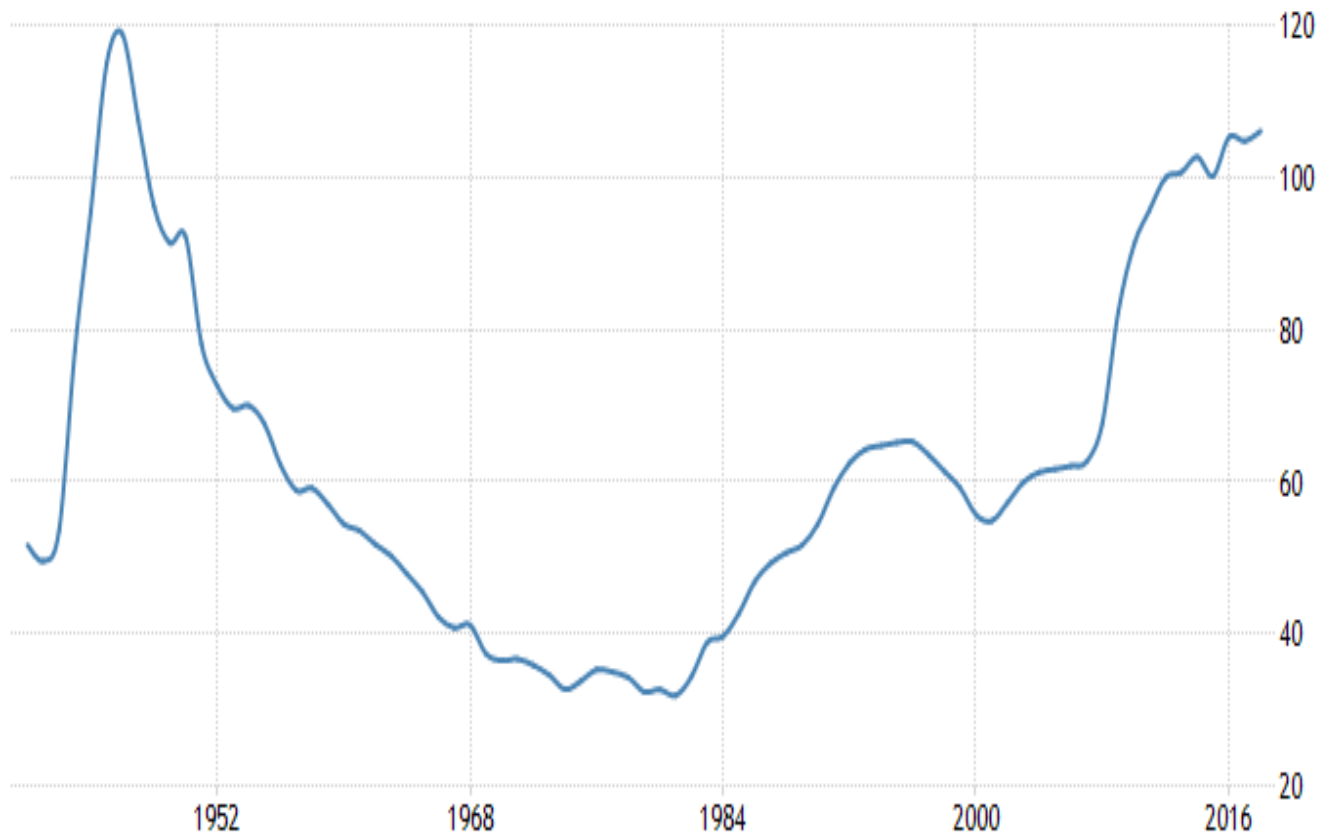
Asperger's Diagnosis & Employment Hourly Earnings at Present [1111](#)

"Has a doctor or health professional ever told you that [sample child] had Autism, Asperger's disorder, pervasive developmental disorder, or autism spectrum disorder?"

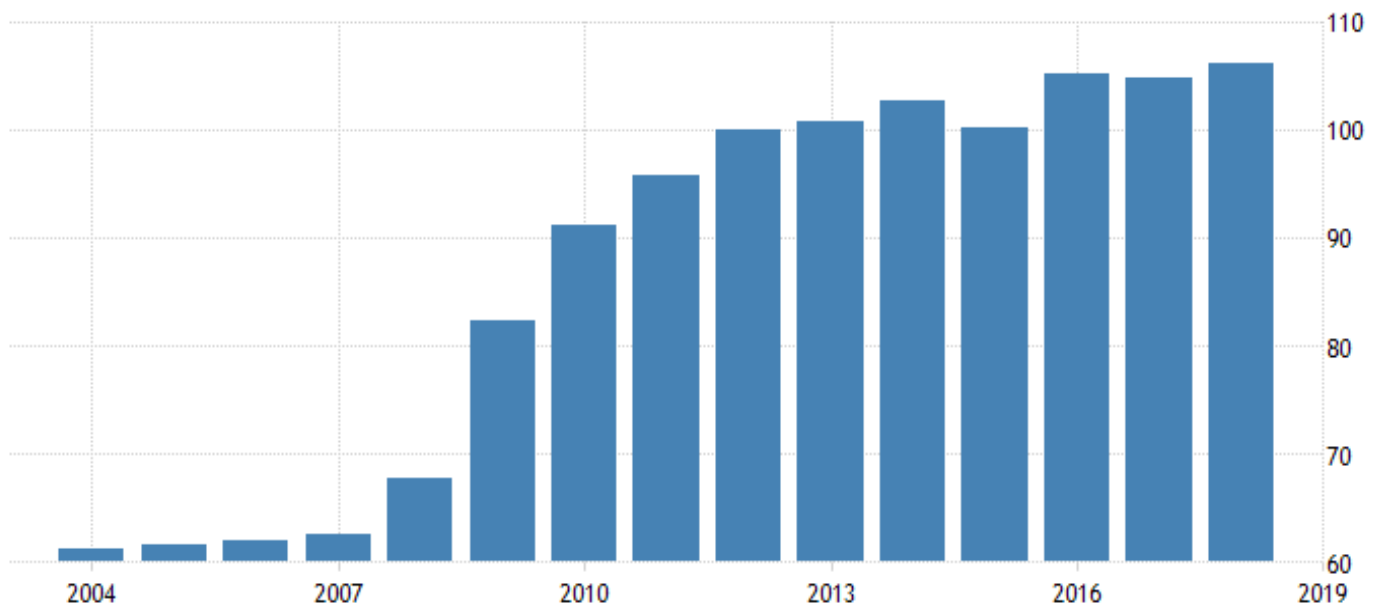


Entitlements & Public Debt





SOURCE: TRADINGECONOMICS.COM | U.S. BUREAU OF PUBLIC DEBT



SOURCE: TRADINGECONOMICS.COM | U.S. BUREAU OF PUBLIC DEBT

1Y
 5Y
 10Y
 MAX

 Compare



Chapter 7

The Left 2019

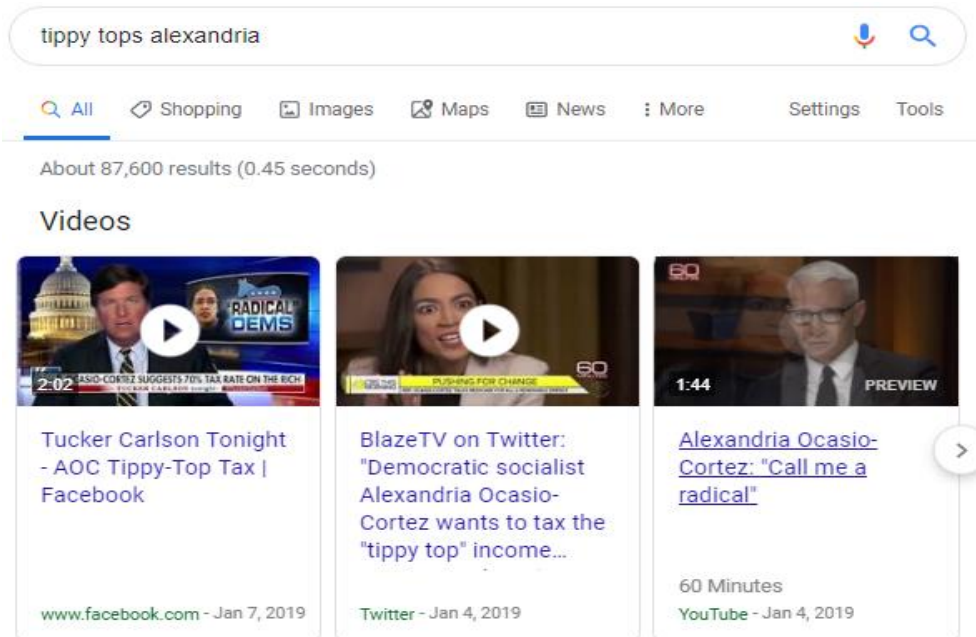
In early 2019, the Democratic Party promoted top candidates for President¹¹¹² discussing passing reparations laws or “racially targeted benefits packages”¹¹¹³ – akin to the Communists taking lands from the “rich” peasants in the late 1920s as Princeton historian Stephen Kotkin wrote in *Stalin*.^{1114, 1115} Because, in the end, any redistribution is a confiscation tax, along with a “heritage” check, and redistributive guarantees, that will sow deep resentments (in the currently taxed), because: who is alive that was legally enslaved in the United States?

No one.

Who wants their resources redistributed after spending thirty, forty or fifty years obtaining them, toiling either to build an enterprise, or a middle-class life? If I have too many cars, or cows, should I be forced to give them up?

No one. (Argument – *they didn't play by the rules* – who decides that?)¹¹¹⁶

No scheme or tax on just “tippy tops” as Congresswoman Alexandra Ocasio Cortez referenced is going to make this a moral or righteous plan. Its essence will reverse the progress of enslavement, of any man, or group.



Exploiting individual resentments of people, who vote for leftism, is quite a magic trick. You must stir up their passions – that of being abused, or cheated

– and give them a method where they don't have to feel sorry for their actions, a lack of agency, akin to Milgram experiments cited.

People are easily manipulated.

They too can come up with any post-hoc excuses (we all have this inclination, some greater than others) for their ignorance, or outright malevolence.

If reparations were not appalling or divisive enough, the Bill of Rights are being torn apart by various localities and “sanctuary states.”

In late September 2019, New York City issued a directive on the term: “illegal alien.” Usage of the term, when used “with intent to demean, humiliate, or harass a person, is illegal under the law.”^{1117, 1118} How does one determine intent with regards to one's speech? Massachusetts said hold my tea party: “bitch” needs punishment too.^{1119, 1120} (Vote is still pending.)

As discussed, second amendment rights are under attack. While violence in inner cities (run by Democrats - see: Leftist cities) is conveniently overlooked.

Meanwhile, rights are being afforded to noncitizens – to evade prosecution – in Chicago, New York City, the entire State of California, which is a hyper-constrictive reading of the 4th amendment, regarding search and seizures. But this results in chaos in communities and tragic outcomes followed.¹¹²¹

As *The Chicago Tribune* stated, “The ICE chief argued that such sanctuary cities — which his agency refers to as ‘non-cooperative jurisdictions’ — actually result in more collateral arrests, referring to people in the country illegally who are detained during enforcement actions that are targeting other immigrants. When local police agencies won't hold detainees for ICE, the agency is forced instead to pursue their targets in the community, where collateral arrests could be the result, he said.”¹¹²²

The 5th, 6th and 7th amendments (applied through the 14th amendment) are subverted. Due process eroded in family courts to educational systems, particularly, at universities. Rights of trial by jury becoming show trials by social media, where no one can properly reclaim their reputations or seek adequate retractions by leftist media outlets out to smear them. Is it any wonder we have suicides from such pressured people? PTSD?

Case in point: a media show trial for one Nicolas Sandmann.

A 16-year white male, standing “aggressively”¹¹²³ while wearing a MAGA hat, a Saul Alinsky target, when Nathan Phillips (a veteran, Indian heritage) was beating a drum in this kid’s face while on a field trip in Washington, D.C.

A 16-year male is a minor and no words parted his lips or fists were raised. (More self-control than this author had at that age.)

An *NBC News* interview, from Savannah Guthrie, a trained lawyer¹¹²⁴, blame-shifted this episode, in 2019 America, to the minor. “Do you feel that you owe anybody an apology? Do you see your own faults in any way?”¹¹²⁵ A common left theme is to seek guilt first, irrespective of the actual events involved.

The real actor in this event has a criminal history and military troubles¹¹²⁶ (which, this author knows a bit about both), and so: do you impugn the character of a minor, or a self-described 65-year old “activist”?¹¹²⁷ When, the video showed nothing in the way of agitation from said minor? Are we visually clueless – aggressive¹¹²⁸ by standing one’s ground – or are we to grovel before anyone because of their race, creed, or size of their drum?

The mainstream media, *Washington Post*, ran with a story, and later, was sued for their actions. (With the case dismissed. An appeal is being sought.)¹¹²⁹

Leftist Cities

What is driving at why we have such issues? One factor is the lefty bias in cities, and their surround metropolitan areas, versus rural heartlands, non-affectionately labeled, “fly over” country. The heartland’s resistance though is due to their individual independence, their non-radicalization by leftist universities¹¹³⁰, which are prominently located in those metro areas.

During the Obama administration, job growth predominated in these areas, and certainly influenced the politics of those cities. With the campaigns, philosophies and rhetoric of his administration, from the Dear Colleague Letter, to “God, guns” comment, the fabric of heartland America was hardly a thought or concern to those who were tasked to represent the entirety of Americans. But the heartland folks didn’t riot or throw hissy fits like the lefties did in the wake of the 2016 election outcome.

This is not a new phenomenon. (Presidents and candidates play to the map that will achieve their elections.)

Mayors (as of August 2019) of 50 largest metropolitan areas¹¹³¹

Party Mayor Affl. ▼	City Population by Party	% of Population
Democratic	39,230,285	77.8%
Independent	2,618,380	5.2%
Republican	8,570,754	17.0%
All Parties	50,419,419	100.0%

To garner political power, candidates run to the population centers. In these areas, the Democrats hold 33 of the 50 largest cities, while Republicans and Independents occupy the other 17. Yet over 50% of the population, of just these cities (not their surrounding suburbs), is accounted for in just the top 12 U.S. cities, by population.

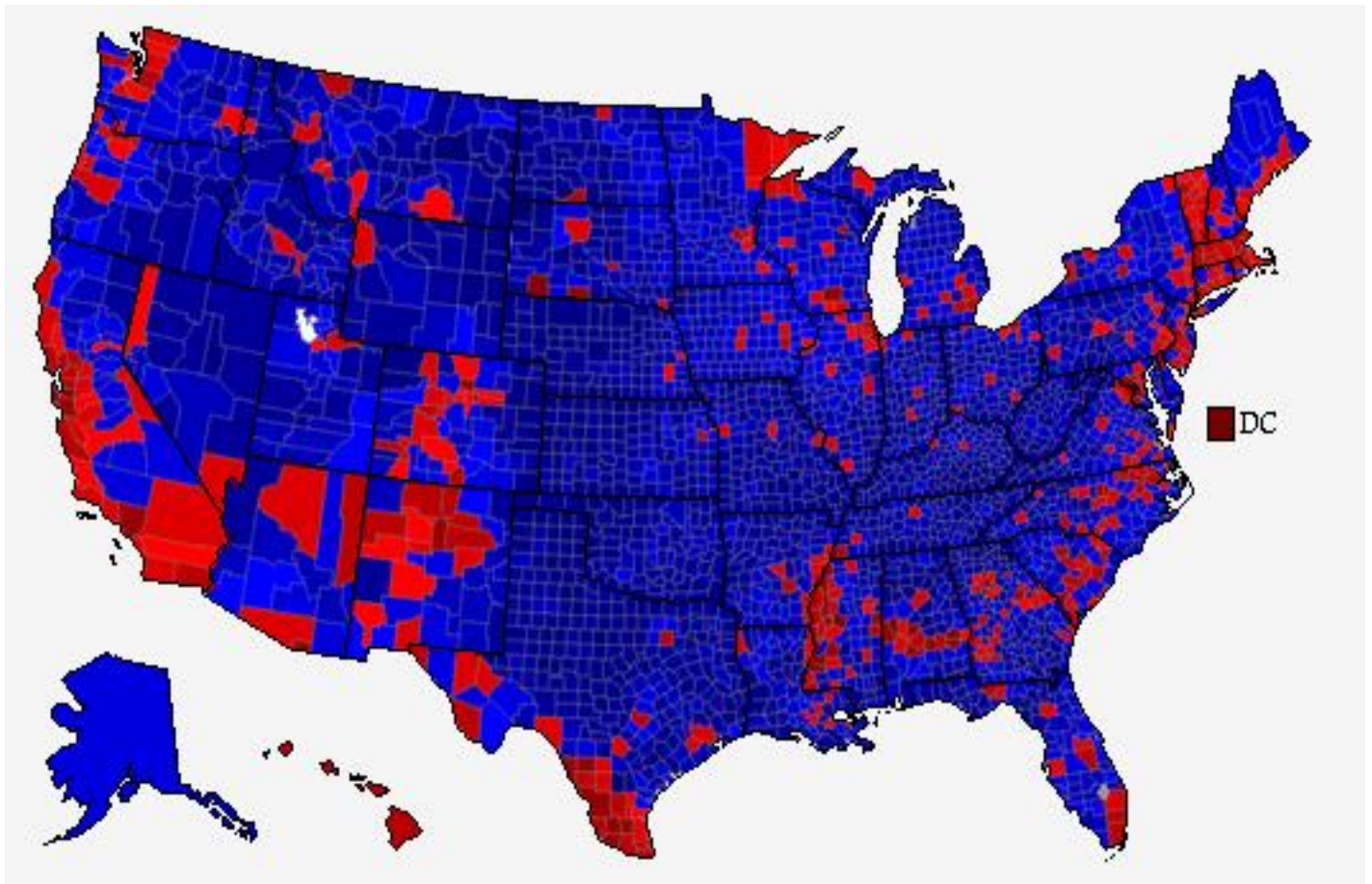
Top 20 Cities by U.S. Population

Name	Party	City	State	Population	Assumed Office	Form of Government
Bill de Blasio	Democratic	New York	New York	8622698	1/1/2014	Mayor-council
Eric Garcetti	Democratic	Los Angeles	California	3999759	7/1/2013	Mayor-council
Lori Lightfoot	Democratic	Chicago	Illinois	2716450	5/20/2019	Mayor-council
Sylvester Turner	Democratic	Houston	Texas	2312717	1/2/2016	Mayor-council
Kate Gallego	Democratic	Phoenix	Arizona	1626078	3/21/2019	Council-manager
Jim Kenney	Democratic	Philadelphia	Pennsylvania	1580863	1/4/2016	Mayor-council
Ron Nirenberg	Independent	San Antonio	Texas	1511946	6/21/2017	Council-manager
Kevin Faulconer	Republican	San Diego	California	1419516	3/3/2014	Mayor-council
Eric Johnson	Democratic	Dallas	Texas	1341075	6/17/2019	Council-manager
Sam Liccardo	Democratic	San Jose	California	1035317	1/1/2015	Council-manager
Steve Adler	Democratic	Austin	Texas	950715	1/6/2015	Council-manager
Lenny Curry	Republican	Jacksonville	Florida	892062	7/1/2015	Mayor-council
London Breed	Democratic	San Francisco	California	884363	7/11/2018	Mayor-council
Andrew Ginther	Democratic	Columbus	Ohio	879170	1/1/2016	Mayor-council
Betsy Price	Republican	Fort Worth	Texas	874168	7/12/2011	Council-manager
Joe Hogsett	Democratic	Indianapolis	Indiana	863002	1/1/2016	Mayor-council
Vi Lyles	Democratic	Charlotte	North Carolina	859035	12/4/2017	Council-manager
Jenny Durkan	Democratic	Seattle	Washington	724745	11/28/2017	Mayor-council
Michael Hancock	Democratic	Denver	Colorado	704621	7/18/2011	Mayor-council
Muriel Bowser	Democratic	Washington	District of Columbia	693972	1/2/2015	Mayor-council

Large Metros Vote Share for Clinton 2016 Election¹¹³² (Richard Florida)

Metro Area	Clinton Vote Share	City Rank Top 50
San Francisco-Oakland-Hayward, CA	76.7%	13
San Jose-Sunnyvale-Santa Clara, CA	72.9%	45
Washington-Arlington-Alexandria, DC-VA-MD-WV	68.2%	20
Los Angeles-Long Beach-Anaheim, CA	66.6%	2
Chicago-Naperville-Elgin, IL-IN-WI	63.7%	3
Miami-Fort Lauderdale-West Palm Beach, FL	62.3%	43
Boston-Cambridge-Newton, MA-NH	62.0%	21
Seattle-Tacoma-Bellevue, WA	62.0%	18
Philadelphia-Camden-Wilmington, PA-NJ-DE-MD	61.6%	6
New York-Newark-Jersey City, NY-NJ-PA	61.6%	1

Large Metros Vote Share for Trump 2016 Election¹¹³³ (Richard Florida)



Metro	Trump Vote Share	City Rank Top 50
Birmingham-Hoover, AL	58.6%	N/A
Oklahoma City, OK	58.5%	27
Jacksonville, FL	56.6%	12
Cincinnati, OH-KY-IN	56.1%	N/A
Nashville-Davidson-Murfreesboro-Franklin, TN	55.8%	24
Grand Rapids-Wyoming, MI	53.7%	N/A
Indianapolis-Carmel-Anderson, IN	51.7%	16
Dallas-Fort Worth-Arlington, TX	51.3%	9
Pittsburgh, PA	50.2%	N/A
Charlotte-Concord-Gastonia, NC-SC	50.1%	17

(Picture of 2016 Election: Blue = Trump; Red = Hillary. Presented: County level data. From: *David Leip's Atlas of U.S. Elections.*) [1134](#)

Oklahoma! is a Trump Tune.

Likely, each of those major metro areas, are doubled in population shown. And many leaned heavily Democratic – 60%+ voting¹¹³⁵ – and so, the goal is to feed a well-conditioned leftist the same line, control what they watch, their interactions, and demonize people of a different “ideological” persuasion. Where there is population, there is media, universities, and huge law structures to infiltrate.

Thus, subversion is efficiently operated on the inhabitants, with sex differentials, fueling this too. [1136](#)

Such can be demonstrated from more formal studies on the matter.

Leftist Campuses

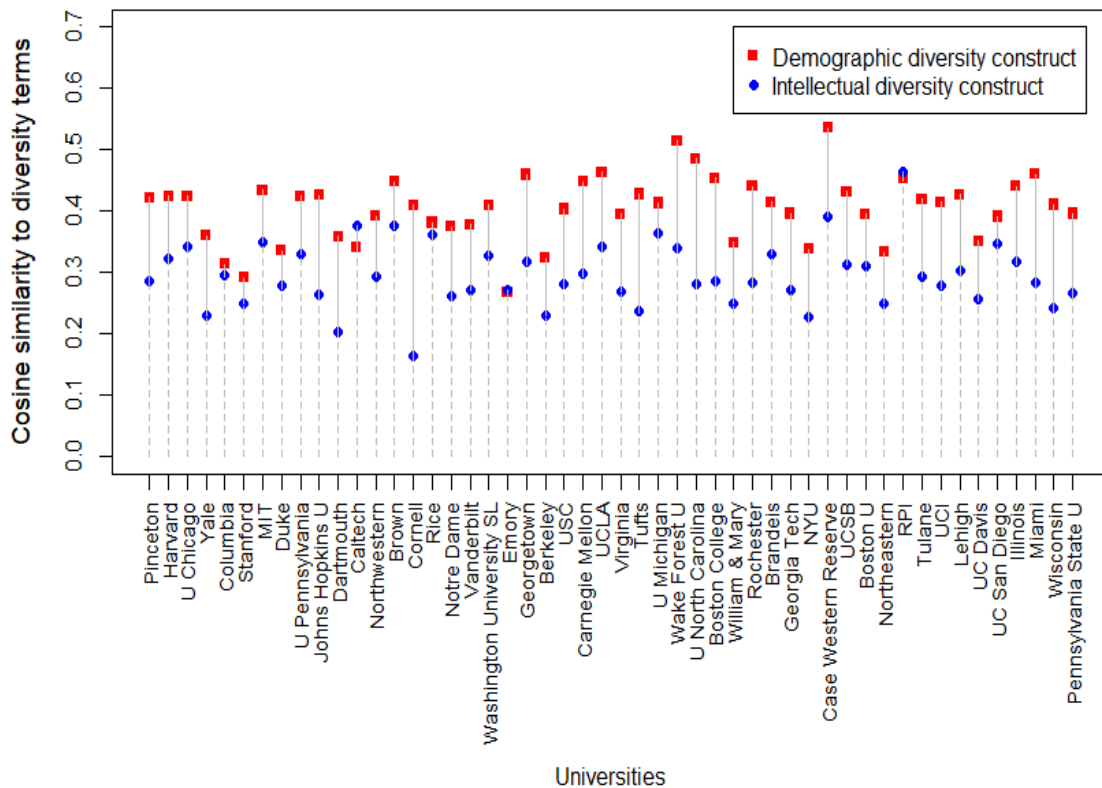
In August 2019, David Rozado of Otago Polytechnic in New Zealand explored the language cues of “diversity” with regards to 50 elite U.S. universities. [1137](#)

His study, posted at *heterodoxacademy.org*, utilized a web crawler to gather data and sorted according to a machine learning program that utilized a specific word analysis vector. [1138](#) The words were compared against a bucketing system, regarding seven categories and words tied to those defined buckets.

Demographics Diversity

Intellectual Diversity

Race	Views
Ethnicity	Politics
Sex/Gender	Ideology
Sexual Orientation	Values
Nationality	Intellectual
Disability	Preferences
Socioeconomic	Religion



Columbia, Emory, and Rice show a near balance of demographic and intellectual diversity, at least achieving it on their websites. RPI and Caltech exceeded on intellectual diversity.

The remaining 45 universities, 90%, are positioned on ideas regarding characteristics of identity – race, sex, and some manner of ethnic background, the immutable (unchangeable) characteristics in one’s life.

Intellectual diversity are mechanisms for changing one's status and success in life. This ought to be the primary reason one attends a university.

Rozado summarized his study, more conservatively, "To sum up, this work has uncovered a pattern of elite universities in the U.S. overwhelmingly identifying the concept of diversity with demographic subtypes of diversity such as race, ethnicity or gender over intellectual denotations of diversity such as opinions, principles or ideas in their online institutional presence. Thus, it appears as if intellectual types of diversity, those that relate to variety of mental phenomena such as viewpoints, thoughts, values or beliefs take a diminished role in configuring the diversity construct as universities interpret and use the term." [1139](#)

The study is not definitive, but it exposed the *Diversity Construct* operating, particularly, in the last decade, at major universities teaching one's kids.

Leftist Media Influences Culture



Media has not lagged at all in promoting towards the same diversity agenda. Shows like *Will and Grace* and *Modern Family* presented homosexuals as wacky, but well-meaning and caring souls that raised either wonderful children; or are great parents due to ample resources and culture. These

shows though are just an echo and reflective of 2nd wave feminism on the large and small screen Hollywood promotion.

Norman Lear's¹¹⁴⁰ career is a modest trek through the early days of such social engineering, starting with *Divorce American Style* in 1967.¹¹⁴¹ The birth of the single, career woman came alive in *The Mary Tyler Moore Show* in 1970¹¹⁴² (not a Lear production). *Alice*¹¹⁴³ did the same, raising a child by herself (widowed), followed by *One Day at A Time*¹¹⁴⁴, a divorce included in that situational comedy.

All in the Family and *Maude* presented Lear's ultimate work towards presentation of feminist ideas, while *Sanford & Son* and *Good Times* created clownish comedies which did more insulting, than illuminating, of black America. (This author watched each of these shows growing up.)

Lear, a WWII navigator in 52 combat missions, moved into "public relations" – a Bernays bailiwick – after his perilous military service. While improving his craft, Lear got first-hand experiences in how marriage works, and then, doesn't. His 2nd wife got over \$100 million in the mid-1980s. His first daughter, of six children, was a sex therapist. He cut his teeth writing for Dean Martin and Jerry Lewis in the early 1950s.

Lear created the paper-thin version of what men are like in Archie Bunker. The East Coast lower middle-class man that was a not-so-veiled racist, holding his wife and daughter back (out of oppression), and called his family names – Dingbat or Meathead (his beloved Gloria's lefty boyfriend) – because he wasn't smart enough to argue with them. Even in evolution, of Archie's character, he was still just a well-meaning meathead himself.

Meanwhile, liberal-minded *Maude*¹¹⁴⁵ held every ideological principle of the leftism of the times, including the well-timed presentation of the "abortion dilemma"¹¹⁴⁶ in a November 1972 episode. The episode was partly a stunt tied to *Zero Population Growth* which offered \$10,000 as way to raise awareness.¹¹⁴⁷

Much of the 1970s was a furtherance of leftist objectives, one stony step to bridge, one leap for diversity, inclusion, and toleration at a time. Often, the coarseness, in hindsight, would cause the under-30 demographic, in 2019, to be offended. The actuality of the times was never accurately portrayed, but just a Hollywood prism spotlighting on their pet liberal projects. Conditioning

us – never educating us – was the best description of television’s goal, almost since its inception back in the late 1930s.

In 2019, Hollywood pushed the boundaries again. It foisted on us a new character: the sexually-fluid bisexual romance to appear on *Bachelor in Paradise*.^{1148, 1149}

This isn’t shocking – but the nature of it – is insidious to the operation of a society. Normalizing fringe behavior and promoting it, subverting impressionable minds for brainwashing, pervaded TV’s nightly broadcasts. Weak-minded and young people fell for this ruse, that of being “tolerant” and “inclusive.”

Such impressionable souls reaped sad rewards in further promoting “edgy” people. These souls struggled for normalcy enough, without buttressing their delusions too. The “try this because it feels good or will make one special” mantra tired; especially if one has consumed 10,000 hours of such television, as most have by 40 years of age. Some have consumed more.

Sure, if “you’re smart” the Hollywood medicine doesn’t take. But how many swallowed that pill rather eagerly? How many still do?

Stay tuned.

Being special is not about outward appearances or sexual orientation or uncontrollable characteristics. Rather, this is garnered in some proximation by one’s deeds, creativity, innovations, and efforts to improve our society. Enhancing its operation within a framework that is not about breaking boundaries, but rather: integrating scientific knowledge, achieving a helpful and broadly assistive idea, and eschewing the banal of decadence and coloring of one’s nature for a crass impact, overtly seeking internet “likes.”

But if one settled for that knock-off specialness that reaffirmed their biases, work-a-day folks had to kneel and worship, else be destroyed. That of seeing themselves as victims of marginalization due to the uncontrollable – their shading, the microaggressions perceived, and the not-so-hidden proclivities of their being were not to be questioned. Meanwhile, the “ordinary” folks were silent about their infirmities and shook their heads in quiet disgust.

This too shall fade with time.

Watch how what once was *TV unique*, became a commodity. This is due to the adoption of it by others. Being a career woman wasn't shocking after a while. Getting an abortion, commoditized. Being gay wasn't edgy enough. Being married gay hardly lasted long as a novelty.

Now, in 2019, one must be a purple-haired, nose-ringed, tattooed transitioning duality of sexuality, born with the oppressive misfortune of U.S. citizenship, a woman, and a person of color. Must be handicapped too – not a visible one – more likely, left-handed with Tourette's. Whenever a man explained something to her, like tact in a tense meeting, she'll scream, "Fucking mansplainer!"¹¹⁵⁰ Then, she will desire rough sex with *that same mansplainer that very night*.

Finally, a month later, she'll METOO him, using social media to get him axed. As compensation, she'll be promoted up, groomed as the CEO-in-waiting.

Hyperbole? Slippery slope fallacy?

There is some writer out there that will take this as a new character to make. With a script in the can, they will test this edginess on *Batwoman*.¹¹⁵¹

Leftist Ideologs Eat Their Own

"Ideological agendas", "operations of homophobic", "problematics of sexuality" introduced us to another facet of social deconstruction and nihilism pervading this socialist trek: Postmodernism.

From Wikipedia, postmodernism is typically defined by, "an attitude of skepticism, irony, or rejection of the grand narratives and ideologies of modernism, often calling into question various assumptions of Enlightenment rationality. Consequently, common targets of postmodern critique include universalist notions of objective reality, morality, truth, human nature, reason, language, and social progress."¹¹⁵²[My emphasis added.]

Postmodernists developed the worst version of everything known, mashing up "their ideas" with "what is." By contorting the notion of a truth, morality, language, or human nature, they owned the conversation as being just one of lies, immorality, glib lingo, and contorting human interactions to their whims. This created a tone-deaf mentality to any push back against their views.

Postmodernists propagandized their perceptions because they feel good, and social chaos, as a rule, assists them. Because, there is no objective reality to

them. Social progress, to them, is to destroy it all, and let us see what replaces that? *It's just ideological subversion with a catchy title.*

A postmodernist example from a *Twitter* post, regarding *Motherboardbirth.com* website¹¹⁵³:

Suggested (Inclusive) sexual health language

Less gendered language

- Chest-feeding
- Internal reproductive organs
- Internal Organs
- Internal Glands
- External Genitals
- Persons who menstruate
- Persons who produce sperm
- Outer parts
- Outer folds
- Uterine bleeding
- Pregnant persons
- Birthing persons
- Sexual health

Gendered language

- Breastfeeding
- Female reproductive organs
- Uterus/Ovaries
- Prostate
- Vulva/Clitoris
- Female/Women
- Male/Men
- Penis/Testicles
- Labia/Lips
- Menstrual Cycle/Period
- Pregnant women
- Mother
- Women's health-care



[m]otherboard
birth preferences made simple

George Packer¹¹⁵⁴, a fifteen-year vet of *The New Yorker*, also tasted this postmodern pie. A supporter of the Iraqi War, a liberal and also, a Trump hater (calling him a “strongman”), wrote a 10,000-word piece for *The Atlantic*, *When The Culture War Comes for the Kids*¹¹⁵⁵, regarding the postmodern trek and its craziness in a New York school. His enrollment of his children in the New York City school system became a topic of concern and cataloged the postmodern shift.

Quoting from Packer’s long critique:

“Over time the new mood took on the substance and hard edges of a radically egalitarian ideology. At points where the ideology touched policy, it demanded, and in some cases achieved, important reforms: body cameras on cops, reduced prison sentences for nonviolent offenders, changes in the workplace. But its biggest influence came in realms more inchoate than policy: the private spaces where we think and imagine and talk and write, and the public spaces where institutions shape the contours of our culture and guard its perimeter.”¹¹⁵⁶ [My emphasis added.]

More notably, Packer found out that towing this line was an expectation from his new, hip cultural experts, “Opting out became a form of civil disobedience against a prime tool of meritocracy. It started as a spontaneous, grassroots protest against a wrongheaded state of affairs. Then, with breathtaking speed, it transcended the realm of politics and became a form of moral absolutism, with little tolerance for dissent.”¹¹⁵⁷

“Identity”, proved to be the new-old thing, for these experts, courtesy of *The New York Times Magazine*. Packer showed the frog-in-the-pot analogy all too well, in this long and telling excerpt:

“I knew several mixed-race families that transferred their kids out of one such school because they were put off by the relentless focus on race. Our son and his friends, whose classroom study included slavery and civil rights, hardly ever discussed the subject of race with one another. The school already lived what it taught.

The bathroom crisis hit our school the same year our son took the standardized tests. A girl in second grade had switched to using male pronouns, adopted the initial Q as a first name, and begun dressing in boys’ clothes. Q also used the boys’ bathroom, which led to problems with other

boys. Q's mother spoke to the principal, who, with her staff, looked for an answer...

Within two years, almost every bathroom in the school, from kindergarten through fifth grade, had become gender-neutral. Where signs had once said BOYS and GIRLS, they now said STUDENTS. Kids would be conditioned to the new norm at such a young age that they would become the first cohort in history for whom gender had nothing to do with whether they sat or stood to pee. All that biology entailed—curiosity, fear, shame, aggression, pubescence, the thing between the legs—was erased or wished away.

The school didn't inform parents of this sudden end to an age-old custom, as if there were nothing to discuss. Parents only heard about it when children started arriving home desperate to get to the bathroom after holding it in all day. Girls told their parents mortifying stories of having a boy kick open their stall door. Boys described being afraid to use the urinals. Our son reported that his classmates, without any collective decision, had simply gone back to the old system, regardless of the new signage: Boys were using the former boys' rooms, girls the former girls' rooms...As children, they didn't think to challenge the new adult rules, the new adult ideas of justice. Instead, they found a way around this difficulty that the grown-ups had introduced into their lives. It was a quiet plea to be left alone.”[1158](#)

Packer is suddenly awakening to what this postmodern progressivism culture truly is: “At times the new progressivism, for all its up-to-the-minuteness, carries a whiff of the 17th century, with heresy hunts and denunciations of sin and displays of self mortification.”[1159](#)

The author wondered if the Kavanaugh “show trial” triggered the same reflections by him. But judging by Packer's November 2018 column written for *The New Yorker*, the answer is readily apparent.

“If you take a few steps toward ground level, the Republic starts to look a lot scarier. Thune and Klobuchar may have a technocratic disagreement over Obamacare, but the President is an ally of racists and authoritarians and thugs. The argument over the morality of killing Jews might have been settled, but they are still being killed—and anti-Semitic rhetoric has been embraced by some of Trump's strongest supporters.”[1160](#),¹¹⁶¹

It was, as it always is in 2019, about Trump. Packer mentioned him 69 times¹¹⁶² – and the destroying of the Republican party, citing Jeff Flake for “the dark rise of Trump.”¹¹⁶³

Trump anti-Semitic? His son-in-law is Jewish. Ivanka converted. He moved the U.S. embassy to Jerusalem, something no other President did, has a strong alliance with Israeli PM Benjamin Netanyahu¹¹⁶⁴, and supported annexation of the Golan Heights. So anti-Semitic! *And a killer too!*¹¹⁶⁵

Packer then played the projection card of the Left, using former U.S. Senator Jeff Flake, as a springboard:

“The silence began as the calculated reserve of politicians who believed that they could use the President for their own ends. It later became the habitual muteness of the acquiescent.

And silence requires no effort at all once the reasons to speak up—truth, independence of mind, common decency—no longer mean anything. Then instilling fear isn’t even necessary. In *Darkness at Noon*, Arthur Koestler’s novel about the Moscow trials of the nineteen-thirties, the old Bolsheviks who confess to imaginary crimes against the Party do so not because of torture. ‘The best of them kept silent in order to do a last service to the Party,’ Koestler wrote. ‘They were too deeply entangled in their own past, caught in the web they had spun themselves, according to the laws of their own twisted ethics and twisted logic; they were all guilty, although not of those deeds of which they accused themselves. There was no way back for them.’”¹¹⁶⁶

There is a way back.

Stop pushing the policies of the Left.

Of Freedom, Justice, or Control. *Seek Freedom first* – and jealousy guard it against the encroachments of The State or The Mob.

Milton Friedman said it better: “A society that puts equality before freedom will get neither. A society that puts freedom before equality will get a high degree of both.”¹¹⁶⁷

Ben Franklin noticed the same: “Those who would give up essential Liberty, to purchase a little temporary Safety, deserve neither Liberty nor Safety.”

The Author Awakens

One understands the Left so well because, for my youth and early adulthood, the author supported the Democrats. One even did after a 2001-2003 incarceration stint, though not to their “intolerant ends” as they are at in 2019. (**Update 2020:** The Democrats, BLM and Antifa are doubling down at the behest of the Globalist taskmasters. Meanwhile, the Republicans, never one to offend, are silent as of this writing. Many inside the Republican party are happy to see Trump fail. And if America does too, so be it.)

The awakening appeared around 2010. Once one stopped watching cable in late 2008 (cable cord cut), the ideas came from better sources.

CNN was lauding so many undeserved accolades on Barack Obama, as to be, *in retrospect*, sickening. (The author’s family was in foreclosure. The Great Recession impacted us significantly.)

Getting back to other tasks, like mere survival, caring for a mother with cancer, as dementia hit her in 2010, or recovering from a host of other self-inflicted harms from nearly forty years may have done this too.

Pinpointing the cause, isn’t as relevant as knowing the solution laid not with continuing the same “leftist” thinking to get the same “subversive” results.

The problem, then, didn’t have a name.



(Democrats deleted this tweet.¹¹⁶⁸)

Chapter 8

Ideological Resistance

Whether one puts Friedan at the masthead of Feminism, with its Marxist origins, does not make the current trajectory in Western society any less valid. Others may argue that relevancy, but NOW (National Organization of Women), and their strong supporters and acolytes, have certainly altered many countries over the past sixty years.

From technology, that altered search results, destroyed history, placed a veneer of polish on extremist ideas, while slathering taint on traditional acts that built our many Western nations came mistrust. Spying and social control is their next game plan.

From media, the torturing propaganda of manipulating facts, selling us falsehoods, came unreality. Media invited people to embrace their serfdom through slick videos and *Bernaysian* efforts. The slippery slope was not a fallacy, but a manipulation tactic, a game plan exhorted through media and their tech peers to embrace the fake over the real.

From educational plights, that dismissed boys, contorted biological concerns, and pressed a narrative of inequality came skepticism. Such inequality disappeared closer to the early 20th century than ever pervading into the 21st century. Education's weakening of men's roles invited a strong apathy into today's men. Said weaknesses resulted in family disarray. Lack of family caused unpleasantness to either sex's desires or hopes. Classical education and efforts are the best way to ensure a way of life grows instead of dies. Having gender roles does not preclude, but rather, these guide values and virtues in one's life.

From legal processes, that subverted *Due Process for All* – from Supreme Court justices down to barely teenage boys – came dismay and disappointment. While allowing women near *carte blanche*, with regards to human life, extinguishing it from conception to the crib, meant life is merely a convenience to them. How does one uphold the Law, if infanticide, is allowed just because it's an inconvenience to one's life aspirations? In a society, so wealthy, with obesity as an issue, internationally, why is this an unmitigated

right of anyone, man or woman? Choices come with consequences. Make better ones – that is not gendered; or rather, a sex-based choice.

From politicians, promoting free stuff (for some) at the confiscation (from others) came disregard. The hallmark of socialism is the redistribution of wealth. Disarming the public of their 2nd amendment rights, in the United States, with smooth talk, and frantic hyperbole of any tragedy, is but vapid word play. Their self-righteousness and “promises” are never kept; but their devious power grabs are increased through our submission to their politicking charms. Thus, the birth of tyrants is not so far away.

From once stable families, with strong bonds of love through communication, time, and resources, that proved sex was not the only reason to bond together came hardships. If contract or vows matter not, then the mutuality of benefit will grow cold. The selfishness will leave us all on a wasteland. This connection, the family, is the bedrock of society. It is not to be ignored.

This radical power grab through technology, media, education, legal and political systems embedded an ideological virus very well. To turn the narrative of men into creatures that just exist to serve women in so far as they behave and parrot the *Feminist Doctrine*.

Questioning motivations and application, biology, science, legal principles or social dynamics, feminists pretended to discover a new paradigm existed, a better one, than under the “oppressive” Enlightenment of Patriarchy, that built the entire Western world.

This spoke volumes about the end game of Feminism.

It’s never about creation of anything. It’s about destroying whatever came before, and well, [they] will figure out what comes next...in due time.

If [they] only knew the folly of their *Hubris*.

That is *the problem that has a name*.



Gustave Doré 1866 illustration.
The Descent of Lucifer into Satan.
Paradise Lost by John Milton.

Part 2

Family of Origin: By the Childhood Gaslight

“The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing.”

– Edmund Burke



Chapter 9

Family of Origin

I am a virgin and now 48 years old.

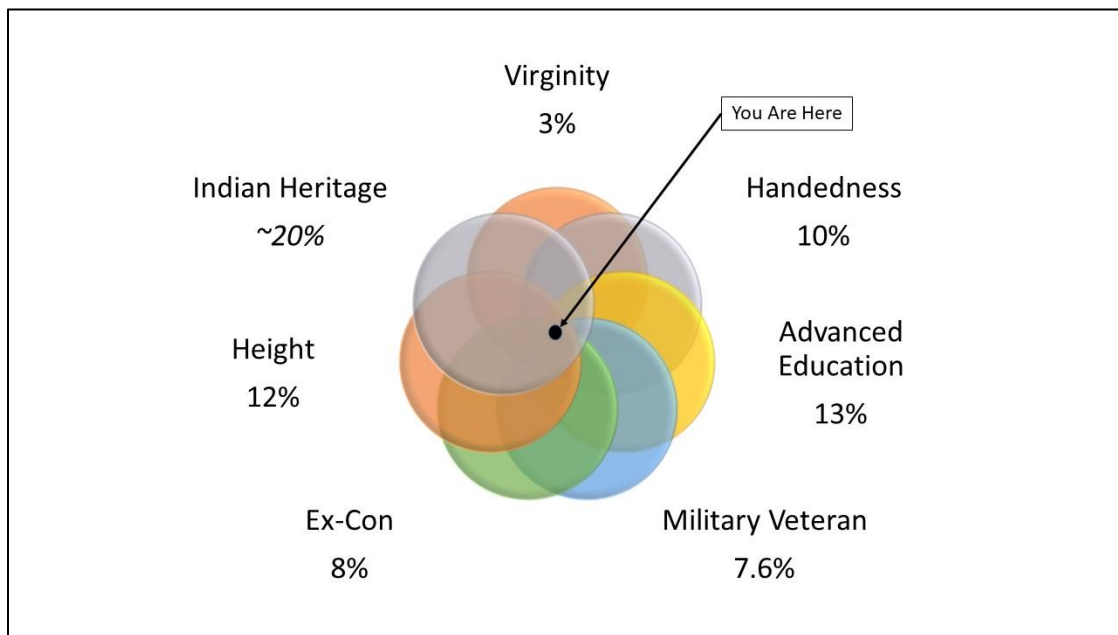
Probably not considered worthy of listening to on various subjects – relationships, marriage, even the topic of manhood – because: quantity of sex is somehow the measure of one’s manhood, or obtaining it, through completion of a “biological imperative” ...that lasts, on average, no more than seven minutes in the act.¹¹⁶⁹ Sure, there are other measures, but for a percentage of the population, such an activity is a required step on the path to becoming an adult man or woman.

Not all steps make for one’s right path.

But that particular fact also doesn’t make me special or unique. If you string together enough facts, or probabilities, anyone is special by the mere intersecting union of them. Virginit^y, after 45¹¹⁷⁰: **3%** Left-handed: **10%** Advanced education¹¹⁷¹: **13%** Military veteran: **7.6%**. Just those four facts calculated against the U.S population makes me one of 9,781 out of 330,000,000 people that fit that profile. Felony conviction: **8%**. That drops “rarity” down to a 783 people in the U.S., equaling the size of the MLB.¹¹⁷² Throw in Cherokee blood, brown eyes, under 5’6” (**12%**)¹¹⁷³, and bald since thirty, and well, one should get the point here. Uniqueness by statistical multiplication! The flaw in all intersectionality lays here.

It is what one can do – and provide for society, and others – that makes uniqueness. All persons are more than a collection of statistics, but not all work to make themselves more than that collection. Instead, they seek credit for those things, or advantages, off those things.

Admittedly, I would be lying here if that was not ever done by me.



I lied a lot about sex. No one generally outs themselves as meme from 2005. No one puts their sexual history into the 1st date discussion who ever wanted a 2nd date. But this bothered me for many moons. So, this is why I started here. (Books might also qualify.)

I was first asked to have sex at 16 by my next-door neighbor's (and landlord's) niece. She was 14, a swimmer and a cheerleader. She was an Elvis fan too. We were in the landlord's pool. It was just the second day I had known her. While the temptation and hormones should have overrode what little logic I had, with ease, for some reason, I hesitated. I wanted to kiss her first – she wasn't into that, citing some objection I honestly have forgotten. She mentioned her sexual past experience(s), whether true or not, one never knows. But I, didn't complete this "coming of age" mission, ending it with a "double." (I won't use complete names with people in this section, they have lives now, and this isn't just about me.)

I wrote her a short while later – as we exchanged addresses – and she did reply once. But the next time I saw her, about one or two years later, her interest was gone, boyfriend or something. She cold shouldered, even talking was off the table. As BB King said, "the thrill is gone."

The reason why I wasn't as eager as most 16-year old boys are to do the deed started in Tennessee, six years earlier. At the time, my mom and I had been in Northwest Indiana ("The Region") for about 5 years. We did not come north by mere choice.

In 1982, in a fit of rage, my father had brutally beaten my mother over an alleged flirtation and ride home from a guy she worked with at Hammer's, a department store, in Winchester, Tennessee. That summer night, as he was drunk, high (likely on cocaine), and set off by this "something," he came home, to interrogate my mother. The interrogation became a beating. Her screams of pain pierced – soon, blackened eyes, blood all over a white blouse – while I was scared shitless, hiding in my bedroom closet. It wasn't the first time – but just a continuation of a long train of abuses.

At some point, my father, shouted out my name, as if I was a court jester or some other ancillary part of his kingdom. I froze. A second time, rising and shriller, came the call. I came out, petrified as to what was to come next. I came into the kitchen, which was an island with a dining room connected. My mom was kneeling on the floor – shattered. He had a knife. He turned to me, only 10, and asked me to kill him, as he genuflected before me. He offered the knife. I was frozen in fear.

I remember looking at my mother, and seeing her swollen eyes, and justifiable fear and anger, and her wanting me to kill him. I looked back at my father, who was both wide eyed and almost grinning, as he begged for me to kill him. "Just do it, son." He said in a calm voice in a nightmarish situation. He kept offering the knife. I never took it.

Somehow, that night ended. For the next few weeks, my father was sweet as candy from a movie theater promoting a blockbuster film. My mom didn't work for nearly a month. Her eyes were so bruised, face contorted akin to the Joker from Batman. Her mood was so dulled. She didn't say more than a word or two to me for that whole time.

Then, one Saturday, as we were alone, watching TV on a sunny day, my mom said in a calm and yet menacing tone to me, "If you ever hit your wife, I will shoot you with a shotgun!" And the conversation ended at that.

Next week, at the start of my 5th grade year, she filed for divorce. She was fiercely Catholic at the time. Believed in the sanctity of marital bonds. But this beating, not the first time my father was violent, or screaming, or menacing, was that last straw. That school year soon became like a war – psychological,

physical, and spiritual. By the end, neither my mom nor I would be in Tennessee. I've only been back *through* the state – *twice*.

As the divorce occurred, this was fall of 1982, consistent manipulation tactics began from my father. He was a cheater, a liar, and rarely, consistently employed. He was a bartender, bar manager, a carpenter, a lumberyard supervisor, and most often, an exploiter of his intellect. He rather enjoyed violence on a whim as one story shows.

Working a bar introduces a person to bad people and obviously, addicts. Eventually my father ran into conflict with one patron too many as his new car, a 79' Buick Regal, was keyed, doors, and hood. Later, my father found this guy and broke his arm in retaliation. About three weeks later, the car was repossessed. (This was in 1980.)

By my estimation, he was a supreme narcissist; and qualifies as a psychopath. In using the Hare Test of 20 characteristics, he scored a 34.

A Side Note: You may hear this yarn, “not all psychopaths are evil.”
No.

This is a half-truth. The list (below) was developed from studying incarcerated souls and their characteristics. If one scores above 30, based on 0-Never, 1-Sometimes and 2-Always scoring, the implication is – you are imbued with these character traits and used them to create havoc in life.

Sexual behavior, pathological lying, criminal versatility are not subtle traits – they do create havoc. I used this method, because: it's quantitative and a good evaluator of anyone you will meet. People that make such statements – as articles from Leftist psychologists (as shown in a prior section) promoted this half-truth, even writing books! – are inherently missing the forest to find their “special trees.” Some professionals noted other agendas.¹¹⁷⁴

The Hare Checklist [1175](#)¹¹⁷⁶

Checklist Items	My Father	Notes
1 Superficial Glibness & Charm	2	Consistently seen with/on women in presence.
2 Grandiosity of Self	2	Would tell me he has a high IQ, preached a lot.
3 Need stimulation/Easily bored	2	Left me alone Saturdays to chase women.
4 Pathological Lying	2	Promise made & broken always.
5 Manipulative	2	Wore down my mom after divorce in a PsyOp.
6 Lack of remorse/Guilt	2	Never once said he's sorry to my mom or me.
7 Shallow affect/Emotions	2	Very quiet from memory, until angry.
8 Lack of Empathy	2	When my mom died, he had none.
9 Parasitic Lifestyle	2	Mom supported us. He used family. 4 th wife esp.
10 Behavioral Controls	2	Did whatever pleased him.
11 Promiscuous Sexual Behavior	2	Gave mom the crabs.
12 Early Behavioral Problems	2	Fight at 13 with father. Called his mom a bitch.
13 Lack Realistic Long-term goals	1	Never stayed with anything. Marines the best.
14 Impulsivity	2	Zero to 60 temper.
15 Highly irresponsible	2	4 wives. All battered.
16 Don't accept responsibility for actions	2	Deflected to God & forgiveness sought first.
17 Short-term marital relationships	2	1 st one less than a year. 3 rd one – ended in crime.
18 Juvenile delinquency	0*	Don't have record.
19 Revocation of conditional release	0	Never revoked.
20 Criminal versatility	1	Rape. Theft. Threats. Beatings. Religious hustle.
Totals	34	
Unknown potentiality	2	

For instance, this methodology tells a great deal about the nature of such not-so-bad claims, as Rick Nauert, PhD, wrote:

“The scientists invited employees from Germany to take part in the study by e-mail. The subjects performed a very wide range of jobs. As a first step, they were tested with regard to their personal factors, their level of education, and their level of psychopathy. Next, two colleagues for each participant gave information about the work performance and social behavior of the study participants. A total of 161 of these employee-colleague relationships was investigated. Researchers determined there is a toxic and a benign form of psychopathy.”¹¹⁷⁷

Potential psychopaths responded by e-mail. Colleagues responding on work performance. Flawed. Charm and lying alone made this a study failed from its start. Did they cross-check criminal history, intimate relationships, family dynamics, face-to-face interviews of their subjects, or anything else? Toxicity may be by degrees, but the benign nature seems easily faked.

If you read, *The Sociopath Next Door*¹¹⁷⁸, by Martha Stout, PhD, she gives a story on a female psychiatric director who was a sociopath who damaged an in-treatment patient's recovery in devious ways. Stout's work cited Hare's. This snippet on what "we" get wrong about psychopaths is straight from *Psychology Today's* Julia Shaw, PhD, in 2019: "Finally, let us try not to fall into the destructive rhetoric that psychopaths are somehow sub-human. Psychopaths are no less deserving of our understanding or help than anyone else."¹¹⁷⁹

Back to one's personal history.



His "Psy Op" worked both his targets: my mother, who he badgered on the phone (whenever he could); and me, upon a visitation, he told me how smart I was, and then ask me to pass along questions to my mother. "Does she still love him? Does she care? What can he do to win her back?" were among the variety, I fielded, bi-weekly. He laid out his "love" case to me – over and over in a car, usually at the school parking lot, or before the divorce's finalization, in the living room of our home at 1301 Old Cowan Road in Winchester.

The expectation was that I reported back with promising news. Which I did – because, as I found out, hearing anything else, meant consequences. One attempt to tell him the "truth" in his Datsun determined that was not an option. While he drove, he threatened to kill us both as he got that crappy

vehicle up to 90 mph. I pleaded with him that I would ask the right questions. He slowed down.

Even as my mom received the home in the divorce, and \$25 per week in child support, which he never paid more than a few hundred dollars total over the next seven years, my father was never far from view. He got my mom to let him stay in the den of the house for a spell even. Meanwhile, his family (9 other brothers and sisters, and both parents), many who lived in the area, worked on her. They shamed her and spread other lies to “get her with the program.”

He was a “Fundamentalist” too. As this episode, and others, were linked to Biblical teachings, more than a few times, *Revelations*. His go-to move in any discussion with my mother or I was “The Word of the Lord.” As I found over the years, this was just the beginning, he used the Bible to both cleanse him of his sins, and hold others (my mom, the Catholic – which he detested) to great account. We were to prostrate ourselves to the Lord, anytime we acted selfishly or didn’t adhere to his viewpoints on God.

During this entire campaign, I ran away from a house one night – as my mother and I stayed with “Juanita”, a co-worker of hers. I was placed in a county lock-up for several hours – which likely was a product of not knowing if I was coming or going – potentially a case of Stockholm Syndrome. I remember thinking and saying over and over, “nobody loves me” and crying so much, I finally slept. Emotional rollercoaster doesn’t do justice to those 12 months in 1982-83.

Lastly, at one point, my father forced himself (sexual assaulted) her in their old bedroom. I was in the living room, so I didn’t witness or see the events. But I can say that likely happened. My mom never spoke of it to me, *ever*.

My mom finally gave up on Tennessee, leaving me with this man, who in six weeks, gave up on me too – I was no longer useful to his objective *at the time*. My mom came for me in July 1983, before my 6th grade year, and we lived with my grandparents and her sister. My mother was told by her sister, “I told you so. You should have never left.”

Her sister, sexually abused by an uncle (didn’t know that until my mom told me in the late 2000s), was diagnostically, a Borderline personality disordered person with OCD tendencies. She never left her parents’ home. Never

developed independence but controlled everyone through her emotional fits and reasoning. She hoarded old items, required the dishes to be done always, had fits if you moved anything in the house. So, imagine what a 11-year old boy, whom she disliked immediately (because like father, like son) got from her daily? You don't win with a borderline. Ever.

My mother left for the Marine Corps in 1970. There, she rose to lance corporal, and met up with my father, the Air Traffic Control guy. I came about, and was born in Quantico, Virginia in 1972. She left the service in 1973.

My mother always worked. It was her persistent nature that made up for what others, my father, her sister, called a lack of intelligence, or more bluntly stated by them in direct words, or a variation: "You're stupid."

My mom's "stupid" ran a consignment shop business for more than 20 years. She raised me alone, as we moved the next year, 1984, across the street to escape the nightly haranguing of her sister.



Her parents, both long departed, were hard working, but undereducated, neither completed high school. Her father was a Boatswain's mate in the United State Navy in World War II. He landed at Okinawa in a LCVP, that is attached to an LST, both vehicles are used to deploy troops, tanks and supplies.

He worked in the Gary mills for around 20 years. Was a janitor at the high school during the 1960's. William L. Clark Jr. never went past the 10th grade. But could finish *The New York Times* crossword puzzle daily back in the 1970s-80s. He also loved baseball – and try out for the Brooklyn Dodgers. He died of cancer in 1986. The last loving male role model I had in life.

My grandmother, Mildred, was a Wisconsin farm girl whose family had issues with alcohol and suicide. (Her sister killed herself in her teenage years. Her

brother wrecked the family car after a night of alcohol.) Grandma drove a car, without a license for more than 30 years, last obtaining one in 1960, saying, “I drove tractors at age 10. I don’t need no license.” She was stubborn and persistent as her German blood suggests. Hands on – she changed a starter on a 1967 Buick Electra 225 while in her mid-50s.

In the mid-1950s, times were tough for them all. It may have been my grandfather’s drinking, or something else, but for a time, they were homeless, living out of their car. With that, their two girls were cared for by extended family – and so, the incident with the uncle likely occurred then.

My aunt was never the same. She was a perfectionist – handwriting to be in awe of, typed 90 words a minute, good grades in school, very quick-witted. But so self-sabotaging. One time, in the 1970s, my grandfather got her an interview for an executive secretarial position at the steelworks. She showed up with a “friend” in tow. She thought that friend could get a job too. (Or rather: she purposely undercut herself.) My grandfather, in frustration, said to her: “Well, keep your ass at home then!” She more than complied – never leaving the nest. She was the last occupant of her parent’s home in 2011.

Back to my father. His threats, by phone, came early on after we left his physical orbit. My aunt was always circumspect of him, and told me that, (not wrong), but she listened in on any conversation I had with him, in that first year in Lowell, Indiana. My father threatened to kill all of us – as he felt privilege to get visitation despite never paying child support. This was back in the day when Duluth was not as widespread, and he would not care, even it was. (He was a legit reason for such tactics.)

By 1986, he moved on to wife #3. He had been married at 19, prior to meeting my mom, and then at 21, and so, on to wife #3. He rejoined the Marine Corps, stationing for a while in Arizona. He felt so good, he sent me a telescope, the only gift I got from him after 1982. But the letters, were always a mix of his becoming a better man and the Scriptures. Always.

In 1987-88, the pure evil in him came to mortal judgment. He was convicted of rape on his 10-year old stepdaughter that occurred in 1987. He was

sentenced to 9 1/2 years and served in Ft. Leavenworth, Kansas. I remember the day I found out – it was summertime – I was pitching in the Babe Ruth league. We faced the best team in the league that day, as most of them later played high school baseball, and in a moment of both anger and focus, I pitched the best game ever in my life: striking out 15 batters in 7 innings. The ball never left the infield. We won – 3 to 1 that day.

If only, I had been that focused back on the summer night in 1982.

I thought a lot about killing my father. He was that evil. He deserved justice. My mom: revenge. More than any 9 years locked up was for him.

He wrote many letters from prison now, filled with “glory to God” stuff and more quoting of scripture than you can ever imagine any teenage boy would read. His messages were never read much. Never answered by me during the next 2-3 years. He then met another woman – an “SVU officer”, whom he married, wife #4 – and found his peace through her, it appeared. His own sister told me he slapped her around, later, in 2004. Wife #4 died in mid 2010s. He also wrote a short story (about 40-60 pages) on faith – Jewish man, Christian conversion, from what I remembered of it.

But I didn't lose complete and irrevocable contact with the best available words for his being: “an evil son of a bitch.” In 1997, in February, his family contacted my mother about being able to make amends and celebrate his coming home from prison, and his birthday. One can imagine being asked, “Hey, would you like to celebrate your child molesting, rapist father, released from prison and 46th birthday? Can you bring a present too?”

My father's psychopathy appeared early on – as he once called his mother a “fucking bitch” at 13, while egging his father (a correctional guard at Tennessee State pen) to beat him, “Is that all you GOT old man?” His father knocked him into the bathroom on a fly, according to a humorous family reunion story. The family loved to get into trouble: all drank, the women shoplifted, lied like sunlight; the men, drank even more, brawled, played cards, and joined the Army and Marines.

His father was an opposite day disciplinarian. If you broke a dish, he'd beat you silly. If you stole a car, he's admonished you via a stern talking to.

Grandpa Powers stayed gone during the week, and Annie, his wife, had to manage up to ten kids (as some had left the nest), and generally, her half-Cherokee way was to keep every instance of disobedience recorded, mentally, for punishment once Grandpa George came home on the weekends. (He was a guard in the 1950-60s, and stayed there, instead of driving more than hour home every night. At least that what I recall.)

My father attended Motlow College, garnering all A's, but later, dropped out. He chased and was chased by women. A lady in a red 64' Mustang convertible drove by the house in the late 1970s, early 1980s, usually on a Saturday. (He gave my mom crabs from his romps with the ladies.)

He was usually tasked to watch me. As my mom was at work, usually 12-9, on Saturday, but that didn't stop him. He'd be out the door in 15-30 minutes, usually dressed in his "Billy Jack" outfit of choice.

He really liked Billy Jack, the violent Indian, and sheriff Buford Pusser from *Walking Tall*. Violence was a very happy means to him. It suited. It always suited.

He had a hair trigger temper. He smacked me with a broomstick for messing up his shined shoes one night. Knocked me out with the handle. He slapped me down for not bringing a note home from school (4th grade) that the teacher mentioned on the report card. I had a broken right leg at the time.

I was a typical boy. I got into stuff. When three or four, I mess with a reel-to-reel recorder tape – got smacked. I played drums bought as a present, until he disassembled them, because I was too loud. Each event resulted in plenty of screaming and I peed myself more than once during those early years confronted with his rage.

As a final bit of basic heritage to reveal: his Autistic brother (an engineer) is an avid genealogist. The Powers name doesn't carry any positive weight, but the ancestors who migrated from Scotland, Ireland and England left their marks in Tennessee, Virginia, and Texas. They are significant for a full disclosure here and the current "rage" to know what the hell "one is."

In 2005, in the 2nd to last conversation I had with my father, he shared these connections to United States history. The reason it matters: the original sins of America lay there along with recent blights in American foreign policy.

Ancestry.com Genealogy of Powers Family [1180](#), [1181](#), [1182](#)

Family Tree – Cousin to Bush, Houston, Forrest, ancestry traced 450 years



Nathan Bedford Forrest¹¹⁸³ was the 1st KKK leader, after the Civil War. [1184](#) His more positive claim during that war was promotion from a private to Lieutenant General and becoming a notorious foe of the Union Army, defeating them in numerous cavalry engagements. He ordered the massacre at Fort Pillow, after a surrender by the black regiment – a war crime. His overall biography is available online.

Sam Houston¹¹⁸⁵, was Andrew Jackson's protégé prior to the abandonment of Houston's 1st wife. Houston became governor of two states, President of Texas, U.S. Senator, but touched history in so many other ways. Houston got into a brawl with Congressman William Stanbery (Ohio); and later, legally represented by Francis Scott Key.¹¹⁸⁶ He met Alexis de Toqueville, conversed deeply with Davey Crockett, and fought bitterly John C. Calhoun over the decades.

The Bushes need no explanation.



(Picture: 1985, and baseball was my jam. I wanted to attend Ted Williams baseball camp, but \$2,000 in 1985 was quite a pretty penny for any family.)

That summer, cemented my first friendships since coming from Tennessee. Sports always offered the best way to settle things. Competing is a part of a good life.

Chapter 10

My Personality Disorder

By time I was 13, I had my own demons coming out. One was: obsessive behaviors. I fell for a girl in 8th grade extremely hard. She was the prettiest girl, to me, and she sat right next to me, because alphabetical seating in English and Math. As I teased her for months, and she for a spell, did the same back, saying, “oh, you love me and you know it.” I did grow extremely fond of her. She was very bright – English class was her powerful bailiwick – and I was just a dumb Hillbilly from the poorer side of the tracks. She was cheerleader and I was the 8th grade basketball towel boy equipment dude. It was 1985, and *The Power of Love* was a monster hit, and *Back to the Future* was so cool.

Yeah, Hollywood had provided the bullshit backdrop to my delusions of getting the girl of my dreams then. Just try. Just try harder, *Can't Buy Me Love*, *Lucas* nerd-attempts-to-get-girl total 100% bullshit. (Corey Haim, the star of *Lucas*, had a tumultuous ride growing up. Sadly, his ended in 2010.)

For the next three years, she was never far from my hormonally charged mind. That isn't to make an excuse for harassment or light stalking (because it is all in the eye of the beholder), but most guys have that “one girl” that did it for them. Most fail at garnering acceptance, some magically do through some action or becoming the male they desire (grow taller, social proof, overt success), and so kudos to them.

I didn't. I wasn't capable of any of that – even when I wanted to be that. I sent her notes, dropped in her locker. I wrote all types of poems, and bullshit I scarcely recall – often, never delivered too. I'd at times be able to talk to her, but once I told her I liked her, the playfulness stopped.

Most times, I was incapable of even direct eye contact. I did ask her out – more like a dog begging for a treat – which, of course, is so attractive! Meanwhile, she dated the hot, older, taller, basketball guys with nice cars. When she was “in a relationship” I toned it down or quit my pursuit. Self-preservation? Likely so.

But, when single, I did annoy the wholly fuck out of her. Probably scared her too. I joined theatre my freshman year, just to get close, maybe see her, and be *Shakespearian*. When she cheer-leaded, at football, I'd get a good seat. I remember a rainy night, trying to be more courteous than normal, offering her my jacket. It was cold. She accepted it. If anything, it was just an excuse to talk to her. And maybe, for a nanosecond, she felt pity for me too. Social acceptance and validation – the whole task of high school seems to revolve around that. (But it shouldn't.)

By time junior year rolled around, I guess my patience with her was gone. I had to despise her now. Often, just to be clear, I had to create a lie to salvage my dignity at this age. *I didn't hate her*. She didn't need anyone like me – and if she knew anything of what I just wrote! – one couldn't blame her at all for rejection. By pursuing her, someone better than I was (by virtue of popularity), I could give myself the façade of virtue of the pursuit. *Narcissist much? By chasing the unattainable, you don't have to address the flaws in one's being. Capability. Skill. Compassion. Leadership. Positive qualities in general.*

I did do things that were blatantly wrong and illegal. I broke into her locker, reading her notes. I drove by her house, either on a bike or in a car, not always, but probably a couple of times a month on average. On a snow day, once, I dropped by her house. I got the gumption, or insanity, to knock on her door. I think I talked to her for like 15 seconds. It was so pathetic. And so unfair to her. So egregiously wrong. All of it.

She moved out of town sometime in our last years of high school. She and I never went out. We never became friends. I never said I was sorry for harassing her and invading her privacy.

I am apologizing here, now, for all things done to her. But she wasn't the only one. But she was, the most forgiving and patient one of them all.

~

During that junior in high school, the cracks of the past showed through too. My father's conviction triggered that – as I thought: “You fucking evil asshole! I should castrate you!” I was suspended from school for 3 days in an escalating manner with a final statement of “fuck you!” to the Dean of Students. I resented any male during that time in authority. Argued with baseball

coaches, disruptive in a psychology class, and just gave up on classes completely. I wasn't fond of anyone. It wasn't just hormones.

I got into with my mother about stupid stuff – generally, just an argument over my performance at school. Unfortunately, after I quit my first W-2 job, as a dishwasher, she said something again, in a fit of anger: “You're just like your dad.” I want to think it was the inability to stay with a job, she was referencing. I didn't discuss it further.

We all say things – it's the repetitive nature of such and lies and sabotage that really wears on someone. She supported me far, far more than not. But she also blew up at me – about dating and decisions. All parents do. So, I forgave her – but I didn't forget it.

Another incident happened in wooded area set up as a party for high schoolers. Alcohol via older kids, and a nice little campfire to listen to music and shoot the bull over drinking Coors and Jack Daniels. What could go wrong?

Well, I drank enough to punch a friend in the mouth (he had braces) who was teasing me about liking women, or something; and later, was wrestled down by a bigger and stronger classmate. He nearly suffocated me, and well, my drunken screams of “let me go! I'll be good!” were recorded by one of the guys who put on the party. The tape was played around school – the snickers and jokes spread. (I forgive that guy. We are all 16 once.)

College Entry, Friends & Women

By senior year, when most are happy about going forward, I should have been too. I'd been blessed enough to garner a 3-year AFROTC scholarship and admission to Purdue University to study Industrial Engineering. (ROTC in high school – were called “blueberries” – didn't garner cool. I was a blueberry.) My mother was proud. My grandmother was pleased. My aunt – no telling, but jealousy seemed the baseline from my observation. My grandfather was gone. He just made it 60. He'd left this Earth right as I went into high school.

My mother and I had lived in a 1-bedroom apartment for several years. It wasn't much – the bedroom, was uninsulated the first year, so much so, that ice formed on the walls during cold snaps. The shower had low pressure; the kitchen had those water bugs/cockroaches that scatter when one turned on

the lights. It improved, over time, as my mom got her finances in order. We even got a phone in 1989.

She attended Southlake community college at night in Merrillville on U.S. 30 for an Associate's degree in business administration. She didn't complete it – 1 class – business typing stopped her. She had 3.5 GPA. Pretty good for a labeled “stupid” woman. She got a \$6,000 loan to buy the consignment shop business from the local socialite (married to the town lawyer of note). She had worked for “Alice” for the last 6 years; now she operated and ran that business for the next 16 years. She had her sister, assisting – and that became the worst business decision she made at the end of the shop's run.

For myself, I did sports. Basketball and baseball. I played varsity baseball, not to any great achievement. Basketball, I'd play pick-up games with the real players. Lowell had a good basketball program, then – and plenty of town interest to do that. School was boring and unchallenging, for the most part.

I delivered papers from 7th grade to 10th grade. Mowed lawns – Lowell Library – where my grandmother worked until 1991. (She cleaned houses too for the local, old lady socialites.) I garnered my first W-2 job as a dishwasher the day after turning 16. 25-30 hours per week, pretty much destroyed my GPA, as Advanced English was my first class every morning. The teacher thought grammar assignments and reading should be piled on, liberally, like frosting on a 3-layer wedding cake.

When leaving Dante's Restaurant, at 11:30PM on Wednesday, for instance, I had arrived at 5PM to start work. By time I got home, showered (as I smelled of garbage), homework was a no-go. English homework was done at 7:45-8:15A, and rarely completed. The English class consisted of about 25 girls, 5 guys, and the girl I was obsessed with throughout high school. By this time, I was pretty much over her, but for one, last crazy act.

We had to do a presentation of some sort. So, I wrote a short horror story. I then prefaced that short story by singing “Don't You Forget About Me” by *Simple Minds*, karaoke-style. She was two seats back, as I attempted to “show off” but was a fool and a fool. But got a C on that project. For both semesters, I got a D and D- in English. I took Intermediate English my senior year, getting Bs.

At work, I got the hots for another chick from school. My then best friend wound up dating her, setting up our falling out as friends. We'd been friends for about 5 years, since arriving in Indiana, likely due to my mom graduating with his mom. But that friend "grew up" literally gaining 7-8 inches height over me, from once being just as short (4'6" in 6th grade) as I was. He now ranged over 6 foot. And women noticed that.

He was a cool customer. Worked hard – we both worked as dishwashers at Dante's. Quite astute with history and politics. I remember sharing a book my grandfather had: William Shirer's *Rise and Fall of the Third Reich*.¹¹⁸⁷ We used to play catch on Indiana Avenue, in the street, of course, and talked about girls while raising our bench presses in his garage. He listened to my obsessions far more patiently than he should have. We played baseball together throughout those years. In the end, we both moved on.

I wasn't any better with this girl either. But not to any level of harassing, just typical annoyance, for a spell. But again, eye of the beholder.

Rejection¹¹⁸⁸ is a pill one needs to swallow early and often. As many times as possible. Then never link anything to it. Emotion or otherwise. But that wasn't me at all at 16-18 years of age. I got no guidance there in relationships. And, I was fighting both the desire of validation, and the shame of knowing, *no one should like me at all. I didn't like me*. Why should anyone else?

Not the only one in high school – or any school – that feels such things. Given 2 million plus adults sit in prisons, many are parents. Their kids – have the badge of courage to either tough that out openly; or hide it from all but their closest allies. (And hope those around them don't turn on them. Which, happens more often than not. As teenagers are (as shown in Part 1) less agreeable and higher in neuroticism at that particular age.)

I did go to one dance with a pretty and intelligent girl from Cedar Lake. She asked me out in my senior year. "Julie" came into Wilco's, a grocery store, while I was packing out groceries. She was only a sophomore, but she was interested, and interesting. We attended the dance at Cedar Lake high school. I met her father – huge Beatles & Wings fan – and while, I wasn't uninterested in Julie, my mom, was not pleased. I forget whether I hid the relationship (omission) or mentioned it after lying about going to the dance.

My mom thought, and maybe, rightfully so, I'd screw up my future. My mom, not I, broke off dating her. Julie later married a Yale-educated investment banker while I was locked up.

Upon entry into college, I thought or hoped things would improve with regards to women. The beginning seemed almost promising. I made headway with new people, for a spell, did some activity dates – played tennis with “Tonya” who I met in McCutcheon Hall dormitory at Purdue. She was a state qualifier in tennis; I was just a guy who played a few games in gym class. She beat me 6-3. A week later, she found a more suitable partner for that game, and others, as I supposed then.

My roommate that first year was from Indianapolis. He had a carefree attitude, from money (he moved in with a computer, a huge couch, a 32” TV, mini-frig, video games out the ass in 1990), and no rush to prove his merit. He came to campus on Sunday night, around 9:30PM. I'd been there for about 4 days – room #752. As a first roomie, I could have done worse. I could have done better too. (He would get drunk/high and put out cigarettes on his forearm. I wasn't much of friend though – his only positive impact on me was Rush, Canadian music trio no one should ignore. I bought their *Roll The Bones* album in 1991. *Ghost of a Chance*¹¹⁸⁹ was the song that resonated most off that album.)

My freshman year didn't go well, finishing with around a C+ average in basic preparatory classes for the school of engineering. I worked in the McCutcheon Hall cafeteria for a short while. But the biggest disappointment was losing my scholarship. Rather, I gave up on the Air Force – as I had the poor attitude that considered sucking up to other cadets was, “above me.”

Still carrying resentment around like a backpack full of bricks.

Grades had been my “father's thing” as he told me how perfect he was in school. Once he got locked up, I no longer cared much about an A, or even, an F. (But I did, of course. Easier to excuse failure on outside forces.)

My mother didn't say much, but also, wasn't pleased.

I also lost a good friend, another sports buddy, after that first year in college. We'd been teammates in baseball since Little League All-Stars, hung out to

play basketball (he dominated at his house), and other typical pursuits. I was an imposition on him – I went over to his house substantially more than I should have over the years – but for the most part, that never came up. Whatever the triggering event was, it happened at the local basketball court – Evergreen Park. We brawled on the court – but no real blows landed.

“Allen” was very popular, athletic (football star), and a fun-loving character. He had that cool in the blood – *Kool & the Gang* was among the music he had on “heavy rotation” in his basement bedroom. Eric Dickerson was his running back role model – glasses and all. We’d both gone to Indiana colleges, him to IU, and I, to the archrival.

His freshman year wasn’t much to write home about either. That following summer, I suspect, his family told him to get his act together, and stop hanging around people not going anywhere. There may have been other reasons – as at least one guy I know from this time really disliked me (triangulation situation?) – and well, who knows what gets said in private. Unresolved high school drama got resolved that day at the park. From then on, we were never friends again.

For most of my life, I have never had more than one or two close friends at a time. Trust being the major impediment there. I never felt able to trust – and whenever I did (a secret) – the outcome was never positive. At best, they would, in modern parlance: *ghost*. Or I would – because after the conversation that reveals anything that embarrassing – where does the friendship or intimate relationship go *from there*?

It was easier to keep things on a surface level through most interactions.

Abandonment issues are easy to consider here. By sabotaging or creating a conflict, I didn’t have to go much beyond a surface level connection. If I told somebody my issues (which I did – much later on to disastrous consequences), the response is generally to absolute reject that. Revealing such personal information, much too soon, is a Cluster B personality disorder “trait.”

If a self-diagnosis was attempted, I likely meet the borderline/codependency with PTSD and alcoholic coping characteristics. Borderlines have high emotional lability, abandonment issues, black-white thinking, obsessive thoughts, impulse control, volatile temperaments, and reckless behavior

patterns. Highly sexualized behaviors are more a female trait – since, they can garner what they want, and instant “buddy”, and also distort the event immediately (abuse allegations) whenever the mood fancies them.

Hypersensitivity likely applies for a host of reasons described above. Those that I should have trusted, family (outside of my mom, grandfather, grandmother) were never up to that responsibility. The role models I found in school – well – were never up to the task either. Friendships were just as stated.

Borderline Personality Disorder Traits (5 of 9 for DSM V)¹¹⁹⁰

Borderline Personality Disorder Traits (5 of 9 DSM V)

Unstable Relationships	Abandonment	Intense Anger
Identity Disturbance	Affect (Emotions)	Suicidal Ideation
Paranoid & Dissociation	Impulsiveness	Emptiness

Codependency Personality Disorder Traits

Caretaking	Obsession	Denial	Poor Communication
Low Self-worth	Controlling	Dependency	Weak Boundaries
Repression	Anger	Lack of Trust	Sexual Problems

Unstable Relationships – never been in a long-term intimate relationship

Abandonment – Both parents did so at 10; generally, I pushed people away thereafter.

Affect – I could oscillate between happy and depressed relatively easy.

Impulsiveness – I joined the service on an impulse. I’ve quit jobs on an impulse. Writing.

Intense Anger – I expressed the most vitriolic diatribe ever via an email to a woman I did care about – for all the wrong reasons.

Suicidal Ideation – at least twice.

Caretaking – Supplementing my mom’s financial responsibilities. The things poor people do to make it.

Repression – I didn’t always present doom and gloom in my interactions. Like anyone, one copes through various outlets – sports, alcohol, food, and porn – positive (and negative) addictive roads. Whatever bothered me came out when I used alcohol – binge drinking was a trigger – as my worst behaviors had that as a component always.

Obsession – As discussed. Unhealthy fixation on situations, people, and events. Wishful thinking. Dreamers don’t do.

Controlling – Not usually. But I am saying this without the other person’s point of view. *What they felt could be different.*

Anger – Yes. Simple.

Denial and Dependency – I may have denied my own faults for much of the time from 1985-2001. Somehow, prison will awaken the impact of those denials.

Lack of Trust – Without question.

Poor communication – For as much as I’ve written in life, I am a terrible communicator.

Weak boundaries – Certainly.

Sexual problems – Relationship formation nil.

My college sophomore year introduced me to close friend #3 – which lasted nine years. “Louis” and I navigated the waters of Purdue, and towards mediocrity in graduation. He grew up in Bloomington, Minnesota, home to the *Mall of America*, while being a rabid Packers fan. He had a certain class, a likeable bombast, a charm – he majored in Ag Econ Sales Marketing, after first Accounting and Communications. We both enjoyed playing cards, listening to music, and later, drinking. (He was a DJ at 93.7, *The Edge*.)

The year ahead provided my first substantial failure: as I ended on academic probation. From 5th grade through high school, I usually maintained a 3.0 GPA in everything. 1st year of college: 2.27 GPA (4.27 out of 6 – as that was Purdue’s system then.) I wasn’t attending classes much – mainly going to the Co-Rec, wasting time, or working a dead-end job (Taco Bell). The classes were no longer a review – Sophomore engineering was Optics-Physics, Calculus III-IV, Statics, Engineering Probability & Statistics, Operations Research,

Accounting and C Programming. I made minimal efforts – and achieved nothing of value in class that year.

Worst yet, in early March 1992, I saw my grandmother die of liver cancer. She suffered a lot in those last few months – as she was cared for by my mom and aunt. Mildred was a dogged, work-was-her-life, German. She didn't go to the doctor, and the cancer hit stage 4 before its diagnosis. She had been bleeding from my mom's recounting for about a month prior.

I can remember leaving once again St. Anthony's (my grandfather died there on July 4, 1986) late that evening. I flipped a tray in the hallway, as they declared her dead. She suffered so much at the end. Her daughter, my mom, echoed the same path – mid-body cancer.

I drove 1967 Buick Electra 225 home that grandma pampered and loved for 20 plus years. It had only 44,000 miles. That night, I hit 120MPH on the drive back to Lowell, the fastest I've even been in a car on a normal highway. Almost like I wanted to die.

After her passing, my mom moved in with her sister the next year. Our 1-bedroom apartment was left that following summer after 9 years.

Just to move across the street.

Purdue Ups & Downs

I began writing more frequently during the last years of college. Journaling out my thoughts, writing doggerel poems, sometimes doing this fairly consistently, other times, stopping for several months. I had never been a good English writer – as shown here! – but, I attempted to improve on it. My grandmother's death provided the impetus to do so, even as I reached ultimate failure: I was dropped by Purdue after five semesters.

My 5th semester I was roomed with a Purdue football player at McCutcheon. He controlled the room – as he brought along pets (a clown lizard, a ball python) and his girlfriend shackled up with him. She came from DePauw University and stayed from Thursday night through Sunday. For me, I stayed in the McCutcheon radio station – at night – listening to music to the wee hours, playing until 5am. ([McCutcheon Hall room layout 16 x 11.5](#))

Surprisingly, I had a girlfriend for about 4 weeks. “Heather” was from Elkhart, Indiana. She was extremely nice and very agreeable. We met through the radio station as she engaged me the way a young woman does – laughing at your jokes, inadvertent touching, the typical flirting. She was also a freshman.

During the early parts of any fall semester, the “interactive phase” of college mating – appears. Freshman who left the nest for the first time are looking for those new experiences, new people, and new romance. It’s basically spring training prep for the long romantic baseball season ahead. 4 years of ebbs and flows, chasing the pennant of acquiring the “best mate ever.”

Young men are jockeying for the positioning, the term “cock block” isn’t just by accident. Colleges are breeding grounds for all of this – it’s the last time in life you can be a slacker, eat your dreams daily, and market and sell B.S., whether one is male or female. It may be harder in 2019 with the Internet (the ability to spot BS) and also, the market expansion (Tinder et. al.), but the concept is still existing *for now*. (**2020 Update:** This timeline is a bit weird now.)

But, not surprisingly, I broke up with her. I told her she could do better – and well, I knew I was on the way out the door (or at least didn’t want to work further on it). She moved on quickly, dating a guy with the same first name! But they were made for each other – always around the dorm with public displays of affection. (Something I didn’t want to do – or at least that what I told myself then.)

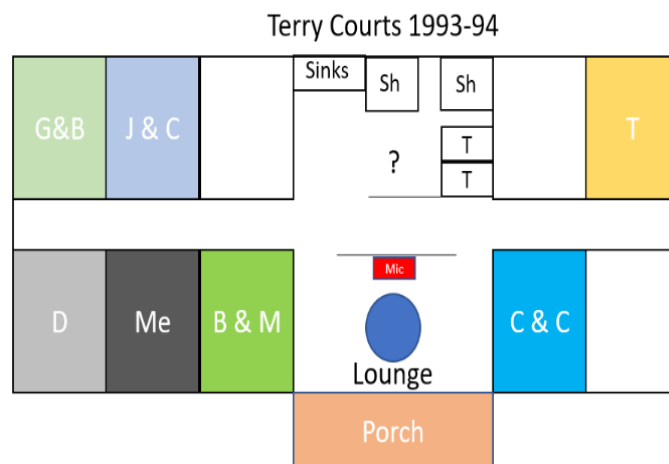
The fallout of the semester pushed me back to Lowell. I worked at two fast food joints: Burger King and Bob Evans, in Lansing, Illinois. I was grill cook until I could get back into school. That year, my mom and I argued a lot and had very little good to say to each other. I had failed. I was a disappointment. And I knew it too. All her efforts had gone for naught.

I knew I was not cut out for engineering, even industrial, because I’d been used to it being easy. No effort – just take the tests. Unlike some of my classmates, they knew what they wanted. They had parents in the industry, or in more, professional roles. They grew up with a mechanic or on a farm, fiddling with engines, cars, or creating structures. I liked those things – but neither my mom, nor I, had much contact with those arenas. That was my excuse – but I still am no engineer, *to be honest*.

My mother did not relent and allow me to change majors. She told me I must complete engineering – or seek to pay for any change myself. So, I stayed in Industrial Engineering, and retook 3 courses in the fall of 1993. I got 2 B's and a C. It was the best semester I had for the next 19 years.

I stayed in [Terry Courts](#) – the cheapest dorm-like rooms available. My roommate – from Elkhart – was black. “Emmet” was very quiet, and also, quite a “player.” We didn't associate too much, though I gave him a ride home one break (which he appreciated). He was an Anita Baker fan – yes! – and that was different from the stereotypes one thinks of. I had more rap music then – Dr. Dre & Coolio – than he did. Emmet moved out after only 1 semester, finding an open single slot in Terry Courts.

That year, I made the most friends in my entire college career, as 4 guys met there became my roommates at Benchmark II on Grant Street. We had some similar interests, playing cards – Back Alley Bridge, Pinochle, Hearts – as we had carte blanche to destroy Terry Courts. It was the last semester it was to stand, and the necessity to be careful went out the actual doors.



One night, we were in the lounge (Terry was like an ultra-ranch style house with a main entry served as a hang out). As we played cards, a visiting female, who came on to everyone, was *playing fighting* and annoying a dude. The guy pushed her up against the wall, and her ass went through the plaster, between the framing, busting through the next room (C & C above).

We turned this place into a mini-frat, filled with GDIs – except for Colin, who actually was a frat boy, with a knockout girlfriend (model tall) who wasn't a pain in the ass as such girls are usually. We had a *Captain's Log* – in the toilet

– to write whatever insane ideas came to our minds. We had fun, and, we did have tensions too. (Probably why Emmet left the building.)

My favorite thing to do then was to play “my music” on a JVC six-disc changer. This annoyed “Mike” who was our resident culture and computer guru from Boston, if I remember right. (He had a *Mac* then – in 1993!) Mike had a girlfriend “Hanna” too – with a matching sense of East coast class – and their PDA was a bit too much for me too.

Mike loved to play classical music – Debussy, Mozart, Handel, Schubert, and others – which conflicted with my penchant for The Police, Genesis, Rush, Depeche Mode, Dave Matthews, Pink Floyd, Counting Crows, Live, and others. Pink Floyd’s *Pulse* and The Police’s *Message in a Box* were on heavy rotation in my sets.

“Big Bob”, his roommate, was one of the four guys I roomed with the following school year. Very determined, a political science major, he later went on to law school, becoming a deputy prosecutor. At 6’3”, Bob commanded the most respect of all of us, since he was getting a 3.8 GPA, and was a perfectionist in everything he did. Basketball, wallyball, or cards, he competed to win. Bob took up the challenge and applied due diligence in William McLauchlan’s Constitutional Law class¹¹⁹¹ for the well-earned A.

Bob though told us, or me, he wanted to do a Master’s in Public Health. His mother had passed too soon, and the thought was he could make a difference in policy. But our friendship withered after his graduation in 1995 – which I ignored his big day. He went to Michigan to get his legal education.

“Chris” was the philosophy major of the group. He had both the privilege and the hamstrings of successful parents – his dad, a doctor, his mom or stepmom, hospital administrator. A “Trekkie”, Chris was quiet, non-athletic, but when he warmed up, he could crack a good joke, or laugh along with the best of them. His temperament was probably the most even – and he did manage to find a woman that appealed to him, and she also, to him. He didn’t play cards as much as the rest of us. He was a computer guy too – I admit I used him a bit for his 486-66 computer. He wrote papers and played [Civilization](#) on it. I just played *Civilization*. He also took Constitutional Law, but I think he just was happy to pass it, getting a B.

“James” was the most playful, energetic, fun-loving, Rush Limbaugh-reading guy of the bunch. He came to the campus from a stint at Fort Wayne Purdue. He was ardent Christian. Conservative. And he drove the best car of us – a 1991 Chevy Corsica.

I often drove “beaters with heaters” including a 1981 Chrysler Lebaron. My first 2 years, I had a ’83 Buick Skylark that was used by an international contingency, including a Russian, German, and English guy. Louis borrowed it once for a date with “Gina the Gamma Phi Beta.” But now, I borrowed James’ car as my current beater went about 45 MPH – the engine gave out during a cold snap: January 18-20, 1994. It was greater than (19 below) for 3 straight days. Purdue cancelled classes.¹¹⁹² (I sold the car for \$50.)

James loved to get Bob riled up over politics and persuasive arguments to not be a Liberal. Bob was – leftish then – and James knew how to push the buttons on Bob. It was funny – almost like a married couple – and they shared a room at the Benchmark, a 4-bedroom apartment with 5 guys in it.

Lastly, “Chet” was the small-town boy, a farmer type, and loved him some country music. He was used to being either the 3rd or 5th wheel. We probably had the least in common on the surface, but the most in common from a female success point of view at the time. He like Chris, was quiet, bespectacled, and unimposing. Chet played a mean game of wallyball for his size and athleticism, proving it is a bit about “the fight in the dog.”

While our stay at Terry Courts was enjoyable, entertaining, and often shared with the opposite sex (James had a friend “Maria” over – who I fancied for a while), the stay at Benchmark resulted in resentments building up.

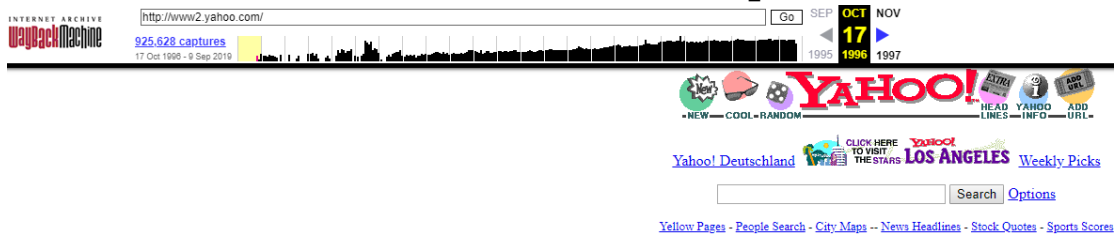
By the spring of 1995, we had conflict – over cleaning, food, third parties’ input (James then squeeze “Denise”) – and, well, personalities became the difference. We all went to Las Vegas together on spring break. I spent most of my time at the blackjack table, or in the pool, or at the all-you-can-eat banquets. The others went to Hoover Dam.

We should have known though. Our apartment was a suicide scene just weeks before we took over the lease.

Chapter 11

Beta Testing Dating

I didn't participate as much with my Terry Courts fellas after a while. The reason was: I was Beta testing online dating. In 1994, the Internet was taking its first steps, growing daily into a connected universe. People still had a wide-eyed idealistic view on the coming monster that is today's Internet. Like anything, the idea is awesome; the execution, is up for debate.



- [Arts](#) -- [Humanities](#), [Photography](#), [Architecture](#), ...
- [Business and Economy](#) [Xtra!] -- [Directory](#), [Investments](#), [Classifieds](#), ...
- [Computers and Internet](#) [Xtra!] -- [Internet](#), [WWW](#), [Software](#), [Multimedia](#), ...
- [Education](#) -- [Universities](#), [K-12](#), [Courses](#), ...
- [Entertainment](#) [Xtra!] -- [TV](#), [Movies](#), [Music](#), [Magazines](#), ...

Yahoo! – wasn't even around.¹¹⁹³ The oldest image capture is from [October 17, 1996](#), about 5 months after I graduated – but it officially launched in 1995. But in 1994, the college inter-webs had chat rooms and there were fledgling online dating sites where one could upload a text profile and email others. I met two college gals that way.



“Monica” was from Louisiana but attending [Huntingdon College](#), a private college, in Montgomery, Alabama. We spent a few weeks emailing, then phone calls of 30 minutes to a couple of hours, before I went down to Alabama in the ['81 Lebaron cop car](#) that leaked oil (3 quarts on the way to Alabama). In

meeting her, she was really short, red haired, and physically as she stated. We were nervous – this was a new experience for both of us.

We spent that night at a party, off campus, with my job: to buy beer. Yes, I supplied beer to ambiguously aged college students. Yes, it wasn't the first time either. (I got hit up by *Lowellians* as they came into Purdue.)

At the end of the party, Monica and I were left alone in one of the hotel rooms. She was pretty buzzed or drunk – probably 2-3 beers and a shot or two – and the impact was apparent. She wanted to make out and get down to business. But then, out of the blue, she expressed a secret: she told me she'd been gang raped in high school.

The mood changed. The room stilled. The fact hung there. Made the dim, dingy hotel, the fog of why we were even there, two strangers who met up through electrons pumped through routers, with her tragedy supplanting everything that mattered at that instant. I did the obligatory "sorry" and then hugged her for a spell. She cried softly.

I don't think it could ever be enough. *What can one say or do that ever is?* Eventually, she got sick, I helped her get through that moment, holding her hair away from her face and cleaning her up thereafter.

She went to sleep rather quickly. As did I, after a bit of time thinking. We woke up in the same bed. The only girl I've slept beside in my whole life. I drove her back to campus the next morning with cursory goodbyes said.

I wish I could say that was the end of the harsh impacts of this trip.

I left Alabama only to breakdown in White House, Tennessee, just north of Nashville. I lost my brakes – and luckily go the car off I-65, before actual sheering the lug nuts off the rims as I coasted into a gas station repair shop.

From there, I called my mom to tell her I was in Tennessee, needing about \$400 to fix the car. Of course, she didn't understand my dilemma – "why are you in Tennessee?" – as I'd left West Lafayette without telling a soul. You could do that in 1994. 1984. And so on back in recent, modern times.

After the car was fixed, I lost a day of travel, coming back in a middling snow storm. I arrived at Purdue, having missed an early midterm in Macroeconomics. The teacher responded with, "you can take the test, starting from a 60 out of 100." I got a 54.

Monica later “dumped” me on Valentine’s Day, 1995.

~

“Jenn” was a Lebanon Valley College attendee, majoring in music and French. We spent the spring months from March to late May, internet chatting. I wasn’t completely deterred after Monica, despite the events. I was so “blue-pilled.”

We’d talk too on the phone, made plans to get together after the semester. We spent on average 3 hours per night in the chat rooms – just us, the module allowed for that (no “visible” lurkers) – and we had plenty to say.

Women do – at least. And I’d been known since 2nd grade as a “motor mouth” or “jabber jaws.” So, now I just typed faster. I learned how to type from the hours spent doing this activity.

Jenn was pretty, natural and idealistic sort. She sent me a card – engineering joke, Rube Goldberg¹¹⁹⁴, with her picture – and I wrote and sent her something similar, picture wise. We both probably dream each other was better than the reality of what we were. Or at least, *what I was*.

After the semester, reality hit. Her grades fell off by a full grade point – she had a GPA mark to hit for a study-abroad program she was eager to do. Her family (her father) was none too pleased. I didn’t do well either, but a 2.2 GPA for me was “above average.”

I was also too broke to visit her – as she wanted me to drive to Pennsylvania (in the same cop car) to see her. I wanted her to visit me in West Lafayette. (Looking back, that was expecting a lot of a young woman. But after I did the Alabama thing, it made for a rational choice in my mind.)

It all ended with me trying to apologize to her though I realize then, *and now*, that I strung her along, wrecked her grades, and didn’t do what “boyfriends” then were expected to do. I didn’t sacrifice and take responsibility for her actions regarding her time on-line.

(This is, or was, “blue pill” thinking.)

The Blue Pill Aside

Blue pill thinking is that of a gynocentric view of society. That women are paramount to our successes – as men – that of caring for, making excuses about, and accepting all the responsibility towards all circumstances of our interactions with them, whether they are positive, or negative. Men are utilities. Women are the special prizes. Men are easily replaceable – we are just sperm donors, anyways – and plentiful enough in any woman’s life. A man’s ultimate objective is to secure a mate, procreate, and raise a generation that can further his bloodlines.

She employs Briffault’s Law in her interactions with men. A women’s objectives are to seek safety, security, resources, and partners that also meet their individualized criteria: good looks, ample resources, observed capability, social proof and leadership, capacity to love, and ability to care for their offspring. Not all men meet all areas – so many women “sabermetrically” cobble together their men. (Pick the best attributes from a host of men.)

In [*Mate*¹¹⁹⁵](#), [Geoffrey Miller, PhD](#), and Tucker Max, show the cobbling together of the three traits women seek (good genes, good partner, good dad).

To quote (73-76), on good genes: “For women, the ultimate evolutionary fantasy is finding a new male lover that has awesome traits that testify to his great genetic quality...who is worth getting pregnant with tonight even if he gets killed in battle tomorrow. (There, you now understand 90 percent of women’s sexual fantasies and romance novels.)”

For good mates: “getting a good boyfriend has long been the most reliable way to ensure that your children live past infancy...even if she ultimately doesn’t combine her eggs with his sperm, and even if they don’t end up raising kids together.”

For good dads: “ You can have great genes that produce superbabies, but if you flake out at the most critical time, it’s a disaster for the woman...abandonment, in all its form, exact a huge cost, the evolutionary defense against which has resulted in exquisite creep-detection radar...”

As such, women make all the “family” decisions, a great deal more than any feminist will allow herself to admit with regards to such relationships, the economics, and their children – which they manipulate and control for 18

years, or more. But, will seek escape clauses for their choosing errors – with regards to selecting partner(s).

Briffault's Law (from [Psychology Today](#))¹¹⁹⁶

“The female, not the male, determines all the conditions of the animal family. Where the female can derive no benefit from association with the male, no such association takes place.”

Corollary #1: Even though a woman has accrued past benefits from her relationship with a man, this is no guarantee of her continuing the relationship with him. (Translation: What have you done for me lately?)

Corollary #2: If a woman promises a man to continue her relationship with him in the future in exchange for a benefit received from him today, her promise becomes null and void as soon as the benefit is rendered. (“I will gladly pay you Tuesday for a hamburger today.”)

Corollary #3: A man's promise of a future benefit has limited ability to secure a continuing relationship with a woman, and his promise carries weight with her only to the extent that the woman's wait for the benefit is short and to the extent that she trusts him to keep his promise.

Economics. Financial Literacy. Risk/Reward. Sunk Costs. Contract Law. Time Horizon. All relationships have an economic basis and impact, most notably, for the female. A brief discussion follows here.

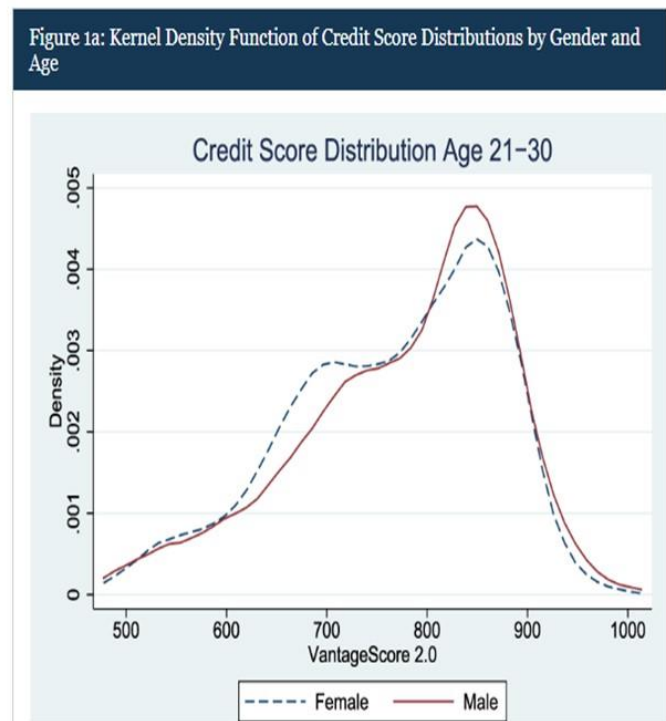
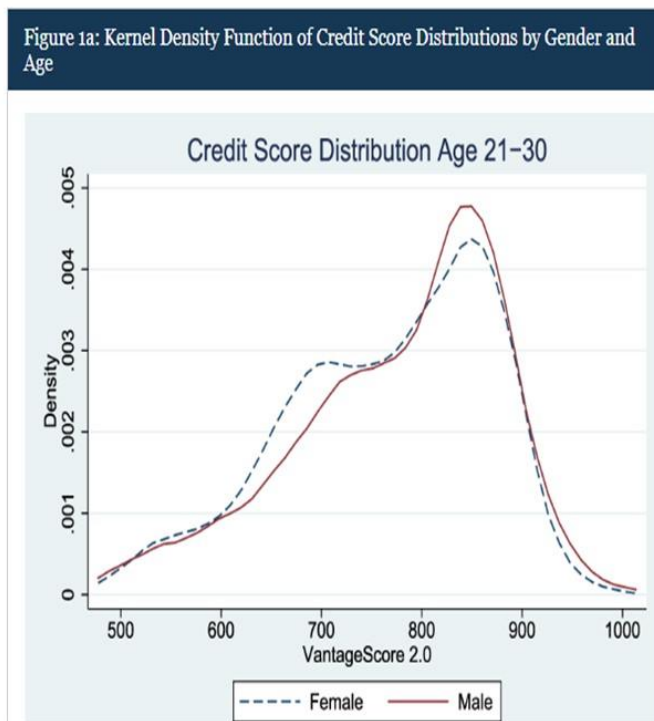
To get a feel for gynocentric differences, a study done on credit scores, show single men and women differ on their finances. A study that assessed 8,700 men and women from the ages of 21 to 40, noted that “on average, women had lower credit scores than men.” *Vantage Score* was the measuring system. The *Lending Tree* article has this nugget thrown in: “Kimberly R. Goodwin, Ph.D., associate professor of finance at the University of Southern Mississippi. “The bigger issue is probably related to the financial challenges that burden young women.”¹¹⁹⁷ Then, they use the debunked gender wage gap as support of that premise of a burden – the burden is self-imposed, through one's financial choices.

The actual source (*Federal Reserve*, Geng Li) first made more logical claims about the impact to these women. Noting, the below situations:¹¹⁹⁸

– Women have more credit card accounts open

- Women carry balances (thus generating an interest payment – which makes them poorer)
- Pay minimum balances (more interest – longer to pay off the debt)
- Assessed late fees – credit scores impact (more cash lost)
- Have higher debts (Ages 31-40, Women have more than \$3,500 outstanding debt versus men)
- Longer credit history, fewer credit inquiries (only 15% of the credit score)
- More bankruptcies, past delinquencies (which erases credit history – starting over)

Geng Li summarized this [simply](#), “Gender-related differences in credit history attributes, however, appear to drive the gender credit score gap... Such differences may reflect economic circumstances, labor market experiences, underlying potential gender differentials in attitudes toward borrowing, financial literacy levels, and men and women being potentially treated differently by the credit market and institutions”¹¹⁹⁹ (His R-squared for this: .795.) [My emphasis added.]



The differences are tied to the model¹²⁰⁰ that generates credit scoring systems that Americans are vaguely familiar with, but may or may not check, until a

need for credit (house, car, major life purchase, business start-up) is made. Financial literacy takes time. And is rarely taught in K-12; more is needed in colleges too.

FICO Credit Scores – applicable to Vantage Score¹²⁰¹

Payment History	Credit Utilization	Length of Credit	Credit Mix	New Credit
35%	30%	15%	10%	10%

Women in their 20s are making more than men, in 2019¹²⁰², and this was even noticed in *Time Magazine* in September 2010 by Belinda Luscombe. She wrote, “according to a new analysis of 2,000 communities by a market research company, in 147 out of 150 of the biggest cities in the U.S., the median full-time salaries of young women are 8% higher than those of the guys in their peer group. In two cities, Atlanta and Memphis, those women are making about 20% more. This squares with earlier research from Queens College, New York, that had suggested that this was happening in major metropolises. But the new study suggests that the gap is bigger than previously thought, with young women in New York City, Los Angeles and San Diego making 17%, 12% and 15% more than their male peers, respectively. And it also holds true even in reasonably small areas like the Raleigh-Durham region and Charlotte in North Carolina (both 14% more), and Jacksonville, Fla. (6%).”¹²⁰³

But of course, Luscombe creates a counter argument – a reverse gender gap – because the above applied only *to unmarried, childless women under 30 who live in cities*. A reason women earn less, that are married, is most likely a step-wise progression, **first**: they “marry up” hypergamy, and **second**: work part-time (to raise children), garnering less experience in the same fields as other males – who must dive into their work (more hours).

Professor of Economics Matthew Rousu, at *Forbes*, wrote to this heresy in 2014:

“If you insist that the gender wage gap is a result of discrimination against women, here are a few other claims that must be equally true. By the same logic, young men are discriminated against in favor of young women. Women in their 20s without children out-earn men by as much as \$1.08 to every dollar, according to some estimates. It must also be true that white men are discriminated against in favor of Asian-American men, who earn

over 5 percent more than white men. To claim either of these as discrimination would be ridiculous, though, right? There are differences in job types, education levels, hours worked, and other factors that lead to these wage differentials. But these factors are just as responsible for the overall difference in wages between men and women.”¹²⁰⁴

The *American Enterprise Institute* in 2018, wrote, citing *BLS* data¹²⁰⁵ on hours:

“Further, men working full-time were also 2.3 times more likely than women to work 60+ hour weeks: 5.8% of men worked 60 hours per week or more in 2017 compared to only 2.5% of women who worked those hours. Also, women working full-time were about 2.5 times more likely than men to work shorter workweeks of 35 to 39 hours per week: 10.9% of full-time women worked those hours in 2017, compared to only 4.3% of men who did so.”¹²⁰⁶ [My emphasis added.]

Moreover, it’s an “earnings gap” – *not a wage gap* – wages are paid on hourly, daily, or piece rate basis. Earnings are broadly the money for services or labor over a year – and impacted as shown by *hours worked*.

So? The credit score study cited above covered the “data span over 10 years, from January 2007 to September 2017.”¹²⁰⁷ The demographic of the study: “focus on single men and women between the ages of 21 and 40 observed in the Mintel data who have valid credit history profiles merged from the TransUnion data. One limitation of the Mintel data is that the demographic information does not distinguish between singles who have never married and those who are separated or divorced.”¹²⁰⁸ However, we also know, that this time frame shows a skewness toward later marrying age as discussed in Part I. Therefore, these data sets intersect nicely.

For this study, the ability to pay (ones’ earnings), location (cost of living), purchasing choices (the propensity to spend) were not analyzed in totality with respect to their credit scores. If single, unmarried women are paid considerably more (noted in 2010), then their ability to pay off purchases, carry less debt, could and should, align with that – if there is no basic difference in genders’ priorities? (But we should realize there is a difference.)

But we also know that student loans are carried more by women (2/3 of the national total), they take out more debt to earn their degrees – and so, that is a

major factor to their having lower credit scores than men. It's not a burden *from men*; rather, it is the self-imposed burden of making financial decisions without weighing the accountability and responsibility for them. *CNBC* noted this directly, "Millennial women (35 percent) are more than three times as likely as their male peers (11 percent) to not have completely understood their financing options when applying to college."¹²⁰⁹

But *CNBC's* Abigail Hess used a sample study to also undercut this idea: "One study conducted by T. Rowe Price analyzed information from 238 households and found that 50 percent of households with only boys had money saved for college but just 35 percent of households with only girls did. Eighty-three percent of boy-only households contributed to college savings accounts monthly, compared to just 70 percent of girl-only households."¹²¹⁰

The remainder of Hess's article attempts similar narratives: the gender wage gap myth, interest payments, and more women in college. The last point is the most valid – more women does account for more debt – but that's not what is problematic. (Debt% to percent attendance% shows this.)

The reality here is: Boys are expected to be a provider – to garner a career, immediately. The expectation is a valid gender (sex) role– and rational women rightly know this. But to enforce a feminist agenda, the woman must be independent, but with a lot of financial support, thus: not independent. *CNBC* continued by citing the opinion they wanted from Roger Young, of T. Row Price, "Looking at the breadth of the results, it suggests there are some antiquated viewpoints on gender out there." *No. He's just blue pill.*

If women are all "so smart", why don't they all understand financing? It's not the Patriarchy. Not some evil white male that made it so hard to understand. In fact, it's women's propensity to not get educated on finances.

From Chris Whitlow, CEO and founder of Edukate, a financial wellness platform: "Women tend to lag even farther behind men when surveyed on their own financial literacy. The media also exacerbates the issue. Women's magazines often place less emphasis on financial strategies and literacy than men's. Additionally, there are even disparities in women's retail outlets, where high-interest credit cards are frequently offered as an alternative to paying cash to get a larger discount."¹²¹¹ [My emphasis added.]

Individual circumstances will result in various financial outcomes, benefits, and setbacks. If you don't pay off balances, your interest payments will eat into your financial position. I can hear some woman with a "health issue" cry about her dilemmas. Family, friends, and individual efforts can build one's metal here. There is no silver bullet other than to adopt individual accountability.

My mom did it in 1980s. She wasn't paid well. She worked a clothing retail job. She bought her job in 1989– literally, via a business loan. I often assisted with bills – electric, rent, and food purchases. I worked from age 12 and through college. I also got into debt – as we will see further. She also had a lump in her breast in 1988 – benign – but the fibroid tumor did cause her pain.¹²¹² She became diabetic by the mid-1990s. Cancer hit in 2004.

For college, those that pay off their student loan debts, or take out less loans, attend the cheapest option available, work throughout college (gaining income – experience – internships) will likely be setting themselves up for greater financial success and literacy. Garnering higher degrees – with the higher costs – is a choice. *Repeat – it is a choice*. You must assess, financially, whether the degree (if earned while working – employer may pay for this education) is financially worth it. And can you apply it long-term?

My mom stopped pursuing her 2-year degree in business. She didn't have time going forward to invest in an educational path in 1989. She refocused on obtaining a business – a consignment shop – that she moved in 1991 to a different location, with a new landlord, and other impacts. She focused her energies on maintaining over 2,000 consignors (paying them 50% of the gross) while running the operations until 2006 when she closed it.

My mom didn't buy a new car. Ever. She assisted her sister in obtaining a 1994 Escort wagon. (Co-mingling personal and business finances are not a good idea. Ever. My mom was manipulated by her Borderline sister quite a lot.)

My mom, as I just explained, decided she would not pay (take out parent loans for a non-engineering degree). She made a choice. I made one too. Choices, in both cases, have consequences. Was my mom a victim here? Was I? Did we all make choices – that seemed logical *at the moment*?

The Blue Pill takeaway: If certain women make poor choices, they'll look to find others (men) to blame. Men, will equally, make a soft landing, coddling the choices of a generation filled with financially illiterate women, who in turn, use myths and shame to get men to pay their freight, often, *with an attitude to boot*. This is but one glaring example of Gynocentrism, chivalric pandering to women, of all political stripes.

The Black Pill Aside (2020)

We are in interesting times as the Preface noted. One cannot think what was left of normalcy, from just a few years ago, will magically reappear. Such things will not occur.

No one has a crystal ball as to what comes next.

A *stark hypothesis* behind this situation lay in the ever-encroaching technology interaction limit – where man is replaced by all machines to do all sorts of tasking – and then, what happens to motivation and life, thereafter.

To get there, the *Globalists* power structure are very eager to bring us to *Revolution* (with human losses to match all the wars had since the dawn of time) because that is the efficient way to succeed, quickly. These forces employ persons on (*IoT*) that see no loyalty to country, faith, or anything but the technocratic pursuit of *AI* to operate all things man does on a switch of power. The consumption of lesser beings, that overcrowd their ideal world, cannot be tolerated. They are *unknown variables* that need to be *removed*.

I wonder, if they know, or care, how disastrous this will be. Obviously not.

Because the unique systems of power generation, electricity, are not a given. Not without sabotage by natural or man-made forces occurring at some point. Or not without more distressing problems – *AI becomes unstable* – which will be yet, another *Cataclysm*. But those are long-term problems to be solved.

But this concept seems to find a certain brand of people. Ideas rooted in the *Marxist* or *Hegelian* ways of looking at things. Programmers. Coders. Very much about order, and the *pecking order*, they feel they should *Oversee*. *Perpetual* Revolution of trimming out the less worthy, improving the code, upgrading by downsizing. An update to *Society* from those that felt no love for its existence from the outset. What could possibly go wrong?

But again, it is just a hypothesis. *One that should not be tested ever*.

Chapter 12

Jane's Addictions

State of Indiana vs. Jason T. Powers 79D06-1603-IF-002519	Tippecanoe Superior Court 6 IF - Infraction 03/31/2016 04/27/2016, Decided Speeding Violation-Local Authority (Speed:46) (Zone:25) State of Indiana, Powers
State of Indiana vs. Jason T Powers 45H01-0901-IF-000024	Crown Point City Court IF - Infraction 01/20/2009 02/09/2009, Decided Disregarding Stop Sign State of Indiana, Powers
State of Indiana vs. Jason T Powers 45D09-0705-IF-002797	Lake Superior Court, County Division 3 IF - Infraction 05/07/2007 05/31/2007, Decided Exceeding Max. Speed (Speed:63) (Zone:55) State of Indiana, Powers
State of Indiana vs. Powers, Jason 49G17-0107-CF-155201	Marion Superior Court, Criminal Division 17 CF - Criminal Felony 07/18/2001 03/06/2002, Decided STALKING/FC, INVASION OF PRIVACY/MB State of Indiana, Powers
State of Indiana vs. Jason T. Powers 79E02-9607-CM-002528	Tippecanoe County Court 2 CM - Criminal Misdemeanor 06/08/1996 07/26/1996, Decided CRIMINAL MISD State of Indiana, Powers
State of Indiana vs. Jason T. Powers 79E02-9603-CM-000853	Tippecanoe County Court 2 CM - Criminal Misdemeanor 03/15/1996 03/16/1996, Decided CRIMINAL MISD State of Indiana, Powers

I should know how finances can ruin one's life. I filed for bankruptcy in November 1997. I had overreached out of college – first taking a poor position in Elkhart (Phillips Products, and RV door and storm door supplier – that went out of business in 2009). I left there after just six weeks. I moved to Indianapolis area to take a \$30k/year job with Lear Corporation, a tier one automotive supplier.

But to quickly back up. I graduated in May 1996. I'd spent my last year living in Hawkins Graduate House, while working as a work-study in the Ag Economics department (until April – alcohol, missed work).

My last college roommate was "Joe." He'd come from the Army to Purdue for a science degree, if memory serves. We never talked too much – he was generally tied up with his computer, his girlfriend, or classes. While I was engulfed in the habit that ruins many a college kids' life: alcohol at the bars.

Louis turned 21 in April 1994. From that point on, I had a drinking buddy. He had other buddies – fly boys, aviation is big at Purdue – that never disappointed in their rule: “8 hours bottle to throttle.” For the next couple of years, the motivation to finish school was equally undermined by the desire to socialize with alcohol.

By March 1996, I finally got arrested for public intoxication while outside a Taco Bell at 2AM. I blew a .18 BAC% and got a night in the county lock-up. Usually funny, this misdemeanor, but just an omen of things to come. I’d gradually become even more abusive with alcohol.

At first, just Fridays and Saturdays. Then, Thursdays, then Sunday football, and later Mondays and Wednesdays too – the local bars had “specials” for each day. My work-study paychecks didn’t pay for all this. Student loans, some of the remainder was to be allocated for living expenses, but I allocated it to “dying expenses” as that is what alcohol does. It kills brain cells. (**My court cases are listed above:** <https://public.courts.in.gov/>)

Most often though, it was the plastic that got used. I had two cards – Capital One and Signet. Maybe \$2,000 available credit. (Part III discussion.)

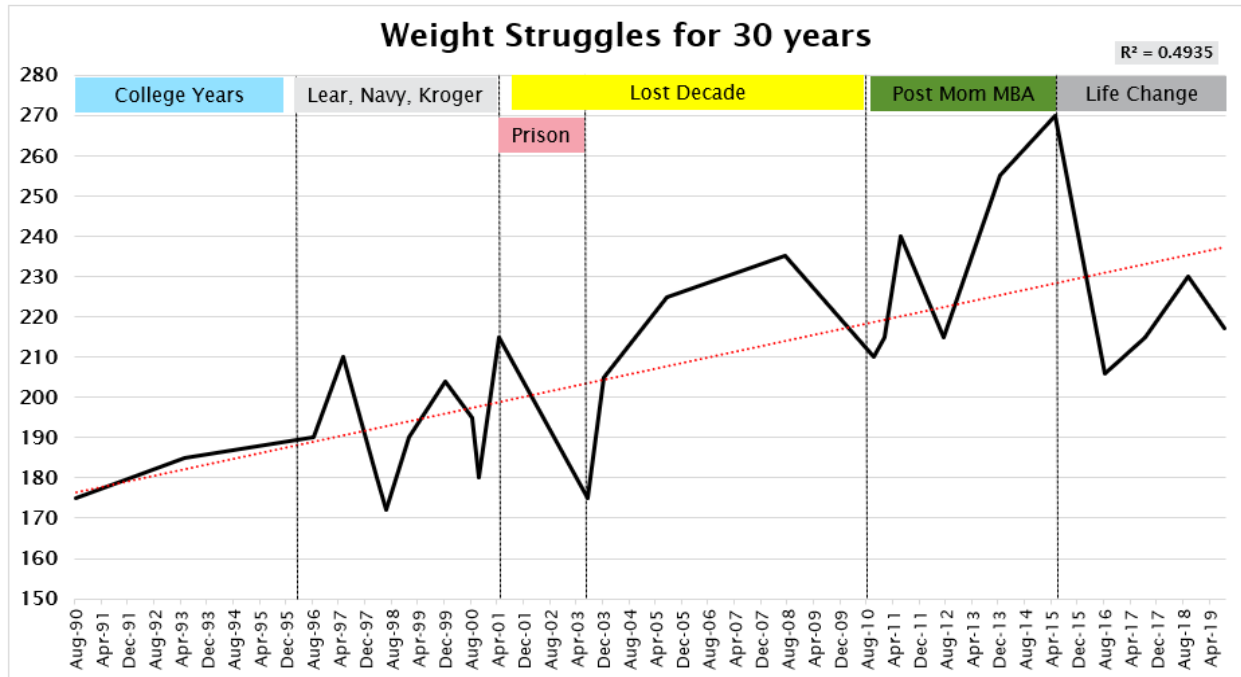
Just before I left Purdue, in June 1996, I was arrested again for a bar assault. The quickest explanation of this. The Bulls were playing Seattle and I went to watch that at the current location of Brother’s – The Boiler Room in 1996. It was crowded upstairs, in the moment, and another guy and I bumped into each other at the bar, in getting drinks. He thought it was my fault (and I thought it was his). Words were exchanged, escalating, and he said, “Your mom’s a bitch.” I then punched him with a roundhouse left, and he hit the floor. He had a friend, and two girls, as witnesses. I was alone – and I was not drunk, at the moment, but just extremely annoyed at this guy. He was taller by about 8 inches, but a skinny rail. Just stupid of me.

I was escorted out by a bouncer. And arrested across the street by a bike cop. I did 3 days community service, put on probation – at the Lafayette’s Veterans home – and paid a minor fine. I was already on probation, so I actually violated those terms. Nevertheless, the situation didn’t escalate from there.

My alcoholism was but one coping mechanism. It influenced me always with women – as I both got drunk too much at Lear (though I worked 50+ hours a week) and hit on yet another co-worker, a young Ball State intern, who I

obsessed over, yet again. While I worked those hours, redrawing a 380,000 square foot facility in AutoCAD LT, in the fall of 1996, my weight became the next issue in life.

The pattern is shown below.



This isn't to excuse my crap behavior. It's actually is to illuminate that one's external appearance is tied to their internal feelings. Diet – alcohol, carbohydrates (I love pizza) and exercise choices (did cardio – throughout the 1990s until 2015) – is hugely impactful on what one feels, and how one acts. One's underlying self-worth is a bit more than just snappy sayings and affirmations. If you eat differently, meditate (still needed) and exercise better (lift heavy, no steady-state cardio), behaviors and attitudes will change.

My friend Louis was not much of that behaviorally. He smoked, drank, and later, added gambling to his addictive issues. (I wasn't a "gambler" in that traditional sense.) His penchant was to go to the casinos in Minnesota, in the afternoon (by 2 or 3), while supposedly doing his sales marketing gig for a big food distributor. He did other things: flaking on roommates over his phone bills (lawsuit) and dumping his "best friend's sister." (But he moved on to bigger things, better people – for that, I commend him.)

His behaviors were not debilitating to his life operation, to be fair. He could do things like that. It had no consequences for him. He was normal functioning. Such is the difference between two people's path.

By time my father was released from prison in February 1997, I was isolated in Indianapolis on the West side, and struggling to pay bills. My car payment (\$408) was nearly a quarter of my take home “salary” of \$1800 per month, paid bi-weekly. My rent was (\$450) and all the other expenses (car insurance was \$85 per month, gas was \$75, student loan \$125, food, likely \$350+), but my drinking was costly, and foolish. My appearance started to show that, gaining 20 pounds from September 1997 to May 1998.

My stress levels showed in how I obsessed with regards to the Ball State intern. I pestered her – after her rejection of a date in the fall. She saw me appropriately: the loser I was and always had been.

I wanted to fill that validation hole – a massive black hole of shame, guilt, and belonging through the acceptance by a woman. The last year of college had found me doing the pathetic drinking, hitting on bar chicks, and going home to eat Village Pantry burgers to watch Law & Order at 2 am in a TV lounge at Hawkins. (Until I moved to a different dorm room – to be completely alone in my final semester.)

Sexual desires are obviously involved here too. The guilt over the years of supplementing real relationships with porn. Louis even gave me a “box of porn” in late 1999, as he moved back to Minneapolis again. But again, this was not his problem. I had more outbursts – of anger – from the summer of 1996 through to late 1997. I exploded on Louis and others at a party at Michigan State. I was unemployed and frustrated at others enjoying themselves, while I sulked drunk, and wanted attention. I tossed that box o’ porn out – about 15 minutes after Louis left town.

Jim Rohn intoned: “You are the average of the five people you spend the most time with.”¹²¹³ Well at this time, if I spent time with anyone, it was usually Louis – from 1996 through 1999 – while he was in Indianapolis. And so, the myriad of behaviors, bad for me, inconsequential for him, were just a factor in my psyche. This is not to blame him – they pre-existed him, and many more “friends,” had been a part of the cycle.

The final financial straws came that summer 1997. I got in a car accident with a lady. She ran a red light – T-boning me at the intersection of 30th and Georgetown in Indy. Her son, not belted in, was severely hurt, and airlifted. She had no insurance.

The insurance claim took months to get completed. The Camry I drove was in the shop for 50 days. I had a \$1000 rental car coverage which didn't cover my Enterprise Ford Aspire I drove for (\$33/day). But I was already broke.

My bank told me that after it "caught me up" on a payment. I had fallen one month behind on the car early on the prior year. Bank One customer service first extended the loan by one month – essentially tacking on the miss payment to the end of the agreement. A few months later, I got a call around the end of the month, regarding my payment. Back then, I sent the payment through the mail – like most people did.

The representative told me they hadn't receive the payment – it was like the 29th or so; the payment was due on the 20th. He suggested I cut a payment to Bank One – they were my bank for checking too – over the phone. Of course, I told him – the other check should be cancelled. He said that would not be an issue. And so, I gave him that withdrawal permission.

Within a few days, I found out that original check had cleared that day. I had written 3 or 4 more checks for lesser amounts to cover electric and phone and cable. I wound up with 3 NSF charges (\$25 per) – and a negative balance.

In October 1997, I left Lear to go to Navistar International in Indianapolis, on a contract position, for a greater wage (\$18.00 – 36K per year). It should have helped. But I found out I despised the environment – the foundry was not just physically dirty. The bigger issue was the interactions between labor and management and various things I came to detest too - nepotism. As it turned out, Navistar closed permanently after a series of lawsuits from racial discrimination^{1214, 1215} to end-customer Ford suing them to loss of business in 2009.

I quit Navistar about 6 weeks after arriving there. My bankruptcy was in process. My car was repossessed on Christmas Eve 1997 as I was back in Lowell, having moved out of Indianapolis. Just 18 months removed from Purdue, I was just another self-sabotaging man.

I was a failure.

Chapter 13

In The Navy

My stay in Lowell was brief. My mom and aunt were together again. My aunt ruled the roost. My mom was not horribly upset, actually. But she didn't issue any ultimatums. But she didn't have to.

One night, as I was upstairs, sleeping, I awoke to a discussion about my direction. My aunt saying, "When's he ever going do anything right for us? He's just like his dad..." My mom didn't defend me – at least, not in the words. I can't say that could blame that observation. This was late January 1998. I'd been home a month.

So, I decided to join The Navy. (**Enlistment Date:** 1/29/1998, **AFQT:**99)

SECTION II - EXAMINATION AND ENTRANCE DATA PROCESSING CODES FOR OFFICE USE ONLY - DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SECTION - GO ON TO PAGE 2, QUESTION 23												
16. APTITUDE TEST RESULTS												
16.1 TEST ID: 16.2 TEST SCORES												
20	AFQT	99	24	30	35	15	49	73	20	22	18	50
17. DEP ENLISTMENT DATA												
18. ACCESSION DATA												
19. SPECIAL ADDITIONAL INFORMATION (For use by authorized agencies only)												
22. TYPE OF SEPARATION DISCHARGED						24. CHARACTER OF SERVICE (NDA/NP/DP/DF)						
25. SEPARATION AUTHORITY (H/PL/PS/AN) 1910-152 PCT/AMT LTR DTG 23MAR99						26. SEPARATION CODE JTD			27. REENTRY CODE R-4			
28. NARRATIVE REASON FOR SEPARATION ALCOHOL REHABILITATION FAILURE												
29. DATES OF TIME LOST DURING THIS PERIOD YL: NONE												
30. NUMBER OF DUPLICATES COPY 4												



I weighed too much, tipping 190 lbs. I went to the Naval recruiter who said I needed to be at 178 lbs., or less. So, I spent the next 4 weeks wearing garbage bags under sweats, running daily, and eating like a bird.

I'd been doing cardio for months – so 3 or 4 miles was soon a breeze – but that was not the best way to achieve my goal. But I was 25. And totally oblivious of that. (The Navy gave me a waiver for my "behavioral issues.")

I officially left for the Navy in March 1998¹²¹⁶, though I was delayed by several days due the Ice Storm of 1998. The power was out for three days – as the drafty house (above) dropped down to 51 degrees on the thermostat. My mom and I played Gin Rummy and talked about the adventure ahead.

A few weeks later, a recruiter contacted my mom about an industrial engineer opportunity based on an uploaded resume from 1996.

Boot Camp

Boot camp should be a requirement for everyone. At the very least, an alcoholic or addict could do a far worse than military style discipline for 8-12 weeks. For someone like me, it was both easy but, a reversal of fortunes. Going in enlisted just meant a long way to respect. Orders: I hadn't followed well enough yet to not manage to wreck my own life.

For 9 weeks, I marched, woke up at 0400, to go to bed at 2200, and do classes, swim, prep uniforms, and be the Yeoman for Division 924.¹²¹⁷ Yeoman is just the paperwork guy. But it meant: I didn't have to march with a group most times – as I was dispatched ahead for whatever the next training cycle was to be recorded, logged, and queued up for daily. Our group was a part of the “Sticks” group – for the entertainment at recruit's Pass and Review. I didn't drill – thank God.

For the most part, it was uneventful. The friends you make – move on afterwards to their particular training field, or rates (ET, RM, BM, BT, Nuke, BUDS-Seal, et. al.) I went in for an “FC” rating – Fire controlmen which is a weapons systems technician rating.

Or in more detail: “FCs typically operate weapon systems on-board surface combatant ships. They are trained in the repair, maintenance, operation and employment of weapons such as the Tomahawk missile system, the close-in weapons system, the 5"/54 caliber Mark 45 gun weapon system and its associated MK86 or MK160 gun fire control system, the MK92 gun fire control system (on frigates) the Sea Sparrow missile system, and the Harpoon missile systems. These include their associated computer and sensor packages. Their job is somewhat unusual in that they are trained to troubleshoot and repair

their systems, as well as operate them. These responsibilities are typically split up between different ratings for various types of electronic equipment.”¹²¹⁸

I made it through “A” school with a mid-90s average at Great Lakes Naval Command. I took the OAR exam – my biggest mistake (as it just created unrealistic expectations) – scoring pretty well at 68. I’d done well on the ASVAB also.

The service is all about testing, honing skills, including the PRT (Physical Readiness Test). The most important ones, those tied to the “real thing” – a live combat situation – will exceed one’s training, designed explicitly for difficult completion. So training is very specific, designed to push you from comfort to discomfort and building towards a reflexive, automatic response to the situation. This is done through causing one to learn from their training errors and make appropriate corrections to not further mistakes in real time.

Yet, my personal sabotage of training starting right out of boot camp. I found drinking buddies – in A school – and drank anytime outside of duty. My paychecks went to binge drinking and eating. And my weight crept up to 190 pounds. Though I’d done the PRT¹²¹⁹ well (9:32 on 1 1/2 mile, 85 push-ups, 90 curl ups), by January 1999, as I reported to Dam Neck, Virginia¹²²⁰ for “C” school, my weight warranted “The Chub Club,” remedial exercise. I lost my first promotion, to petty officer, 3rd class, aka, a “push button 3rd” because it is so automatic for those that are at E-3 out of boot camp.

The drinking buddies – FCs like me – came to Dam Neck. We were stalled, “placed on hold” for several months. Enough time for this “sailor” to get “out of sorts” in the worse sort of way.

My depression stem from feeling trapped by all the decisions of the last decade. Blaming my father for all my ills, not trusting anyone to really be a close friend, drinking, harassing women (a weak male), hating myself for all of it.

Depression is anger. Anger is (often) just the expression of depression.

Of course, that wasn’t the conscious thought, *then*. I just wanted it all to end – staring at some TV while watching an athlete do something amazing that I couldn’t do.

The drinking boiled over on March 6, 1999, a Saturday. I got smashed at a bar on Atlantic Avenue in Virginia Beach. (One night, I missed the bus back to base – and walked about 8 miles at 3AM in the morning.)

I was taking various pills at the time. Mainly GNC products, but basic pain relief, and others, that I don't remember why I even had them. After drinking a dozen beers, 3 or 4 shots, I went back to my rack in the barracks and swallowed 60-80 pills, haphazardly.

By 4 or 5AM, I was discovered. An ambulance came. I went to the Naval hospital and drank the charcoal liquid.

On Sunday morning, I was in a psych ward in the U.S. Navy and knew it was the end of that as a career.

Diagnosis: Naval Narcissist

Psych wards are not as expected. Though I don't know what one expects. *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest? Prison Break?*

There was about dozen naval and other military personnel on the wing. We had beds close to each other – a monitor 24/7. We weren't allowed out on our own. Most got medications – if they had those issues – I didn't. We had crayons and art supplies. There was an abyss of white walls, around us.

I talked with a 2nd class petty officer (HM) and a couple of officers in psychiatry. After a couple of interviews, I was given an Axis II Personality disorder – NPD, comorbid with alcoholism. DSM IV was still being used. (This terminology has since been replaced.)

Treatment: Attend a 30-day dry out program and resume duties thereafter.

I entered an outpatient care area for another week – no duty – but eventually I returned to Dam Neck.

People were friendly; the ones I knew from Great Lakes. But shocked too. I wrote the base commander a letter regarding my further enlistment, stating my hopes to be discharged. He granted my wishes – honorable, with “alcohol rehabilitation failure.”

I drove home – as I had some leave on the books to burn – and rented a car and drove through West Virginia, Kentucky on the way home. I remember the quiet countryside on winding roads through the hills of West Virginia, and a hot song by *Sixpence None the Richer*, “Kiss Me.” I got a speeding ticket in West Virginia – 79 in a 70.

I officially left the base in April 1999, once again – back to Lowell, Indiana.

Therapy Attempts: False Starts

Over the years, as a long side note here, I attempted therapy in various forms. During my first industrial engineering job, in May 1997, I went back to a little discussed matter: my faith. Raised Catholic, confirmed, and lapsed (Christmas & Easter masses), I never appreciated the biblical teachings as much as I should have. I didn’t read the Bible much, if ever, after 1990.

I was torn by the fact it didn’t fix my particular problem. That, at this time, my father still was alive and kicking. When I wished God would take him from the Earth. Which, is not what faith is about. But, writing that is closest to what was going on inside me, *in that moment*, in 1997.

No resolution. No peace. As I figured it then.

But in late May 1997, I went to a local Catholic Church, to confess. I did it face-to-face, which as most know, you aren’t required to do. Most choose the confessional box – to provide their sins and foibles in the comfortable hope of anonymity. Or, at least the ability to give confessions without the visible shame that accompanies such disclosures, before penance is decided upon by a priest.

I had been to the Church just once before. The confession-counseling session was about 40 minutes. The mechanical parts – the recitation of Our Fathers, Glory Bes – were done in the next few days. The improvement part – well, that didn’t come to pass any time in the 1990s. Or 2000s. A work in process like a *Windows Update...* (**2020 Update:** Hopefully NOT that bad!)

Talk therapy is useful if a “a-ha” moment comes to pass. Some new concept that pushes one to adopt a new plan. And moves one from “one state of being” to at least “seeing” the next state – if not a resident of it, quite yet. This is

likely the reason why many “do therapy” for years – and the therapist has nothing to provide their client but the bill to be submitted to the insurance or credit card company.

The output of this was I worked on losing weight. Began running a lot, usually 4-6 miles every other day. I did a half marathon – via the car odometer – a few months later. Lost about 20 lbs. in four months. But that was not the best way to achieve a better mental state. I reflected or mulled over things – while running – so whether this task was enjoyable, or not, it was just more time alone. More thinking – and too automatic.

Later that year, I did an actual therapy session (insurance was soon gone) with a female therapist. Nothing came out of that attempt.

In early November 2000, about three days after the worst explosion of words via email I ever produced (maybe in humanity’s trek), I went to a therapist for three sessions. We discussed what will appear in the chapter ahead – but hardly did I know that it was just the beginning, and not the closure of those life-altering events.

My best friend “Louis,” who received that email, did not respond at all. He purposely avoided me – even when he came to the local area from Minneapolis he chose to be with another friend, Mark, who was physically handicapped – but actually had his shit together. We talk one more time on the phone, and well, Louis sent me a “you’re like a brother” letter. I later drunk called him to tell him our friendship was over in mid-March 2001. And that was it, until I messaged him in 2011, a couple months after my mother died. Louis didn’t respond. Forgiveness – as he’s Catholic too – is a work in progress.

In prison, I did an anger management session – forced compliance by judicial decree. I attempted their therapeutic methods as what else was there to do.

The best therapy, for me, was playing softball in prison.

Next best: I gave an auto mechanic’s book to another prisoner – my mom bought it for me from a book outlet. “Jeff” is a lead mechanic at a local car dealership where I bought a “newish” car there in 2015. When I ran into him, a decade plus later, I was surprised. He told me I had something to do with his trek. It was overstated, but I appreciated the kismet of it for him.

Last, best therapy: writing post-conviction reliefs or sentence modifications for other prisoners while in the law library (it was my last prison job), provided therapy. One guy received a sentence reduction based on his concerted efforts (education, programs, restitution) and my wordsmithing, such as it is.

After prison, Alcoholics Anonymous and weekly therapy sessions per court order were attended. Neither were helpful – costly and time-consuming while working to pay the other bills in a town I didn't belong in anymore.

In 2012, I did a dozen sessions voluntarily with one last therapist, after my mother's death in June 2011. This time it was needed. The necessity to unleash some of the emotions I was holding onto – for thirty plus years. And her loss... I did. I cried for the first time in any therapy session.

From there, stress hasn't meant that I don't get upset or angry. I just let it out. And move on. (In 2017, I walked off a \$85K per year job, showing money didn't override common sense to work through it.)

A Problematic Society on Males & Suicide

We have a society that double binds men or males. We are to be stoic in the face of problems, and never get upset (raise our voices or curse) with anyone “perceived” less powerful, else we are the bully, the narcissist, the typical CIS male.

Utter bull.

Meanwhile, if we do release any weaker emotion (cry, get depressed or feel we are being abused – and at all “whine” about the situation), we get teased, dismissed, and considered weak, ineffectual, or inauthentic, such as that were.

This though is just social conditioning and the influences of psychologists that are Leftists. [They have an agenda](#). They have their issues too.

[**2020 Update:** The American Psychological Association published an article on September 1, 2020, titled, “APA calls for true systemic change in U.S. culture,”¹²²¹ with this [excerpt](#):

“Every institution in America is born from the blood of white supremacist ideology and capitalism—and that’s the disease,’ says Theopia Jackson, PhD, president of the Association of Black Psychologists (ABPsi).”

Marxist projection is a hell of a drug. These are your psychologists in charge of providing therapy and consultation. Think they have any males, particularly white, interests at heart? Of course not. They feed men blame for their sex, their race, or debilitate them with “system is keeping you down” to the one’s least able to question that – those that have received this negative Marxist messaging from these poisonously “educated” souls.

As noted in Part II, a majority of psychologists are women. And the men are hardly any better in this role.

My educated opinion: Never take any psychologist’s advice. Learn how to be self-sufficient, explore basic fundamentals of human behavior and verse yourself in exploitation methods from masters like Bernays, Bezmenov and people that converted to an individual freedom-loving and principled life after seeing the light.

If someone tries to sell you victimhood, or outside forces, drop them from your life.]

~

Later, I saw my last therapist, a female, drinking to excess at a pool hall in Lafayette. “Bryon” and I were shooting pool – not drinking, for what that’s worth.

I also know closely enough a graduate level female psychologist who doesn’t have it all together either – she’s a sloppy one, when drinking.

Reading psychiatrists, and their studies, on sex, they are fruit loops with permission to prescribe drugs. And they have done so readily as reports note: [Psychiatry by Prescription \(2006\)](#) and [U.S. Antidepressant Use \(2017\)](#).

Ultimately, one has to solve one’s issues by one’s self. But along the way, seek assistance from anyone that offers moral and actionable support. Men need far better than talk therapy or group sessions to further shame them into societal submission.

Bruce Lee (below)¹²²², a renowned master of the martial arts, a philosopher in some respects (rather agnostic on God), may offer a starting point here, paraphrasing (seen it written in multiple variants):

*Absorb what is useful.
Discard what is useless.
Add what is uniquely your own.*



Carefully, I might add, on all three counts.

Absorb principles that are foundational and simple to apply. Discard the rhetoric without facts one can check. Creativity comes from whatever speaks most inside of you. As one should guide their own fate – men, in particular.

Late in 2019, a Facebook engineer, Qin Chen, [committed suicide](#) by jumping off the 4th floor of Facebook HQ. He was 38. A former Facebook & Google engineer covered this man's suicide and the inadequate responses by Facebook.¹²²³ (The [TechLead](#) faced his own troubles too.)

Without knowing Chen's story, I can still consider that the stressors he felt, or the threats others may have introduced to his life, hastened or acerbated his thinking towards this destructive path.

He accomplished something I could only dream of – a coding engineer in Silicon Valley – and so, this reflects, partly, that his accomplishments may not have aligned with his highest values and principles.

The situation needs to be investigated as the former Facebook & Google engineer noted.

Please get help. Please. [**National Suicide Prevention Lifeline**](#)¹²²⁴

Chapter 14

Suicidal and the Blonde

I have the hardest time writing this part of my life. Not for the crime, or the punishment, but the tonality and the reflection one must weigh out here.

Some are thoroughly convinced that extreme ownership of a situation – even the negative outcomes – are to be completely owned. [*The Navy Seal Way*](#) - No fault but your own.¹²²⁵ The complete sin is yours. Functionally, I agree with that concept in the present day.

In 1999-2000, I was barely aware of my own self. Holding it together was more a concept, that a reality, to live or share. Coming out of the service, I had in a matter of nine years, gone from promise to putrid. The shine was off. Regrouping to decide what to do next – well, that took six weeks.

The first bit of this time, was the best period of my life, until just very recently. I was sober here for 18 months, from March 8, 1999 to October 31, 2000. It didn't take AA either, though, it probably should have.

I still don't have a "physical desire" for alcohol. Never did. I binged on the fire water – when I let the emptiness or depression overwhelm my thinking.

My aunt, ever the borderline, randomly bought a '93 Toyota Camry, for me to make payments on – coming home with it one afternoon in late April 1999. I was still looking for a job and was left completely out of the loop. (The car had a rear main seal problem – that I later paid for.) I soon landed a job, complied and took the car, and kicked in \$100 extra per month for the payments I made on it for the next two years before being jailed.

The job was my most successful one – as I took over labor standards management, assisted in slotting a 380,000 square foot refrigerated warehouse, and other projects for a 7,500 SKU count warehouse. As time went on, I did analysis, created databases, and garnered a 10% raise after my first year on the job. I picked cases on the "Talkman" system to confirm the standards and put up new racking for a consolidation project.

I met "Maria" in early 2000 at a community function. My friend Louis had suggested, after my suicide attempt, that I needed to get more involved in

activities like community programs. So, I did. Not with expectations of even belonging or lasting past a meeting or two.

I wasn't sure about what I wanted out of this. Maria likely still believes I targeted her. I would say she targeted me at some point.

Orbits don't matter much – only when they collide and their impacts are felt in the surrounding ecosystem. In this case, the impact was pretty substantial. Certainly, I played a majority role in that impact as it echoed for a decade plus ahead. That has never been denied.

But for the first few months (Feb-April 2000), I didn't have that much interaction with her at all. The first proximity event involved a trip for white water canoeing. I'd never canoed before. Most in the group hadn't either – which is pretty stupid, in hindsight. *Liberals doing a thing.*

The day was a complete canoeing disaster. I was stuck with a foreign-born woman that panicked when the canoe tipped up unexpectedly about 1 or 2 miles into a 11-mile trek. There were 6 groups of us – but the 5 others, had went around the river bend, at Turkey Run, and were out of visual contact.

She screamed, "I'm done!! This is too dangerous!" I argued for a moment with her, not to quit, but that was a done deal in her mind. I relented pretty quickly.

And so, we were able to get out of the stream and walk up the embankment. We got a park guy to go get the canoe (dude was jacked – no problem with that canoe!) and we got a ride back after an hour or so in the midst of *Nature* that was enjoyed by no one that day.

We both waited for the groups to come back, while eating the granolas and drinking water, as I brought a few supplies that day. This woman was ungrateful and upset the whole time. After that day, I never saw her again in the organization.

I had rode with Maria that day, along with two other women. We stopped at burger place, talked about their trips, and my lack of a canoe trip. That likely was the beginning of the friendship and appeal of her *to me.*

Over the next few months, I emailed her from work – when I was idle or filling time. Work was my only email address – I didn't own a computer yet – and I would email from Kinko's too in Indianapolis. It was like \$.10/minute usage rate on the burgeoning internet of 2000, *Web 1.0.*

We did events – Indiana State Fair – and I found her blonde hair, smile, physical beauty, maturity (older by five years) and intelligence, appealing. She was both outgoing and reserved, a conversationalist, and quick with a quote, and piercing eyes – she seemed to almost study you.

She had all the answers – which should have clued me in to what she was really like. But that didn't. I was looking for answers and someone to be that supportive soul. She suggested a few books – Dale Carnegie's classic, was one example, which I did peruse.

Present Day Thinking

Never expect a person to be the collaborator to fix yourself.

Generally, they aren't any better themselves.

They may resent your improvements – as people don't want to see themselves as lacking, if they too share any of your afflictions, and then, see you improve on, and cure even, these maladies.

Also, if a woman is single, there is a reason –
and it isn't just "waiting for the right guy."

Most marriage potential women have a roster –
a plan B – even with a steady man in their lives.

In August 2000, I asked her out. I called her out of the blue. We had an organizational contact list – and I contacted her from it. We talked for like 10 minutes or so. She let me down, ostensibly, easy. Mentioned some relationship she had, if I remember that part right.

That is where this should have ended for me.

Persistence (a word she used later) was not needed; or is it ever.

Women, by in large, are the pace setters in ALL relationships.

They are the weaker person and are in control of a "relationship."

Women position themselves as weak, they want chivalry

(do things for them gentlemanly) yet call for their independence,

but gladly take money from any man or government, just because –

and thus, they are in more control. They seek to improve their power –
not always by their merits, but by their manipulations.

The stronger person (the man) has options and can just leave. Men do it constantly – often because their interaction with this weaker so-called “empowered” woman has torn down their esteem, their ability to reason, and left them scarred, and weakened. (This is bringing you down to their level. Men, by the way, do this too. Generally, the “bad boy” some women fancy just because he’s “hot.” Women, again, you choose through Briffault’s Law.)

I was, at this point, acting weak. I had been weakened. I knew the prior decade. I was cognizant of my flaws, even then. I was putting up a good front too. “Fake to you make it” gusto that generally leaves one a fake for all their lives. (It could be the *Leftist motto*.)

Self-sabotage was ever present then. (*Some may say this book is now.*)

But I suspect now I was just sucking up to a covert and disagreeable sort. She disapproved of the treasurer in the organization as she shared with me during the Indiana Fair. She flaked the day I operated the corn booth, as each day someone was in charge, saying she was too sick. Meanwhile, I worked more than half the days during the Fair’s run. She told me about the “many bosses (6)” she had as a Pinkerton security sales representative, which is important since what does that company do?

Before I go further, I may have sowed the seeds of her later displeasure with me and didn’t even know it. I email her from work, and others in the organization, around June 2000, this joke regarding Ford, women and God:

Henry Ford dies and goes to heaven. At the Gates, St. Peter greets Ford and tells him, “Well, you've been such a good guy, and your invention ... the Assembly line for the automobile ... changed the world. As a reward, you can hang out with anyone in Heaven you want.”

Ford thinks about it, and says, "I want to hang out with God Himself." So, the befuddled St. Peter takes Ford to the Throne Room, and introduces him to God.

Ford asks God, "When you invented Woman, what were you thinking?"

God asks, "What do you mean?"

"Well," says Ford, "You have some major design flaws in your invention:

1. There's too much front-end protrusion.

2. It chatters way too much at high speeds.
3. Maintenance is extremely high.
4. It constantly needs repainting and refinishing.
5. Every 28 days it leaks fluid and is rendered out of service.
6. The rear end wobbles too much.
7. The intake is placed too close to the exhaust.
8. The headlights are usually too small.
9. Fuel consumption is outrageous.

"Hummmm," replies God, "hold on a minute."

God goes over to the Celestial Supercomputer, types in a few keystrokes, and waits for the results. In no time, the computer prints out a report and God reads it. God then turns to Ford, and says, "It may be that my invention is flawed, but according to these statistics, more men are riding my invention than yours."¹²²⁶

I got a response from the organization president, a woman, about this being rude, or something to that effect. (Political correctness in 2000 existed.) I never asked who had the problem with the joke – but that is to come.

I continued my attempts to woo Maria not with money or social proof but the words in my poems and better Poetry. I sent her a book by Pablo Neruda. I emailed her often – once or twice per week. My love bug was on – “fully lit.”

We stayed in contact, did meetings, events, might have even called her at least once more time before the triggering events of October 2000.

During this time, I was prepping for the LSAT. I had taken a course at IUPUI in undergraduate Constitutional Law. I got my first A in a college course, 2nd highest score in the class. Maybe, this deluded me into resurrecting ambition, hopes, and cleaning up an otherwise, unremarkable, failing, and despicable decade that was the 1990s. (As a left-leaning person, then, I understand the error, now.)

I don't deny it did. I discussed the LSAT prep with Maria. She had “entertained” such thoughts too. (Little did I know her father was a lawyer. And with an “interesting background,” regarding women. He is no longer

around either. Public information – as I formed a “hypothesis” on her reactions.)

I was working a lot too. I had a huge warehouse conversion project – CSI (Kroger) was bringing back 500+ SKU into their undersized 100,000 sq. ft. freezer. We re-rack it, adding case-flow lanes and modifying in leg extensions to the cant leg framed racking. \$250,000 to get it all done.

Kroger ran a 24-7 case-picking operation. For the project, a 3-man crew had its own legal issues (one guy was put in jail one night prior to 3A work start). The project barely got completed prior to Thanksgiving, the biggest food distribution spike of the year.

So, my plates were full. My boat didn't need some woman on it. *But tell that to the loser, that I was.* So, I found the *Titanic* and headed out to sea with an unsinkable attitude that found *Maria, The Iceberg.*

A party took place on October 6, 2000. It was held at a member's house. About 15-20 people came. I did. Maria did. Music, drinking (which I had never drank despite many of these events occurring at bars – Chumley's, BW3's, others in Indy) and talking and flirting. The next day, I had to do the LSAT – so I left the party early.

But, while I was there, I saw other guys just as interested in her as I was. A bit of jealousy crept in, even as she did talk with me too. She wasn't that expressive – the bubbly cheerleader type – rather, she had that mystery. That was her appeal – the covert nature of a deep insecurity she likely still doesn't face even to this day.

I took the LSAT the next day and got a mediocre score of 154.

The next week I was to be the head of a charity Spaghetti dinner for the organization. It needed quite a bit of personal outreach to staff the event.

I hate admitting the self-sabotage was about to take place. I was entertaining a better job in Middletown, Ohio – a consulting position – and that interview took place the Monday after the LSAT. I was likely going to get an offer (I did in December), which meant, moving on for a good reason, a successful transition for once in my life.

So, what did I do?

I professed my love and desires and my back story to Maria on Wednesday October 11, 2000. I did it first at Chumley's, a Broad Ripple bar. I told her about *my father – his conviction*. She “rolled” her eyes. Though I ignored (or didn't read her body language tell) in that moment.

For whatever reason, I snapped emotionally – let all the stressful events precluded me from any logical thinking. Those old wounds all came up.

It wasn't the last of many asinine decisions over the next months. The sheer amount of them – boggles the mind, in retrospect. I also, ran over clues, to the real person I was dealing with in Maria.

October 11, 2000

I went to her house that night, the only time I ever approached her residence. We talked for hour or so. I was a pathetic sight and just somewhere between word vomit – like a therapy session – and some version of a plea for relationship with her, is where I landed in that moment.

She listened, very closely, likely, to garner anything she could exploit, as it came out later in her 10-page single-spaced victim impact statement. She had more to say in that one document (written up in late February 2002) than all the conversations we ever had, *combined*.

At one point, she went inside and returned with a book, *Legacy of the Heart: The Spiritual Advantages of a Painful Childhood*.¹²²⁷ For whatever reason she did that, I really don't know. But a quick and honest assessment, she had a crappy relationship with, at least, her father.

So, in some respects, we had that in common.

She didn't call the police on me while she was inside. She worked for Pinkerton's with training in psychological methodology. (She referenced *The Gift of Fear* in her impact statement.)

Public Information Research

In late 2016, I did some investigation using common legal searches – as I started to reflect thoroughly on my life and the persons involved that caused me the most conflict. My father and Maria fit those molds.

One known well, the other, no understanding of her much at all. So, I did research.

Her father was a lawyer. He was state chess champion. He divorced from his wife in the mid-1980s with four kids. Maria's mom got the house, rent free, with a legal stipulation regarding the kids, able to keep the home until their majority was reached. Later, Maria's father remarried August 27, 1990, a woman thirty-three years his junior, and at least three years younger than Maria. Maria was in West Lafayette in late 1980s staying at a sorority address. (She attended Purdue. 4-year member of Alpha Xi Delta.)

Maria got arrested for a DUI, on 6/11/1990, only months before her father remarried. (On 7/11/1990 she was found guilty of: "OPERAT. VEH. WITH .10% BAC.")

Her sister was the 'hero' of the family – and wrote a 2-page victim impact statement too on me – though I'd never met her. The PhD, called a "doctor" in the court proceedings has a PhD in marketing, undergrad, in journalism.

Her father likely remarried yet again, another woman many years his junior, in California, and later filed bankruptcy in the mid-2000s in California. At some point, he stopped his relationship with the law (NLRB was in his past.)

Maria was later referenced several times in a medical licensing hearing involving "Bob" a podiatrist around January 2008. He was writing scripts to her, as his girlfriend, for *Ambien CR*. Multiple refills. Along with another party. He admitted to a drug usage problem – citing stress – and so the board didn't pull his license. He stated Maria's insurance was a factor, using her medical insurance for the scripts she filled on his behalf several times.

That's the 'official story' provided and concluded on by the *Board of Podiatric Medicine*, dated February 16, 2010.

Maria later went to nursing school and holds a license. She was around 42 when nursing became her new career.

In 2001, she had 2 small claims filed in Hamilton County, Ohio, regarding debts totaling over \$14,000. She moved to Ohio (knowing full well I moved there) sometime in 2001. These claims were filed on her after I was jailed.

Her grandmother lived in Cincinnati, and I was north of the city by thirty miles in Middletown, in 2001, from January thru April. This became a

convenient fact (they sent me the Grandmother's name & SSN# while in Marion County jail) regarding a no-contact order.

The reason I mention all of this, I suspect, but could never prove, to anyone, that she was also playing a very cruel psychological game on me. It was my fault too – I reacted (as I was fragile in rebuilding my life in late 2000) – but I didn't dance alone in this party. She is not a paragon of virtue.

October 12th

The following is just my recollection of her email sent to work address:

- She told me how I'd called her a "bitch many times" before (I had not)
- That I acted as if I "deserved her"
- That I didn't even know if I was going to stay at my job (Meaning: she knew about my interview and where I was going to move)
- That she had been with many men, high-value ones (athletes)
- She could determine if one was "gay or straight"
- That I was one of "God's children", but she had no desire to help me
- She had contacted the "prosecutor's office"
- That I should respond to the email: "to ensure I had receive it"

I received this on October 13th at work that morning. The day before, I talked with Louis, telling him I got rejected, and made a fool of myself.

That night, a meeting of the community group occurred. She was ice cold and sat across the room. At the end of the meeting, I made a half-hearted attempt to talk to her, but she bolted out of there quickly.

Later that same night, I got a call from the president of the organization. She meandered around on the subject of the spaghetti dinner, then on my further interests in the organization, then – to Maria. She stated she's a "very private person." I told her I wouldn't discuss this with her. Then, I told her I was done with the organization.

I never returned to any events or meetings.

Triangulation

A manipulation tactic where one person will not communicate directly with another person, instead using a third person to relay communications.

October 13th

Upon reading that e-mail. I was shocked. Dumbfounded and confused.

I began writing a suicide email as a response. I think I called her a beautiful soul. I told her I was a virgin. I just told her I didn't want to be here anymore. Pretty sure I stated it would hurt my mother the most too. (Which it surely would have.)

I left work about 9AM. Later, the next week, the CSI inventory manager said he'd saw me leave on Friday, the 13th, looking pale as a ghost. He had no idea. I cried as I drove home. I packed a few things...to drive to California. I wanted to see the Pacific Ocean. I wasn't rational *by any stretch of the imagination*. By the end of day, I was in Kansas City.

I stayed there that night – crying in some hotel, reading the book she gave to me.

I too was manipulating here. But it wasn't some designed plan.

October 14th

I called Louis from Kansas that Saturday afternoon. Maybe some rationality came to the fore. But I was reaching out – I didn't want to die.

(I later found out my apartment was entered by “someone.” My next-door neighbor told me that when I saw her later. But I wasn't surprised. I did write a suicide note.)

But I don't know what they look at – I did have a journal then – did they access that?

False Accusations

I was later accused in her 10-page single-spaced victim impact statement of:

Reading her diary

Having her followed by 3 black men in old cars.

Using “peanut oil” on a padlock at some storage facility.

Stealing money from “hidden places” at her grandmother's house.

October 18th

I managed to show up at work the next week. On Tuesday or Wednesday, I attempted a 3rd party contact to Maria. Which was again, moronic and dumb and creating a bigger and wider circle of impact. She evidently filed her protective order that day.

Sometime here, I did another causative error in judgment, that only my mother ever knew about: I contacted that father of mine. SOMEHOW, I thought that was a good idea.

He walked me down the road of my mother's Catholicism and offered a visit to a vacation home his 4th wife had in Canada, if memory serves. It was surreal. A devil tempting me to his lair, while another demonic situation was circling in my life.

October 30-31st

I got gutsy, stupid, and decided to contact her via email directly. I called her a wonderful teacher, and in my irrational mindset, I was trying to apologize to someone who was either greatly scared of me, or hated me to no end, or logically, both.

Of course, a Feminist, here, would say, "You evil stalker!!! You creep!!!"

Moralizing and wanted great pain to be foisted on every ounce of my being, for every, single time they felt some abused them in their lives. (**My current feeling:** Go join the *Twitter* mob.)

I was visited by two law enforcement officers late Halloween – they produced a one-page printout, not an actual protective order, but little matter to the process now.

I went to *21st Amendment* liquors on Shadeland Avenue and bought a 12 pack and drank the rest of the night. (I lived at 75th and Shadeland then.)

The Email

It was several pages long. It started with, "The gall and audacity of self-righteous, self-centered poor excuse for a baby maker bitch...who gets around faster than A.J. Foyt at the Indianapolis 500."

I don't have the email to quote further (the court does). But I remember mentioning these things:

- Comparing this life to a Cat 5 Hurricane
- Hating it all
- "She deserves all the pain she gets" – this was lynchpin to the case
- Compared her to a speck of dust
- Despising psychologists
- My asshole father

– That I shouldn't have ever been born

I cut and pasted her response to me.

A key mistake, as people that received this email response, 10 or so, including her, Louis, the organization president – likely still think she didn't write what she did to me. Or they would also, likely say, "I had a master plan to frame her up."

So, she's the victim here, according to everyone. Not one stepped up to do even one responsible thing here.

No one responded. No one talked to me. No one had an ounce of guts. All of them, highly trained and educated and degreed, didn't seem capable enough to diffuse the situation. (Which of course, in hindsight, I was escalating it – enraged then as I was.)

De-Escalation	
Undivided Attention	Be Nonjudgmental
Focus on Feelings	Allow Silence
Clarify Messages	Develop a Plan
Use a Team Approach	

"Louis," despite his 6'3" masculine bravado, was a big teddy bear. And he had an engagement to plan. This was, to him, I suspect, a conflict to be avoided. And he provided that in spades as he married sometime next September.

(At one point, he thought I was groomsman material.)

In early November 2000, I went to a therapist a couple of times. I hired an attorney too. By December, I obtained a job offer to start in January 2001, after the holidays.

In early December 2000, the protective order hearing commenced without further ado. I took the order and prepared to leave Indianapolis.

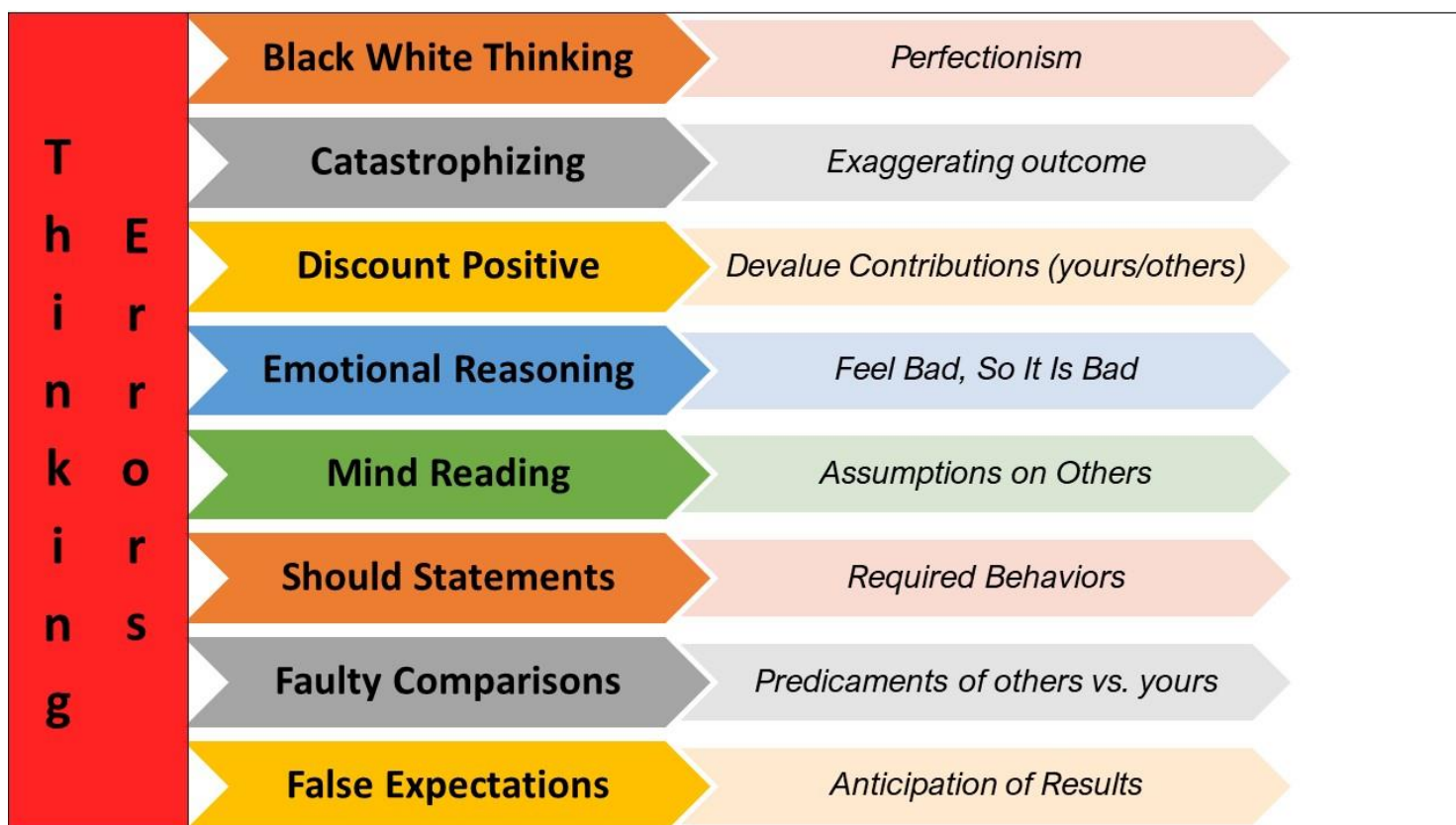
Depression and drinking escalated. I was ashamed of myself – which only made matters worse. I started writing again. I had actually been working on a fictional title for a few months: *The Warehouse and the Watchtower*.

Ohio

When I arrived in Ohio, I thought I could forget this. I didn't though, obviously. At one point, I went to the organizational website, and found pictures of Maria on the site. *Obsessive* as I was, I sent one to Louis's future wife, who coincidentally, worked for a security firm too. *I made it a collage.*

A few days later, in late January, I received an Invasion of Privacy Charge for the November 1st email, just a Class B misdemeanor, with up to 6 months in jail as punishment.

But, as always, in THIS time frame, the severity didn't trump the catastrophizing that I did regarding all of this.



On top of this, "a woman" contacted my mother with regards to my whereabouts. She did leave a call back – but said she was with the Marion County police department. *One doesn't know if that was even true.*

Up to this point, I had hid this from my mom. Though, I did tell her that I wasn't doing anything more with this organization. I had mentioned Maria to her once in August 2000, the dreamer that I was, maybe as much to show to my mom that I was wanting the same things any other "normal" person wants.

I explained my explosion and what Maria said to me. I suspect I left out the gory details, trying to “handle it” as the falsehood of manhood came out then. My drinking didn’t get better. I gained about 20 lbs. – as I quit working out, ate to feel better, and worked as a consultant in Kentucky at *The Budd Company*. I drove out there on Sunday and left on Friday. Lonely, depressed, I expensed my Old Country Buffet meals while dwelling a lot on this *acquaintance best left alone*.

In April, my stress came to head. I’d lost Louis as a friend. I decided to “turn myself in” as much as anything because the guilt was felt daily, hourly, even as I also felt like, I got played too.

It hurts psychologically to be expected to pay more for punishment than that which you’ve been administering to yourself. But no one sees that. No one that *mattered*. (My lawyer later ditched 3 days after I was arrested. The *Public Defender* is there to get convictions for *The State*. And nothing more.)

After being released on my own recognizance, I preceded over the next three weeks to offer money (10K I didn’t have), pleaded with her, emailed about 12 or 13 times, and even, sent this story to big newspapers – Miami, New York, LA Times. I forgot all the places but was a bunch of them.

I sent her my work in progress book – used against me later. (Afterlife angle – and well, all writings, were used against me, a fictional car accident.)

I mentioned, on April 19th, the biggest event of the past five years in an email. I won’t discuss that further but to say *I felt that miserable about myself*. (Overexpression of guilt and shame – just what a Leftist would desire. And many others too.)

[Miranda v. Arizona](#), 384 U.S. 436, 86 S. Ct. 1602 (1966)

You have the right to remain silent;

Anything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law;

You have the right to talk with a lawyer

and have him present with you while you are being questioned;

If you cannot afford a lawyer, one will be appointed to represent you before questioning, if you wish one.

If you make a statement or answer questions, you have the right to stop at any time.

I was contacted again, this time, directly, about this situation. Again, a woman. It didn’t sound like Maria, but “they” wanted me to come in.

I was at the time moving my belongings back to Northwest Indiana. I made several trips but didn't completed get everything out of Ohio.

My last work was for Amano¹²²⁸, a parking ticket company in Cincinnati. Lots of older people worked there. I barely kept it together as I did my functional assessment of their jobs, layout and time studies as I later quit this consulting gig.

IET, Inc. took back a \$1,000 bonus for hiring, later, from my mother. Which was barely more than I had in the bank.

Inmate #113722

On April 30, 2001, I turned myself in downtown Indianapolis. Broken, and soon to have my first mental breakdown while behind bars. I got a "psych eval" for competency to stand trial for crimes against THE STATE.

I was maxed out the invasion of privacy charge by the new judge, who I had criticized in my emails. I thought my rights to free speech mattered, even trumped Maria's privacy.

The instant one plays lawyer, *they have you*. These legal people are nothing if not ruthless and political. They are cynical and placate to the crowds too. If principled application of justice is what you think happens, in any court, well, there are cases every day that make one dismiss those thoughts.

The decisions are pre-supposed. Due process to them is a mere formality. The truth is messy. Jurists (whether a single judge, or a panel) may parrot the lines of commitments to justice, might of even felt that once, but one must be certain that they carry, deeply, the same, heavy cynicism that most citizens, with less knowledge than these people have of the cases, do.

I suspect Maria knew that from the start. She obviously had a deep working knowledge (father an attorney, potentially others in the mix) and favors to call in to get her pound of flesh. I embarrassed her. Scared her. Maybe even spoiled her life – or machinations.

To think otherwise, well, who really knows the conversations. I didn't fully.

My "public defender" told me a few things of relevance: she was annoying the court office, consistently; she got a civil attorney for a spell (once she found out I was broke – that vanished); and HE later called her, "a bitch." Once that mask came off, she didn't hide it well, evidently.

Not exactly a Christian, as she intimated to me, either.

I was offered a 6-year sentence on a Class C felony for stalking in October 2001. I rejected that. I had been in jail for 5 months then. I would be in jail, in Marion County, until March 6, 2002.

I later took a plea deal for 4 years, do two years in prison. I was released 7/22/2003.¹²²⁹

If I had gone to trial, would one have convicted me?

Probably so – I violated a protective order via email on several occasions.

She psychoanalyzed me in her 10-page victim impact statement that is not under any oath. It really was art work. She claimed post-traumatic stress disorder, and how I costed her a job. Why she left Pinkerton's, a security firm that provides that service, is not relevant once the conviction came.

When I read her impact statement (which I no longer have), a few days before the plea bargain was to be accepted, I wanted to fight.

My mom, seemingly the only true friend I had left, was willing to support that decision. (About a dozen people wrote letters to the court on my behalf...to the ones that did that, thanks.)

But that public defender, old as he was, and as versed as he pretended to be about her, wasn't much legal support. He had no legal strategy to offer. He just coaxed me into taking the plea deal.

I had been locked up for 10 months in one of the worst jails in the United States. Overcrowding is the rule there. Too many stories there, to recount, here. With the deal, I could be out in 16 months, counting "time served."

I took it.

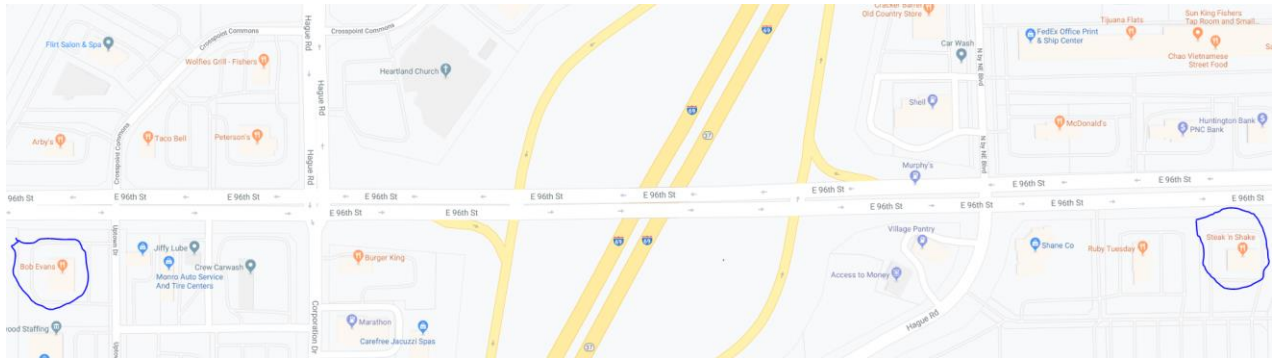
I spent 3 weeks in Plainfield at their diagnostic center for reassignment later to Westville.

I arrived at Westville on March 27, 2002, my mother's 50th birthday.

I won't discuss Westville prison.

Chapter 15

The Lost Decade



Release from prison means a new life is burgeoning ahead, and all the past misdeeds, now paid for, are wiped away the day you are released?

If only it were that easy.

I was required to move back to the jurisdiction of my crime in late July 2003. I was placed on GPS monitoring for \$12/day. I had to find and maintain employment. Go to probation once a week and attend a group therapy session.

The worst of that – moving back to Indianapolis – meant no family support. I was over 2 years divorced from the area, or at least, it should be that way. Maria was still in the area from what I knew. Seems counterintuitive to keep the “stalker” in close proximity. But the GPS solves all of that!

It took me six weeks to get a job as a Bob Evans grill cook for \$8.25/hour. I then got a server job at Steak n Shake (\$2.02 plus tips). Both located on the far north side of Indianapolis at 96th Avenue. I’d been staying a hotel room – somewhere near my old residence at 75th and Shadeland.

I got accepted to Woodbridge Apartments at a \$550 per month rent. After just a few months, November 2003, I found my frustrations boiling over again. I got into it with the waitress at Bob Evan’s – basically, somewhere between my incompetence and her missing a key meal item on the ticket.

But, of course, that was just the instant reason. Deeper down, neither of us liked each other. She knew I was a convict; and I didn’t find much reason to like her either in how she talked, connived with her ex (through restaurant talk), influencing my opinion of her too. So many unhappy souls work in

restaurants. (My grill cook “teacher” had just did a 10-year stint of arson for insurance idea. He was drug dealer too.)

Sales by Month	1997	1998	1999	2000	2001	2002	2003
January	\$4,655	\$4,065	\$4,114	\$3,863	\$3,159	\$3,300	\$2,791
February	\$4,397	\$4,536	\$4,521	\$3,590	\$4,126	\$2,854	\$2,069
March	\$5,315	\$4,892	\$7,090	\$5,333	\$6,296	\$5,896	\$3,920
April	\$6,682	\$6,529	\$5,525	\$6,434	\$4,931	\$4,985	\$4,262
May	\$7,588	\$6,077	\$5,478	\$5,261	\$4,790	\$4,927	\$4,812
June	\$7,364	\$4,790	\$5,764	\$4,808	\$4,255	\$3,689	\$3,325
July	\$5,438	\$4,975	\$4,262	\$4,947	\$3,393	\$3,592	\$2,261
August	\$5,258	\$5,483	\$5,253	\$4,575	\$4,523	\$4,017	\$3,056
September	\$5,317	\$6,591	\$6,567	\$6,710	\$6,546	\$5,004	\$4,033
October	\$7,482	\$7,826	\$8,104	\$6,386	\$6,337	\$5,759	\$4,414
November	\$6,639	\$6,562	\$5,323	\$5,999	\$5,539	\$5,225	\$3,978
December	\$5,258	\$4,311	\$4,507	\$4,275	\$4,180	\$3,384	\$2,910
Totals	\$71,392	\$66,637	\$66,508	\$62,182	\$58,076	\$52,631	\$41,832

My job at Steak n Shake wasn't much better. Imagine, a 31-year old ex-con serving you pancakes, eggs over easy, and hash browns with your favorite drink – and doing it with a smile. This after I'd work the day shift at Bob Evan's then rode a bike with a GPS strapped to me to Steak n Shake. I had to work 75 hours a week to just cover expenses. And I wasn't covering them; and my mother was in her own financial pickles.

Her consignment business had been failing for the last few years as the table above shows. Her all-time high in sales was \$78,960 in 1993. From 1993 to 1997, her sales were never below \$67,940. But by 2001, the shrink in customers, lack of new consignors, lack of sales, with increasing expenses, just spelled doom.

TECHNIQUE:

This patient is a 52-year-old white female with a history of microscopic hematuria who on workup was found to have a large 9 cm right renal mass for which she is scheduled to have an open nephrectomy next Wednesday, on June 23. She presents now for completion of her hematuria workup for flexible cystoscopy. The patient had a negative urine culture prior to the procedure and was given one dose of fluoroquinolone antibiotic prior to the procedure. She was taken to the operating room on 06/15/04, was prepped and draped in the usual sterile position. Her legs were in the frogleg position during the examination with pillows under her knees. The urethra was identified. 1% viscous lidocaine was inserted per urethra. Flexible cystoscope was inserted, there were no tumors, stones, bladder masses, diverticula or foreign bodies seen. There was prominent uterine fibroid causing an external mass affect on the bladder of the dome, but there was no obvious sign of malignancy within the bladder. A bladder barbotage was sent for cytology. Flexible cystoscope was removed and the patient was taken to recovery room without incident. She will be given two more days of fluoroquinolone antibiotics prophylaxis. She will then show up next Tuesday for Hoptel admission for surgery on next Wednesday right radical nephrectomy.

INPOPRO/usy

DD: 06/15/04

DT: 06/16/04

Job No: 333035

She was also facing her first bout with cancer, as the report here indicates. She had a 9cm right renal mass and scheduled for radical nephrectomy in June 2004.

And here I was, verbally fighting, resenting, and complaining. My mother, played her last financial card for me, herself – as she cashed in her life insurance policy. I suspect for about \$5,000, though I don't know, and didn't ask.

I returned on multiple occasions to the court to get my probation moved to Lake County, Indiana. It wasn't until April 2004 that they allowed that happen. I worked at my mom's consignment shop for the next few months.

While I was complaining, I was attempting to find more suitable jobs to my skills for employment. I applied to about 150-200 jobs. About 20% were engineering related. Most were warehousing, analysis-driven, or some back-room type job that did not involve people much.

But like other things, that question of, "Have you been convicted of a felony in the last seven years? If so, please describe the nature and disposition of the offense:" garnered me no call backs. I did answer it truthfully – when asked it.

(A lie of omission? Criminal versatility? Just letting the reader know that rationalization and justification crossed my mind too.)

Restaurants are pretty desperate for personnel – so they get such workers, especially, in the back. So, yeah, your meals out are generally provided by a soul that did *a bit* upstate. An interesting thing is that the waitresses out front generally dated, or hated, their grill cooks.

In late July 2004, a Saturday, I had one of the most epic blow-ups in my life. And it started, over: money.

I had arrived at my mother's consignment shop to process sales, mark items sold, just the daily operation of a 2,000 square foot shop. The customers were light that day. I had only \$50 in change to start the day.

After a few hours, just after noon, a lady came in to first inquire as to how much we owed her for her items sold. I pulled her file – mom did everything on paper, no computer – and saw we owed her about \$45 dollars. She asked to be paid. I could not pay her with the cash I had – because another had been paid about \$20 earlier. (I personally had no cash on me.)

I told her I can't pay her in cash. But I could pay her by check. She got upset. "The bank is closed. I need that money!" she retorted. I said, "I'm sorry. I don't even have authority to pay you by check. But that's the best I can do for you."

"Well, you aren't any help at all? Your mom really put you in charge." She said with a condescending smirk.

And I exploded. Cursed. And yelled at her, "Get the hell out of here then!"

She said, "No! I'm not going anywhere!" At this, I threw the money I had in the drawer at her. "Here, bitch! Take whatever!" I got up, and shouted, "Everyone! Leave!! Now!!!"

There was like a couple of ladies in the store – obviously already aware of this ongoing tirade. She wouldn't leave. I started throwing down clothes, hangers, whatever was handy.

I ranted and yelled – don't know what I said, but it was about the last 3 years undoubtedly. Women. Courts. Life. Whatever.

At some point, she left. I grab the keys but didn't locked the door. And walked home – as I had to the shop.

When I got home, I told my mom what happened. She later sent the lady her money and we closed her account.

Within three years, Neat Repeat's closed at the end of 2006.

And yet again, I was the blame.

2nd Chance Nixed

-----Original Message-----
> From: Jason Powers [mailto:jtpowers_01@yahoo.com]
> Sent: Friday, September 24, 2004 1:17 PM
> To: jlbarnes@envistacorp.com
> Subject: Re: Career Opportunity
>
> Yes, I would be still interested in working for
> Envista. I left a voice mail Friday morning but
> understand you are busy. I hope we can discuss it
> further at your convenience.
>
> Jason Powers
> --- Jim Barnes <jlbarnes@envistacorp.com> wrote:
>
>> Jason, give me a call if you are interested in
>> potential career
>> opportunities with enVista. We are finalizing our
>> selection and you are
>> one of three finalist that we are evaluating. I
>> apologize for the long
>> break in communication but we have interviewed
>> over
>> 25 candidates and we
>> would like to discuss with you a potential
>> opportunity.
>>
>> Regards,
>>
>> Jim Barnes
>> enVista
>> "enabling logistics excellence"
>> Office: 310.457.0025
>> Mobile: 714.747.6144
>> Fax : 213.947.1612
>> jlbarnes@envistacorp.com
>> www.envistacorp.com

enVista Employment Offer Package

John Siltz
Vice President
jsiltz@envistacorp.com
Direct: 574.277.1700
Mobile: 574.229.3817
Fax: 767.982.8466
enVista
5770-S1 Grape Road
Suite 220
Mishawaka, IN 46545
www.envistacorp.com

CONFIDENTIALITY NOTICE: The materials in this electronic mail transmission (including all attachments) are private and confidential and are the property of the sender. The information contained in the material is privileged and is intended only for the use of the named addressee(s). If you are not the intended addressee, be advised that any unauthorized disclosure, copying, distribution or the taking of any action in reliance on the contents of this material is strictly prohibited. If you received this electronic mail message in error, please immediately notify the sender by telephone at 574.277.1700 or send an electronic message to jsiltz@envistacorp.com, and thereafter, destroy the electronic message immediately.

Download all attachments as a .zip file

Jason Power...doc 29K	Jason Power...doc 32K	Spectrum S... .pdf 12K	2-24 Enple... .pdf 628.2K	Seltz Delux... .pdf 17K
--------------------------	--------------------------	---------------------------	------------------------------	----------------------------

On Thursday September 30, 2004, I managed to get an offer letter for \$50,000 per year job from [EnVista](#).

I beat out at least 22 others for an IE job.

And within 48 hours, it went the way of the Dodo bird. It took a bit longer – but not much. I contacted probation about the offer – after interviewing for the position in Indianapolis at EnVista's satellite office. I had told my probation officer by phone of this interview. He refused to approve it. But I took the risk – because my immediate family needed the money.

Proof lay in my Yahoo! emails from 15 plus years ago & court case filings:

My agreement to move my probation required I stay in Lake County. The Court could only grant me permission to leave Lake County. [1230](#) Only, they didn't. The quickest summary of this was I went to Indianapolis probation

office in early October 2004 to give the “good news” of getting a job that aligned with my undergraduate degree.



10/12/2004	Converted Event OUT OF SESSION 001 OUT OF COURT FILING/RULING MINUTES 10/12/2004 002 Presiding Judge 003 PROB FILES INTER-OFFICE MEMO
10/13/2004	Converted Event OUT OF SESSION 001 OUT OF COURT FILING/RULING MINUTES 10/13/2004 002 Presiding Judge 003 PROB FILES INTER-OFFICE MEMO 004 HPRO on 11/09/04 at A.
11/03/2004	Converted Event OUT OF SESSION 001 OUT OF COURT FILING/RULING MINUTES 11/03/2004 002 Presiding Judge 003 DEFT PRO-SE ON 11-1-04 FILED NOTICE 004 OF INFORMATION REGARDING EMPLOYMENT. 005 CT. REVIEWS. 006 Copies sent to all parties.
11/09/2004	Converted Event PROBATION HEARING 000 Court Reporter: 51642 KELLY S MARTIS-THURMAN. 001 HEARING ON PROBATION VIOLATION MINUTES 11/9/2004 002 Master Commissioner 003 Defendant in person and by counsel LOZANO. 004 State of Indiana by HORVATH. 005 Probation Department by WILLIAMS. 006 STATUS ON RESTITUTION SET FOR HRG. 007 RESTITUTION on 07/12/05 at A. Inzo Court Room 008 DEFT IS NOT TO LEAVE LAKE CO. WITHOUT 009 PERMISSION FROM COURT.

September 30, 2004

Mr. Jason Powers
505 Indiana Avenue
Lowell, Indiana 46356

Dear Jason:

I am pleased to offer you a position as an employee with enVista LLC, a California limited liability company (the “Company” or “enVista”), and confirm the terms of your employment offer.

1. Position. You will serve in a full-time capacity as a Consultant and report to a manager within the Operations Cost Management area of the business.
2. First Day. Your first day of employment will be October 11, 2004.
3. Salary. Your monthly salary will be \$4,166.67 (\$50,000.00 annually), payable in accordance with the Company’s standard payroll schedule (subject to all applicable withholdings required by law). Your salary for each subsequent year of employment by the Company will be determined on a performance review of your employment.

Two probation officers took turns playing “good probation officer, bad probation officer.” One male, one female, his supervisor, told me that I violated probation, and must stay put. As he put it, “We don’t want to cut off your nose, despite your face.”

She was blunter: “You can’t take this job. It requires travel. And you’ve been a smartass and a hassle for this office since you got released. You can go back prison, if you don’t like this arrangement.”

And so, by the time I could have taken the job, they rescinded the offer.

As you can imagine, employers don’t generally want to wait for your situation(s) to clear up. Think about how *The Pursuit of Happyness* (2006) was portrayed – Chris Gardner¹²³¹ struggled through a year of homelessness to become *Dean Witter* analyst and much more. It was motivating film – the last one I closely watched of Will Smith.

But Gardner had to make hard choices regarding his son during this time. And he was upstanding citizen – not a convict – and so that made that a different situation. But one, which I could relate to, in this moment.

This was the last W-2 position I applied for in 8 years. I was doing odd jobs for a guy (in Kankakee, Illinois!), pouring concrete, stone, building a roof, wrap-around porch, and other home improvement tasks for \$50/day. It helped out. I bought a 91' Toyota Corolla with 225,000 miles for \$400 from a neighbor friend's dad.

That car became a trusted friend, for 95,000 more miles, as I started delivering newspapers (my mom applied for the route and got the checks) in January 2005. I delivered that route (and another) until October 8, 2011. I completed probation in July 2005, paying \$1,500 in restitution to Maria.

Paper Route & Sports Publishing

Thereafter, my focus switched to reading and rediscovering baseball. The baseball world was obsessed with steroids, resulting in the March 2005 hearing in front of Congress. And so, I took to the topic because I didn't have anything in the daytime to do after leaving John's scab labor.

The paper route was generally a 3-hour per day contract job, every day, starting at 1am. It paid well – if you could garner enough subs and gas prices stayed low. The latter became a crisis by 2008.¹²³²

But during the day, I was either napping, doing lawn work or odd chores around the house. The reading and writing on baseball just filled the gap.

I wound up going to the library a lot. Picking up books or reading on the internet. Cheap fun – as nothing else was available for this ex-con.

~

I started a blog in late 2005, restarted it in 2007. Began writing about baseball, movies, politics, family, relationships, just the typical, unfocused behavior of a never-do-well as I was. I was still “on the Left” politically as of 2010.

By 2008, I had about 200 pages on baseball written. I was exploring online publishing. Even thinking of jobs regarding that line of work – as poor as those are. (I got one assignment for [Quarasan](#) in late 2010.)

Financially, the route money went to my mom. Mom buttressed her sister's finances and spending. They too had a paper route; and worked at the Lowell Library together, cleaning places just like their parents did from 1962-1992.

We acquired cats too.

My mom had taken the first one on, a stray, in 1992. Skids was the ancient cat, living at least to 17. She had 2 offspring – Blondie and Tabby. Tabby had 3 more, in 1995 – Dufus, Clementine, and Sammy. In 2005, we found 3 more in a shed, left behind by their mom: Rudy, Fluff-o, and Cutie. Snickers was another stray wrangled in 2000. Others came and went.

Cats cost money. A lot more than we had. But I couldn't convince either one of them, that we have to find them better homes, or better care options. I did tell them more vehemently as our finances increasingly became a crisis.

From 2007-2010, it was the primary problem. Then, it became health.

I do like cats.

Rudy was my favorite. Rudy was more of a dog than a cat. He'd sit in my lap as I typed on the computer something about Babe Ruth, Rube Foster, or Branch Rickey. He cuddled and slept. He always ran up as I came in from outside with food. He followed me around. He was my boy.

Rudy later fell off a railing (he was overweight, a bit clumsy), hit the steps below, and severely hurting his back. He crawled around on his front legs. We were too broke to even go to the vet. I put a light brace on him – but it was hard to notacerbate the issue.

He survived for another week – and finally, died in my arms. It was so unfair.

Cutie was the most vocal; Fluff-o the most independent. Dufus the fighter. Clementine the talker. Sammy the laid back one. Snickers the neurotic one. Blondie the pissed off one, and aunt's favorite boy. Tabby died while I was in college.

Skids – disliked anyone, but for my mom.

All of them were fairly easy to take care of.

But space is always an issue – cats need it.

Yes, this too is what poor folks (and mostly women) do.

Social Media to Self-Help

I gave up on success. I quit trying. Once probation was lifted, I didn't make any efforts in "careers." I was too bitter – from the last attempt, and of course, all the prior moves made in my life. The positions I did – God! – so many. So many failures.

The Tale of My Work Tape

Hammond Times, newspaper carrier, 3 1/2 years, 1988	Dante's restaurant, dishwasher, 9 months, 1989	Wilco Foods, grocery packer, 9 months, 1990	Purdue Residence halls, food service, 9 months 1991
Jim's Lawnmower repair, disassembler, 1 week 1991	Dairy Queen, food service, 4 months, 1991	McDonald's, food, 3 months, 1991	Taco Bell, food, 7 months, 1992
Burger King, food, 1 month, 1993	Bob Evans, cook, 8 months, 1993	Hardee's, food service, 3 months, 1994	Photography place, assistant, 1 event 1994
Purdue University, clerical assistant, 8 months, 1996	Philips Products, inventory, 2 mo., 1996	Lear Corporation, industrial engineer, 13 months, 1996	Aerotek, Navistar, IE, 6 weeks, 1997
U.S. Navy, FCSN, 13 months 1999	Atlas Cold Storage, IE, 19 months 2001	IET, Inc., IE consultant, 3 months 2001	Westville Correctional, janitor/legal asst., 2003
Steak & Shake, server, 3 months, 2003	Bob Evans, cook, 4 months, 2003	NWI Times, newspaper carrier, 6 1/2 years, 2011	Purdue, TA for MS Office, 5 months, 2012
Butler America (TRW), IE, 4 months 2012	ZF TRW, IE, 20 months, 2016	Butler America (Oerlikon Fairfield), IE, 3 mos., 2017	Aerotek (CHI Overhead Doors), IE, 8 mos., 2018
Career Transitions (C&D Tech), IE, 9 months 2019			

I am an introvert when operating my best. My longest stints: delivery of newspapers and working as an IE. Problems come with the latter, people interaction. Demands of narcissistic bosses (two bosses at Atlas were sleeping with their co-workers, one was sued for it – though undeservingly so), intersect with union folks and their laziness and neediness.

I set labor standards, for example, at Atlas. This was tied to incentive program, \$4.50 per hour for hitting 135% for an engineering standard, using MSD as the methodology. This wasn't the bad part. When I got there, a massive Excel spreadsheet (in 1999), that was hard to update (350 employees on standards, multiple scenarios, daily downtime entry), created a 60-column wide data entry nightmare managed by 2 older ladies.

So, with the assistance of another IE, who worked for Boss #2, we pulled *Kronos* time-card data, imported *Gagnon* outputs (the LMS) and ran that through MS Access using a VBA to create calculation and pre-formatted output. I created the concept; linked up the data; “Jamie” was the coder – and boy, could he code! We freed up 60 hours of indirect labor per week.

My work on that led to redesigning a too small frozen warehouse – 19,000 locations! – because Kroger had about 500 SKUS too many to fit all the pick locations. Case flow lanes were selected as a quick fix. The project barely accomplished that – as forklifts banged up all the flow lanes and bitch about their labor rates. (They couldn’t max out as easily as other places in the warehouse.) Later, the freezer expanded by 50 x 360 feet in 2002-2003.

“Jamie” wound up in similarly stressed straits in life. He blew up a car engine, so I gave him rides to work in 2000 while at Atlas. He had issues with alcohol as we went out to Broad Ripple one night and he got sloppy drunk, nearly fought a lesbian, while I was his double-D. (I was in the midst of the sobriety kick for 18 months.)



Business-oriented sites	
INWYK	www.itsnotwhatyouknow.com
LinkedIn	www.linkedin.com
Ryze	www.ryze.com
Spoke	www.spoke.com
Socially oriented sites	
Evite	www.evite.com
Friendster	www.friendster.com
Huminty	www.huminty.com
Myspace	www.myspace.com
Ringo	www.ringo.com
Tickle	www.emode.com

This said, he also turned his life around through coding. He launched a pre-Facebook, social media website – *itsnotwhatyouknow.com*.¹²³³ And but for

investment capital and a key decision (he monetized too early), you would know him as Mark Zuckerberg or Jack Dorsey. He delineated the site on networking ecosystems – which was both accurate, but also too engineered, for the common folk needed to traffic the site, building a nexus of users.

He supported me too, allowed me to crash at his place for several months in 2004, while I awaited my probation hearings, as I broke my lease. He even employed my writing services briefly to beef up the site.

He received angel investing, about \$50,000, during this time. At one point, he acquired 75,000 users, which, in 2004, was quite good; but not hockey stick growth good – as Silicon Valley eagerly desires and wants.

SF Gate mentioned his website in “Bound together / Popular startup dot-com connects users to thousands of friends of friends of friends,” published June 27, 2003.¹²³⁴ In February 2004, the site appeared in a *Current Psychiatry* writeup titled: “Online social networking: How to make friends fast.”¹²³⁵ Publicity well garnered.

Jamie was, in 2004, incorporating teleconferencing on his site – video – and so, very close to a *YouTube* come *LinkedIn* website. Jamie though is extremely introverted, a bit autistic. Give him a coding challenge, no problem. People interactions were never his strongest suit. (This from a guy with even worse issues there.)

Jamie moved to San Diego in March 2006 and never looked back.

By 2006, I had settled on my reality a bit. I didn’t advance financially, or spiritually much, just settling for not being incarcerated. I joined an adult baseball league for one year. My physical health declined from prison, but I took a shot at trying to compete again. I was unsuccessful, but it was an attempt.

I started exploring self-help books more. I’d always skirted my issues, obviously. The times I ignored advice or did my own projection of issues on others was readily apparent to anyone that has read this far.

One in particular was John Maxwell. Now, I won’t say he’s the best – or the most salient to my life now – but that was a starting point. *Everything starts with someone*. A phrase from one of his books stuck, it came from his father,

“You can pay now. And play later. You can play now. And pay later. But at some point, you will have to pay.”

It often seemed I was paying, but rather, I was delaying. Dismissing, ignoring my contributions to my own problems, such as they were. I took notes from these books – usually found at Barnes and Noble in Merrillville.

Every week, usually Fridays, I’d make a trip there to do some reading prior to going to work delivering papers. I’d stop at a watering hole, Buddy and Pal’s, generally, to get a beer or coke (yes, I still drank, very sparingly) and write up stuff on my laptop. Buddies was 2 blocks from the distribution center – two of my traffic tickets came from driving to work, overnight, as listed above.

Other books came into orbit too. I was searching for answers. The one silver bullet to cure the instant situations I found myself in. Sadly, I can’t say there is one end-all, be-all solution. But rather, it’s just a change in habits and behaviors, and finally, motivators.

Those take time. Often, several years of banging out the repetitions to become a skill (dependent on complexity). Or as Bruce Lee opined, “Not afraid of a man that has attempted 10,000 different kicks tried but once. But the man who has repeated one kick 10,000 times.” Such kicks are habits, taking substantial time – usually a minimum of 21-70 days to get them embedded in your body-mind. Then, go find another positive habit.

But this is the subject matter in Part III.

Mom

My mom during this time, from her 2004 surgery to late 2010, expressed more bitterness and anger than in all her years prior. She ruminated a lot on Maria, wanting to get her alone in a room – to interrogate her. She had questions; and she wanted answers.

I told her to move on, that I did it to myself, and nothing is going to change. My mom was likely ashamed and disillusioned with me too. She didn't say that – but it wouldn't be a stretch to say she had ample reasons for that.

The harsh truth was my mom had lost her business. She'd been insulted by a customer (and one-time friend) about closing up the shop. Mom had a stretch from 2002-2009, where between her son's stupidity, the closure, a first bout of cancer, financial issues, and the daily toil of every poor person in America, made the ability to be optimistic a near impossibility.

Her sister was at it again. Demeaning, demoralizing her, and just knew what buttons to push. They argued more and more openly. I was no better either – as I pleaded, entreated, and often harangued her about solving our financial woes. I asked her as early as 2007 to file bankruptcy.

Pride – the comingled finances of her and her sister, raised concerns – goeth before the fall.¹²³⁶ Her sister was double the amount of indebtedness (perhaps \$60,000), with a minimal income, perhaps \$18,000. A home equity loan was on both of them. Credit Ponzi eventually catches up with everyone.

November 2010 was a crossroads, not only for myself, but most unfortunately, my mother. Renal cell carcinoma reoccurred and metastasized to her brain, leaving her with only a few months to live. A day before Thanksgiving, while millions of others prepared to sit down and break bread, my mother was in emergency brain surgery to remove a mass on her brain stem. I waited at UIC Medical Center throughout that fateful day.

At that particular moment, the family situation in my life was constant conflict and struggle. My aunt was now at the very crux of that – sharing a century old home that was falling apart, in foreclosure, and full of cats (at that time, 10).

As stated, I was ghost employing for my mother, as a newspaper carrier delivering 350 papers nightly – providing needed income to sustain extreme financial neglect on both their parts. I too had been unable, and later, rather

accepting of not being able to find a good job due to the felony conviction in 2001, and the prison sentence, thereafter.

But I had spent several years doing self-improvement and writing a book, and my feelings had adapted from self-pity to seeking ways to move on.

Meanwhile, my aunt had always been difficult – due to severe and unresolved childhood issues – and so, my mother was the glue and the buffer in this family dynamic that was now evaporating right before my eyes.

I had given up on discussing options with my aunt. My mother's care was paramount – and the home she had wasn't going to provide any hope of recovery. So, after my aunt made several suicidal statements and struck my mom (at least that was what my mom expressed to me in her altered state), I had no choice but to leave my aunt, and care for my mother by myself.

It was late November, I had \$500 to my name, a car that didn't work, as an 88' Grand Marquis had a heater core failure. I took Power of Attorney over my mother's affairs which gave me authority to take a vehicle from my aunt (a 99' Camry still with payments on it) to continue the delivery route.

I left for a *Days Inn* for a week; subsequently moving over to the Merrillville Value Inn for \$225/week. My mother was out of post-op, and began her arduous trek from Veterans' Home, to multiple hospitals, to our *Value Inn* room, and finally, a hospice over the course of the next 7 months of her life.

This was the most difficult experience of my life, *not prison* – trying to care for my mom, supporting us on a paperboy's delivery fees. I applied for her Social Security and received enough to pay for my mother's funeral services, and little else. I worried about money constantly, though improved the resources we had by six-fold before my mother's passing.

I dealt with the largest institutions in America: the IRS (my mother messed up her taxes in 2008 – early onset dementia likely the reason); JPMorgan Chase; Social Security; the Veteran's Administration; Sallie Mae (an old parent loan – and the nastiest of this power cabal).

My mother went through radiation treatment at University Illinois at Chicago; got 2nd and 3rd opinions from Loyola and Northwestern. We drove up to Chicago well over 30 times during the course of the next few months from Northwest Indiana.

My mother had overnight stays at St. Elizabeth's in Lafayette after a perceived attempt at suicide while at the Veteran's Home. The staff pushed me to take her out of the home in December, when I was scrambling around to secure a host of other things. She overnighted at St. Anthony's in Crown Point. All the while, I maintained the route nightly.

This was both freeing in terms of decision-making but trying in terms of barriers to resources and time. I did this without personal help – only the medical staffs or others met on that route provided me with a solace that I could make it.

My mother though was the truest trooper.

For all the changes, and odd places, and unimaginable loneliness when in hospitals, she kept on fighting on. With her dementia and mental state severely compromised, she was no longer the mom I'd known for nearly forty years. But the fighter was there.

I was thankful for all the time I spent alongside her in care. She became a new friend that I knew...wasn't long for this world as her personality was nothing like the mom, I had spent so much time, failing.

She died June 27, 2011 at 2:12 am.

Chapter 16

Therapy & Recovery

After my mom's passing, I had choices to make. I decided to go back to school in West Lafayette, Indiana. I needed a break from reality – *and school isn't reality*. After graduating from Purdue in 1996, my failures were pronounced as detailed.

It had been a decade since I held a job as an IE. My life no longer was that title or ever that daily grind.

I signed up for another undergraduate – in economics – and obtained financial aid. (This IS NOT what one should do. But I was in a different boat – what ELSE could I LOSE? Risk had been avoided for too long.)

I moved into a very prison-like dorm room¹²³⁷ in [early October 2011](#). I watched my mother's last asset, that 99' Camry, be repossessed days later. (The note remaining on the car - \$3000 – was more than it was worth; and I could not register the car without a transfer of title, meaning, I had to pay it all off.)

So started my 2nd Purdue University adventure. I wrote about my stay on the video post, slightly edited:

“At \$325 a month with free electric, wi-fi and communal kitchen, it was what I could afford in 2011. I came back to school at Purdue in hopes of completing an MBA after 17 years away from school and a 2.07 undergraduate GPA.

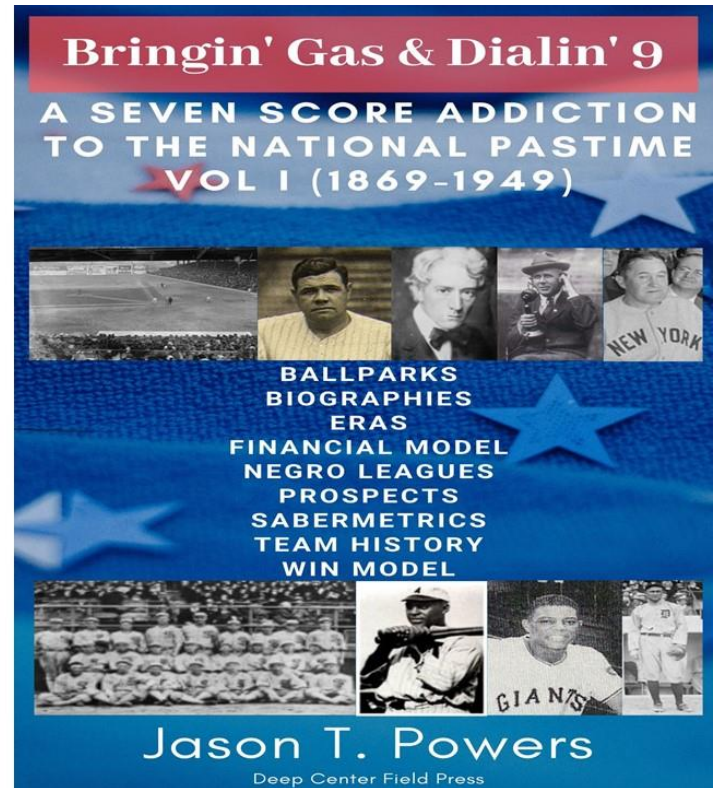
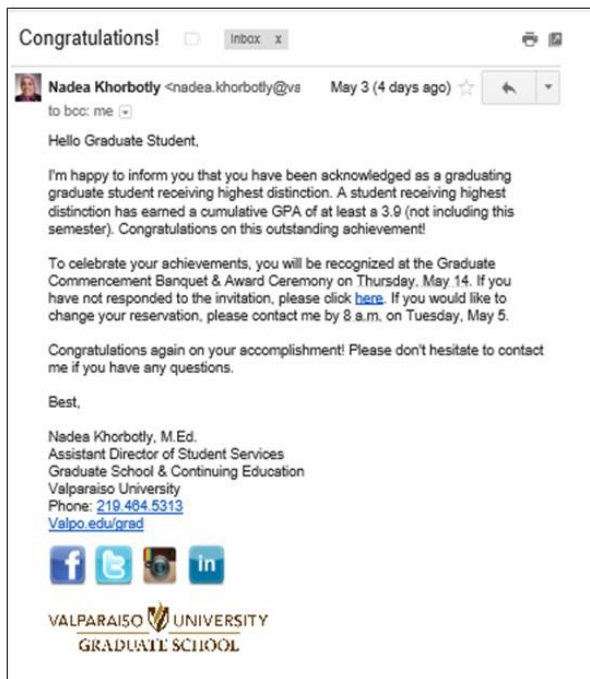
As fate would have it, I did well here in my only completed semester – 3.87 GPA. I worked at Purdue Village over a summer for \$7.60/hour, cleaning dorms, painting, bathroom repair, then as a TA for 5 weeks for a 2010 MS office class.”

In September 2012, still looking for work, I got tapped to do industrial engineering contract work at \$45/hr. I dropped out of Purdue as that assignment lasted 4 months - long enough to pile up cash for living expenses for over a year.

I succeeded in getting into graduate school at Valparaiso University and completed my MBA in May 2015.

Then to work at ZF TRW as an Industrial Engineer for nearly two years.

Sacrifice and smaller accommodations are what I lived with during this time. I first saw the big picture which was to have a few thousand more dollars available, or less need to work while completing school, again. This wouldn't work for everyone; but my life circumstances were, at a point, where this did.



Positive results: MBA at 3.9+ GPA; published baseball book in 2014.

The more negative results were stress reactions. I was the square peg again and still working through the loss of my mom, the last, best, and most trusted person in my life.

She was more than I ever deserved, as I've attempted to show quite openly here.

While cleaning dorms, I was working with kids 20 years my junior. I walked or rode a bicycle to work at 7am.

When faced with a particular kid, "Adam", he engaged everyone on his terms – his terms were about his open gayness, his conflicts with everyone (Purdue employed cleaning staff), and sarcastic responses towards everyone. He was

insecure – and I knew it – and even tried to befriend him, walking home alongside him one day, just shooting the breeze.

After a month of his antics, he'd worn thin on lots of people, but I had finally had enough of him too. I verbally gave him what he wanted, after he had needled me into an angry response. After that, I only worked with other older adults, the guys that had real positions at Purdue. "Wayne" and "Steve" were the best – polar opposites, politically, but good men making it on their \$11-12/hour jobs.

I sought therapy, as discussed, after I got drunk on July 4th, the first time since April 2001. Purdue offered therapy for its enrollees. So, I attended for a dozen sessions, discussing the host of issues I had.

Therapy, when voluntarily and with low expectations, can be useful. The biggest get is to find peace out of the conflicts. To find a mechanism that succeeds in triggering whatever you learn about yourself.

I am not a victim. Most would likely characterized my path as a victimizer. I see a bit of both – controlled and uncontrollable events – and the responses were based on a flawed matrix that I continue to struggle with daily.

The lattice of never first understanding my personal psychology, ticks, and personality quirks. The second, never erasing the victimhood mentality that came out of my family of origin. The third, the inability to accept one's level – and just strive to get something accomplished without the hassle of onboarding others.

Relationships though will ultimately define your successes. Because those interactions will be the ones to remember the most from and provide the most in. They are what offers the most to gain or lose from in one's self. Once you lose them, due to neglect, or their physical departure, the hole left is often, so enormous. You feel it daily – and must rectify it or come to terms with it. Learn from one that didn't.

The First Red Pill

Along the way, several ideas hit me during this period. One came about shortly after my departure from ZF TRW in August 2016. I had been friendly with one woman in the latter years at the newspaper routing station. "Jen" was a lively person, bubbly, and outgoing. She was married while with *The Times*. She'd

had a falling injury (a brain injury) that sabotaged her financial career at a bank.

Late, in 2012, she had divorced, and we ran into each other at Buddy & Pals. After friending on Facebook, we made plans to go out. We texted, *DMed* and talked on the phone for about two weeks. However, it never transpired. She flaked twice on actually meeting up. We then, had that typical argument over Facebook, and that was the end of that.

I was bit depressed about it – another friendship and relationship. Poof! I didn't hear from her for four years. (I saw her one time about a year later – and she wasn't upset at all at me.)

In October 2016, I got a text message from her. And then a quick phone call. It was peculiar. She texted a picture of her head being bruised up, allegedly by the guy she was with for a while. It made no sense. Luckily, she stopped after that. I didn't respond anymore.

So began my acquaintance with deeper insights on psychology, evolution, ideology, and the matters seen in Part I. My explanations needed here in Part II were sought out.

This is the finalization of those past feelings.

Call this too my own *Red Pill*.

Call it what you will.

The bigger take away is to value the knowledge and apply it. Discard the crap. And add that which makes sense.

To assess better your place, your value, and your outcomes, as a person.

Maybe, most of all, protect the downside to interactions, and promote the upside in your trek to self-fulfillment.

That will be the “ongoing” improvement piece sought out in Part III.

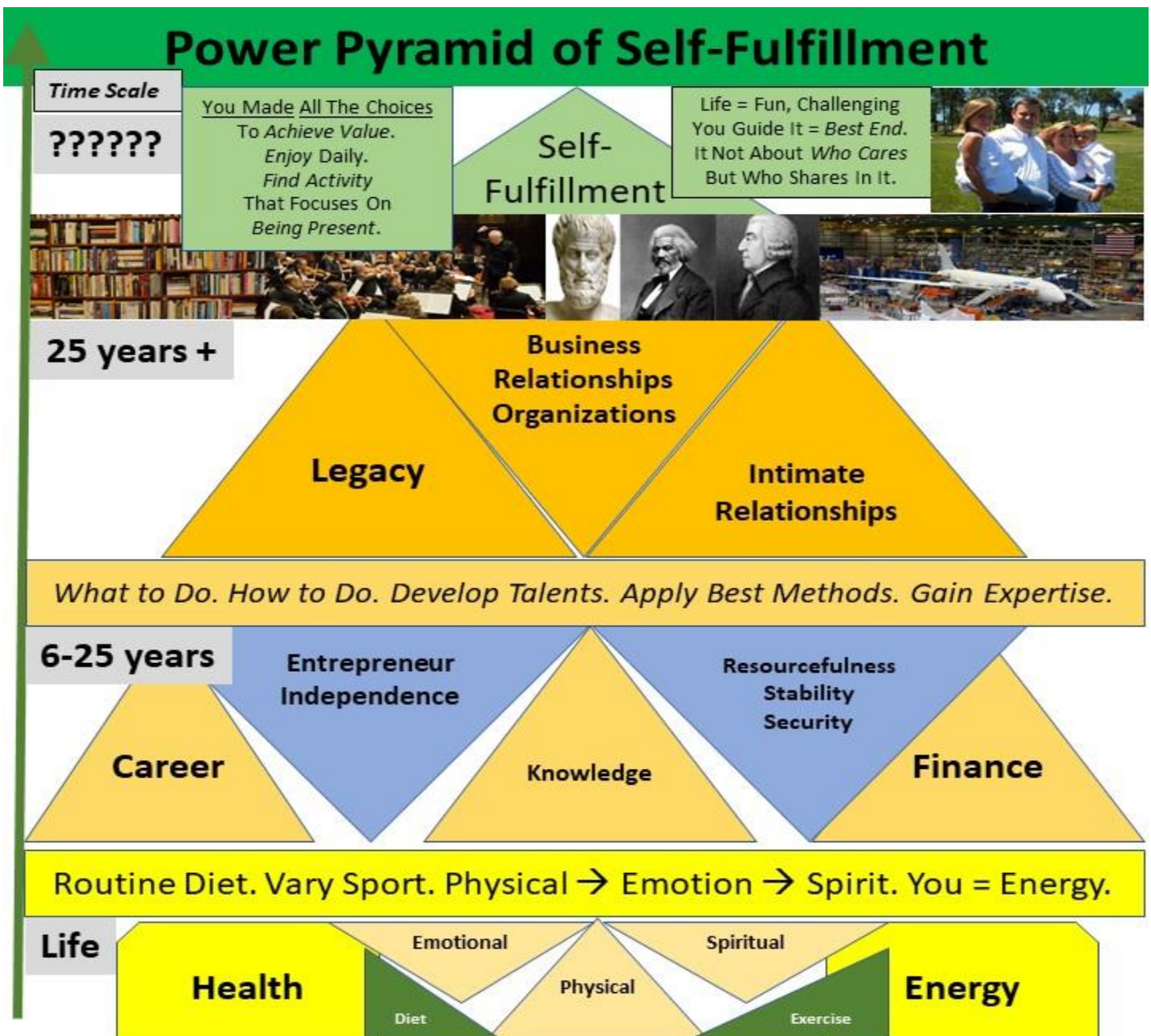
Part 3

Individual Responsibility and Action

A MAN On His OWN Way

“You [will be] defending your own liberty, honor, manhood, and self-respect.”
– Frederick Douglass

“There can be no independence without a large share of self-dependence. This virtue cannot be bestowed. It must be developed from within.” – Frederick Douglass, *Self-Made Men*



Chapter 17

Focus to Freedom

The trajectory of life will take one through many phases. Not all equal in time, or depth of dismay or height of successes; but rather, it will be the moments that one connects together, for a greater purpose, an ideal.

Frederick Douglass is an example of that. Born into slavery, the kind we hear about today through a media lens that does that little honor, Douglass fought back early on. He defied the logic of his “owners,” self-taught himself after a few lessons on how to read and write. He inhaled the ideas he came across as the very oxygen of giving one a purpose.

Douglass became a historical success through enduring mobs and angry respondents to his radical notion of, “living up to their own Constitution” and taking, “full responsibility for their own fate.”¹²³⁸ He did so with the handicaps of his time – and the judgments that undoubtedly come from those less able to endure public criticisms. For bucking any trends of complacency, apathy, and wallowing in self-pity, makes for a dangerous man, even in the 19th century incarnation of that man.

For us common mortals today, in the 21st century, the dizziness of our subjugation comes from regressing as a society because of “fear.” Induced fear based on knowing, maybe instinctually, that we stand near a pinnacle of achievement while in a morass of mediocrity.



Being able to deploy applications to seek instantaneous gratification while unable to find contentment within our daily being. We are so *free* – to explore

via a plane trip to anywhere in the world for under \$2000¹²³⁹ – and yet so tethered often to that very concept. Things that Douglass could only dream of in his lifetime (1818-1895), are passé to ours. (Scott Paper Company sold toilet paper. It made its way to consumer shelves, in rolls, in 1879.¹²⁴⁰)

Meanwhile, the simplicity of feeding one's self is complained about by those with agendas. The number of CEOs in boardrooms are harped about. The ratio of ethnicities in colleges, in sports, in media, to be diverse, does not do that at all. Rather, all it does is ignore real world issues.

How to keep nearly 8 billion souls¹²⁴¹ working towards their individual goals?



How can one achieve that goal?

As Douglass stated, “take full responsibility for their own fate.”

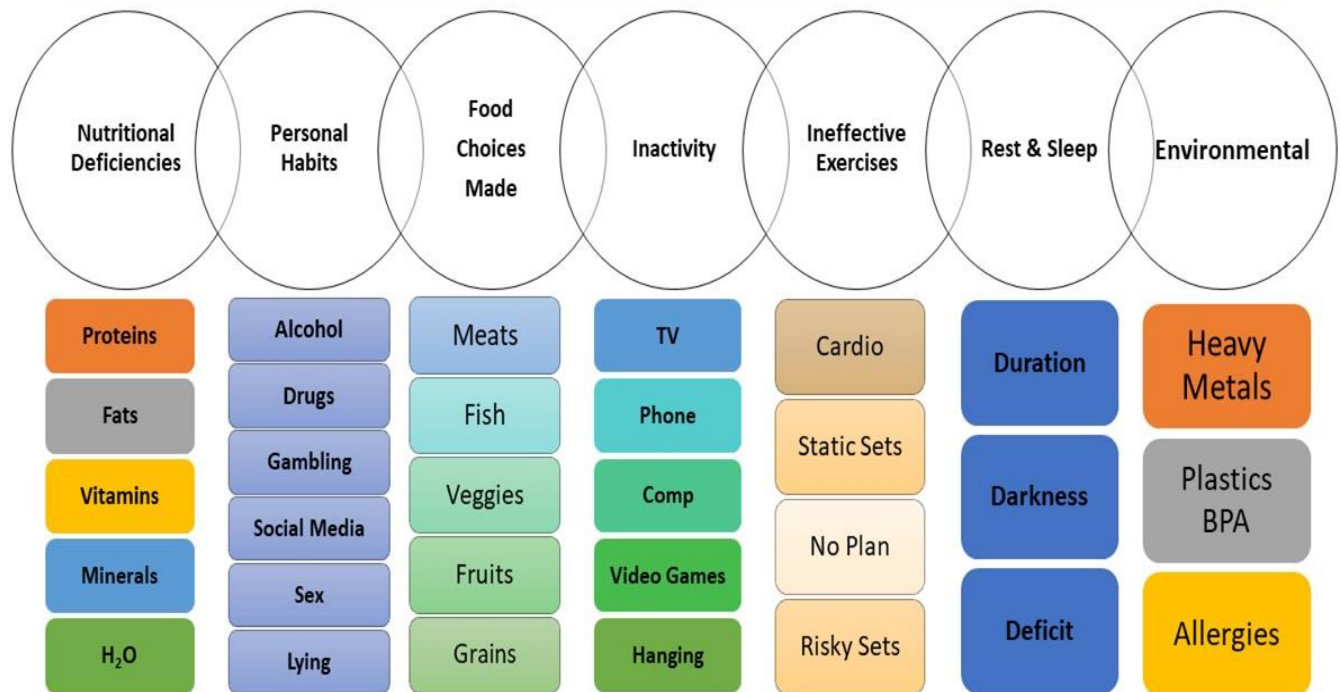
Before anyone can be historic, they must start within themselves to craft a better fate. What are the tasks one can set forth to improve upon their future? How can one organize themselves: plan, focus, act, and make steady progress toward their aspirations? Most significantly, one must develop the body, the mind, and the spiritual guts to become acquainted with ideas, develop one's take, and apply them to one's life path.

These are the focus of the following pages.

Chapter 18

Health & Energy

Factors Behind The American Health Crisis



This is by no means exhaustive. To thoroughly address your issues, consult your physician. Provide data. Get tests. And seek 2nd medical opinions if answers or solutions are not adequately provided.

Disclaimer: I am no physician. Seek medical advice for all your issues.

At the end of Part I of this book, I discussed obesity briefly. In Part II, I offered my own struggles with weight, strength and emotional well-being. Now, in Part III, the foundational or keystone habit of life is your physical, mental, and spiritual health and its companion: energy.

This impacts one for a lifetime.

The statistical, legislative and political focus on this crisis has been errant. The foundation of good health, in my estimation, and years of struggling with it, starts with the various aspects above, and are crucial to prevention of later life declines in health, including, cancer, dementia, or Alzheimer's.

There is an intertwining lattice of issues underlying people's struggles with health. Here is a quick summary regarding those shown above:

Nutrition. Both macro (protein et. al.) and micro (vitamins, minerals) are considerably less prevalent in the food Americans consumed in overabundant quantities. Supplementation is a near requirement due to the minimal daily allowances (FDA) not reflecting optimal health levels, but just subsistence levels. Processed food saps nutrients; and contain agents too that undermine one’s health. But one does not “see” either.

Getting adequate water, two quarts is a baseline, assists in digestion and hydration is paramount to good functioning of your body.

Personal Habits. Drinking alcohol late at night. Caffeinated days and nights. Eating fast food over real meals or supplements that contain what you need, not *what you desire* – such as the sugar or carbohydrates that are 200-500% of maximum daily levels in comparison to much healthier cultures. Lack of mental focus, or focused negatively, makes this a ripe topic for improvement – through knowledge acquisition, habit changes, and neuro-reconditioning. It is behavioral and motivation trek to improve.

Drugs. As the crisis of opioids hit America¹²⁴², and pharmaceutical companies encouraged addictions¹²⁴³, resulting in settlements, this continued to be a complex topic. Maintenance drugs, for diagnosed issues, are necessary and vital for normalizing one’s abnormal functioning. But dependency hampers many people’s lives, with substantial side effects¹²⁴⁴, as (39.1% M, 46.8% F) are on antidepressants for over 5 years.^{1245, 1246, 1247}

Consult physicians regularly. Ask for alternatives.

Data table for Figure 3. Length of antidepressant use among persons aged 12 and over, by sex: United States, 2011–2014

Time period	Both sexes	Males	Females
	Percent (standard error)		
Less than 60 days	5.8 (0.7)	7.5 (1.8)	4.9 (1.1)
2 months to less than 2 years	26.2 (1.6)	27.3 (3.3)	25.7 (1.6)
2 years to less than 5 years	23.7 (1.4)	26.1 (3.2)	22.6 (1.5)
5 years to less than 10 years	19.0 (1.4)	17.7 (2.1)	19.6 (1.5)
10 years or more	25.3 (1.5)	21.4 (2.7)	27.2 (1.5)

SOURCE: NCHS, National Health and Nutrition Examination Survey, 2011–2014.

Addictive gambling triggers dopamine receptors in your brain. Similar to social media, getting that high, from risky behavior, is well founded in neurological research. It impacts finances, relationships, and so, knowing when to stop, or to never start, is a matter of growth, control, and responsibility. But most addicts – and guilt here again – don't stop easily.

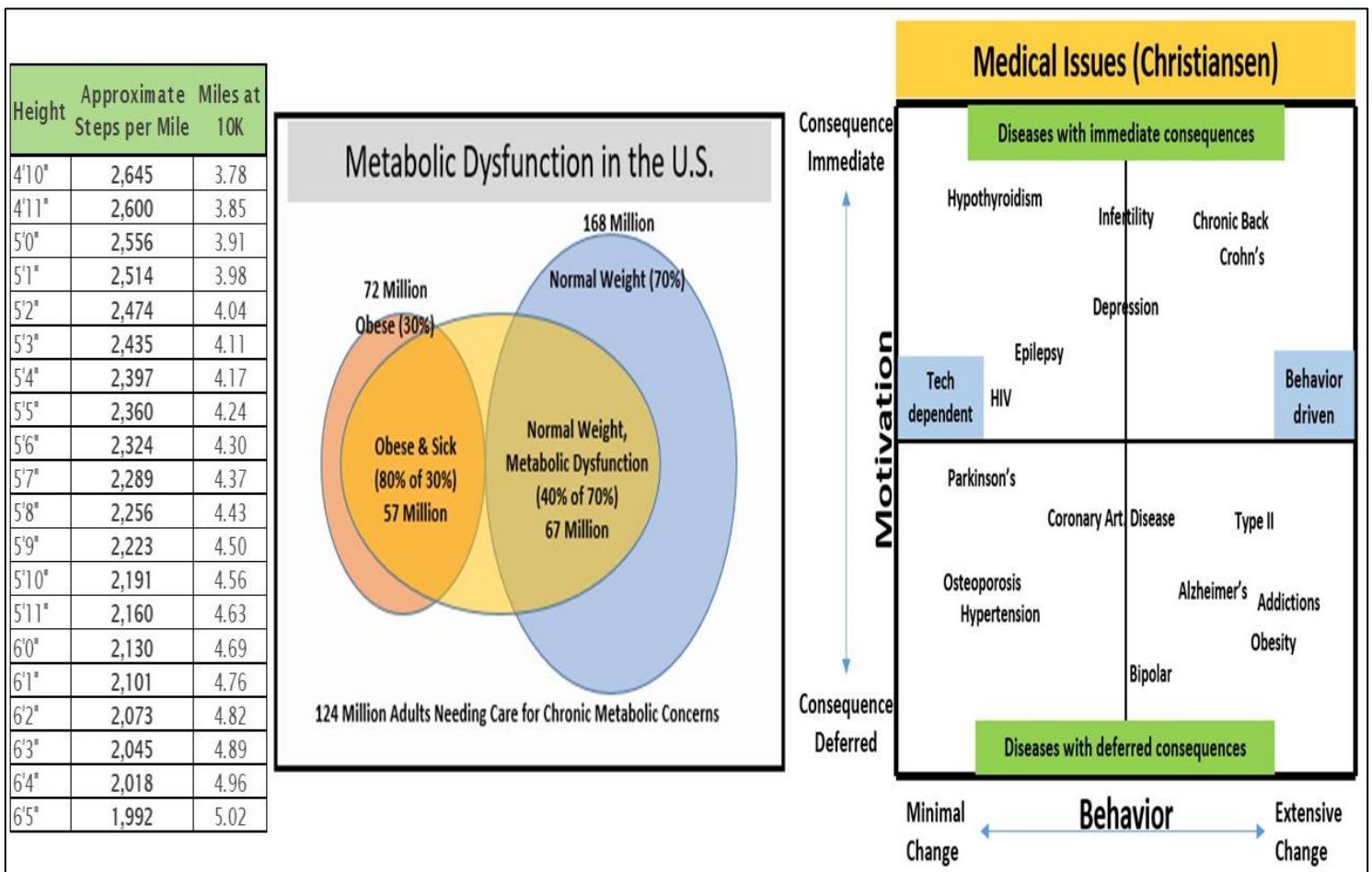
Social media may be the most underreported, yet emotionally and physically debilitating, of personal habits. The number of hours, the addict hit, and the psychological impacts¹²⁴⁸, have been discovered. Not growing up in the social media world, one has the perspective of knowing, that one has to be keenly aware of the manipulations of any screen in your life. Even the social media peddlers don't want their kids on their platforms!^{1249, 1250} And adults, have been subverted: Twitter. The physical manifestations are likely linked to obesity, depression and suicide. Social Media is Bernays¹²⁵¹, on steroids.

Sex is listed because addiction tied to obtaining it, is also linked to destructive behaviors – author's discussion in Part II. Many of the prior personal habits have comorbidity (come together) to this one. Tools like *Tinder* are fueling a dismissive attitude to intimate relationships, sex “on demand” cheapens people, and reflects a society of decay and decadence. (Sex can be healthy too – but that has been discussed in detail in Part I.)

Lying is self-delusion. The ability to tell yourself, I'll do better. I'll do it later. I'll make time after “X is completed,” but shifting this promise to a later date that never comes, is a lie. It has a price, one as an individual begins to feel they don't have integrity of action. Lying to others is obviously bad – though there are levels there. (Are you protecting their self-image? And for how long? Is telling them the truth about them, or you?)

100% honesty is preferred. Tell people the truth. Failings and all – if you are unaccepted, likely that person has to do their own internal work.

Food Choices Made. This is a mutual indictment. The food industry has cheapened its production and promoted sugary, carb-loaded items, starting, in earnest, by the 1970s. People are starved of optimal food, unless shopping at a farmer's market daily. Yet, people do not choose based off nutrition, or an understanding of it, instead: going by what is tasting good to their altered taste buds from years of poor selection and the marketing of low-fat, high-carb and sugary diets.



Inactivity. Americans walk, on average (4,700), or 1,000 steps less than healthier counterpart countries.^{1252, 1253} The 10,000 step per day minimum¹²⁵⁴ is but one measure of inactivity. Due partly to the transfer of manufacturing jobs overseas and the unspectacular replacement towards office and service jobs (that require standing or sitting for long periods), Americans are hogtied to their desks for 40 plus hours (if they want to achieve success). Then, go home, to sit, usually. Is it any wonder they are depressed?

Ineffective Exercises. To reference above, people utilize steady-state, high-impact cardiovascular exercises (treadmills) too much, weakening muscles and creating hunger pangs after their jogs. So, they don't achieve their fitness goals. They avoid heavyweights-low rep bench, squats, and core exercises – that when done properly, improves muscle growth (if diet is synced up correctly).

Sleep & Rest. Sleep should be 7-8 hours in adults, with minor variations. Bimodal sleep is preferred – two 3 to 4-hour periods. Dark. Cool. No electronics 1 hour before bed. Read a book or plan out your next day.

Because our society inappropriately values task completion busyness over prioritized, 3-goal per day effectiveness, we cut into our rest periods. Naps at noon of 30 minutes are quality breaks that many companies should require, but obviously, don't. (Personal responsibility.)

Environmental. This includes, but not exclusively: Metal toxins in food, of poor quality, genetically altered to produce more. Pharmaceuticals in water supply. Plastics.¹²⁵⁵ Soaps and detergents. Estrogenic food sources – thus creating havoc with hormones of children and adults alike.

(Testosterone¹²⁵⁶,¹²⁵⁷/fertility issues have been noted by the *Wall Street Journal* and the *BBC*.)

Just these factors alone, when addressed in concert, will move people from a life of random health to a more certain wellness. (And moreover, what do you risk from common sense management?)

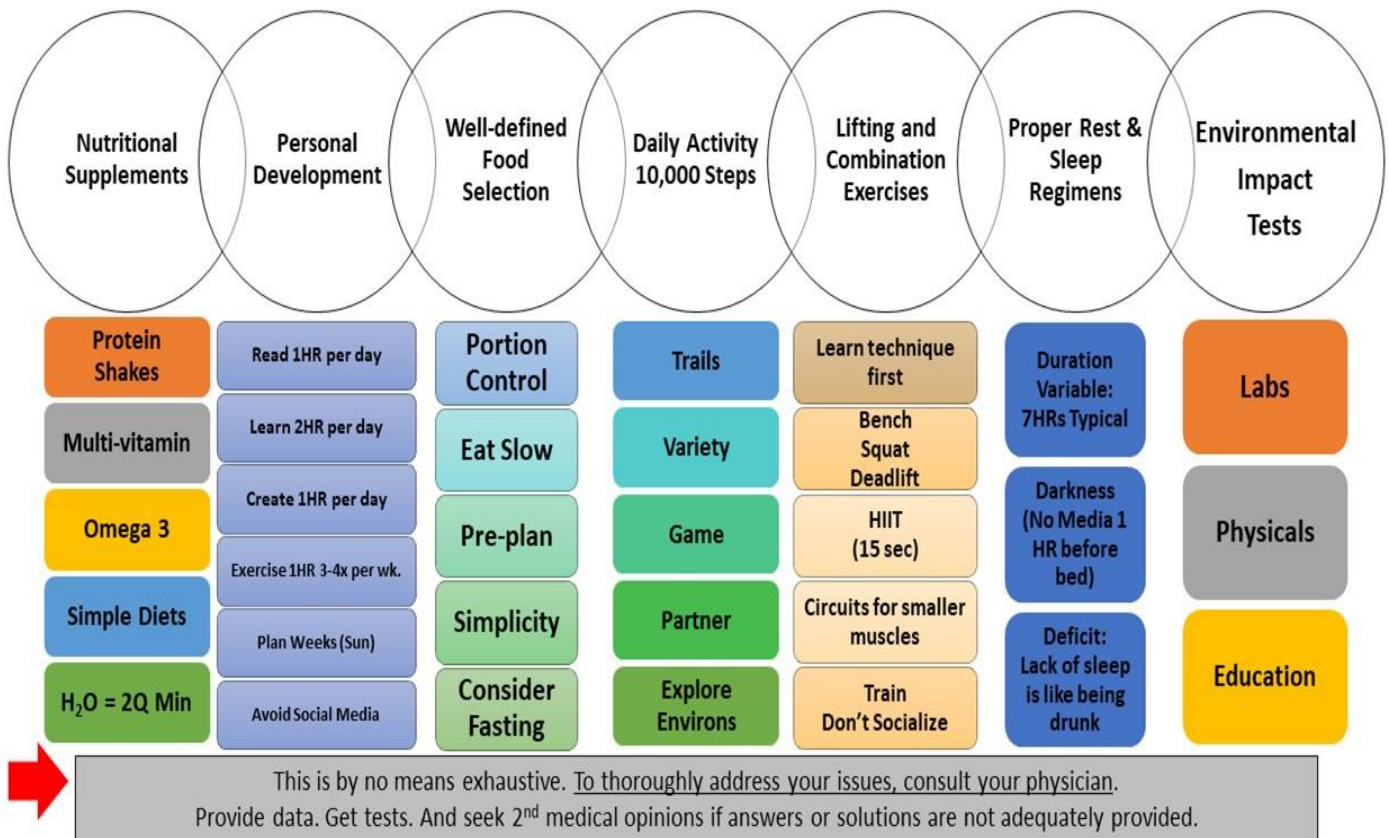
When I saw metabolic dysfunction, and the impact, one's thinking required looking closer to address the issues sighted above. As I had my issues with these.

Harvard professor Clayton Christensen, co-wrote the *Innovator's Prescription*¹²⁵⁸, and showed the two insights at the fore of people's health issues: Motivation and Behavior.

For daily wellness, addressing obesity, addictions, and diabetes fall under extensive behavioral changes but deferred consequences. Thus, the most resistance to change because people don't see the consequences until years or decades ahead; and behaviors don't align with *a motivation*.

Yet, this quadrant, influences diseases like dementia and cancer, driving health costs and once suffering, the reversibility is a low percentage outcome. Science may one day provide an easy tech solution – to this – but is that win or loss in the long-term for a society seeking “on demand”?

Improvements On the American Health Crisis

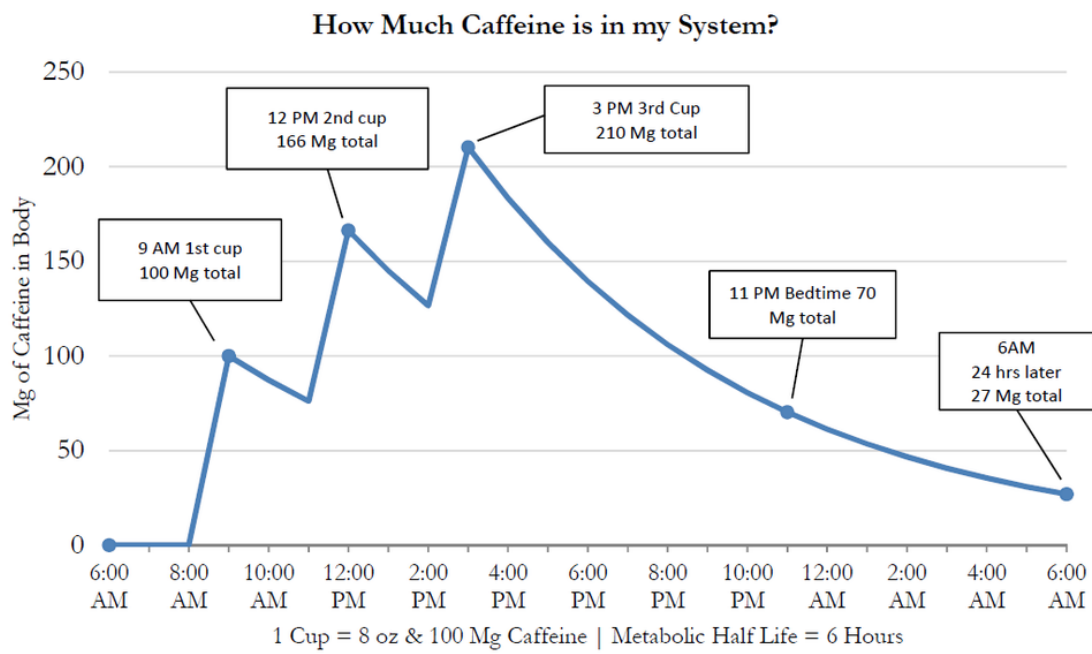


Nutritional Supplements. This industry has hustlers in it.¹²⁵⁹ Sadly, most of us are only marginally competent in what amounts of dietary intakes will help us to achieve a better operating body. Seek nutritional expertise from dietitians whenever possible. Timing of intake (with food & water) helps.

People have wide variations in needs – children to adult, male to female – and so there is a best-for-you option that will gradually improve your health.

Diagnostic testing – including DNA Exome¹²⁶⁰, CMP 14 Panel¹²⁶¹ – with recommended alterations, from trained medical and nutritionist, give guidance. (Men: Vitamins D₃¹²⁶², A and K₂ (MK-7)¹²⁶³ are keys to testosterone production. The author noticed significantly results on clarity and energy once getting these in adequate amounts.)

But the physical action, behavior – to buy only proper supplementations to counteract confirmed nutritional shortfalls – is critical to repairing our deficits in these areas. A basic multivitamin is not going to compromise one's health; nor set them back more than \$30 for 2 months of dosage.



All food and drink have a short-term impact on one's mood. Sugar puts us on a high. Caffeine¹²⁶⁴, this author's bane, has a usage and a half-life.¹²⁶⁵ Long-term we should also be aware of our habits here. Sugar destroys gains and typically converts to unwanted fat. (The author knows what fat looks like.)

Water – has enormous benefit for us, not least of which is the overall maintaining of us as a living organism. Drink water preferably over a caffeinated beverage. When you go to the bathroom, check the urine. A light yellow is good. Dark brown is dehydrated.¹²⁶⁶ (Basic common sense is not so basic anymore – which is why this is mentioned.)

Personal Development. The basics of nutrition, well-being, meditation, group conversations, and successful life management has a vital place in making our lives better. Getting together, teams, who are focused on results win in the long-term.

Moreover though, our habits regarding time usage and management will greatly enhance the function of our lives. Reading, learning, and creating should be done regularly. Find hobbies and activities that push you to learn a skill, applicable to creation – hopefully, one that meets your interests, provides an income, and employs your brain towards mastery.

Food. Less, but more nutritious. It's not the amount, but more critically, it is the selections. A diet consistent with personalized recommendations based on results of issues found in diagnostic or physician's testing. A simple diet, eat

slower (a bane of mine), pre-plan, cook and store (for short durations), and consider fasting 12 or 16 hours once weekly.

Any dietary recommendations can be challenged based on whom one considers an expert and what universe they occupy (who pays them). Self-educate one's self. Determine what items work *for you* – and apply *moderately* to one's life. (But don't use this as an excuse to avoid it.)

Daily Walks. 10,000 steps equals approximately 4-4.5 miles. If every hour at work one takes a 3-minute break and walk 300 steps that is 3,000, counting, going to and from one's car daily. A 40-minute walk daily at 120 steps per minute gives another 4,800. Add in normal movement daily, and 10,000 is easily achievable. Use the walk at work to contemplate issues of living on this hectic planet. Plenty of watches and apps can track your progress too. De-stress is the goal here. Focus on the environment instead of the work one is taking a break from to reduce stress.¹²⁶⁷

Lifting and Combined Movements. Design a program that pushes boundaries of physical training and is fun. Obstacles and challenges create health, fun and keep one engaged. Remember childhood play- do more of that! Training should be highly challenging but keep one wanting more.

Get a certified trainer! – if only for a few sessions. Check out *YouTube*, channels like *ATHLEAN-X*¹²⁶⁸, who is a certified trainer and worked for the New York Mets. Learn how to do particular exercises, repetitions to obtain better functioning, weights, and combinations that target difficult areas. Even diet is discussed on that channel. (Take that which is useful.)

The big three – for men, in particular – are Bench, Squat and Deadlift. Military Press is also a good exercise. Early on, one must focus on a gradual build up – this link gives a *baseline* strength level.¹²⁶⁹ Progress comes over time, repetitions with a purpose and applying proper techniques (which the author is not an “expert” yet).

Time is not days, or even just a few weeks. But months and years – to gain significantly at just these lifts. Progress done right – takes a plan.

Training should be in blocks of weeks (6, 8, 12) where a different focus is sought. Again, training is a matter of education, trials, and focus on form over sheer weight lifted. Stability, flexibility, speed, and dynamic strength could be

the bigger factors here *for each individual*. But each block of time should seek to improve on a weakness or creating better form (how one lifts) and routine mixes (push or pull; variations, et. al.).¹²⁷⁰

What does one want out of exercise – lowering body fat, more strength, more energy, shape, aesthetics – are not purely a given from one path. What works for hypertrophy¹²⁷¹ won't work for cardio conditioning. Genetics factor in, but most can move along to a different strength or appearance plateau with commitment to routines. Behaviors make the man.

This may be obvious to some – but to others – they are looking for quick fixes. There are no quick fixes – to improving one's life. Do the work.

Record – log – the results. This a KEY habit to get FEEDBACK. A simple worksheet that you put into an Excel workbook and graph to one's desires!

Lift	Date	Weight	Reps/Sets	Type/Note
Bench	10/15	225	8x5	Pause 2 sec
Barbell Row	10/15	185-195	10x2, 8x3	
Squat	10/17	345	6x5	Pause 2 sec

In the 21st century, there are applications.¹²⁷² The author does not think they help, unless they are used only for that. (NO SOCIAL MEDIA checks at gym!)

Proper Rest Routine. Black out curtains. Change of electronic habits. Temperature of room. No TV in the bedrooms – a problem in American Society – has driven us away from rest. Our rest areas are overrun with work, social pursuits, and even eating areas!

(Some have kids – that will be the driver here of bedroom being overrun.)

If we train our brain to think this “rest area” is now a “social area,” will we rest well? The contention here is, likely not. This will require a habit shift.

Environment Impact Tests. Labs that can run a spectrum analysis of heavy metal toxicity¹²⁷³ and fMRIs to test cognitive declines and underlying neuro-psychological issues. Blood samples. Patient history cataloging food intakes, habits (cell phone storage by genital areas reduces testosterone¹²⁷⁴) and potential geographic interactions tied back to food sources.

All of which will have some cost depending on where you live, insurance, or an employer who does it for you (as noted).

Visuals Regarding Basic Health

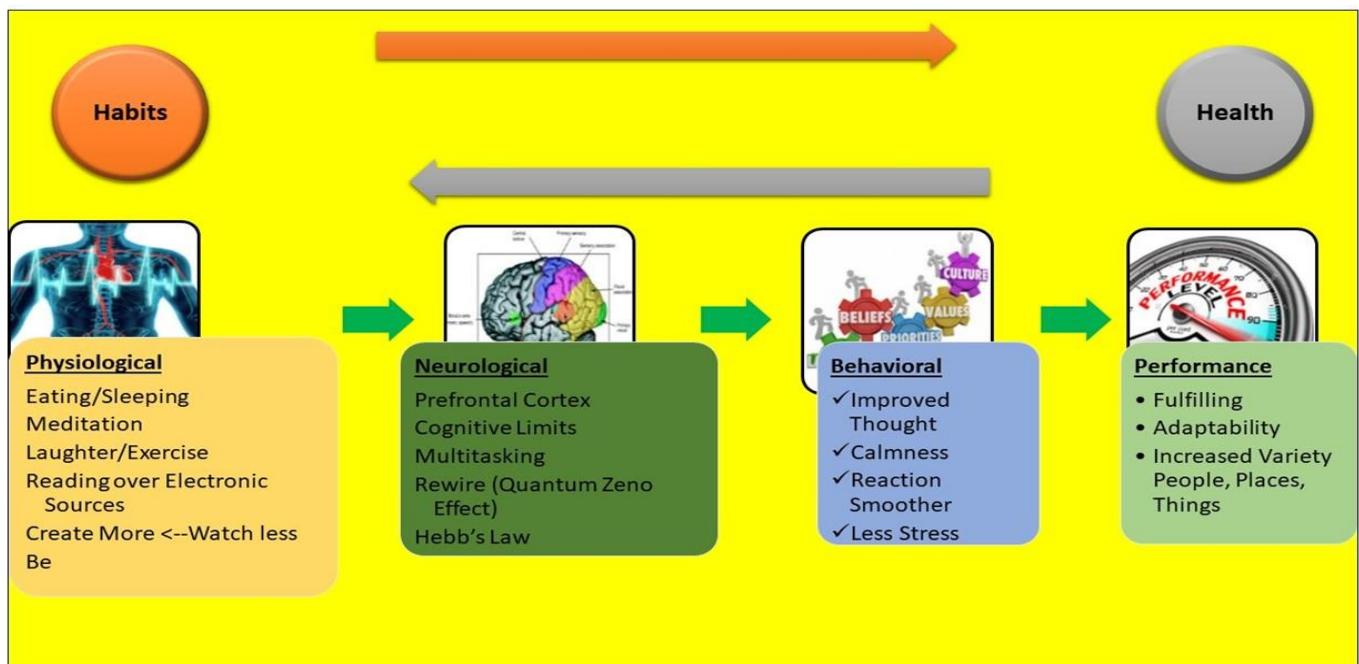
Below are examples of visuals regarding health and their pathways.

First, the physiological, neurological, behavioral and performance path is reflective of the concentrated efforts on certain ideas. The first one has been covered. Neurologically, we are impacted deeply by engrained habits that wired us up to be who we are at present. Behaviors can alter that through time. Performance results from those behaviors.

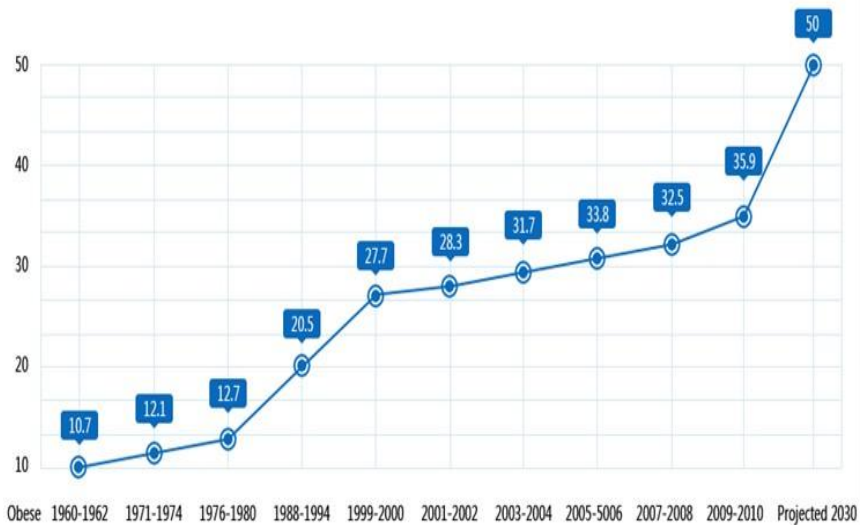
The amount of obesity prevalence is a real issue for the world population, the United States, in particular. This shows the tie-in to USDA food pyramid which was a 1972 Swedish import.¹²⁷⁵ (Thanks Sweden!)

Your cells are adapting by the second. If you make significant changes, starting today, and keep on that routine, in seven years your body's cells will have undergone a complete replacement cycle. All of your cells are a different age! And that improvement comes out of cellular replacement.

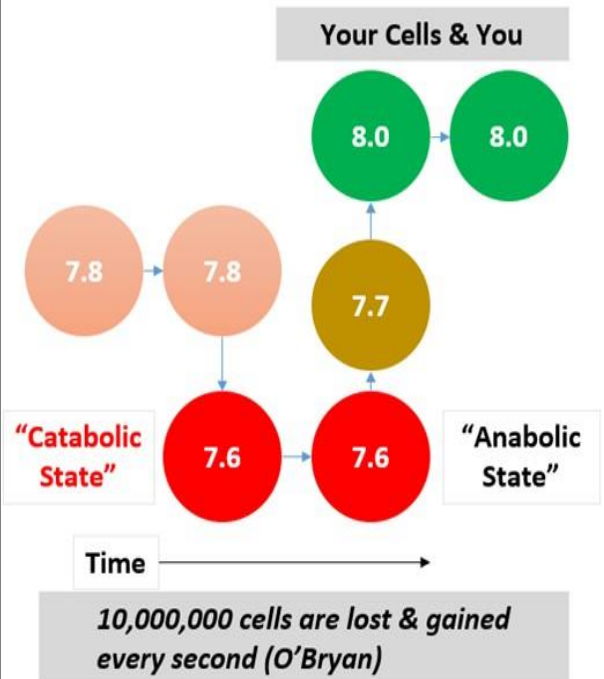
Lastly, the pathway to a finally diagnosed disease is similarly a long process. The dysfunction starts at the cell replication cycle, and forms up to a tissue level, then organs are impacted, and finally symptoms occur. How long that takes – a matter of months, or years to present – is disease-specific. It shows too that genetics, environment, and intestinal inputs matter.



Prevalence of Obesity Among U.S. Adults Aged 20-74



Derived from NHANES data (http://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/hestat/obesity_adult_09_10/obesity_adult_09_10.html#table1)



People are constantly changing.

Cells replicate themselves, constantly.

Every 7 years, Bodies replaces all cells.

Cellular level: Function or dysfunctional.

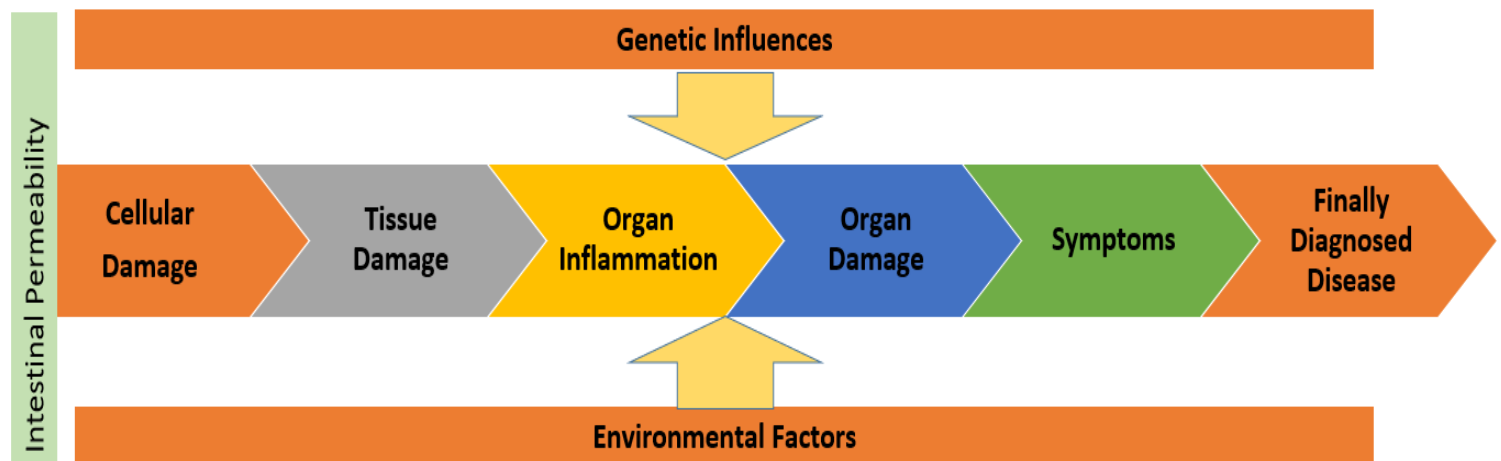
Cells: 1-10 scale of optimal functioning.

Replication: It copies a less-than-ideal cell.

Replication: Can be improved – *better care*.

Self-improvement comes at a cellular level.

Cellular Metabolism	Cells Created & Destroyed	Cells
Cells per sec	10,000,000	10 Million
Cells per day	864,000,000,000	864 Billion
Per year	315,576,000,000,000	315 Trillion
7 Years of Life	2,209,032,000,000,000	2.2 Quadrillion!!!



The path (above) may take years to show up as a diagnosis of disease. *This is not to scare anyone.* Rather, we are operating daily with mechanisms at a cellular level that create both benefits and costs to one's long term health.

Regular checkups are typically avoided by men. We got “shit” to do. And so, we avoid the doctors because they are “quacks.” Both ideas are half-truths. As men, we get caught up in the “shit” too much and avoid taking care of ourselves, and put our lives, our health (even our relationships) at risk. And doctors, come in all shapes, sizes, and philosophies. Like anything, if one can vet them out – and discover what “shit” they know, we can become more impactful when we do go to them with ailments or just, “questions.”

Exercise

Books are easily found on the how to of training exercises.¹²⁷⁶ Websites are the likely route most will review for assistance too.¹²⁷⁷

The importance here is to find one’s baseline ability level. Most are just novices or slightly above that on what we recall from any training from high school gym, to athletic pursuits, to even our days in college sports. One notices though that the more successful people became in sports, the less teachable they often are with strength and conditioning. (Unless they played football at the Divisional levels. *Even then.*)

Re-learning or gathering *new data* on where one is *today* (as a lifter, athlete, a person with aches and pains not had 5-10-15 years ago) is going to require REFOCUS. One starts there and generally applies the path below:

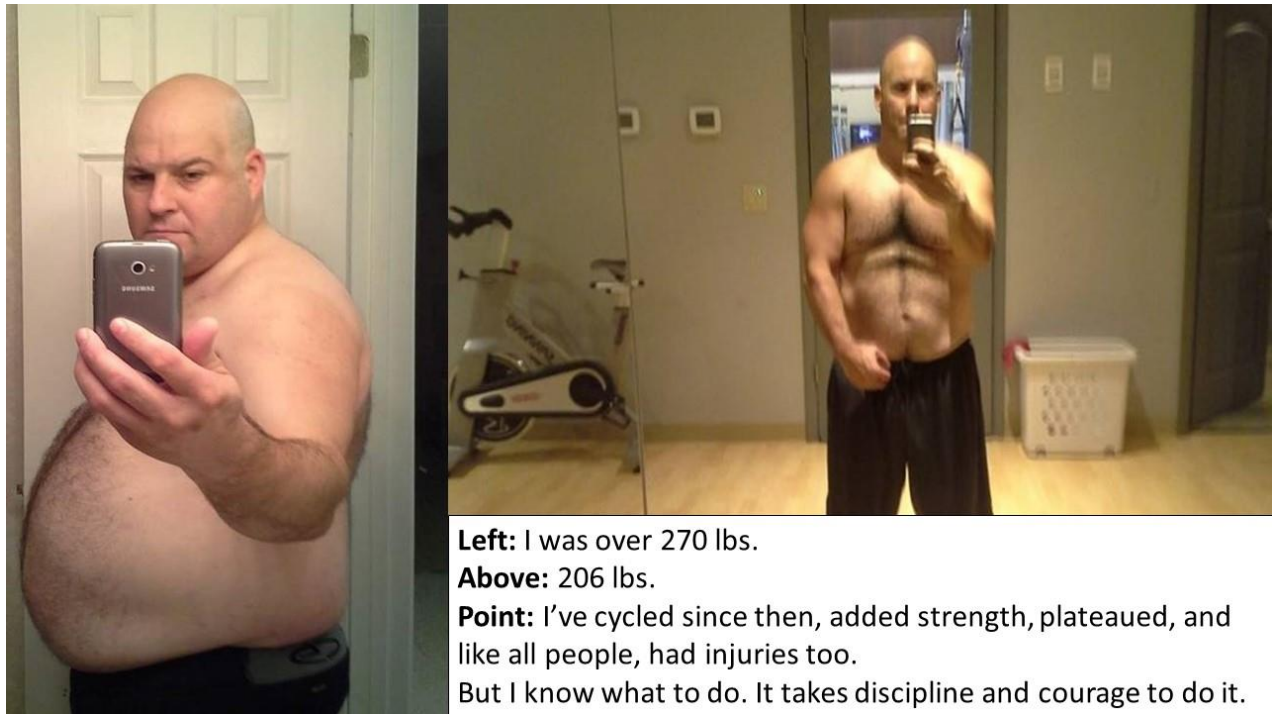
Data→Information→Intelligence→Insight→Action→Accountability

- Data. Doctor testing functions: labs, cognitive ability, personal history
- Information. The results seen from the above tests.
- Intelligence. Recommended based on lifestyle, work, and aptitude.
- Insight. Personal realization on behavior and motivational changes.
- **Action. *Do the plan. Make that a habit.***
- Accountability. Hold one’s self responsible. Find a trusted peer – tell him the plan. Pair up for improvement trek.

One can’t emphasize enough that without the action, all the testing, thinking, and weighing of options is not going to get results. One must be both logical and committed to take one the new trek. Else, be prepared for more “shit” in life.

The Bad, The Ugly, and The Still Improving

Metabolic Syndrome Risk Factor	Your Target	Your Value	What Does It Mean
✘	Body Mass Index: Less than 30	42.9	Excess weight, as measured by BMI (Body Mass Index), and is calculated by dividing weight in pounds by height in inches squared. The World Health Organization states that a BMI >30 is one of the risks for Metabolic Syndrome.
✘	Triglycerides: Less than 150 mg/dL	275	Triglycerides are a type of fat found in the blood. High triglycerides increase the chance of developing heart disease.
✘	Blood Pressure: Less than 130 systolic and Less than 85 diastolic mmHg	129 / 94	Blood pressure is the force of blood pushing against the artery walls as the heart pumps blood. High blood pressure can damage the heart and lead to other health problems such as heart disease and stroke.
✘	Blood Glucose: Less than 100 mg/dL	114	Glucose, also called blood sugar, is what the body uses for energy. High glucose may be a sign of diabetes and affects kidney functions.
✘	HDL Cholesterol: Greater than or equal to 40 mg/dL	35	A high level of HDL is good because HDL is the type of cholesterol that helps to remove cholesterol from the arteries. A low HDL cholesterol level can lead to the development of heart disease.



Left: I was over 270 lbs.

Above: 206 lbs.

Point: I've cycled since then, added strength, plateaued, and like all people, had injuries too.

But I know what to do. It takes discipline and courage to do it.

Videos In Action

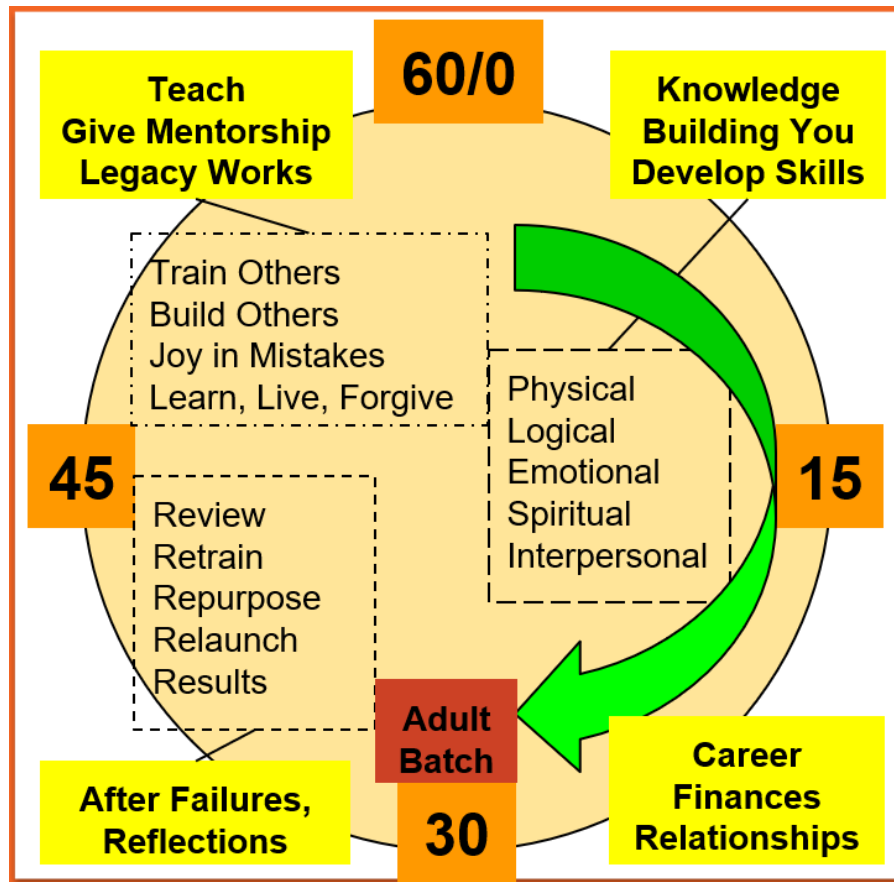
- ❖ [1160 Deadlift-Squat-Bench at 45](#)
- ❖ [30 lb. Jump Exercise](#)
- ❖ [Failure: Trap Dead Lift 500 lbs.](#)

Chapter 19

Career & Knowledge

One's entire life is based on the premise of building value. What do you bring to the table for anyone to consider you, "*valuable*." This for men is about doing – the finding a niche that will keep one's spirits up and focused.

Below is a brief analogy of one's life on a clock face.



From birth to our legal adulthood, one is educating themselves through the current system that is, or is determined to be, broken. Education was setup on basics – reading, writing, and arithmetic – with the social sciences (history, psychology, economics) and the hard sciences (physics, chemistry, biology) added in throughout the 20th century. While not an educator, one does not need much insight to see the mission has gone astray.

Our task then is to find better sources and teach other the basics again. This while also enlivening minds with technology, hands-on tasking, and employing best sources available to keep improving our society.

But our path is completely ours once we turn 18. As men, society only cares if one is productive, hard-working, and now, quiet – never to question the status quo, especially, if the status is female dominate.

This obviously does not work.

As discussed in Health, one must build a foundation of good habits. It is not about just moving daily, but eating better food sources, slowly, and doing whatever it takes to make this a keystone to one's being. Else, faltering in life will occur (as I discussed).

One maintains that knowledge acquisition is a daily concern, employing a little tip here, "*what are you doing at 8pm?*"

Reason: if it is surfing social media, watching TV or hanging with people that are not busy going anywhere in their lives, then one will likely be stuck with these same five individuals for quite some time ahead. Or as Brian Tracy wrote in *Change Your Thinking, Change Your Life* that, "Your outer world is very much a mirror image of your inner world."¹²⁷⁸ If something isn't motivating, or pressing enough to focus on, then ask, *why that is*.

This does not mean it is all about doing. Rather, it means – ask why.

Determine what keeps one focused and working towards that goal, once set.

By 30, one has lived long enough, failed enough, and seen others surpass them, or trail them, to wonder, "what is next? How can I do better? What have I not attempted? What is my biggest flaw? Who is my best ally? Who are my worst friends?" What does one value most? And the list can continue.



Even *Thomas Sowell (1930-)*, who was mentioned before, was only, half-formed by age 30, with a Harvard BA (magna cum Laude) and Columbia

University (Master's) achieved by that age. He came to that age as a Marxist. But soon *reevaluated* that stance.¹²⁷⁹ (Pictured: A 34-year old Sowell.)

So, if Thomas Sowell, who garnered his PhD in economics (1968) under George Stigler¹²⁸⁰ (Nobel Prize winner in 1982), can review, retrain, relaunch, and result in a better person, despite being a 20-something Marxist-leaning man, why not you?

Sowell has an impressive library of content regarding economics and data analysis¹²⁸¹, rediscovering liberty is highly enlightening. Here is an audio file for *Intellectuals and Society*.¹²⁸² His mastery of economics influences us today. His failings were discovered working for the U.S. Government at age 30!

At 45, the world changes for most. Our physical health depends highly on our behaviors. Our career and knowledge base is either had by a series of trial and error; or one how one has stayed put, in one place, long enough to know – what to do, how to do, and when to do it best.

We are the trainers now. At least, that a new goal – to impart whatever wisdom acquired about our treks. We should further learn new things – to keep the juices flowing in our minds. Take up a new thought or new cause, utilizing the skills, relationships, and finances available to best craft a legacy project: a lasting business, a book on a novel skill, or a new computer system or application that enhances life. These are just a few paths.

Lastly, forgiveness of others. As discussed in Part II, the author had a terrible father, who one labeled, a psychopath. (Something humans need to do is put a label to things.) As much as the author detested him, and zero-based thinking has eliminated him from my life, here, one must forgive that which was done for one's self. Else, one will spend the greater portion of one's life resenting and self-pitying one's self – the victim will become a victimizer (of one's self and others alike). *Write it out – then toss it.*

Self-Assessment

Nearly all life decisions should start with a list and asking questions of one's self. The pros and cons in a particular situation of selecting from options are a key way to get at answers. It may hinge purely on economics – a primacy for best results – but if one has a value assigned to a relationship, a close one,

then they too will impact the selection. How does one choose between? Is there a middle way – a compromise? How can one meld together the two?

While, this seems mundane, to some, it gets the mind working and adapting to towards acquiring the right tools and ignoring that which cannot get the result one wants.

Some research, and the author can relate here, believes that the mind works on solutions or problem solving while in *Theta state*, essentially while your brain is on autopilot when doing tasks such as freeway driving or at the cusp of waking on sleeping.¹²⁸³ Take down notes whenever one has an idea or option in this state. Some will suck, or not fit, but others can be incorporated to work on the problem. Just carry around a notepad or have one in the bathroom, car, bedside, or just about any place one gets in the zone, like a workstation on the move.

Ben Franklin's Virtues Values	Notes
Temperance	Eat & Drink moderately
Silence	Avoid idle conversation. Ideas > Events > People
Order	Everything in its place. A place for everything. Live Minimalistically.
Resolution	Complete what you set out to do. Do what you say you will do.
Frugality	Waste not. Want not.
Industry	Be effective with your time. Useful with time constraint. Don't waste time arguing or idle.
Sincerity	Be honest. Be just when in a business or relationship.
Justice	Wrong no one by deception or malice. Omit the facts to garner advantage.
Moderation	Avoid the extremes of politics, religion, and injurious actions.
Cleanliness	Tidy room. Tidy body. Keep one in good repair.
Tranquility	Avoid anger caused by another. Accidents happen that cause us harm.
Chastity	Seek relationships that produce children and care for them. Loyal to that purpose.
Humility	Imitate Jesus.
All Notes: 21st Century modified.	

Self Awareness

- Know story – and its impact on you
- Peace with past experiences
- Know beliefs, emotions, behavior patterns
- Know relationship patterns

Self Management

- Skills relaxing, breathing, healthy stress outlets
- Positive affirming beliefs (don't dwell, excel!)
- Motivation skills (Do! with commitment to a plan.)
- Physical Health & Activity

Social Awareness

- Nonverbal communication (DO NOT overread this – mind reading.)
- Positive view of others
- Understand others basic emotional needs
- Games & personal integrity

Relationship Management

- Skills for reflective listening/empathy/position-taking
- Assertive communication
- Conflict resolution
- Affirmation of others & support

Ben Franklin is one of the masters of reflecting on his life – for his Age or Period – and he was quite an influential man in American History. Even

radical feminist and Congressman Ilhan Omar talked about its “all about the Benjamins.”¹²⁸⁴ Well, Benjamin developed his 13 virtues daily recorded chart to improve upon his character.¹²⁸⁵ Something most schools should be teaching kids daily on; and many adults too need a refresher course in this, including Omar.

From 2010, the *Leftist Days* of the author¹²⁸⁶:

“My personal resolution: Start a Publishing business by forming an LLC. (In process.) It will center around sports and personal stories related to sports endeavors, at first. Hopefully, it will also take advantage of green technologies, like *Kindle*, instead of printing more books than are really needed. Downloadable files instead of a printed copy. Audio books in the near future. And whatever else seems to work.

For others: Maybe you have a hidden talent or a penchant for certain things or ideas. Utilize them more. Create something. Innovate it...The world has gotten our Capitalistic message loud and clear. And they are doing things elsewhere we seemingly could never dream of. Education is a key too...”

From Chapter 8 of Franklin’s autobiography¹²⁸⁷: “This library afforded me the means of improvement by constant study, for which I set apart an hour or two each day, and thus repaired in some degree the loss of the learned education my father once intended for me.

Reading was the only amusement I allowed myself. I spent no time in taverns, games, or frolics of any kind; and my industry in my business continued as indefatigable as it was necessary. I was indebted for my printing-house; I had a young family coming on to be educated, and I had to contend with for business two printers, who were established in the place before me. My circumstances, however, grew daily easier. My original habits of frugality continuing...” [Spelling corrected to 21st century standards.]

So now, one has virtues knocked out. What next?

Values

It may seem overkill, but until one loses that which they value most, one cannot understand what they value, the most. In the author’s example, **Liberty** is my highest value. The ability to make one’s path how one wants –

without interfering with someone else's. Thus, choosing that over Love or Community, to pick a couple of others, is preferred.

But think how others value their **Health** or **Wealth** at the pinnacle. If one loses that – receive a terminal illness diagnosis, or gets ruined through risk or being hustled (by Elizabeth Holmes of Theranos¹²⁸⁸), how does one respond in light of that?

The exercise here is not about some hokey NLP system.¹²⁸⁹ Rather, the goal is to consider how one unifies one's values in their life.

How can one maintain these values best going forward? Are they being met? Are you seeking someone to fill them – and therefore – at their mercy?

Author's Values Example

Creativity 10	Honesty 3	Liberty 1	Well-Being 8
Decisiveness 5	Individuality 2	Loyalty 7	
Flexibility 6	Knowledge 4	Self-Control 9	

Individuality means here: Do you and seek self-validation.

Skills Acquisition

It is said that most people, “major in minor things.” That we grasp for only the trivial, and marginal; and refuse to put in the efforts to amass profound knowledge to garner success consistently, while using “selectivity” as it applies to time usage. Such pursuits of obtaining knowledge can be labelled crappy, as in *Sturgeon's Law*, “ninety percent of everything is crap.”¹²⁹⁰

One excused it by thinking, “millions do this too.” Yeah, and where are they in their lives? That partly explains Sturgeon's observation.

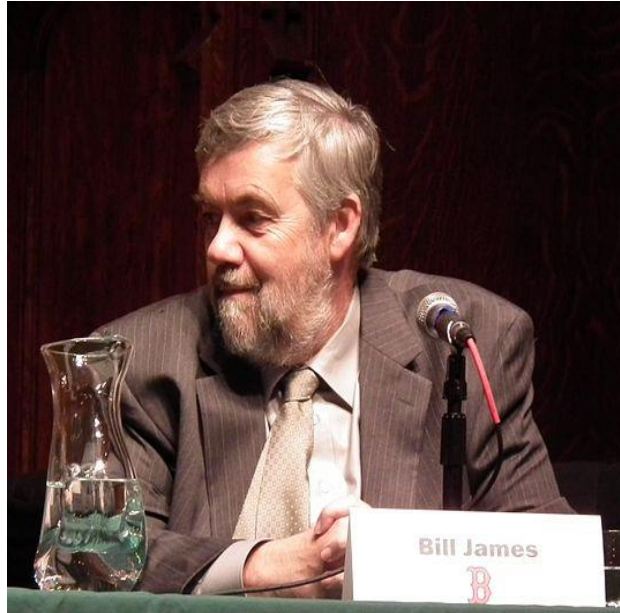
Learning a topic should be fun. If you hate it, why would you want to learn it?

The common refrain, “I need money.” Well, one might desire money, but you will likely never obtain the material wealth if the topic does not engage, creates interests from others and is where your strengths show as a person.

And the lasting success one wanted will never come truly to pass. We always want the dessert before we work hard for the dinner.

Bill James: Protecting Beans to Fun With Numbers

He grew up in Winchester, Kansas and is a life-long baseball fanatic. He started off working as a Pinkerton guard in a pork & beans factory. That is as humble and as apple pie as it comes.



Sometime in the 1970s, Bill James questioned the things in the game that made little or no sense. The lauding of players Bill did not see doing all that much to contribute to the winning of games, but the sportswriters were constantly overstating these player's value in news columns meant to sell more copy than inform the readers. (Bill James (above): Colette Morton and Dan Holden¹²⁹¹)

Bill was smart – naturally seeing a way to analyze the game better – but he was starting practically a whole new methodology. He scoured box scores daily, asked *Stats, Inc.* (the official scorer of MLB games) to provide him with further esoteric information, and began the process of culling together his “weird” ideas into *Baseball Abstracts*. Little notice was paid at first.

He later was labeled, often derided by the MLB legends (HOF manager Sparky Anderson had little use for him), but slowly the word spread of his groundbreaking adventures into statistical analysis. Pulitzer prize-winning columnist George Will took notice – and Bill's abstracts became required reading for baseball fanatics and historians as a truer story of baseball came out in his unusual prose and his problem-solving sessions in books that related to the game.

Bill coined this avenue of inquiry as “sabermetrics” after the organization of Society of Baseball Research (SABR). And a new way of seeing baseball took hold, especially in the Internet Age.

Michael Lewis (of Wall Street & *Liar’s Poker* fame) immortalized some of Bill’s ideas via his homage to Oakland A’s GM Billy Beane in *Moneyball*. (Which Hollywood contorted, but that’s nothing new.)

These ideas on on-base percentage and slugging percentage are now, a given. In 1970s baseball, stealing bases mattered much more to a perceived player’s value for a greater majority of managers. (Branch Rickey hired Allan Roth who started the inquiry in the 1950s.¹²⁹²)

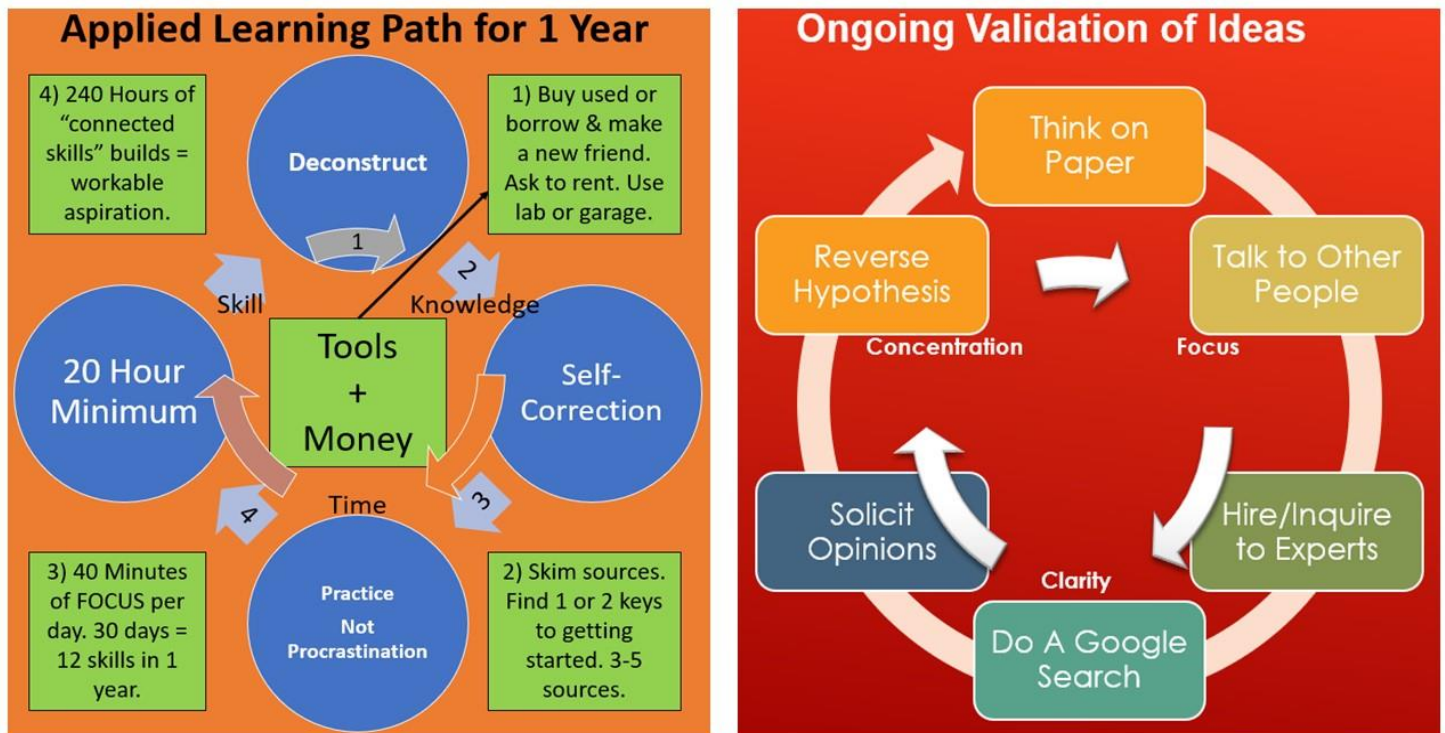
Bill James learned a topic from the bottom up. He created new knowledge; and inquiry techniques; and entertained with quips on players, managers, owners and whoever happened to enliven the National Pastime.

More than a quarter century after Bill started gathering information, the Boston Red Sox hired him as a consultant just prior to Da Sox ending an eighty-plus year drought of winning the World Series. James peculiar story appeared on *Sixty Minutes*. (The author did an MBA presentation on this.¹²⁹³)

James learnt a topic – to his ultimate successful reshaping of the dynamics of baseball analysis, strategy, and reporting of it in history. Sports scribes no longer can gloss over glaring problems, nor can they last long without knowing all the new statistical lingo. (The author wrote a book incorporating some sabermetrics in 2014.)

Bill James changed the language and knowledge of baseball facts after 100 years of repetitive rehashing of irrelevant statistics by the expert scribes. (**Note:** leave aside James or George Will’s politics. Discard the useless.)

Find Interests



If you take any interest in a topic to its natural end, to become a real expert on the subject, it will provide one with a wealth of enjoyment, and potentially, a wealth of material to access for a much greater end.

It may create a new endeavor – a business – or a new philosophy spawning from your creative and fertile mind. (Engineering, physics, robotics, *artificial intelligence*. Wood, welding, building techniques, piping, et. al.)

The choice is yours. To sit back and wait for the information to magically seep into your brain, or to actively, acquire it, for the purpose of improving oneself towards your fondest desires. Self-improvement is a life skill.

It is proposed that to become a master at your craft takes 10,000 hours of practice (Malcolm Gladwell & Geoff Colvin). To achieve such mastery requires a decade of practice: four hours per day, five days per week for fifty weeks.

Tools + Money + Time + Skill = Progress toward a Solution

Though, to learn just one skill well enough – can be done in 20 hours, highlighted above in Kaufman's skill model, slightly modified. [1294](#)

1. Find 3 to 5 sources (books, articles that summarize it)
2. **Skim** those **ideas** for basic takeaways (**Deconstruction**)

3. Keep this skill or activity on the front burner – visually on your mind
4. 40 minutes of FOCUS per day (**Practice**)
5. 30 days: progress check (**Skill acquired? Add next brick.**)

Exercise #1: Questions About You & Your Likes

Do you like People? Why? Name five people you can call any time of day.
Do you like mechanical things? Which ones? Do you spend hours using?
Do you love to read? Research? How inquisitive are you at the library?
Do you love the outdoors? Can you camp out and be cool with that?
Do you love making plans and carrying them out? Do you log all the steps?
Are you vocal? Are persuasive? Do you like debate? Sales pitching?
Are you a problem solver? Do you panic under stress? Do you make options?
Are you more about the ends? Or process? What are your principles?
Are you a loner? Do you like projects because of people?
Are you risk adverse? Can you assess a situation upsides and downsides?
Can you plan your day and complete 3 tasks per day? (Important ones)
Do you find your best work happens on a deadline? Or if you plan progress?
Are you able to rearrange on a fly and not get too stressed?
Do hours of silence make your day? Or do you need noise or action to feel alive? Is a bustling environment your jam? Is a quiet workspace the dream?
Do you like activity or movement in your day while working? Are you a sit down at a desk-meeting type? Or do like shop talk or construction banter?
Do you like meetings? Are you more impromptu? Are you a texter? Or a talker? Or do you like email instead? Or just shout over the noise?
Do you like presentations? demonstrations? Crowds? Face to face?

Results Analyze Them for Patterns

These are just a few questions. How one answers these (and one should write down a detail answer to all of them) shows how one can view themselves and their likes.

Set aside for a day. Come back to these answers, review and keep visible.

What jobs, industries, or fields lend themselves well to one's personality?

Look at one's answers. Reflect what stood out there – people or things? Hands on – or theory or research? Knowing a few tendencies has a huge impact on what one should choose for themselves.

It's not all *about the Benjamins* either here. Rather, it is about being best suited on personality traits towards the field.

As noted, in Part II, the author never found too much liked in the services and public facing fields. By asking yourself these and other questions – like a *personality test*¹²⁹⁵ – it can start one on a path of contentment to more appropriate endeavors. (Again: obvious but how obvious is it in 2019?)



These are just a brief categorizing of certain skills and associated concepts within each field or a department in any complex company.

For example, *Finance* requires *contracting* services through negotiated terms for providing support in a manufacturing operation. *Estimating* quarterly profits from sales and expenses incurred is another skill. *Calculating* sounds self-explanatory – but usually a macro and monthly close of data is an ongoing and well-timed process. *Projecting* is done with various departments providing their labor estimations, sales profile, and using historical costs for materials (or fixed rates based on those contracts.)

That is a very quick (and underestimating) of what finance generally does. They seek loans, investors (venture and corporate capital for preferred stock), provide required government filings, and pay attention to their credit ratings of their debts, and if, publicly traded, how news release impact their stock price. CFOs and their direct reports are rarely idle hands.

Life-Long Learning

Open up *YouTube* unlogged in. This was a popular video, just released, that is education-related, “I Will Teach You Korean I ODG.”¹²⁹⁶ Up Next: US/UK Aussie English Vocabulary Differences.

YouTube, [Bitchute](#), the Internet of Things, websites on finance, building cars, getting the tools to fix cars are ubiquitous. One shouldn’t have to say it, but we live in “*epic times*.” Things that use to take hours of research, now take, under 15 minutes. Shops buy used machines off [ebay](#). That said, people drift to entertainment, infotainment, instead of learning and application of that knowledge to achieve more. (The author has done that too.)

This author hated any programming as a mediocre industrial engineer. After a long absence from the field, one took his own advice, starting with VBA for an Excel project.

This took 3 months to build out. A few, partial snapshots are shown (below). The design was a rudimentary inventory management system using only Excel.

And, one started with no prior Excel VBA applications built. It had been 20 years since one had begun any such coding project. And that was a school project in **C** (Monte Carlo simulation) that I got a grade of **D** on.

1. Downloaded simple VBA data entry (5 fields) with basic User forms
2. Built upon lookup boxes into User forms from Excel sheet lookups

3. Created new outputs: print on command for tagging
4. Stored data: html file logs, PDF outputs, Excel file back-up automatically
5. Sequenced the product tags for logging
6. Created a visual Lean *Gemba board*¹²⁹⁷ with Mach#, Tag#, OE%
7. Inventory tracking with html file updates on new entries
8. Change of storage locations for files (Configuration Settings)
9. Real-time update of Inventory, Entry logs, Scrap reporting, tag revisions
10. Interconnected inventory and scrap between 3 departments
11. Ran locally; but updates to a network server
12. Built in Help file with screen shots on how to operate the system
13. Log In & Security Levels (Size of application: Under 2MB)

To the *average coder* this is no big whoop. To newbies, it creates a new skill. If you find something appealing, challenging, and has *work-life* (setup of PLC¹²⁹⁸ or installing a CNC program on a machine) or *life-skill* value (survival in the wilderness for a week), that should be added to the toolbox as a man.

The screenshot shows a web-based application interface for production management. The interface is divided into several sections:

- Left Sidebar (Navigation):**
 - OPERATOR
 - Quality & Mgmt (highlighted in green)
 - MGMT
 - Add New Records
 - Operator Shift Log
 - Quality Approval: Print Specific Pallet Label & Scrap Ticket Generation
 - Production Shift Change
 - Print Last Pallet Label
 - Pallet ID Look Up
 - SCRAP TIX LOOKUP
 - Grids Return Pasting Qty INVENTORY
 - REPORT (with a cartoon character icon)
 - Inventory by Part Type
 - Help Menu
 - Print Barcodes List
 - Print: Last Scrap Ticket Entry
 - Print: Last Grid Returns Pallet Change
 - Configuration Settings
 - Close Grid Excel Application
- Top Header (Input Fields):**
 - PAL ID: 200005
 - Mach #: 20 (dropdown)
 - 9999 Other Mach.
 - Part Type: CJSD- OS (dropdown)
 - Part No. Grid: RC00762
 - Std Pallet Qty: 1000
 - Split Pal Shift: NO (dropdown)
 - 1st: 1000
 - 2nd: (empty)
 - 3rd: (empty)
 - Shift Qty will autopopulate. Enter Shift split quantity when Splk Pal Shift selection = YES.
 - PAL STATE: Inspected (dropdown)
- Main Content Area (Buttons):**
 - Add New
 - Print Pallet
 - Clear Fields
 - Calculator
 - Help Menu
 - Shift Log
 - Pallet Print Lookup
 - Main Menu
- Bottom Status Bar:**
 - MOLD RUN TYPE: RARE
 - Time: 1:28:52 PM
- Help Text Box (Bottom):**

Pallet ID should display next available. Use dropdowns for correct Mach #, and Part Type. Std Pallet Quantity is shown - but can enter another quantity. Select Split Shift Pallet - YES OR NO. Enter Shift Quantity if less than Std Pallet & Split Pal Shift = YES. Click Add New. Print Pallet after adding record. File will automatically save. Operator Log will relaunch for Shift & show record. RARE molds will highlight RED to denote a special run.

Company Logo

Operator Production Shift Log

Date: 10/15/2019
Shift: 1st
Shift Hrs Left: 1.29
Time: 01:42 PM

Shift
OE %
102.0%

Mach#	Part #	Qty Req.	Last PAL ID	7A	8A	9A	10A	11A	12P	1P	2P	Pieces	Bal Left	% of Req.	% of Target	Target/HR
20	RC00892	1100	200005							1000		1000	100	90.9%	111.3%	161
21	RC00740	1100	200008							700		700	400	63.6%	78.9%	161
23	RC01111	1100	200010							800		800	300	72.7%	90.2%	161
24	RC00996	800	200006							1000		1000	-200	125.0%	135.6%	117
25	RC00783	1000	200007							700		700	300	70.0%	86.4%	147
332	RC00568	0	0									0	0		0.0%	0
Required		5100		Completed		4200		Shift Track		85		% Left		17.65%		

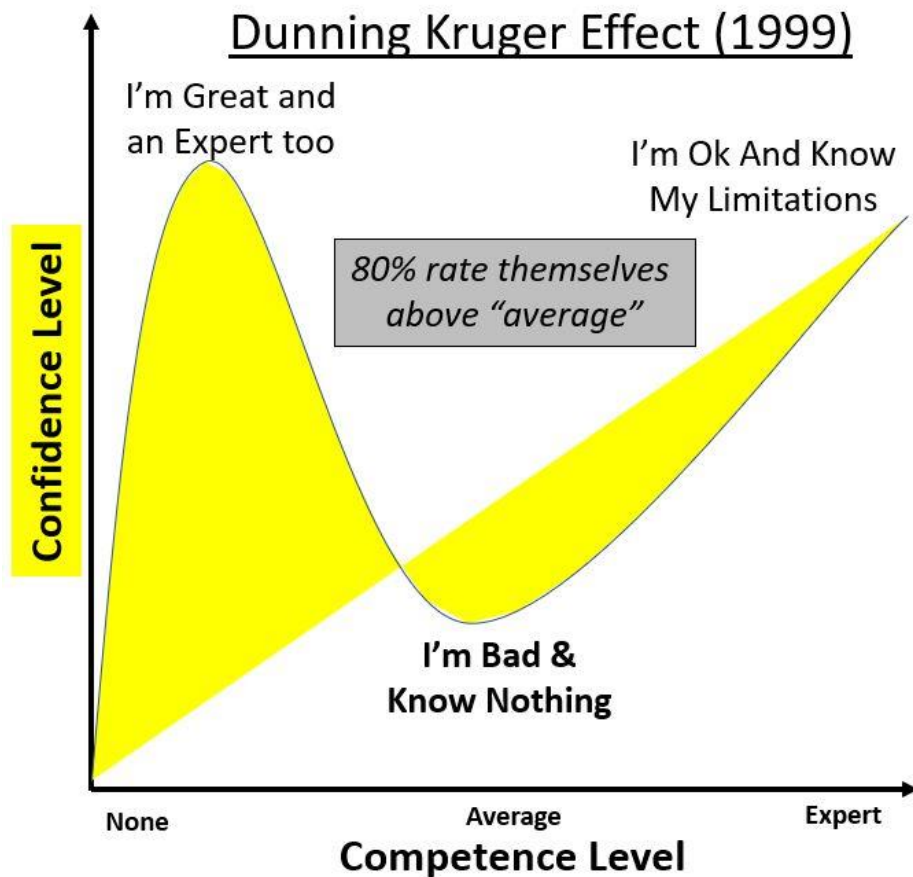
PDF File & Email
Auto Clock | Stop Clock
Refresh Data
Main Menu

Additional Resources: Stackoverflow.com, *YouTube* channels to troubleshoot or improve on ideas. Lots of internet searches.

Note: (The company used an old AS400 based system from the 1980s.)

The reason this was shown is exactly that: *Show, don't tell.*

One doesn't have to be an expert coder to build something functional for a specific and limited purpose.



But that is the tip of the iceberg. The author is no “expert” coder or VBA application designer. (Dunning Kruger Effect. [1299](#))

Most of us underestimate the amount of time to gain expertise in a highly complex skill such as coding. (It’s a language skill.)

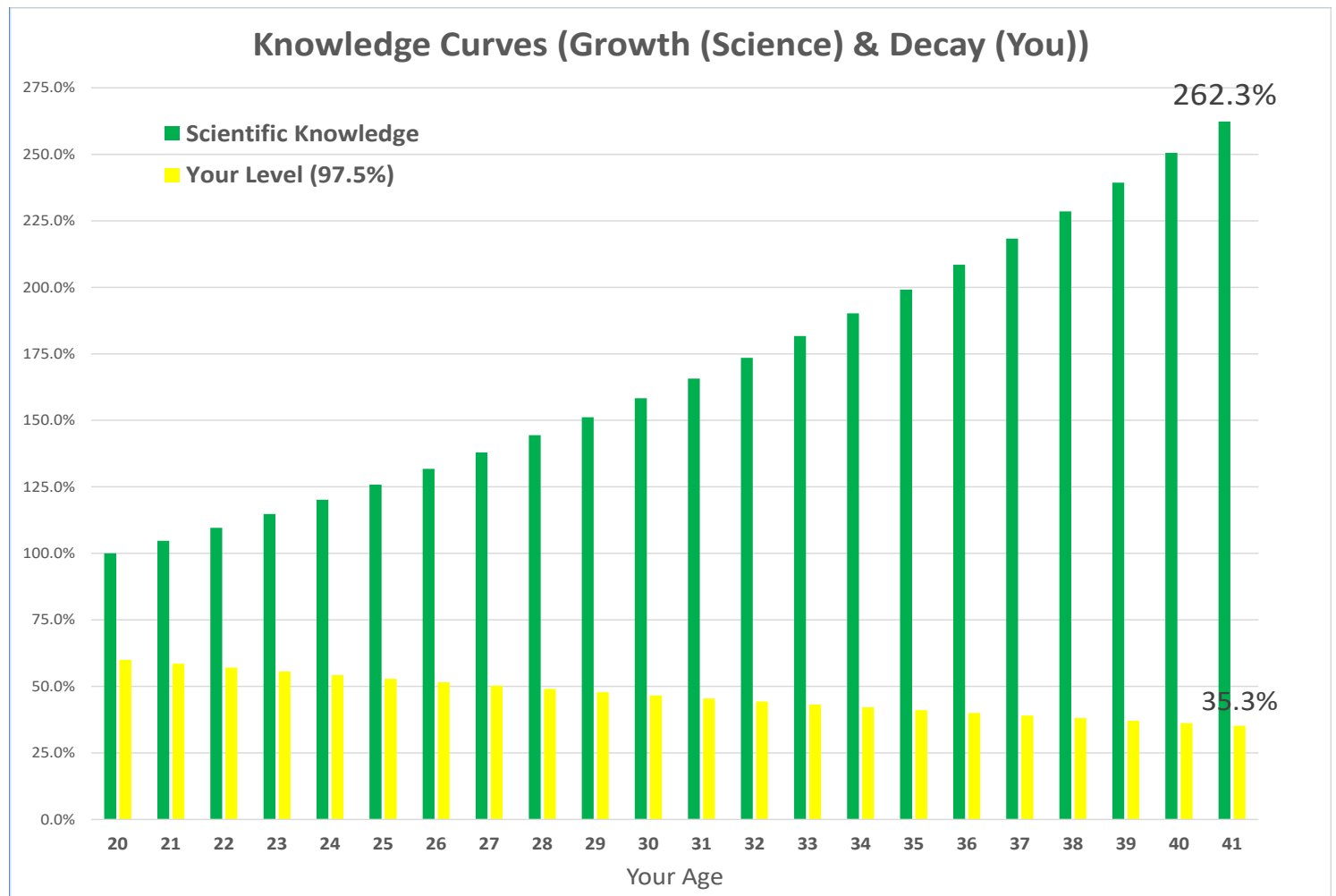
We also overestimate our abilities compared to someone else’s practice and application of those skills. But we tend to error on the side of overestimation, versus underestimation. Humility is a hard behavior to learn in a narcissistic-laden society the 21st century has devolved into daily.

Show your work. Find other experts. And see what they have done too!

A big reason for life-long learning: knowledge and information is growing faster than anyone can keep up. (**But Sturgeon’s law: 90% is crap.**)

In 1965, Derek Price exuberantly observed, “All crude measures, however arrived at, show to a first approximation that science increases exponentially, at a compound interest of about 7 percent per annum, thus doubling in size every 10–15 years, growing by a factor of 10 every half century, and by something like a factor of a million in the 300 years which separate us from

the seventeenth-century invention of the scientific paper when the process began.”¹³⁰⁰



A 2010 study in the journal *Scientometrics* (Larsen, et.al.) looked at data between 1907 and 2007 and concluded that the, “overall growth rate for science still has been at least 4.7 percent per year.”¹³⁰¹

The above graph reflects a 20 something with a decay rate for retaining facts (and doesn't know EVERYTHING to begin with) and a growth rate of scientific knowledge. This though, must be tempered as of late. The amount of “crap” has grown as a substitute for “knowledge” as mentioned.

But a key point here is – knowledge in a specialty is about all one can do to “keep up.” This too requires said specialty survives scientific progress. So always be learning.¹³⁰²

Attention → Interest → Decision → **Action** (Always Be Closing.)

Not a bad concept. Be curious. Invest interest. Decide to do.

Make it a lifelong action on learning, *knowledge*, because your life skills depend on it and your trajectory to a better self runs right through it.

The Power of Habit: Improved Life Through Time Reallocation for Skills & Knowledge Acquisition				
What to Do With Time?	Total Hours	What to Do With Time?	Change of Habit	Unit
Constant Hours per Week	168	Constant Hours per Week	168	Hours
Sleep (7.5HRS)	52.5	Sleep (7.5HRS)	52.5	Hours
Eat (2.0HRS)	14	Eat (2.0HRS)	17.5	Hours
Work/School (50HR -- commute)	50	Work/School (45HR -- no commute)	45	Hours
TV/Media (4.5HR/DAY)	31.5	TV/Media (2.5HR/DAY)	17.5	Hours
Available for Development Wk.	20	Available for Development Wk.	35.5	Hours
Hours per year (50 weeks)	1000	Hours per year (50 weeks)	1775	Hours
Reading (4HR/WK --35PG/HR)	7,000	Reading (6HR/WK --35PG/HR)	10,500	Pages
Reading (Time/YR)	200	Reading (Time/YR)	300	Hours
Books (325 pages ---avg)	21.5	Books (325 pages ---avg)	32.3	Books
10 years time	215	10 years time	323	Books
Skill Development (10HR/WK)	500	Skill Development (15HR/WK)	900	HOURS
10 years time	5000	10 years time	9000	HOURS
Remaining Hours:	300	Remaining Hours:	725	HOURS!!!
Weeks Available	1.8	Weeks Available	4.31	Weeks

We've heard the saw: we all have the same 24 hours. How one fills it is a choice. And an important one to analyze.

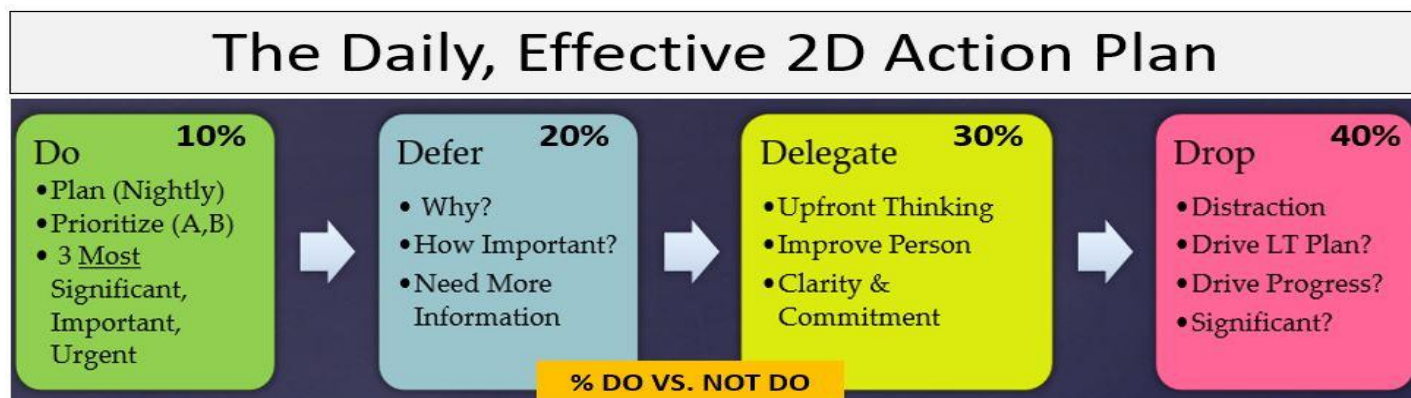
The above is just an example of changing a few things. One can learn while driving in a car. Podcasts and audiobooks *are a way to glean key concepts* through someone talking to you while you are on automatic pilot – the Theta zone of brain function.

But one has to be *able to write down the concepts* – or record the concepts on your phone, while driving. Distracted driving causes accident frequencies to rise. So, the author does not recommend that unless that is the last resort. (More hours worked – 60 plus, might leave no choice.)

Reduce or eliminate TV and social media from your life. Use it for research of topics – or online skills acquired from vetted education sources. “Beta test” them – see if they can provide the depth, breath, and challenge to activate

learning. As discussed, you can learn skills in 20 hours, or marginally competency at one skill. String together those competencies, and in 2 or 3 years, you are well on your way to a viable second career or 3rd one.

YouTubers do this – as their channels grew based on doing what they loved. This said, it is a rare breed that achieve that. DON'T FOLLOW THE HERD.



Planning and repetitive framing of an issue or objective as Urgent, Important or Significant. Urgency is a how soon question. Does it have to be done immediately – like pouring 3 cubic yards of concrete. It has to be done urgently and correctly to allow for curing time and meet the remainder of the project timeline, for example. Significant to whom, what and how long? The magnitude of its impact to the long-term plan – generally drives significance and is determined, at work, through meetings. Though generally, a project manager will have his (or her) Gantt chart at the ready for what comes next and why the task matters so much.

Lastly, Importance is tied to how much. What is important today – a crisis presentation that must be put together due to a HIPPO (higher paid person's opinion) changing their schedule, and thus, everyone's schedule – is irrelevant tomorrow. The "urgent" task is done, and *moving on*...

The above is just an example of putting things in a box. In our personal life, where we have the most control, one's ability to DO, DEFER or DROP is pretty much a function of our completion rate. Can you complete those 3 daily things? How complex are they? Do they produce results?

In work life, unless one has a staff (of even one), DELEGATION requires NEGOTIATION. Getting someone to take on tasks, they find unimportant, not urgent, not significant, or often, to avoid accountability for the completion of it, is always the challenge. Hopefully a business relationship or teamwork

mentality exists that allows the trust to delegate and feel comfortable that it will get done too. (Thus, DROP is often chosen.)

An intern is easy to call on for delegation tasking. They are employing their new-found or underutilized skills to grow into a better version of one's self. Because, at some point, if one develops that person beyond what one is, that is helping society through intellectual capital. Don't just give them things that won't push them. Follow-up on status at reasonable times – let them handle it – don't "handled them" too much. Independence is success.

GOSPA Shall Lead You to SMART!!!



In life, most of us fail at SMART. We are **Specific** – to a generality. “I want to be rich.” Is that \$1,000,000 or \$10,000,000 to you?

Measurable. how do you know progress is occurring? Money earned increasing? More leads? More website traffic with conversion to sales?

Achievable. Does one have to sell 1,000,000 units at \$20 apiece to reach, rich? (Costs to produce, market, and other per unit costs.)

Realistic. If one doesn't have a project or string of projects that will meet that goal, then it is unrealistic that one's \$10,000,000 plateau is attainable.

Timeframe. Are you planning to achieve that in 1 year? 5 years? A lifetime?

Goals. They should be clear. In interviews, for engineering-type positions, the author found potential bosses either wanting just another warm body to keep a position in their budget, or a wide array or mash up of functions that did not meet a stated long-term goal very well. Goals and objectives stem from VISION. Knowing what the end result looks like provides guidance on the how to fill it. (This from a mediocre engineer, Dunning-Kruger may apply to him?)

Objective. Sometimes this is simple on its face. Get a work cell moved from one part of the plant to another in a smaller space. Create a Kanban system – plan for every part (PFEP) – and get operations and inventory to follow it.

Strategies. Determining what will work for the project scope, duration allowed, and personnel to execute it. Do people all know enough to complete it. What training is needed? What personal strategies have worked well in the past? What has worked in the time frame allotted? Any new strategies?

Priority. As discussed above. **Actions.** Take them and record them.

Teaching the Teachers

MASTER OF INTERDISCIPLINARY MANAGEMENT AND PEDAGOGY												
	Senior Year		Freshman		Sophomore		Junior		Senior		5th Year/Post Grad	
	Class Course	Credits	Course	Credits	Course	Credits	Course	Credits	Course	Credits	Course	Credits
Trimester 1	1	Calculus I	5	Calculus IV	4	Operations Mgmt	3	EDUCATION EXP - Teach	Econ/Mgmt Ele	3	INTERNSHIP	
	2	English Writing	3	Physics II	4	Intro Psychology	3		Econ/Mgmt Ele	3		
	3	Foreign Lang I	3	Mgmt Acct	3	Intro Education Phil	3		Engineer Ele	3		
	4	Intro Comp Eng	3	Intro Pol Sci	3	Learning & Motivation	3		Engineer Ele	3		
	5	Chemistry I/Lab	4	Foreign Lang IV	3	Biology I	3		Education Elect	3		
		Total Credits	18	Total Credits	17	Total Credits	15		Total Credits	15		
Trimester 2	1	Calculus II	5	INTERNSHIP	Mass Communication	3	EDUCATION EXP - Teach	Engineer Ele	3	INTERNSHIP		
	2	Communications	3		Principles of Persuasion	3		Engineer Ele	3			
	3	Foreign Lang II	3		Creative Learning	3		Education Elect	3			
	4	Physics I/Lab	3		Foreign Lang/History	3		Education Elect	3			
	5	Chemistry II/Lab	4		Intro Comp Literature	3		Comp Sci	3			
	6	<u>NO SUBJECT</u>			Intro to Statistics	3		English Elect	3			
	Total Credits	18	Total Credits	18	Total Credits	18	Total Credits	18				
Trimester 3	1	Calculus III	4	Inter Macro	3	World Literature Ind. Rev.	3	Econ/Mgmt Ele	3	INTERNSHIP	Education Prep	3
	2	Microeconomics	3	Inter Micro	3	Intro to Fiction Writing	3	Education Elect	3		Project Mgmt	6
	3	Macroeconomics	3	Finance	3	International Trade	3	Engineer Ele	3		Ed Course Design	3
	4	Foreign Lang III	3	Programming	3	Intro to Learning (PSYCH)	3	Engineer Ele	3		Team Building	3
	5	Accounting I	3	Business Writing	3	Child Psychology	3	History/Pol Sci	3			
		Total Credits	16	Total Credits	15	Total Credits	15	Total Credits	15		Total Credits	15
	<u>Core Courses</u>	<u>Credits</u>	<u>Core Courses</u>	<u>Credits</u>	<u>Electives (Post Ed Exp)</u>	<u>Credits</u>	<u>Master Quality</u>	<u>Credits</u>	<u>Work Experience</u>			
	Math/Nat Sci	39	Econ/Mgmt	27	Econ/Mgmt	15	Total Credits	63	1 year Non-Education			
	Foreign Lang	15	Pedagogy	18	Engineer Elective	24	Final Semester	15	8 months Education			
	English/Writ/Lit	15	Computer Sci/Prog	6	Pedagogy	15	PU Courses	180				
	Communications	9	Political Science	3	Other	9						
			Total Credits	132		63						

This concept (above) came through a 2nd bite at the college apple. The author explained this in his trek through 2011-2015. For instance, education is trapped in a morass of mediocrity. It produces poor facilitators of building today's youth. Or as the author put it, in 2012:

“When I first watched British broadcast journalist James Burke¹³⁰³ in the 1980s recount the great connectedness of our world, with profound wit and erudite alacrity, I saw what I wanted in a teacher. He spun together science, technology, and history in a way no one surpassed on the ‘idiot box’ in the past thirty-five years. His shows, *Connections* (1978), *Connections*² (1994), *Connections*³ (1997), and *The Day the Universe Changed* (1985) were hugely successful, and more pointedly, historically educational. Successful and educational. Two words you will not hear often in the same sentence today with regards to educational plights.”

So, with that said, why do we deploy the same concepts with regards to teaching? The author took that up, and designed a Master's degree above that one would complete in five years, with two years of work experience. These educators would graduate before age 24 as shown.

The author believes educators should be nearly as qualified as engineers. This program is not about garnering a 3.9 GPA as a future teacher. Rather, it challenges the future educators to be able to get through 4 semesters of calculus, take 3 programming classes (Learn to code meme¹³⁰⁴), and have more than a passing familiarity with economics of the non-Socialist type. Teaching youth, K-12, should start with being very grounded; and able to connect a myriad of fields. Lastly, the percentage of people with a so-called education degree must start with a better foundation of that.

Job experiences had will to put some more polish on the graduate here.

And just maybe, better teachers will build student bodies that are trained in the Classics, understand and desire science, and crave competition instead of the drama fests that populate the current paradigms.

It does not take more money – or even better facilities – rather, less comfort, more challenges, can provide the best outcomes here.

The Art of Learning

Josh Waitzkin, a renowned chess master (subject of *Searching for Bobby Fischer*), among other things, discussed how children (and some adults) either have an *entity* or *incremental type* of learning. Entity learners feel their abilities are fixed and unalterable. If they are really good at X, generally, it is because they were conditioned feel this way, by society. (This treads into the social construction of being.)

Whereas, others are incremental learners. Able to apply “hard work” to a situation and improve on their abilities at whatever X is. However, as Josh noted, there are “incipient dangers” to the incremental approach. Getting stuck in the “process-first” and not getting to or seeming to care about “results.” As he further mentions, we are not “egoless” creatures who just care about learning for learning's sake.

Rather, competition and output, the results do matter. As Josh pointedly mentions, “It would be easy to read about the studies on entity vs. incremental

theories of intelligence and come to the conclusion that a child should never win or lose.”¹³⁰⁵ [My emphasis added.]

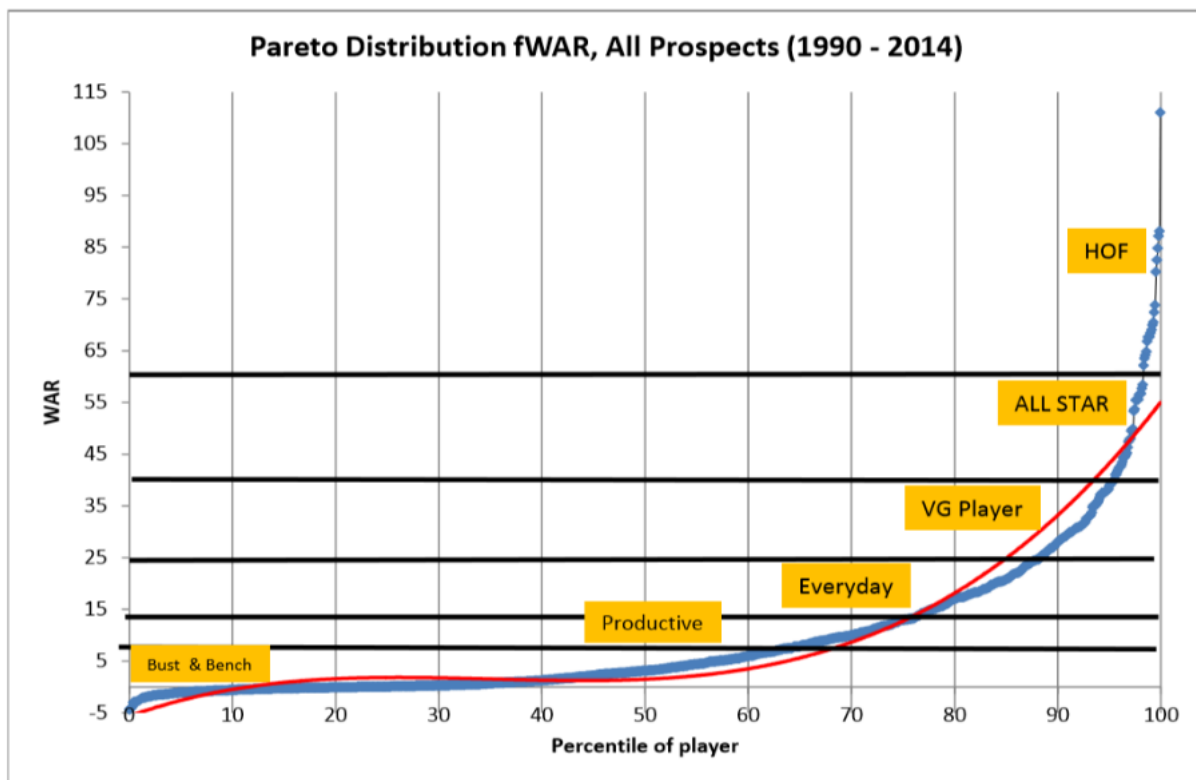
Your Big Fat Career & Pareto Reality

To the that end, competition does create winners and losers. The 1% that *Leftists* both resent and are jealous of immensely. *Why?*

The modern world has always sorted people out. Vilfredo Pareto¹³⁰⁶ noticed this phenomenon at the cusp of the early 20th century. This applied to many endeavors, as industrial engineering professor Joseph J. Juran later called it: *The Pareto (80-20) Principle*.¹³⁰⁷

80% of sales coming from just 20% of product offerings. The top 20% of income earned 82% of the income.¹³⁰⁸ If a process has 10 attributable errors, two of them are 80% of the issues reported by frequency.

So what?



The reality is, nearly any field of endeavor is going to sort itself out by top producers.¹³⁰⁹ Even once one is in a “profession” there are going to be highly effective and efficient people. Or 10X producers as this Google Engineer discussed.¹³¹⁰

Think of sports – even in that closed system – the top players produce the most impact on the winning and losing of the game. Logically, does the back-up linebacker impact the game more than the starting QB? Does a mediocre left fielder contribute as much as top of the rotation starting pitcher?¹³¹¹

It means that achievement in a field is not normally distributed. So, disparities exist for a reason – skill acquisitions, inherent and inherited genetic traits, motivation, determination, abilities formed on the mental, physical and spiritual planes, pushing daily, to achieve more.

It's not without luck, but luck comes from making your breaks from preparations and making use of what God gave you. (Yes, God!)

The exceptions show the rule.

Think of the NBA. Are those players tall, or short? Name 4 players under 5'8" that succeeded? Muggsy Bogues¹³¹², Spud Webb, Keith Jennings and Earl Boykins. They are shown in a Google search of 6 total men who played under that height criteria. Muggsy once averaged a double-double (10 pts and 10 assists per game.) Spud lead the entire NBA in free throw percentage at 93.4% in 1994.¹³¹³ Earl Boykins, was a high-quality bench player for 13 years, averaging in double figures 4 straight seasons.¹³¹⁴

What do these guys have in common? Superior conditioning, athleticism, and mental toughness to survive against elite men 12 to 18 inches taller than themselves. They developed skills too – elite jumping ability, dead-eye free throwing shooting, ball handling, and defensive positioning beyond what others bigger and stronger like have by DNA inheritance and conditioning. But those basic reasons are why they first made it to the NBA; and stuck around long enough to be relevant where the average man is 6'7".¹³¹⁵

But they are extremely rare. So rare, that out of around 3,200 players in NBA history, as of 2019, this equates to roughly 1 out of 500, 0.2%! The rarity gets so narrow once one added in D-1 or High school players.

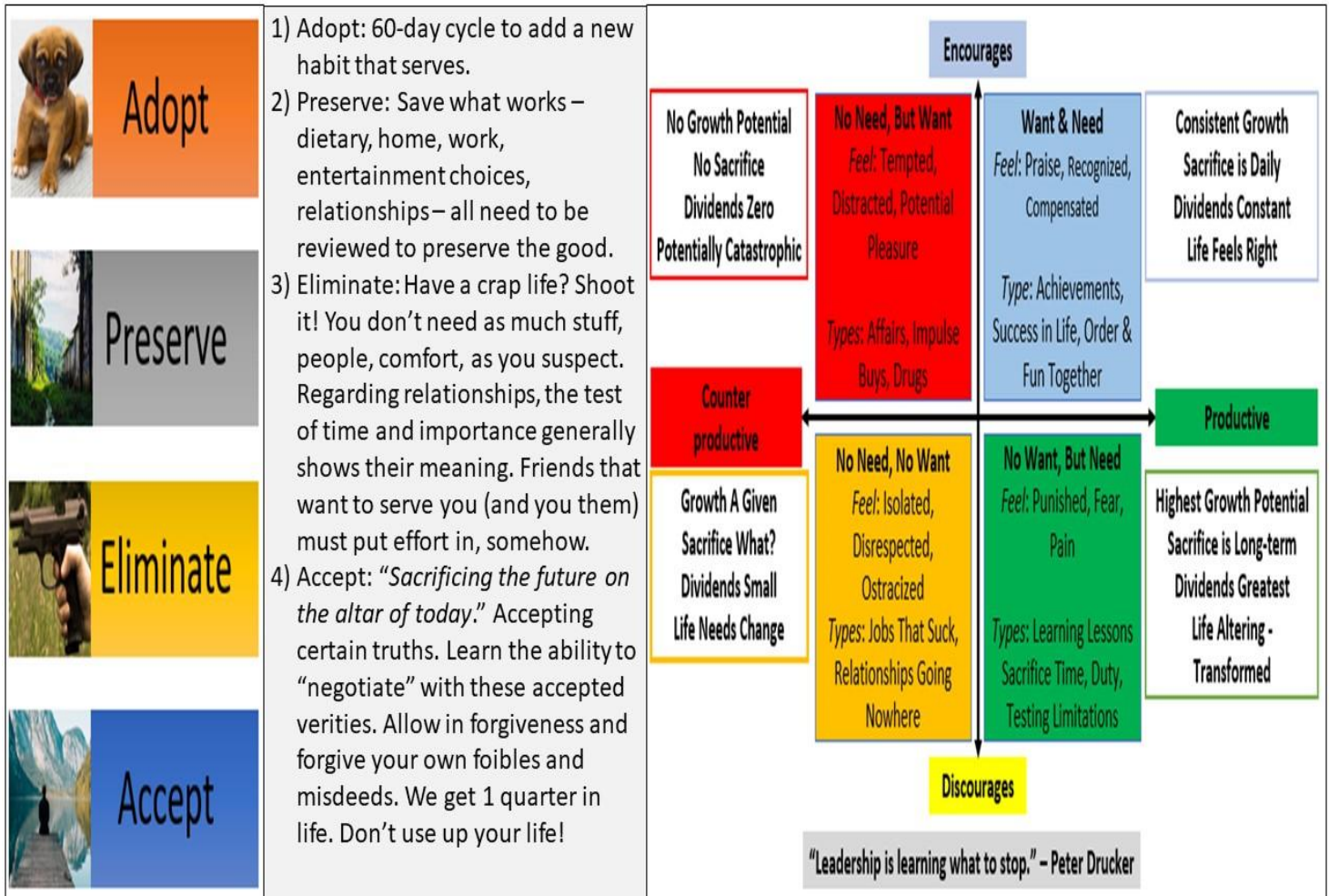
Dogged persistence may get you close to their accomplishments, *in your given specialty*, but even at that, one must be that much better to just get a mention. Music is the same. Doctors. Lawyers. Coders. Financiers.

Competing, developing healthy habits and motivations, skills, strategies, producing results (being immune to criticism solely to criticize) and taking

feedback (to improve one's efforts on the path to mastery) will get one, a living. How one gets to the top 1/10 of 1% is persisting, thereafter.

The control of success requires those to begin. Know the landscape of the field and don't delude one's self. *Be aware of Pareto* – and make it a friend.

Habits Maketh Man



The biggest issues one will have stem out their habits. What we grow from regularly, the want and need paradigm above. For most, the left side of the equation is a struggle out of those boxes. Bad jobs, drugs, alcohol, smoking, easy sexual hookups, and consumer items that are satiating, in the moment, but drain one's bank account. (Author is guilty here too.)

One should seek out the best ways and review them. What worked at age 18, doesn't work at 40. What one is doing at 40 – not exercising – requires a trip back in time to when enjoying life (working out, playing adult baseball) puts one in a better mindset, encouraging us to pursue other needs.

Exercise #2: Describe Yourself

114 Words: What Do They Say About You?

Focus	Desire	Destiny	Sunny	Accepted	Denied
Action	Love	Contentment	Predisposed	Responsible	Idiosyncratic
Dreams	Conflict	Driven	Providence	Durable	Livid
Failures	Boredom	Decisive	Gifted	Demanded	Lucid
Comebacks	Risks	Considerations	Designed	Malleable	Joyous
Laziness	Meaningless	Consistency	Delivered	Optimism	Cancerous
Pain	Unimportant	Pleasure	Haughty	Rigor	Nomadic
Broken	Priority	Enduring	Insightful	Worthwhile	Transparent
Delusion	Teamwork	Pinnacle	Desecrated	Stability	Opaque
Lies	Commitment	Disenchantment	Annoyed	Flimsy	Methodical
Mistrust	Solo	Abused	Foreboding	Caters	Haphazard
Persistence	Apathy	Outlook	Likeable	Abandons	Giving
Mindset	Rudderless	Scattered	Charming	Betterment	Hording
Philosophy	Sameness	Ideological	Moderated	Conditional	Plausible
Conformity	Excitement	Trustworthy	Pinnacle	Tempered	Defeatist
Normal	Defeat	Repetitive	Success	Subdued	Achievable
Originality	Disaster	Mystified	Tried	Reliable	Unconquered
Quirkiness	Damnation	Demonized	Forged	Destructive	Jaded
Needs	Abysmal	Wants	Abdicate	Ethical	Vanquished

1. Select 20 words that best describe who you are, **positive** and **negative**.
2. Then go to an online dictionary - <https://www.merriam-webster.com/>
3. Write that definition down.
4. **Handwrite a sentence as it applies to you've done; an event in your past.**
(Can be used as a noun, verb, adverb, adjective – focus, focused, focusing)
5. Arrange these 20 sentences into a story.
6. Set this aside for a day.
7. Come back and reread it.
8. Does that story reflect you?
9. What does say about you as far as strengths, weakness, and things required of you?
10. Add five words that wish applied to you and. (Or just remove 5 words – but write an additional sentence, using the antonym.)

Type this all up. Place in your home office or private space.

Reflect on it daily for a month.

Purpose: ponder your life – a further self-analysis – and now, work to be those positive qualities and understand your negative qualities too.

Change Process: Comes through building on ideas, apply, and teach it.

How Smart People Learn and Improve

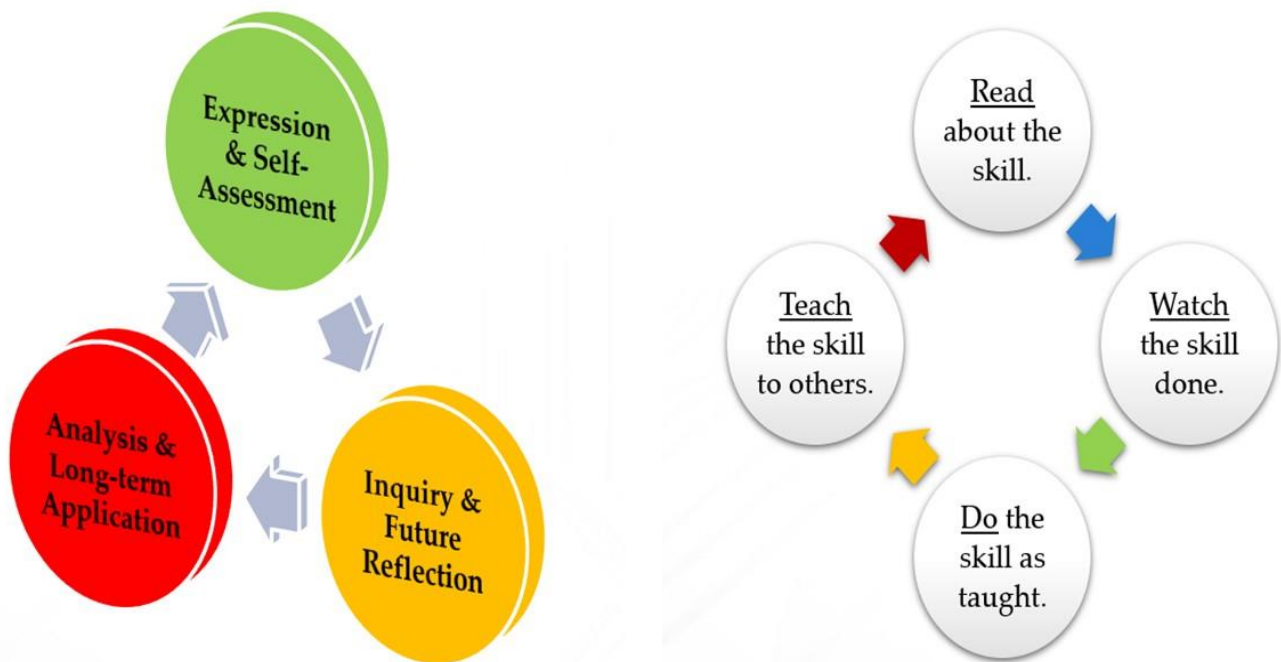
The above exercise was a self-assessment on who you are at present.

What are the ideas one has about themselves? Keeping it present for *a month* will cause reflections.

From that, analysis can be applied to one's life.

Review in 6 months. See if one has eliminated or improved upon that initial observation.

Your Mindset: Learn About You Medical Model of Learning



(Change mechanism #1)

The next bit is about acquiring knowledge. This model is tied to surgery.¹³¹⁶ The words actually are, “see one, do one, teach one” as it applies to a trained professional in their fields.

However, this has a good methodology for any novice. Read about what intrigues; Watch the skill (with the countless ways to acquire the knowledge there) will trigger one to Do said skill.

Lastly, Teach this helps engrain that skill deeply. The more one has to “Do” and “Teach” will hasten better teaching – learning how to best impart that skill, simplify – is a way to progress from a novice to a more capable person.

6Rs of Individual Process Change

What Gets Measured, Gets Managed.
~ Peter Drucker



3-5 sources
Quick Takes

Notes
Build ON
Ideas
(Iteration)

Reread
Logical Steps
Time/Money
Tools Needed

ACTION!
Pick & Do
20 Hours
Practice

Create
Log
Track
Progress

Next!
Build ON
Skill
Acquired

Chapter 20

Finance

The one skill that if learned early, will provide multiples of pay off throughout life. But also, the one skill, most ignored, until the damage is done to reputation, integrity and one's self-confidence. Therefore, this must be a focus as early as one's first job, whether it's a paper route or a W-2 obtained at Wendy's.

Basic budgeting, though boring, is a keystone habit one needs to learn as soon as possible. Historically, when people went straight to a job out of high school, budgeting was trial by fire. One either learned it quickly, or found themselves fairly defeated in the parent's den, garage or basement. (They converted your room to a storage closet once you left.)

The quick personal finance bullet points are these:

- Create a Savings Plan (*Start short-term. Expand to a long-term outlook.*)
- Build a Rainy-day Fund (6 months minimum of living expenses covered)
- Invest in quality goods or materials to accomplish goals
- Obtain Resources on the cheap or “Free”

Independence: Save or Spend?

Up until about 1990, the American public saved easily above 7.5% of their incomes yearly.^{1317, 1318} This savings rate dwindled, and went negative, by some sources (economics books), in the mid-2000s. We, the people, no longer sacrificed to gain long-term stability that prior generations did.

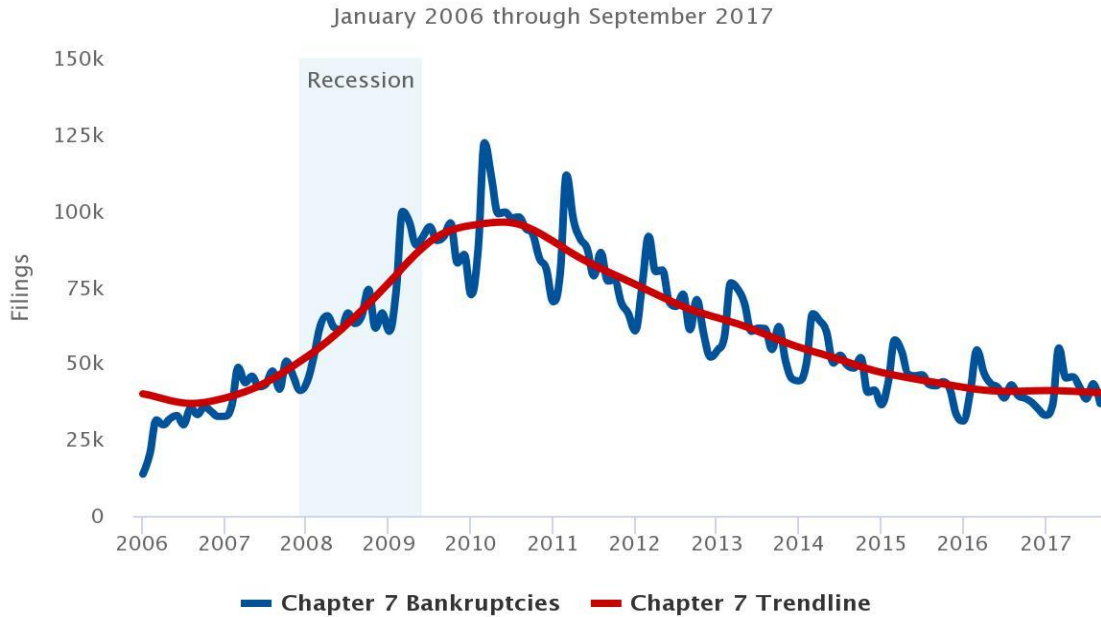


This hinders our *Rainy-Day Fund*, as it takes two decades at below 5% savings to build up to a years' worth of expenses covered. This neglected habit contributed to the widespread impacts of the 2007-2009 financial crisis: people were ill-prepared for the loss of income, their homes and well-being from their jobs disappearing, whether directly, or indirectly tied to the housing bubble bursting. People, this author included, had no one to blame but themselves. (Mom and aunt took out a HELOC loan in 2001.)

More insidiously, the above graphic reflects a few landmarks in U.S. financial history. Most important to this current discussion is the 1978 Supreme Court ruling¹³¹⁹ regarding credit card rates and later, their ubiquity: “According to the American Bankers Association, 38 percent of American households had at least one credit card in 1977, the year before the Marquette ruling. By 1989, the percentage of families with at least one credit card was 56 percent. Today [2010], it’s about 75 percent.”¹³²⁰

As the credit industry grew, and assets (homes) converted back to liabilities, and the instantaneous swiping (dopamine hit) meant an item could be bought, the desire to think of future ramifications, decreased. People, not in the top 50% of income earners, found themselves strapped, and in debt, feudalistic slaves of their own making. The resulting bankruptcy surge (chapter 7 – “no asset”) is shown below. Notice the “lag” here was minimal. **Meaning:** as soon as the recession hit, people were filing, in 3 separate waves (shown by each “progressive plateau” for 2007, 2008, 2009).¹³²¹

Chart 1 – Monthly Chapter 7 Filings



Non-Business Bankruptcy Filings By Year (2006-2017)

Fiscal Year	Total Nonbusiness Bankruptcies	Chapter 7 Nonbusiness Bankruptcies	Nonbusiness Chapter 7 Filings as a Percentage of Total Nonbusiness Filings	Chapter 13 Nonbusiness Bankruptcies	Chapter 13 Nonbusiness Filings as a Percentage of Total Nonbusiness Filings
2006	1,085,209	814,850	75.09%	269,699	24.85%
2007	775,344	467,248	60.26%	307,521	39.66%
2008	1,004,171	653,319	65.06%	350,015	34.86%
2009	1,344,095	949,002	70.61%	393,786	29.30%
2010	1,538,033	1,105,534	71.88%	430,583	28.00%
2011	1,417,326	1,001,813	70.68%	413,699	29.19%
2012	1,219,132	845,470	69.35%	372,132	30.52%
2013	1,072,807	730,592	68.10%	340,807	31.77%
2014	935,420	623,349	66.64%	310,914	33.24%
2015	835,197	533,572	63.89%	300,528	35.98%
2016	781,123	483,176	61.86%	296,824	38.00%
2017	767,721	472,135	61.50%	294,500	38.36%

(And what’s worse than this¹³²²: Articles promoting massive filings for bankruptcy,¹³²³ resulting in a 7-10 year impact on your credit record,¹³²⁴ and potential collapse of the United States financial system. This ‘idea’ would produce 8 million more Chapter 7 bankruptcies than were filed in over a decade! Not even withstanding overloading the U.S. courts. Such thoughts create chaos – leftist thinking – and serve no greater good for us all.)

The habit of saving **20%+ of one's income** and pre-paying key bills in one's life (car, rent, electric) are important to reducing life stress. In just three years, one has the 6-month fund covered; and can manage down debts too, if still lurking out there. Liquidity, cash reserves, are fundamental. Quick convertibility – when the storm comes – is essential. Have 2 savings or checking accounts. Seek saving deals on rates even in a low-interest rate environment (<2%).¹³²⁵ Hyper-Inflation is rarely the first brick through the window, reducing buying power to nothing.)

From the *Financial Samurai.com*:

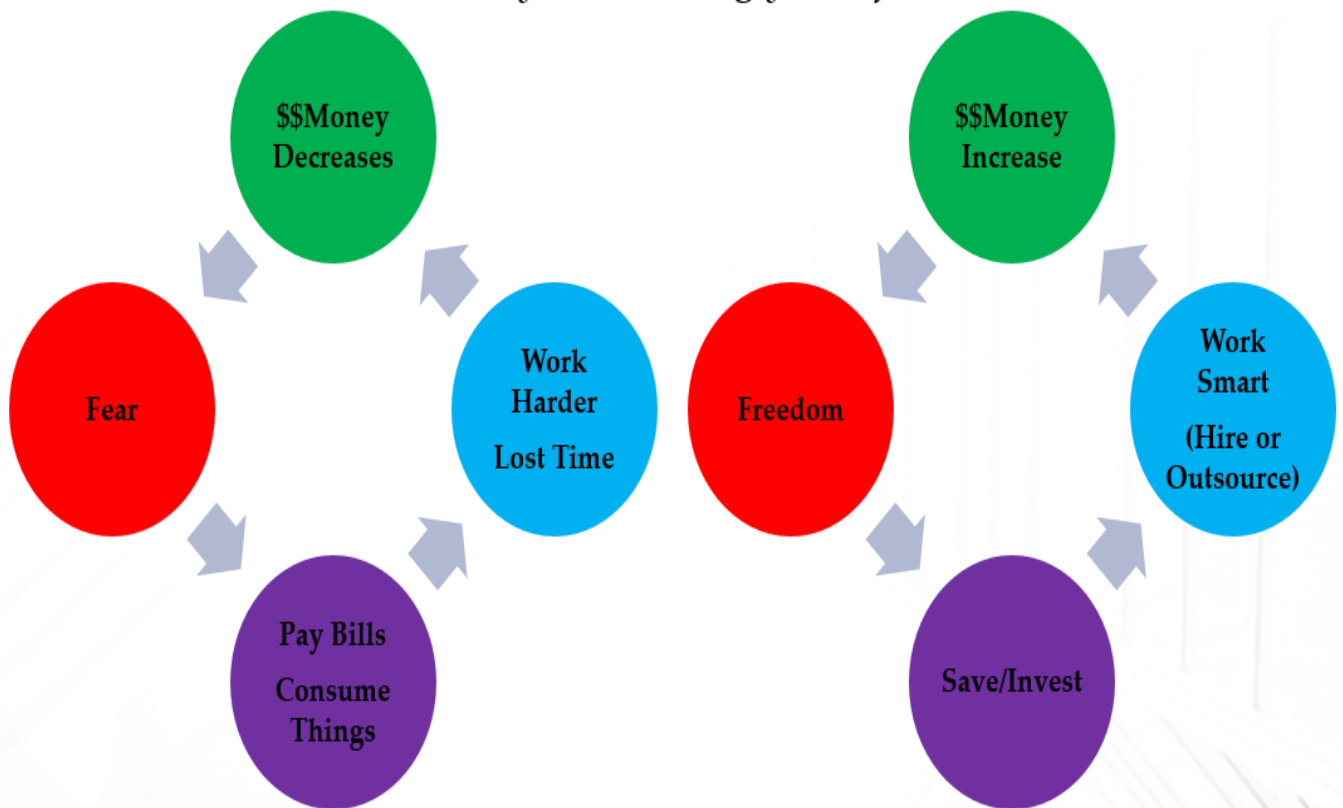
- Only 48% of adults have enough savings to cover three months of expenses if they lost their income.
- An additional 22% could get through the three-month period by using a broader set of resources, including borrowing from friends and selling assets.
- But 30% would not be able to manage a three-month financial disruption.
- 44% of adults don't have enough savings to cover a \$400 emergency and would have to borrow or sell something to make ends meet.
- Folks who had experienced hardship were more likely to resort to “an alternative financial service” such as a tax refund anticipation loan, pawn shop loan, payday loan, auto title loan, or paycheck advance, which are all very expensive.

This speaks volumes to the lack of “habits” we failed to learn, while young. Instead, we seek the immediate gratification of a purchase and what it will bring. While spending “helps” our economy – to grow and create now “service” jobs – the downside is that when the economy tanks, as it did in late 2007, no personal savings means no easy survival mechanisms to employ until the next bubble starts. (Which seems to be the economic theory that is being pumped around academia, Globalists that they are.)

Jobs are not forever. Homes decrease in value too. Natural resources are at the whims of those that hold them – as gas prices can rise and fall just like individual fortunes do daily. (Manipulations there? One has to be there.)

Cycle of Money

Which cycle is driving your life?



Absolute certainty is never achievable; no matter how many economic models, finance charts, degrees in physics, finance, or mathematics one may hold.

The phrase, “Man plans. God laughs,” comes to mind.

That said, one must create a plan *B, C, or D* to survive in crisis.

No, it will not fix the situation one may find yourself in *at that very instant*. A lost job. A crisis involving a loved one. Nature, at its most unforgiving, wiping out one’s belongings in an instant.

Yes, these do impact lots of people – and why bankruptcy has a utility (not as a burn-it-all-down global option as cited above). There is a bit of pride to weathering the storm. But pride does go before the fall. At some point, one takes the loss and recovers thereafter.

Part II discussed this in painful detail.

But tomorrow too is waiting; and new challenges and new financial concerns are going to take place. Being ready, by changing your mindset today, will get one going ahead towards a better financial position.

Modern nihilism disguised as humor won't succeed, as in quoting British economist, John Maynard Keynes, "In the long run we are all dead."¹³²⁶

One will be wishing for death once all the people around look to you for answers or support, and shrugging is all one has to offer them.

Investment: Wisely and Cheaply

If saving seems obvious, investing in yourself is less so. These investments can be seen as expensive (an MBA education) or cheap (a library ‘loaned’ book – Franklin again). Or taking up new interests – via community classes that costs only a small fee. While you may not become a Gladwellian expert¹³²⁷, one has acquired a skill for the toolbox.

Buy a few quality items and take care of them. Tools for a skill, or computer equipment that does the jobs one needs them to do. (Not necessarily all the video stuff – unless one is striving to be Steven Spielberg, *seriously pursuing that* as a life ambition and career. Most aren’t.)

The key is: *to create assets*. When times get tough, normally once every 15-20 years (so, at least, three or four times in a lifetime) one has to fall back on that which one has and is: money and personal assets, tangible and the intangible.

Relationships made matter too. People one meets – in passing that have similar interests – can potentially be a resource in tough times. Not in the “Hey, brother can you spare a dime” vein, but in the, “Hey, you like to do that thing, maybe we can create a new business – I have some resources to tap” and suddenly, you are regenerating, reinvesting in yourself, your skills, and your relationships, all together.

Resourcefulness: Recycling Another’s Junk

Author’s Personal Story with junk:

Summer of 2004, I met up with a fellow who consigned to my mother’s shop. I was subbing for my mother’s failing business. She had cancer. The VA removed her necrotic kidney, and I was supposed to turn around 3-5 years of falling sales. I worked out a business plan (for a loan) after scouring through her financials for the last 14 years.

But while I believed we could plausibly make that work, the reality was, she no longer had the will, the energy to make any drastic changes. And I was not thrilled to be in a shop with 95% female clientele after recent conflicts. (As mentioned in Part II, I exploded on one of them.)

So, this fellow with a scab carpenter’s job, made my choice obvious as my mother came back to her shop after only 6 weeks. I still helped, but in the

background, and out of sight, usually. I later prepped over 200+ garbage bags for donation when the shop closed in late 2006.

John gave me a way to make quick cash - \$40-50 a day, 4 days a week – to help me get somewhere for a while. I acquired a \$450 '91 *Toyota Corrolla* with 225,000 miles, titled it to my mother, and paid for gas to go to his place about 25 miles away, eat meals, and help out my mother and her sister.

John was a junk man. He liked to find items anywhere he went. We'd pick up carpet, wood, fax machines, anything he felt had use *to him*. At first, I ignored this quirk of his.

My work for him was rewarding enough – we would get materials at Lowe's, designed his wrap-around porch, poured gravel, laid out the deck and roof, put in plumbing and gas piping, all new. It was useful for me too: to create something anew. The prior few years were none of that.

And we'd talk – sometimes practically about the work, other times, about faith, and that is where we broke ways. I was not teachable at that moment; the pains of the prison stay, lost career, years of family conflict, and my ineptitude in relationships weighed hard on my heart. And *bitter* I was.

What I *finally* learned from John though was the reusability of people's trash. Now, I hear you saying, "*Well anyone knows that?*"

Many must not, because consumer electronics, sofas, tables, cabinets, shelves, microwaves, reams of paper, executive desks, lawnmowers, are but a few of the items I acquired over the next four to five years, storing or working on them. Some worked just fine right off the street.

My prize junk: a computer w/monitor that had all the software in place. MS Office, a design program, and nearly 1,000 songs.

I had a 6-year old laptop (2001) that fried up shortly before my 'prize junk' showed up on the curb as I did my 'new job' of delivering papers.

For me, these items became invaluable assets. Not huge, life-altering moments, *but very practical*. Useful, once again, for someone down, but not completely out.

I managed to survive the gas hikes of 2007-2008 while driving around 'junk' cars. The 225,000-mile Toyota lived 90,000 more miles before the fuel tank

and fuel line broke. The papers weighed in over 800 lbs. on Sundays. The engine never used oil; and ran tight to the very end. I drove the final delivery with over half a tank of gas “leaking out” – such was the dilemma I’d often see during *The Lost Decade* of my life.

I then drove *American* junk. In succession: a bad tranny Ford, a steering column/power window nightmare Buick, and a suspension/tranny/fuel tank fiasco Olds, all cars, and all, non-Toyota. After the 21 MPG Toyota, I got 17 miles per gallon out of American models on 80-to-100-mile-a-night routes.

Gas and *Junk* were never far from my mind for those years. I picked my route clean on garbage day too.

That ‘obsolete’ computer completed much of my first title: *Bringin’ Gas & Dialin’ 9: A Seven Score Addiction to the National Pastime*. I built 3 more computers and spent my nights in a garage listening to Dr. Drew on *Q101 – Loveline (in my lefty days)*¹³²⁸ while tinkering with junk.

~

One man’s junk is another man’s treasure.

Use what is available. Anything with a few more months in it, a program that just needs to be massaged, a set of useful books that is missing but a volume, or a cabinet in need of special screws are all fine to keep or pick up for free. *Anything* can have value when one is under the broke-as-fuck gun.

Look outside the current circumstances to find new ways to look at a tangible item. Maybe it no longer serves its original purpose, but it can serve a *different purpose* very well going forward. Broken items also give you a chance to take them apart – see what makes them work – and maybe you learn something special, a skill, through repair or retooling. Ideas often come out of far less.

~

While I say keep things one might need, I also believe in getting rid of what one doesn’t. I mean clutter. Old newspapers never read, paid bills, your eighth-grade notebook full of doodles; or a collection of 30 *New York Yankees* Dairy Queen sundae cups. If it can’t be seen as having a usage for your *path ahead* or is just taking up space, throw it away, or donate it. (Clothes that don’t fit –

we all have plenty more than what we may need to be comfortable in America. I am as guilty as anyone of this. And I donate.)

The ultimate point: one can create resources out of junk, rebuild a life using less stuff, more thoughtfulness and creativity, and apply *chutzpah*.

~

Chutzpah 101: Before he was officially called Colonel Sanders, he was just a 60-something year old with a \$105 per month Social Security check. Harlan Sanders took his recipe for fried chicken and meager savings and set out to make his way.

He was rejected hundreds of times in selling his seven herbs and spices. But he also, managed to sell people his ideas. Most of all, he was determined and had to make it.

His long story is one of making use of the limited resources (a car and recipe) to becoming the chicken-selling icon of the 20th–21st century.

Harlan was always a hustler, as *The New Yorker* published in 1970:

“For the next twenty-eight years or so, the Colonel had a varied career. He stayed in farm work until he was fifteen. Between the ages of fifteen and forty, he worked as a streetcar conductor in New Albany, Indiana; served in the Army, in Cuba; got married and had three children (this marriage ended in divorce thirty-nine years later, in 1947); worked as a fireman for railroads in Alabama, Tennessee, Arkansas, and Virginia; studied law by correspondence and practiced in the justice-of-the-peace courts in Little Rock; sold insurance in Kentucky and Indiana; operated a steamboat ferry between Jeffersonville, Indiana, and Louisville, Kentucky; worked as the secretary of the Columbus, Indiana, Chamber of Commerce; manufactured acetylene lighting systems for farmers, in Columbus; sold tires in Kentucky; and ran service stations in Nicholasville and Corbin, Kentucky, creating a mild sensation in both places by brushing cars out with a whisk broom.”¹³²⁹

His recipe became “finger-licking good,” and even *Rudy* now promotes it.¹³³⁰

Exercise #3: Personal Budget

Budget Scenario (Family of 3, 1 income, Midwest Area)

<u>Major Bills</u>	<u>Typ Costs</u>	<u>Adj. Costs</u>	<u>Notes</u>
Rent/Mortgage	\$1,000	\$900	If have to rent, find a quiet and no-frills place
Utilities	\$200	\$160	High efficiency products - should drop further (<\$100)
Phone + Internet	\$50	\$40	Better deal - under \$40 is not impossible
<i>Home Insurance (Rental = \$100/yr)</i>	\$80	\$80	To protect possessions
Car payment	\$350	\$300	Goal: eliminate payment, no frills
Gas: Work + Weekends	\$175	\$125	<i>Closer to work, fuel econ improve -highly variable</i>
<i>Car Insurance</i>	\$60	\$60	Shop around
<u>Car Maintenance/Oil</u>	<u>\$60</u>	<u>\$45</u>	<u>(Do it U-self; a friend that is a mechanic)</u>
	\$1,975	\$1,710	
<u>Other Expenses</u>	<u>Typ Costs</u>	<u>Adj. Costs</u>	<u>Notes</u>
Clothing	\$75	\$50	Goodwill/amvets/consign
Food & Dining	\$750	\$600	couponing sites, no eat out, bulk buys
Home Entertainment	\$50	\$25	Hulu, free, or cut the cord
Miscellaneous	\$50	\$75	Keep track of all spending
Health Insurance	\$200	\$200	Shop for coverage - hardest to control!
Credit Cards	\$100	\$125	If one eliminates - then move money to savings
Gym Dues	\$40	\$20	Walk/get at-home weights (Planet Fitness?)
Vitamins/Meds	\$20	\$60	Take for maintenance - Multivitamin minimum
Child care (1)	\$250	\$175	Family assistance - co-op of families
<u>College Savings</u>	<u>\$50</u>	<u>\$100</u>	<u>Increase early – 15 yrs to max</u>
	\$1,585	\$1,430	
Student Loans	\$400	\$400	Pay ahead, if possible, reduce debt loads
<u>Savings Account</u>	<u>\$100</u>	<u>\$300</u>	Savings; CDs; 1-yr Bonds. (7.8% at \$300)
Net Income Needed	\$4,060	\$3,840	
Fed/State/FICA Tax (22.5%)	\$5,239	\$4,955	Interest on loans, save no tax
401 K (3% with a match)	\$5,396	\$5,103	Difference of \$8 based on pre-tax (\$149 to \$157)
Gross Income monthly	\$5,396	\$5,103	
Yearly salary	\$64,750	\$61,242	
Hourly Rate (2000 HRS)	\$32.38	\$30.62	
Hourly Rate (2000 + 50 OT)	\$31.21	\$29.51	

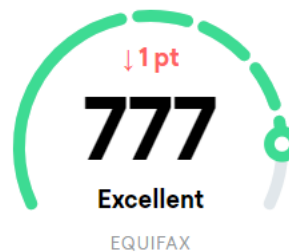
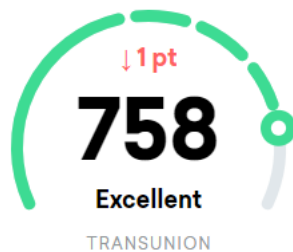
The above is just a rough-cut budget which all of us should go through. First, as an exercise, and figure out where one can trim the fat. Knowing what one needs to survive, actual costs; and later, determining the cash flow into one's bank accounts, means that the ability to project how long one can survive without employment, or lesser employment. (And the author realizes, 2-income households are pretty standard, at \$15/hour example.)

One should know their personal financial situation and credit score within fifteen minutes.¹³³¹ Budgetary software exists – at one time – the author religiously used *Microsoft Money* (2009-2013). Once one sees where they spend cash, one can modify their less-than-ideal behaviors.¹³³²

Credit Reporting Services: Creditkarma.com provides tracking from 2 of 3 major reporting agencies. Experian is the third reporting agency. It provides a month to month (and weekly update) of one's outstanding balances reported. One's credit is impacted as discussed by the below factors. [1333](#)

Payment History	Credit Utilization	Length of Credit	Credit Mix	New Credit
35%	30%	15%	10%	10%

The author has used this site since 2010.



The Value of Your Time --- Or Why You Should Outsource Tasks

	Yearly	Daily/Weeks Value
Yearly Income Desired	\$125,000	\$342.47
Days You Plan to Work (5 days)	230	46
Hours you plan to work (8HR DAY)	8	1
Hours of actual work time (40/WK)	1840	40
<u>Divide Income/Actual for Hourly Basis</u>	<u>\$68</u>	
Productivity Multiplier (3X)	\$203.80	Wage Hour Break Even

Productivity Multiplier Reason:

- Knowledge Need -- Youtube Video, Books, Courses (Time Investment to Learn)
- Tools Need --- Do You Have to Buy? (Software/Hardware/Install/Find)
- Time Need --- What is the Value of this Method (You Got To Know Quickest Path)
- Money Need --- Does X Investment produce 10X results (Arbitrage of Money to Save Time)
- Scheduling Need --- Does it Interfere with Your Life (Delegate)

Tim Ferriss: "I can always make more money. I can't create more time."

Other People's Money

So, managing one's own money will just *minimally qualify* one as able enough to manage other people's money, as many will desire that as their career. Being able to take another's money, invest and manage it, is an entire field of study and application. It often takes years to be good enough, wise enough, to find reasonable investments, take appropriate risks (identify and address them first and foremost), and be driven to get results – to get the success the other person wants, without disruption.

And one should be cynical – obviously. Not to be quick to invest in someone's untested plan – think Elizabeth Holmes here¹³³⁴ – without a minimal check of their credit history, references of success, and background in what they are selling. (Some are STILL trying to buttress Holmes up!¹³³⁵)

In today's world, a credit check is easy. While it is “unfair” to some, this is a bare minimum to prove that one is responsible. Banks will not loan money out (leave aside:2000-2006), just based on faith. They need data, income, accounts one has, debt load to income, time at job, and other pertinent information. Having 10 or 20% of the investment, the house available upfront, shows commitment. The expectations here are but one example of things rational folks want, but some, will ignore to do.

Don't ignore this. There is a reason one knows, Bernie Madoff, Charles Ponzi and the aforementioned Holmes. They conned people into investments and business schemes, using charm, cooked up credentials, and people's gullible, self-interested reason to get-rich-quick. They leveraged one's greed against them. Not saying this was not wrong, but it *took two to play the game*.

Entrepreneurs, or those wanting that control, that responsibility, that investment in their daily toils must be at the top end of their games. The 99% percentile of people that find risk exciting and producing products and services a quest to make the world better (and getting paid to do it too)! They must have a product or service, ability to reproduce their results (replicate a start-up service in different markets), and work with venture capital, angel investors, and have very tight personal finances. (They generally lever up their personal finances at the outset of a business launch. Or run the business out of garage, funding from a Vegas flier¹³³⁶, or wherever they can get it.)

Exercise #4: Financial Tools

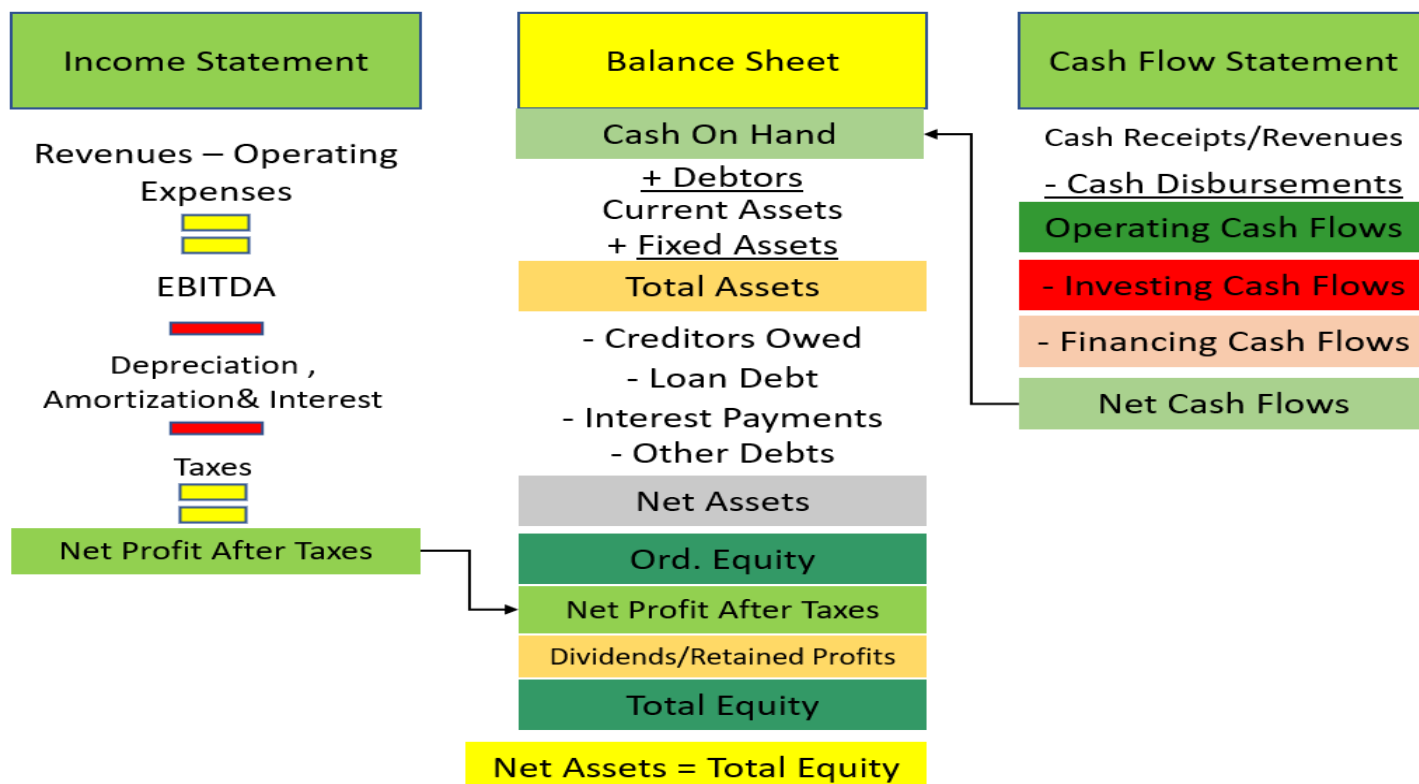
While in graduate business school, the author found his finance courses, lacking. He turned to Aswath Damodaran at Stern Business School at New York University.

His website is here: <http://pages.stern.nyu.edu/~adamodar/>.

From his website: “I teach corporate finance and valuation at the Stern School of Business at New York University. I am a teacher first, who also happens to love untangling the puzzles of corporate finance and valuation and writing about my experiences. As a result, I happen to be at the intersection of three businesses, education, publishing and financial services, that are all big, inefficiently run and deserve to be disrupted. I may not have the power to change the status quo in any of these businesses, but I can stir the pot, and this website is my attempt to do so.”

There is a host of data tools for people interested in complex analysis of finance with regards to *Fortune 500* companies. Professor Damodaran has put together downloadable resources for capital budgeting, ROI calculations, debt analysis, and firm analysis that are useful for anyone in finance.

His YouTube Channel is here. [1337](#)



Point here is: With regards to finance, there are many “Masters of the Universe” that can guide one on the complexities behind a business entity, their cash flows, valuations, and balance sheet issues.

Entrepreneurship

If one has developed any sort of skill, to a high level, meaning: people will pay you for a product or service, then the question to beg is, “should one be an entrepreneur?”

The term is *sexy*. Totally seems like everyone should be doing it. Well, no. That is the Hollywoodized concept of this particular field pumped out to people who are not going to succeed in it. (That and being told to “follow your passion,” as Mike Rowe debunks in a Prager University video.¹³³⁸)

For one, most business ventures fail within a period of years. Or as this helpful writer summarized¹³³⁹:

- 80% of entrepreneurs starting a business fail within the first 18 months. (Forbes)
- 50% of startups fail after operating for four years. (Statistic Brain)
- 66% of small businesses will fail within 10 years. (Tutsplus)
- 50% of small businesses fail after five years. (Small Business Trends)
- 3 out of 10 new companies “fail to survive” for more than 24 months. (Wasp Barcode)
- Only 33% percent of startups reach their 10-year anniversary. (Credit Donkey)
- Only 1 out of 5 new businesses survive past their first year of operation. (USA Today)
- Fewer than 50% of businesses survive more than 5 years. (Fundivo)

So, that is the reality of this particular path. And that is what keeps people from this: risk, failure, and “looking like a fool” to one’s friends.

Besides needing a product or a service that has a market on capture, one has to, for example:

1. Develop relationships with suppliers
2. Find employees
3. Pay those employees regularly
4. Determine when people work
5. Servicing and business hours
6. How to handle complaints and question alike (professionally)
7. Finance short-term
8. Finance long-term
9. Acquire a business space (lease – location – length – terms – escape clauses)
10. Meet OSHA or environmental standards if one drifts into compliance arenas
11. Market the business

12. Provide insurance once above a certain size (50+ employees)¹³⁴⁰
13. Managing cash flows – when can one expand? If ever?
14. Adjust product(s) or service(s) mix
15. Know when to invest more for output, build faster, service quicker, et. al.

This is why so many just create online computer applications. Or subcontract or sell their service for a fee to others. The risks in building a start-up business are so enormous. (Do an LLC. Separate personal from business.¹³⁴¹)

In Part II, the author mentioned a real technology scenario developed by a one-time peer at work. He came very close in his pursuit of a Facebook, life-changing business venture. He garnered venture capital. He invested daily, ten to twelve hours coding his mind out, *at minimum*. One saw the efforts he put in – as three others were tasked to market, seek more resources, and get advertising, or anything else to sell it to businesses, individuals, and others. (The platform was also a pre-Skype type of social media. That's how integrated it was going to be. *This was in 2004.*)

Yet, he did not succeed on that venture. But he learned well enough – and others noticed. He later moved out to California, and never looked back from his Midwest beginnings.

But, to do that, one must be able to juggle many balls.

Personal life – that will disappear pretty quickly unless one's friends and family are fully invested in your dreams too. *How often is that a thing?*

Current Employment – DON'T quit your day job! It provides resources, stability, and a fallback position, at least, in the short-term. Until one is making a stable, repeatable, and growing-by-month income, leaving your current position is not even on the table. (“All in!” comes later.)

As a side note: many of those successful entrepreneurs from the technology world were from either a middle-class background or very early on in their lives. Failure just meant going back to the parent's house. No big whoop.

But if one is alone, or several years removed from that, with any responsibilities, one must assess those risks. And choose what that risk appetite is for them. That is discussed in the *Relationships* section also.

Business Venture – at some point, the part-time moonlight great gig in the life, will need to be the daily grind. It will be up to one’s wits, creativity, abilities, and stress-handling capabilities to push ahead daily.

There are no day’s off for an entrepreneur. At least not in the short-term. If one can’t stand working 80 hours a week, at minimum, to build up a business from employee #1 to employee #10, then how is one going to manage 25, 50, 100, or 1000 employees? (One just saw the odds.)

By the way, if one creates this energetic business – that provides a benefit to society – someone else is observing you and is going to resent that benefit created. Hopefully, they do not own a computer, a Twitter handle, or a blog at the *Huffington Post* or *Medium*.

Public relations, that Bernaysian title, will become just one more thing to handle with your new baby *barely walking*.

And we haven’t even talked about prototyping, building a new plant or finding a larger location for your employees, disruptions due to forces of nature, economic downturns, or the inevitable harassment suits.¹³⁴² The last item is because human resources, the fledgling department, that one tacked on later, didn’t properly vet or consider everyone’s feelings in their mandatory, sensitivity training sessions.

Exercise #5: Something Ventured

If you think that is acceptable, then one has the time to spend one day listening to others who have been in the business of launching, financing, and successfully putting forth businesses in *Silicon Valley*.

Here is a [video link](#). Here’s the [Wikipedia](#).

“*Something Ventured* follows the stories of the venture capitalists who worked with entrepreneurs to start and build companies like Apple, Intel, Genentech, Cisco, Atari, Tandem, and others. *Something Ventured* is a full-length independent film which includes interviews with prominent American venture capitalists and entrepreneurs of the 1960s, 1970s and 1980s, as well as archival photography and footage...

Something Ventured features the venture capitalists Arthur Rock, Tom Perkins, Don Valentine, Dick Kramlich, Reid Dennis, Bill Draper, Pitch Johnson, Bill Bowes, Bill Edwards, and Jim Gaither. The entrepreneurs

featured in *Something Ventured* are Gordon Moore (co-founder of Intel), Jimmy Treybig (founder of Tandem), Nolan Bushnell (founder of Atari), Dr. Herbert Boyer (co-founder of Genentech), Mike Markkula (second president/CEO of Apple), Sandy Lerner (co-founder of Cisco), John Morgridge (early CEO of Cisco), and Robert Campbell (founder of what would become PowerPoint).”

[Preston Tucker did his unsuccessful bid](#) to push aside *The Big Three* in automotive industry. Francis Ford Coppola did the film.

Tucker was no idiot. (See below.) 51 Tucker cars were made. At least 48 survive today – and are highly valued (\$500K+) in the antiques world.

From the pro-Tucker website:

- Preston Tucker worked with the legendary Harry Miller on Indianapolis 500 race cars during the 1930’s
- Tucker’s “Tucker Turret” gun turret was used during World War II
- Tucker’s prototype “combat car” armored personnel carrier was rejected because it went too fast.
- The Talisman: a planned sportier version of the Tucker 48
- The Carioca: a sports car to be built in Brazil. Preston Tucker was working on this when he died.

[John Zachary DeLorean, Pontiac Design Engineer and Founder of DeLorean MIT Courses on Entrepreneurship](#)

Plans & Comebacks

Military

All great field generals had a mechanism worked out for the day of battle. The ability to solve complex problems on the fly came from their ability to plan ahead for what might come. Survival and success came from knowing when and where and why to do what one needs to do to win.

“All in the planning,” often it is said.

Alexander the Great took his father, Philip, plan to counterattack and overcome the Persian Empire, and molded it to finest perfection. His was an age where such plans were often foiled by internal power struggles, as much as external conflicts, usually resulting in the leader’s untimely and brutal death. Yet, this man extended Macedonian rule further than the extent of the Roman

Empire, and is often seen, as the benchmark for supreme conquest. (Alexander also had Aristotle as a mentor/teacher.)

Alexander was known too for his superior confidence with unusually “honorable” qualities. While he dominated his opponents, he too, gave compassionate terms, occupied territories with respect for the conquered (as opposed to Persian rulers demeaning and authoritarian oversight) and made allies, as he amassed his aura of invincibility in battle.

Napoleon too was thought to be a tactical genius. He understood his goals were achievable through unpredictability – yet he knew, what he had to do to win long before his opponents. He pushed the envelope on the battlefield because he had it worked out mentally – and the results nearly made him a long-lasting Emperor of Europe. Napoleon even worked out the logistics of feeding his armies via a burgeoning technology of the time: bottled and can goods that were safer to eat.

Finally, both Napoleon and Alexander the Great transported books to their battle locations for constant acquisition of knowledge while they march on to their lasting achievements.

That relative of mine, General Nathan Bedford Forrest, said, “Getting there firstest with the mostest.” – Being first to action and with the most resources typically wins the day in battle. That is a good strategic plan. Forrest was still being [cited at the U.S. Naval War College by high-ranking officers](#) in 1994.

Sports

While no plan is without changes, it takes a concerted effort to achieve the goals one sets in one’s life. If athletes never practiced (NBA’s Allen Iverson aside), then we would be seeing a lot of poor and ordinary results.

Unentertaining, and likely, a “can-miss” sporting event.

Therefore, to workout, to diagram plays, to repeat specific steps until instinctual, to diet, to watch or even read about greatness is actually a plan to get the results you desire in sports.

HOF wide receiver Jerry Rice workouts were widely known to be toughest in the NFL off-season. Peyton Manning knew more ways than one to beat you through his absolute mastery of complex formations (and his arm). His favorite target for years – Marvin Harrison – ran route upon route until it was

engrained in his blood thus breaking the TD record of QB-WR combination in the NFL.¹³⁴³

Coaches in the NFL watch hours of film to diagnose the weaknesses of the opponent. NFL coach-turned-announcer John Madden made TV telecasts informative as he broke down plays with insightful and lively analysis. Giving one the “game plan” of each team – and whether such a play would work.

Lastly, nearly every comeback story starts with the “mind over matter” trek a player goes through to achieve his dream. It takes planning, a goal, and the hard work. 2010 Superbowl MVP, Drew Brees, was five years removed from a nearly career-ending throwing arm injury. He was already considered a marginal QB due to stature (6’0”) and a weak arm. After the injury, he was passed over by several teams as he worked out for any QB job. Luckily, the New Orleans Saints, suffering along with thousands after Hurricane Katrina, took a chance.

Drew worked harder and was distinctly motivated to become the leader of not just a team, but an entire community in New Orleans. As the Saints had such a terrible history on the gridiron, no one expected a short QB to turn around a city in a real crisis. But 14 seasons later, Brees achieved it.

Football became the spirit of joy that drove people to repopulate the Superdome on Sunday. And it started with a 26-year old with a bad arm and a plan to comeback to better than before. Brees has thrown for nearly 75,000 yards, holding the record for most yards in any season.¹³⁴⁴ (And then, the mob came for him in 2020, regarding the National Anthem.)

Normal, Business Life

In Japan, William Deming introduced a plan to increase quality for post-war companies. The United States big companies often smirked and laughed about this. Japan adopted it. Yet, Mr. Deming’s plan of action, to follow strictly a mechanism to standardize and adhere to quality measures in the entire supply chain of operations was de rigueur by many, many Fortune 500 companies, Japanese and U.S. alike, by 1990.

Deming’s name is now nearly synonymous with quality.

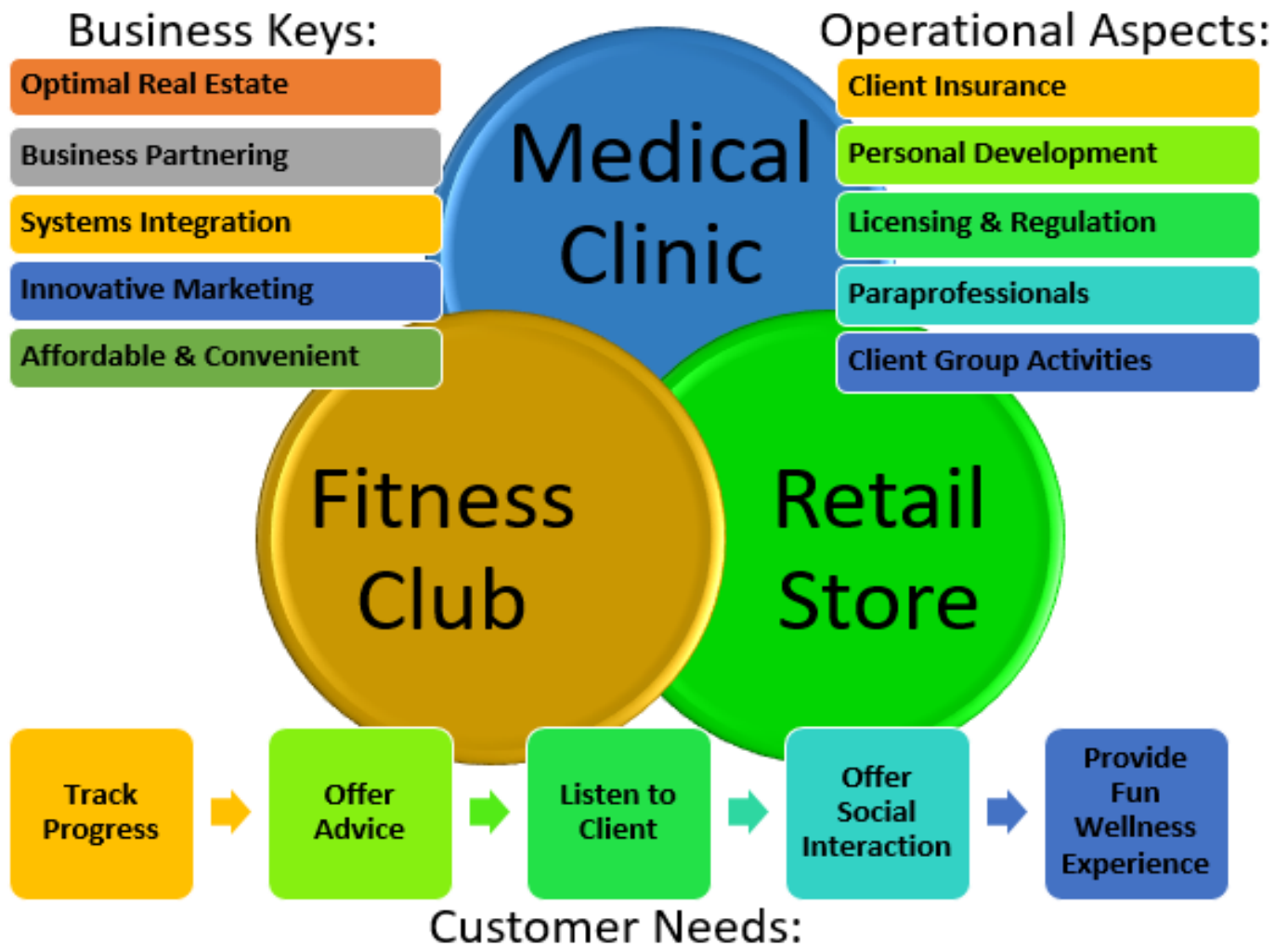
Charles Goodyear too had a dream that assisted others: his involved rubber and the vulcanization of it. He spent the better part of his adult life in attempts

to tame rubber so it was pliable in the depths of winter yet sturdy in the heat of our boiling summers. *And his personal losses were egregious.* His dream came to pass and we know his name because it is on the tires.

Henry Ford must have had a dream to eventually build the Model T. But it started with nights in a barn, making parts to put on his 4-wheeled contraption – that was not the first or most original car put to the road – but nonetheless, was his dream, to drive around a vehicle to match others in the pursuit. A decade after *Model One* he was then innovative enough to see a need to mass produce one model that would have a few “Good Years” in the marketplace.

Ford started several car companies before *Ford Motor Company* endured.

An Example Slide: Health Business Plan

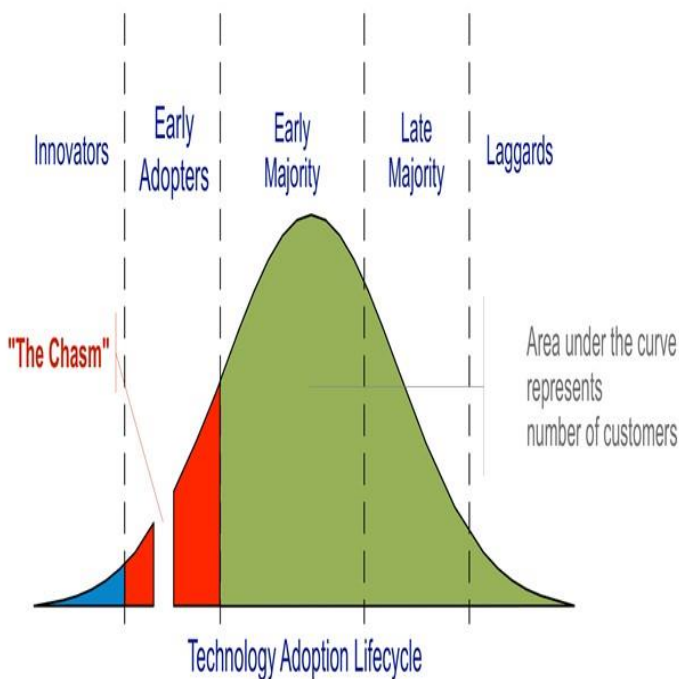


Not all these stories are business treks. But the goal is for one to know a plan must exist to pitch it and succeed on it.

Business Planning is a whole book to itself. Marketing plans, projections, surveys, fast prototyping, a Lean start-up, cash flows will form the basis outside of the product design. Adoption cycle drives cash flow. [1345](#)
One's ability to sell the idea and prove one can execute on it, is never easy.

MARKETPLACE ADOPTION CYCLE

A SAMPLE VENTURE CAPITAL & INVESTOR PITCH DECK



1. Problem Statement
2. Why Your Solution Matters
3. Solution for the Customer
4. Business Model
5. Operational Aspects & Design
6. Value Provided to the Customer
7. Market size (\$) & Share (%)
8. Where At?
9. Financials (Start-Up/Expenses)
10. 5-Year Sale Projections
11. 5-Year Planning Horizon
12. Unanswered Questions

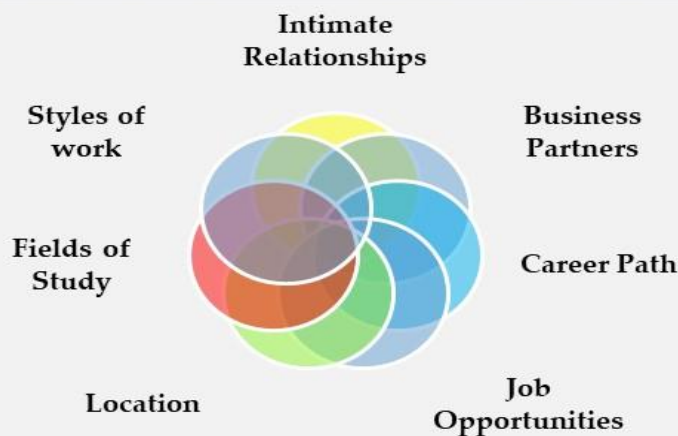
EXECUTION TRUMPS EVERYTHING. HOW MUCH COURAGE, MOTIVATION, EFFORTS AND SKILL CAN YOU BRING.

Chapter 21

Relationships

Zero Base Thinking

- ✓ If you had a do over, would you do things exactly the same?
- ✓ Effort spent on losing or lose-win situations is pointless. (Co-dependent behavior)
- ✓ **Sunk Cost fallacy:** that we've invested in XYZ situation (emotions, time, \$\$\$)
 - GF/BF
 - Parent, spouse or sibling
 - A Friendship
 - Business partner
- ✓ We can only grow by accepting it does not work logically for us.
Different Values → Different Beliefs (At the source of the problem)



Vetting of a Good Friendship

- Interest: Follows up with you about life or interests.
- Loyalty: Secrets about another – Does it leak? *Test: Set up a scenario*
- Pride: Congrats on good job. *Do they show up for good and bad times?*
- Honesty: Tells the truth – whether it hurts one or not.
- Respect: Curiosity and concern, knows the difference between the two.
- Sacrifice: Will put you ahead of themselves, in a moment of crisis.

Rate these on a scale (1 to 5) and sum up.

Weigh all categories (Higher rate, a friend. Lower rated, not so much.)

Maybe the two hardest: Loyalty and Sacrifice from others.

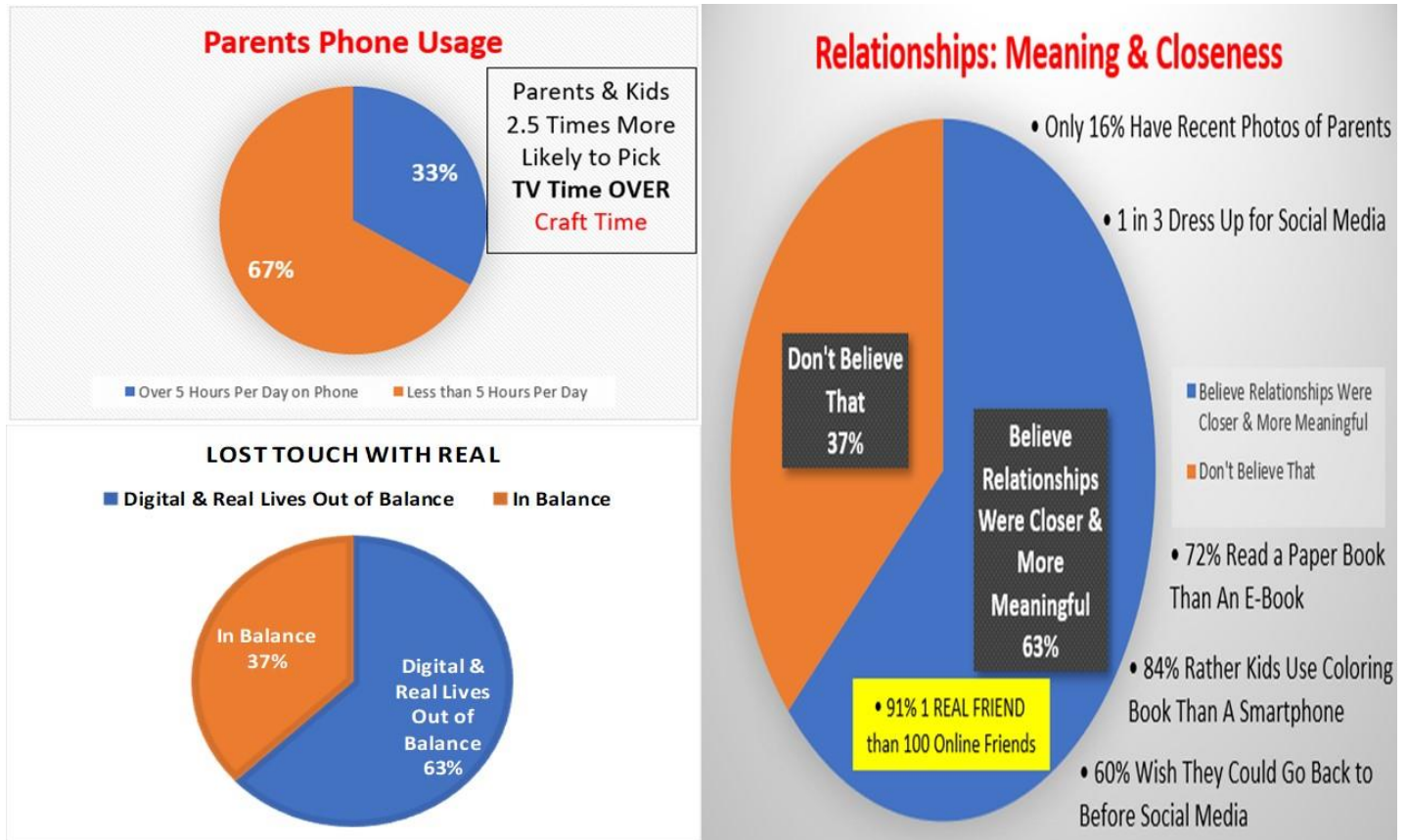
All relationships should be assessed regularly for their benefits.

If it no longer serves one's life, then it is time to part ways.

Relationships, Interrupted?

Are people yearning for the old days of interaction? Yes? No?

Well here is a study done by “HP Real Study”, conducted by *Goodby Silverstein and Partners* out of San Francisco, California. Sample size was 7,500 and it was done in September and October 2019 for adults 18-64.¹³⁴⁶



Social media kills relationships due to the unreality of such. The amount of data compiled over just the past 15 to 20 years reflected the doorway that was the Internet was not enhanced by the immediate ability to connect to anyone thousands of miles away. At least, not without a substantial reason – research, sharing complex ideas (data files – visual information) – as opposed to just a casual one-off “friend” made through that data stream.

The medium (phone) and the method (liking and adding friends) has turned us all into Pavlov’s dog. We are conditioned to think phone and friends together, getting that immediate dopamine hit. But, the reward, diminished for us over time. It’s economic utility of adding thousands of friends becomes less enjoyable (notice: 1 REAL FRIEND versus 100 online ones). We know, or we feel, conditioned to respond – add them, like them back, it’s required, it’s a social good.

Meanwhile, the depths of our traditional feelings on relationships has eroded away. The sheer usage amount (5 hours per day among adults (this is likely a California sample), accounts for nearly 1/4 of life now. If one sleeps just 7 hours, half your life is now tied to two things: a phone and a bed.

As a pre-social media person, a “Beta tester” of online dating in the early 1990s, the author for his lack of successes there, remembers people, even then, were much more real. Discussed was how getting away from others – did not require checking in, posting one’s whereabouts, or sharing an itinerary. Going missing was not a problem.

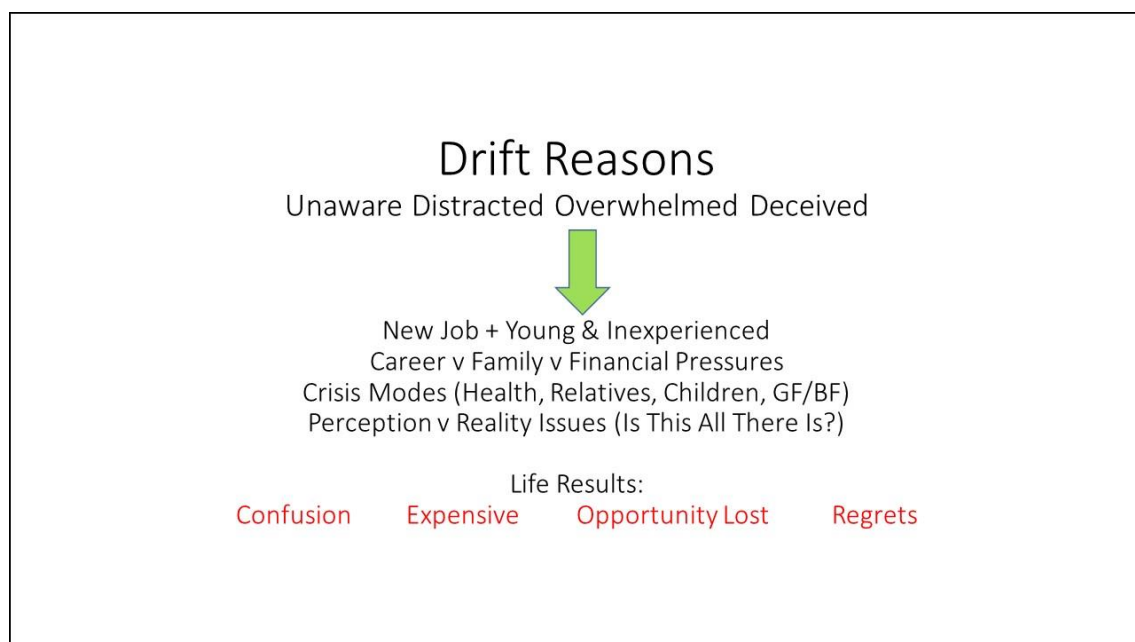
One just did it.

Now, imagine: these 7,500 souls know something is wrong, but yet, they can’t escape it. Certainly, their answers show a strong addiction or slavery to the box in their hands. It controls what they think, who thinks of them, what they inform themselves on, and even whether their kids are doing crafts or TV. And they choose TV.

Image and social media are considered too vital or too important to be cut out by these souls. They know the compulsion to click like a trained dog at the sight of a picture posted by a high school frienemy, who has changed, or so it appears. They have 10 times your friend count – and that means? What?

To the conditioned, it means try harder. Be visible. Dress up your life.

Business



Business relationships are often started on lies too. One is hired to do job X. But somehow, that operational tasking changes. Now, it may not be an overt lie; rather, it's an abrupt change due to another's choice. But, from one's point of view – the initial thought is: “Hey, I thought I was hired to do this?”

On top of that, and due to it, one drifts. This author did for a variety of reasons discussed. The above lists a few hitters. More exist.

Some feel unaware of what comes next. Why is their boss doing X? Why are they quitting? Or transferring? What do they know that one does not?

This created stress – if one is a typical and average person. One is thinking, can I rely on this paycheck? Am I stuck with this position? Is there room for growth?

Of course, these questions should have been asked prior to taking the position. But then, one may have been desperate and lacking any experience or awareness of what a real business atmosphere is like.

(This author still remembers his first post-college job. One moved around 800 storm doors from one place to another location, sorting them by size, color, hand, brand. Only later to be asked to move them, yet again, with an old rickety cart to new storage location. This didn't inspire confidence. They later closed up shop in 2009.)

Finding even one mentor, is a lucky find.

Whether a boss, a peer who has their life in order, or an older guy in a different department, seek out someone that truly understands the business that is really going on at the place. Preferably, higher up, someone that has rose through the ranks, and has others' respect and can be seen doing things that matter.

Not necessarily attending meetings all day.

The real work – people come to them, seeking answers.

Find out why they know what they know. Learn from them. Talk to them – what makes them who they are? Who do they get their motivations, ideas, and insights from?

Don't be annoying about it.

But learn, what engages them, to show up to do the job – of making profit.

What captures their mind.

What helped them learn quickly about their role(s).

This is about acquiring that which is useful and applicable to one's work and growth as a new or burgeoning, *name your title*.

Sometimes, people are closed off. And that too, is ok.

Not everyone is a "salesmen." Most men don't show up at work as Santa Claus, all *Ho! Ho! Ho!* and give everyone a big hug.

Beyond that, friendship is often found in one's similar interests.

The typical ones are sports, science, events, family, and familiar places been. Get to know them. Share your story as they ask about it too.

One's ability to development a long-lasting bond may hinge on the duration or the furtherance of the company's goals. Succeed with them, that helps.

Most of us now are destined to do 4-6 careers of 5 years apiece. Or: occupy 3 or 4 silos (Plant Engineering, Marketing, Operations, Design, et. al) for a period of years. Wearing these various hats may build us toward the entrepreneurial role just discussed, and of course, the more people one knows, in a specific field, the easier that path will be to succeed in it.

The tools of social media, like [LinkedIn](#), may seem helpful. But one will be much better served if they learn how to collaborate and build off the mentorship and friendships they find during each role and silo one will fill.

Personal

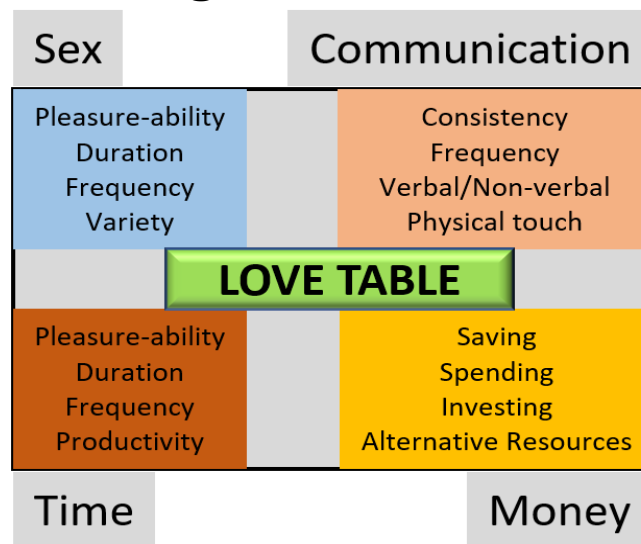
At this point, one may think the author will come out against all intimate relationships with women. That one's lack of a loving and married one will make that a verity to reinforce here.

Not quite. Here's the logic.

The author's lack of intimate relationships is no different from others with an over-abundance of them. Their cup overflowed with fairly meaningless sex and vapid conversation before, during, and after those events. Repetition was their master thought – they got the same satiating results – until, either they quit, or the flow turned off, dramatically.

So, this evolutionary necessity (making humans) lay on a spectrum. There are average people with average lives that are still together. The social decline in our society barely disturbed them. The hierarchy barely shook their faith. They found others' conflicts here, *odd* – they would be a shrinking breed as of 2019 as divorce has impacted nearly every soul.

Exercise #6: Define Marriage Risk



So, this said, risk assessment would be a primary thing to start off with. How much toleration does one have for poor potential outcomes?

Vetting any woman far longer, and better, than any job or career one planned on, could be a very good option to pursue here.

If one can't handle risk, then one shouldn't expect the rewards, right? One doesn't enter a contract if the downside risks are greater than the upsides?

Women filed for divorce about 70% of the time. College-educated women filed at even higher rates, rates upwards of 90%.¹³⁴⁷ These are the reasons the article writer cited above, a woman, who was divorced, intimated why divorce eventually takes place:

- “Resentment is a marriage killer.”
- “In its simplest form, women want connection but don’t know that’s what they want, so the men need to read their minds.”
- She reads “self-help books” that later result in picking out his faults:
 - He doesn’t help around the house.
 - He doesn’t do his share to take care of the kids.
 - He doesn’t buy her gifts.
 - He doesn’t spend time with her.
 - He doesn’t listen.
 - He doesn’t connect with her at all.
- “Women have affairs too.”
- “Making the decision to divorce is never easy. By the time someone **[her!]** says the words ‘I want a divorce,’ they have most likely mourned the marriage and moved on, making it too late for reconciliation. This may leave the husband pretty side-blinded.”

The last bullet point, notice she called it someone – but it’s the woman – and the husband is blind-sided. She blame-shifts here too, though this woman talked about self-improvement (like going to gym) that a woman might do.

Meaning: the wife has been planning, resenting, and negotiating her exit strategy long before the man even knows how much resentment has oozed into her “End Game” plan. And she will go scorched Earth on the husband – that is just the gynocentric way in the current U.S. legal system, and abroad too.

Your once true love has decided that you don’t deserve anything. Not respect. Not rights to the children. *No mercy* – as how many bitter divorcees discussed how “pathetic” their once “love of their life” was in a court.

If this doesn’t sound familiar, then the following will be just an educational exercise.

Hypothetical Valuation Case

Tables below provide scenarios in the Expected Value/Cost to You of a divorce. Marriage took place with the man at 32 years old; Woman 28 years old.

Option 1: She stays under 3 years

Option 2: She stays at 8 years

Option 3: She stay at least 15 years

Options for Kids: 0, 1, 2 for this hypothesis

Table 1. Example Probabilities of Duration & Kids

Years/Kids	Opt. 1	Opt. 2	Opt. 3	Child Support	Alimony
0	5%	10%	2.5%	No	It Depends: No
1	2%	20%	40%	10%	5%
2	.5%	10%	10%	20%	10%

Assets & Net Income for A Hypothetical Marriage & Divorce¹³⁴⁸

Divorce Split & Net Worth	Net Worth/Kids	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs
	0	125,000	250,000	350,000
	1	125,000	250,000	350,000
	2	125,000	250,000	350,000
	50%	Top 1/5	Top 1/5	2nd 1/5
	Man's Age	35	40	47

Net Income	Man Net Income	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs
	0	63,750	82,500	71,250
	1	63,750	82,500	71,250
	2	63,750	82,500	71,250
	Gross Income	85,000	110,000	95,000

Child Support Hypothetical¹³⁴⁹

Estimated Child Support per Year 10/20%	Years/Kids	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs	Per Month (Max)
		0			
	1	\$6,375	\$8,250	\$7,125	\$688
	2	\$12,750	\$16,500	\$14,250	\$1,375
Remaining Age 1 Child		16	11	4	
Remaining Age 2 Child		17	12	5	
Owe for 1 child		\$102,000	\$90,750	\$28,500	
Owe for 2 child (avg)		\$210,375	\$189,750	\$64,125	

Alimony Hypothetical ¹³⁵⁰

Alimony	Years/Kids	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs	Per Month (Max)
		0			
	1	\$3,188	\$4,125	\$3,563	\$344
	2	\$6,375	\$8,250	\$7,125	\$688
Total Alimony (10 years - average rates 1, 2 Children)		\$47,813	\$61,875	\$53,438	\$516

Marginal Values Based on Probability of it These Scenarios

Expected Value = Net Worth + Child Support + Alimony	Years/Kids	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs	\$251,068
		0	\$3,125	\$12,500	
	1	\$4,246	\$55,525	\$102,775	
	2	\$1,603	\$37,663	\$29,256	

Actual Monetary Impacts Per Scenario

Monetary Cost of Each Scenario	Years/Kids	Opt 1: 3yrs	Opt 2: 8yrs	Opt 3: 15yrs	Low Impact
		0	\$62,500	\$125,000	\$175,000
	1	\$212,313	\$277,625	\$256,938	High Impact
	2	\$320,688	\$376,625	\$292,563	\$376,625

Divorce Rate Probability Per Year (Estimated): 35% per year

From this, the assets breakdown based on one's current financial situation and projected finances at 3, 8, and 15 years from time of marriage.

Multiple them and put a value of 50% on those assets. For any kids, add in 10% per child of your current income until they are 18. 10% for alimony for any marriage resulting in offspring and payment of that for 10 years.

The (Expected Value) comes from multiplying the probabilities in Table 1 by the summation of 50% of Net worth + child support + alimony. This determines what this relationship's failure will be in economic terms. Not

emotionally or philosophically, just the economic value of what is at stake for one's life, married, then divorced. Obviously, this is a rudimentary exercise.

Some men will be well below that target. Others, will be double, triple or multiple factors above those cited numbers. (*Hollywood* is not reality.)

This may seem even crass. But one hasn't even factored in the duplication of assets one is expected to replace, cars, new living arrangements, furnishings, and bills. The divorce proceedings cost – the feeding of lawyers and paying their bills that one is required to do. (\$11,000+ in legal fees.)¹³⁵¹

Now, from that, one has a worst-case scenario outcome.

Does that sound acceptable?

(That would be \$376,625 for the marriage that lasts 15 years with two kids. Add in \$20,000 for legal fees, missed work, hotels, and storage units.)

From *Divorcenet.com*, they painted this monthly realistic picture:

“Here's how the math works out in a typical alimony case. Imagine that a husband who files for divorce earns \$5,000 a month. His wife stays at home with three young children and earns no income. Under their state's formula, she's entitled to \$1,650 child support per month. But say she convinces the judge that her total rock bottom needs, including a house payment, are \$2,300. If the judge is convinced her budget is solid and that her husband can afford it, she would be awarded \$650 in spousal support: \$2,300 minus \$1,650. (For more on a judge's discretion in these decisions, see "My 40% Rule," below.)”¹³⁵²

His 40% rule: 40% income minimum left after paying child support and alimony. He would break this rule for four or more children and a spouse with “no job skills.”

This will be your new reality for a period of years. (\$27,600 to her per year.)

Paying restitution for marrying a woman, with or without skills. She will receive government aid, legal support, and possibly further your misery, by making false accusations^{1353, 1354}, to permanently alienate her ex from the kids and all of the 3rd parties: in-laws and one's own family.

She can make up domestic violence claim, as innocuous as this: “Under state and federal laws, including the Violence Against Women Act (VAWA), the

term abuse goes beyond physical abuse and includes harassment, intimidation of a dependent, and generally interfering with someone's personal liberty. Blocking the door during a heated argument and yelling or touching your wife, even while you're saying, 'Please stop. I love you!' may just land you in jail."¹³⁵⁵

Which, by the way, can be a planned event – for many soon-to-be exes. They create a conflict whereby she gets the emotional response she desired to make her man, the so-called instigator, the *violent one*. Because that leverages the “end game” to her favor immediately. And most men, will not:

- a) Be believed if they say she “started it” – accused of DARVO¹³⁵⁶ tactics.
- b) If he fights this, many people will shame him – “that’s the mother of your children! How could you *ever* blame her!”
- c) In a double-bind¹³⁵⁷ – as blaming means you’re a liar; and not confronting this allegation, means you’re guilty by your silence. (Which will distress.)

The emotional harm here is incalculable to yourself and your children.¹³⁵⁸ Those children will become “hers” – **82.5%** (2013) of the time she’ll receive custody & support.¹³⁵⁹

Most men will refuse the premise of this analysis, saying, “It is worth it. My wife is different. She’s loves me. You’re just bitter, jealous, and weak.”

No.

This is presenting the risks. What one decides here will impact their life forever. Vetting can get a man a long way – but even then – people change, whether they be male, or female. (Some pull off the masks rather quickly after the marriage.)

Hopefully, the values one instills in their children, and their successes, will outweigh the potentiality of this as a “marriage outcome” in any scenario.

Unless the law changes, honoring marriage contracts and restricting divorces to cause, this social ill will continue to collapse Western Society.

And more likely: just a momentarily, richer version of the Russian family model will become the 2020s new reality regarding families.

Relationship Are Work

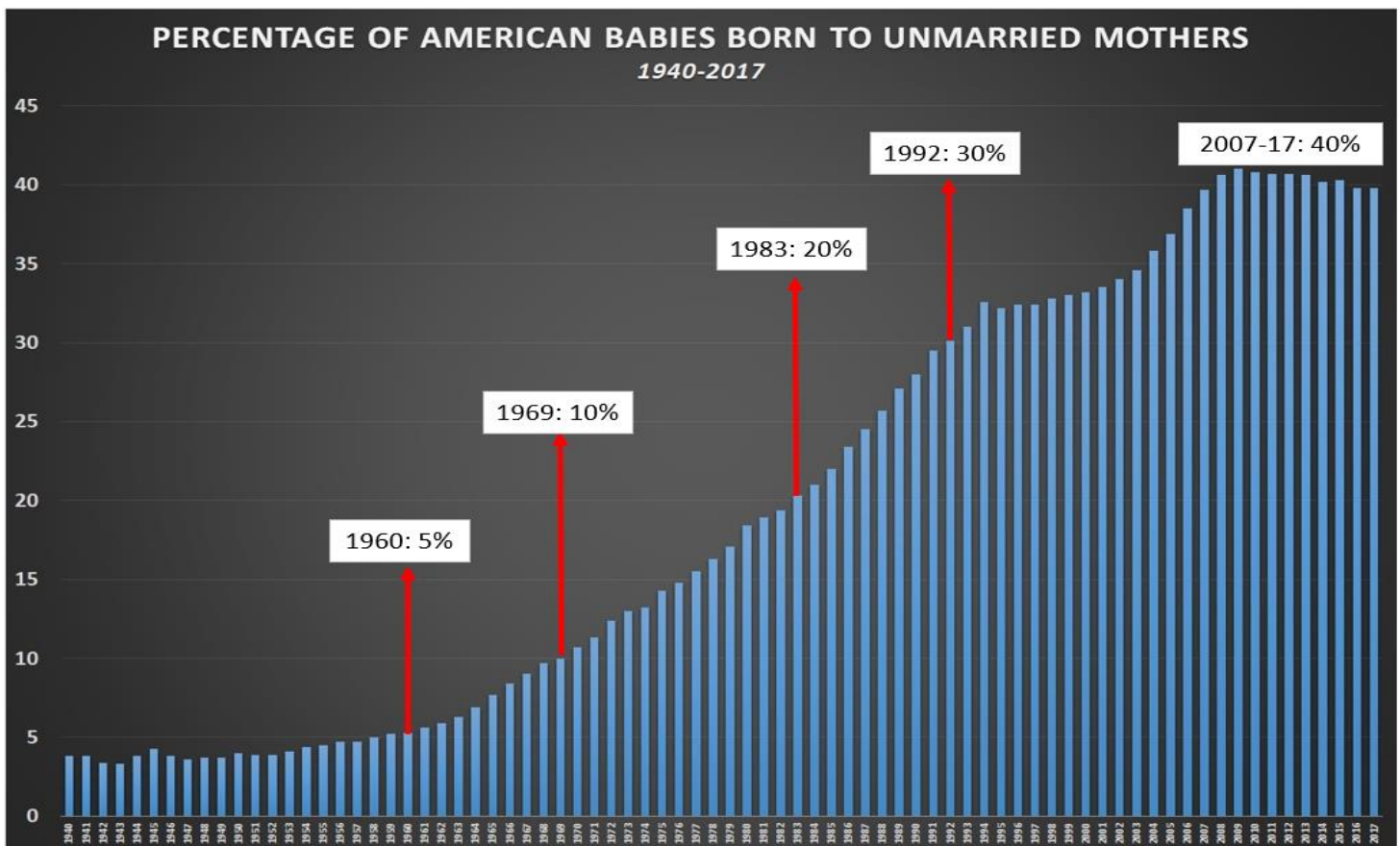
If anything, one should take away from the above exercise, is that marriage is as large of a decision as one's career and one's health: with, much larger immediate downside impacts, lasting nearly two decades. This is, by magnitude, the most important relationship one will ever pursue.

People say they “know” this. If so, why do so many marriages, ended so terribly?

As discussed, the table is shaky when it is based on instinctual desires – that of just sex. It sounds Puritanical, to actually vet and wait to procreate. Of course, this is coming from a “monk.” (Well, not some real monk – though one looks like a *Friar Tuck* to an average woman.)

In the years surrounded by people, from all walks of life, their need for “a mate” led to more pain, and kids out of wedlock, now at 40%.¹³⁶⁰,¹³⁶¹

It was not always this way. Prior to the 2nd wave of feminism, out-of-wedlock births were 8 times as rare as they are in 2010s.¹³⁶²



Births to Unmarried women by Age and Race, 2017

3,855,500	<u>All</u>	<u>White</u>	<u>Black</u>	<u>Am. Indian</u>	<u>Asian</u>	<u>Hawaii Pacific</u>	<u>Hispanic</u>	<u>Other Race</u>
All women	1,533,901	566,264	388,979	20,734	29,287	4,576	468,528	55,533
Under 15	1,906	397	612	37	13	2	765	80
15–19	173,368	61,298	39,012	2,720	1,159	429	61,266	7,484
15–17	46,841	13,923	10,727	806	299	100	18,965	2,021
18–19	126,527	47,375	28,285	1,914	860	329	42,301	5,463
20–24	502,932	190,569	130,703	6,783	5,561	1,526	148,174	19,616
25–29	440,644	164,480	119,288	6,066	8,853	1,309	125,696	14,952
30–34	257,944	94,469	64,017	3,386	7,624	830	79,322	8,296
35–39	125,382	43,985	28,970	1,433	4,567	405	42,007	4,015
40 Over	31,725	11,066	6,377	309	1,510	75	11,298	1,090
Percent Unwed	All	White	Black	Am. Indian	Asian	Hawaii Pacific	Hispanic	
All women	39.8	28.4	69.4	69.2	11.8	48.5	52.1	
Under 15	99.4	99.5	99.8	97.4	*	*	98.8	
15–19	89.2	85.3	97.5	94.5	67.3	87.4	88.3	
15–17	96.5	94.7	99.4	98.9	88.7	98	96.1	
18–19	86.8	82.9	96.8	92.8	62	84.6	85.3	
20–24	65.8	55.6	88.3	79.2	33.4	63.5	67.6	
25–29	39.2	27.7	71.1	66.1	14.1	46.1	49.3	
30–34	23.6	15.1	52.2	56.9	7.8	36.8	38.3	
35–39	22.6	14.8	44.5	52	8.1	34.3	36.1	
40 Over	25.6	18.9	38.6	51.2	11.2	29.4	36.9	

If one does not bother to sequence their life – build net worth, career, select a partner right – then, why is it at all surprising we have these long-term issues in society?

There in lay the problem with most of us. How can one be in a relationship without honest communications? How honest is one about who they are? What one wants? Where, when or how one wants these things below involved in their lives:

From Author’s Title:

[Inertial Nowmentum Development Series: How Does One Improve the Imperfect You?](#)

Intimate Relationships	
Children	• When, how many, financials & education
Home ownership	• Saving, selection, risk, commitment
Career expectations	• Title chasers, social status, perceptions
Monetary desires	• Female-driven, success = hard work
Where one lives	• City, suburbs, country, internationally
Entrepreneurial treks	• Risks vs. rewards, struggle vs. stability
Family of origin issues	• Each of us has echoes of the past
Political participation/feelings	• Becoming more prevalent, values driven
Religious or spiritual issues	• Alignment of values, raising children
When one wants to retire	• How many have a plan at 20 or 30?
Independence vs. Dependence	• Decision making, collaboration
Health problems & fitness	• Workouts, Active, Interests

Decisions

One should reflectively remember this is not discovered in one night, or sometimes, even a lifetime. Some people are married for years, and still don't know their spouses!

Communication sounds so fundamental and honesty should be the goal. How many are ever honest about what they are, what they desire, or what they will do to support the goals of their marital partner? Or the expectations back?

The questions above are a starter kit. In 2020, with the access to the McDonald's version of sex – Tinder – normal dating and society are at odds. Men are expendable. And once more, they know it. Women become expendable, after 40. They know it too.

Usually, people spend months just concentrating on what *they like*: music, sports, TV, or what they have or will give to you.

One type is afraid to tell the truth. While some other types are more conscious of their duplicity than others. Self-delusion is a hell of a drug for them.

And prioritizing what one can have, over what one can provide, fits many younger folks very well. It is easier to be selfish and greedy and unashamed of that in 2019. It's been the parental model – “failed parenting methods,” as Simon Sinek mentioned – that created a generation of rather parasitical, cynical and nihilistic sorts.

The fact that over 20% of women over 30 still are unmarried when giving birth means they aren't too choosy about the ramifications of unwed motherhood. Yet feminism, media, and often, dumb males, laud praise on such women. These women talk about being independent, but this comes as long as government assistance follows. Which it does.

This too is why Socialism is so popular. *Why work*, when you can blame others for their successes and then, *take* their earned wealth because that's, “only fair.” Citing, breaking rules, male oppression, or identity as the excuse to now feel “entitled.” Furthermore, not escaping a cycle, when, they are making the poor choices that resulted in yet another child without both parents contracted to be in their child's life – by marriage.

Work is needed too to form a relationship that remotely that succeeds. But people want *better than themselves* – **especially women** – and as just pointed out, those women have a pretty arguable probability of taking hundreds of thousands of dollars if, “it doesn't work out.”

There is no silver bullet here. One can reduce the risk by knowing the woman since childhood, growing up with her, and seeing values develop in her. Sadly, since the Internet, people think the grass is greener somewhere, far, far away. In terms of wealth, or variety, they have a case. But in the case of shared values, commonality of background or culture, that has a less likelihood. People pretend. They mimic what one may desire until they don't.

It will help greatly to know the person for years over just a few months. The ability to vet their personality, their family, their desires and their flaws matters. If one can find that “inside” that follows the “outside”, one has hope.

Chapter 22

Legacy

One's legacy starts the day one begins to create. The ideas behind said creation can be simple or highly complex – Einstein comes to mind immediately – and the most influential creations should endure past one's passing from this world.

A quote that will either inspire or draw one into an all-night bender:

“There are three deaths. The first is when the body ceases to function. The second is when the body is consigned to the grave. The third is that moment, sometime in the future, when your name is spoken for the last time.”¹³⁶³

Thinking of what matters – creating or doing a worthwhile day of work – is how one defeats the first death. For as long as one has breath, they can think, build, use their supply of energy to be a builder, not just a consumer.

The second death is defeated by the number of souls that come to pay respect to your life on this Earth. Sadly, this often disproportionately goes to the famous, the wealthy, and the political classes. But if you are lucky to have such an impact, so that even *one person shows up*, and mourns you with all their heart, that is a greater impact than 10,000 mindless self-validating drones that never once talked to your now-buried soul.

The third death is only defeated by the longevity of one's personal works.

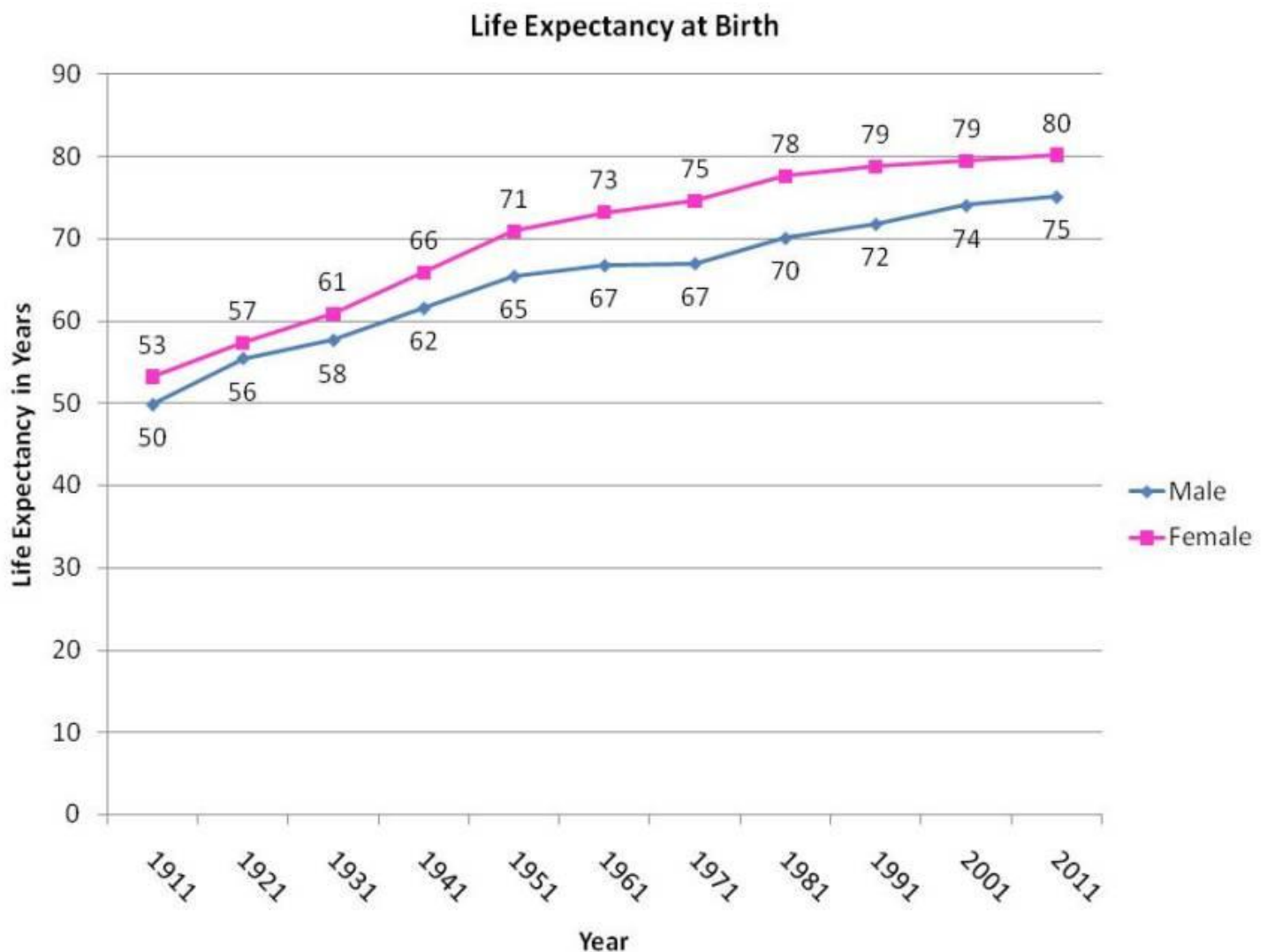
Their offspring and the family legacy will have a great chance to speak well of them for a hundred years, or more. The author did not know anything of Hugh Weir or the Houston's, as they connected back to Ireland and Scotland into the 1600s. To speak of them, now dead over 200 years, to put them here, in this book, means anyone that reads this has learned a bit of their importance to United States history and the people they impacted.

One's business ventures surely can live on and carry forth the name, of the founder, or the innovator that solved a problem. One doesn't have to recount all the names from history to know this is great way to live on past the last utterances of the present-day folks. It is why one should jealously guard against the encroachments of people who destroy for the sake of...nothing.

For many, the very aspect of building their homes, provided a way to get into the books – as their personal touches landed in the county records and survived them. A road or street in the local neighborhood or a field named for some family’s farm that stood there for 100 or 200 years. That served as a reminder, for people, very ordinary to many of us, that created a long-term impact by their daily toils.

The U.S. Patent office is home to contraptions that will cause “moderns” to laugh. But some have endured, set the bar high for creativity and ingenuity. How many have patents?¹³⁶⁴ How many from the 1880s would be awe struck at the internet? Who invented it? (It wasn’t Al Gore.)

The formulas to Coca-Cola or KFC “herbs and spices”¹³⁶⁵ are protected.



The larger point: one has to build up their foundation, their knowledges, their abilities and create that legacy from production and sharing it out.

Adam Smith was potentially short-sighted about his manuscripts, as he ordered them destroyed, shortly before his death. Yet, he may have felt that: these writings were not ready for “prime time” consumption. Or: they were inferior to his prior efforts. In any case, one cannot know. These works are gone.

We only control our presence here, on this Earth, for a very short time.

So short, that up until the early 20th century, at age 25, one likely had seen half their life tick by as a man. In just a century, we gained 25 years, on average, in life!

Even allowing for sleep, that’s 16 years, at minimum of waking time to write, build businesses, design or engineer at solution to a local problem.

To build, if one has the patience and vetting ability, a family of worth that remembers the sacrifices and deeds of your lifetime here, creating.

It is up to you.

Or as Andy and Red said, “Get busy living. Or get busy dying.”¹³⁶⁶, [1367](#)

Chapter 23

Self-Fulfillment

Many have “self-fulfillment” or “contentment” until the first tragedy strikes them. It’s the story arc of many a generic Hollywood picture, but better shown in the classic literature from eons ago. The Homeric trek comes about through the struggle to become moral, noble, with higher integrity, while seeking to rise above the general malaise of the moment.

Called it the hero’s quest.

Such pinnacles in being, in 21st century, are not about obtainment of title, wealth, or the outward trappings nearly everyone has been tempted by, and often, succumb to their onerous weights. Rather, the ability to self-validate, struggle to improve, make the moment count for something even when idle and inside one’s mind.

Thoughts can be quiet too. We live in a society where outward action is valued substantially more than just 15 minutes of quiet contemplation.

The author is still working on that later skill – just silencing one’s ideas and allowing the environment, like sitting alone outdoors in a favorite place, to be greater than the want to interact with it all.

I do not write from the top of the mountain.

I am not “self-fulfilled.” (Maslow barely found 1% that are self-actualized.)

This promotes the resentment many must “feel.” Thinking, “why I can’t I be like that?” One can’t be that – because one is not that person.

As our friend Bruce Lee found his path was about taking what is useful, discarding that which is not, and adding THAT which is ONE’S OWN. He also died at 33 years old and yet he was *The Master* of the martial arts. No one doubted him – he showed it.¹³⁶⁸ (Of course, Hollywood adores him too.)

So, what uniquely defines you? That which is your own can’t be had through mimicry and jealousy. One can’t be Michelangelo.¹³⁶⁹ Or Ford. Or Telsa. Or Einstein. Or Jesus.

You are you.

It sounds so simplistic, but the greater portion of our life is parroting and formulating how to be *someone*, at *some time*, that satisfies *someone else*. But rarely *us*. We pivot on the concept of freedom and seek belonging, social conformity, and validation from a host of people, just as confused, just as scared, and just as wanting to be more like...fill in the blank.

But it is my theory that acknowledging one's path comes through building upon another's blocks. That will make one a better person.

A moral person. A driven and capable and worthwhile being. Far better, one hopes, that the author has been. The mistakes one makes – teach one to discard what does not work. The useless thinking and fighting of others, for little gain. Those who want to incite you to do something out of character.

The emptiness or lack is mental energy expended out of ego. The classical philosophers, the Marcus Aurelius, Plato, Socrates, and the myriad of men that examined, the human condition, and what this lifetime is, certainly can and will help.

They are useful. Strive to add to their legacies – *and mention their names*.

They make the foundation, the slopes, the building blocks on which our Civilization stands on to this very day.

Think how hard it was to break out of their molds.

To dream just that little bit more when the society around them often was killing each other, starving by the thousands, or dying due to disease (The Black Death). And they could not stop it – they knew not *how*.

They fought selfishness.

They lusted.

They had days of despair and days where they wanted others to go away.

But they made a name by just doing that little bit more. Building a system, writing down “knowledge” that was scarce and hard to come by, was their labor of love shared forward.

They were “elite” and “practical” for their times.

They had to know what they didn't, but they had to make do with what they did. And experiment – even without a clear scientific method developed for

them. Surely, they erred. They had limited lifespans. Limited contacts with people thousands of miles from them, doing their part too, to find answers. Our self-fulfillment will come forth from building and structuring life early on and not wasting the precious grains of time we have here. Seek fulfillment out of one's life devoted to that continuous improvement.

References

- ¹ <https://data.bls.gov/cgi-bin/surveymost?bls> Data retrieved: June 18, 2020 for Unemployment Rate LNS14000000
- ² <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-52070718> Coronavirus: Trump signs into law largest bailout in US history
- ³ <https://www.dailynews.com/2020/04/28/california-doctors-with-dubious-covid-conclusions-debunked/>
- ⁴ <https://californiaglobe.com/section-2/the-miserable-pseudo-science-behind-face-masks-social-distancing-and-contact-tracing/>
- ⁵ https://twitter.com/o_rips/status/1273661274660855808 Psychological Warfare
- ⁶ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DSvhPnUgyz8> Meet Bill Gates (Corbett Report)
- ⁷ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qlgY6br5fPQ> Thomas Friedman on CNBC, interviewed by Andrew Ross Sorkin
- ⁸ <https://www.sciencemag.org/news/2014/10/us-halts-funding-new-risky-virus-studies-calls-voluntary-moratorium>
- ⁹ <https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/u-s-lifts-moratorium-on-funding-controversial-high-risk-virus-research/>
- ¹⁰ <https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/u-s-lifts-moratorium-on-funding-controversial-high-risk-virus-research/>
- ¹¹ <https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/u-s-lifts-moratorium-on-funding-controversial-high-risk-virus-research/>
- ¹² <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4323416/>
- ¹³ <https://www.statnews.com/2017/12/19/virus-research-gain-of-function/> (<https://archive.is/gekMe>)
- ¹⁴ <https://www.hsph.harvard.edu/mips/location/>
- ¹⁵ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=HARVARD%20CHAN&sort=amount>
- ¹⁶ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=National%20Institutes%20of%20Health&sort=amount>
- ¹⁷ <https://fnih.org/about/directors>
- ¹⁸ <https://www.pirbright.ac.uk/partnerships/our-major-stakeholders>
- ¹⁹ [http://patft.uspto.gov/netacgi/nph-Parser?Sect1=PTO2&Sect2=HITOFF&p=1&u=%2Fnetahtml%2FPTO%2Fsearch-adv.htm&r=1&f=G&l=50&d=PTXT&S1=\(%2210130701%22.PN.\)&OS=PN/](http://patft.uspto.gov/netacgi/nph-Parser?Sect1=PTO2&Sect2=HITOFF&p=1&u=%2Fnetahtml%2FPTO%2Fsearch-adv.htm&r=1&f=G&l=50&d=PTXT&S1=(%2210130701%22.PN.)&OS=PN/)
- ²⁰ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=PIRBRIGHT%20INSTITUTE>
- ²¹ <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1232869/>
- ²² https://drive.google.com/file/d/1w6p_HqRXCrWo_wYNK7m_zpQLbBVYcvVU/view Various studies and analysis
- ²³ <https://www.wsj.com/articles/covid-19-drug-remdesivir-to-cost-3-120-for-typical-patient-11593428402>
- ²⁴ <https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2007764>
- ²⁵ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database/Grants/2020/06/INV-017221>
- ²⁶ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/Media-Center/Press-Releases/2010/12/Global-Health-Leaders-Launch-Decade-of-Vaccines-Collaboration>
- ²⁷ <https://gcgh.grandchallenges.org/about/scientific-board> Dr. Fauci on the board
- ²⁸ <https://www.nbcnews.com/health/health-news/coronavirus-drug-remdesivir-shows-promise-large-trial-n1195171>
- ²⁹ <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=GAVI&sort=amount>
- ³⁰ <https://www.gavi.org/news/media-room/fauci-forging-closer-ties-gavi>
- ³¹ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PRa6t_e7dGI March 2020: Dr. Anthony Fauci with Dr. Jon Lapook about COVID 19
- ³² <https://www.imperial.ac.uk/mrc-global-infectious-disease-analysis/covid-19/report-9-impact-of-npis-on-covid-19/>
- ³³ <https://twitter.com/MikeSTranchina/status/1279109382874243072/photo/1> Brian C. Procter M.D. letter
- ³⁴ <https://twitter.com/jcho710/status/1273924949162340353> Scott Jensen, M.D. discussing this with Tony Robbins.
- ³⁵ <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/05/07/health/masks-banned-n95-coronavirus.html>
- ³⁶ <https://www.cdc.gov/niosh/npptl/respirators/testing/NonNIOSHresults.html>
- ³⁷ <https://www.webmd.com/lung/copd/hypercapnia-copd-related>
- ³⁸ <https://www.gov.uk/government/people/jenny-harries>
- ³⁹ https://twitter.com/BorisJohnson_MP/status/1275111937689497602
- ⁴⁰ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ASyKpxpHrAo> Why Google & You Tube so Afraid of Dr. Dan Erikson
- ⁴¹ <https://www.amazon.com/Plague-Corruption-Restoring-Promise-Science-ebook/dp/B07S5H6T4Q/>
- ⁴² <https://www.bmj.com/content/369/bmj.m1435/tr-40> Antonio I Lazzarino, Medical Doctor and Epidemiologist
- ⁴³ <https://californiaglobe.com/section-2/the-miserable-pseudo-science-behind-face-masks-social-distancing-and-contact-tracing/>
- ⁴⁴ <https://www.rcreader.com/commentary/masks-dont-work-covid-a-review-of-science-relevant-to-covide-19-social-policy>
- ⁴⁵ <http://archive.is/UooWV> Archive of: "Masks Don't Work: A Review of Science Relevant to COVID-19 Social Policy"
- ⁴⁶ <https://twitter.com/FatEmperor/status/1277554396746956800> Corona the Role of Science in Time of Crisis V3
- ⁴⁷ <https://metrics.stanford.edu/PNAS%20retraction%20request%20LoE%20061820>
- ⁴⁸ https://twitter.com/mlevitt_np2013?lang=en
- ⁴⁹ <https://vimeo.com/433350887/33bbbe4090> Lindau Nobel Laureate Meetings (<http://archive.is/wip/HvAqi>)

⁵⁰ <https://technocracy.news/blaylock-face-masks-pose-serious-risks-to-the-healthy/> 13 studies cited on N95 and surgical masks. Posted on May 11,2020 by Dr. Russell Blaylock, neurosurgeon, and nutritional researcher. 26 years in practice.

⁵¹ <https://www.psypost.org/2020/06/psychopathic-traits-linked-to-non-compliance-with-social-distancing-guidelines-amid-the-coronavirus-pandemic-56980>

⁵² <https://www.whitman.edu/academics/majors-and-minors/psychology/laboratories/personality-lab>

⁵³ <https://www.psypost.org/2020/06/psychopathic-traits-linked-to-non-compliance-with-social-distancing-guidelines-amid-the-coronavirus-pandemic-56980>

⁵⁴ <https://psyarxiv.com/chgkn/> Blagov, P. S., PhD. (2020, March 28). Adaptive and Dark Personality Traits in the Covid-19 Pandemic: Predicting Health-behavior Endorsement and the Appeal of Public-health Messages.

⁵⁵ <https://psyarxiv.com/chgkn/>

⁵⁶ <http://archive.is/4V1KR> Face masks make you stupid: Why face masks are a form of dehumanization, Patrick Fagan.

⁵⁷ <http://archive.is/4V1KR>

⁵⁸ <http://archive.is/4V1KR> - Note pornography is watched by 98% of men. Pornography grew rapidly from the 1970s & throughout the internet age (1990s to present day.)

⁵⁹ <http://archive.is/4V1KR>

⁶⁰ <http://archive.is/4V1KR>

⁶¹ <http://archive.is/u1DpA> Dr. Milton Wolf posting on Kansas Dept of Health Secretary Lee Norman's graph manipulation

⁶² <https://twitter.com/GavinNewsom/status/1274125764699414528>

⁶³ <https://twitter.com/BeachMilk/status/1275720715828973571>

⁶⁴ <https://www.sfchronicle.com/politics/article/Gavin-Newsom-s-1-billion-mask-deal-Company-15325828.php>

⁶⁵ https://www.cdph.ca.gov/Programs/CID/DCDC/CDPH%20Document%20Library/COVID-19/Guidance-for-Face-Coverings_06-18-2020.pdf

⁶⁶ <https://www.cdph.ca.gov/Programs/OPA/Pages/NR20-128.aspx>

⁶⁷ <https://calmatters.org/commentary/gavin-newsoms-keeping-it-all-in-the-family/>

⁶⁸ <https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid19/index.htm> The coding of COVID Deaths is contentious and fraught with misinformation and shows a naked attempt to make political objectives primary, and people's rights and lives, secondary.

⁶⁹ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_United_States_governors States list their U.S. House & Senate makeup

⁷⁰ <https://www.bmj.com/content/369/bmj.m1808> (Archived: <https://archive.is/oBYAV>)

⁷¹ <https://www.bmj.com/content/369/bmj.m1808>

⁷² <https://www.npr.org/2020/06/14/876714225/what-mussels-can-teach-us-about-false-positive-covid-19-tests>

⁷³ https://youtu.be/oKf_gWrBio4?t=316

⁷⁴ <https://twitter.com/AlexJungle2/status/1278337916306182146>

⁷⁵ <http://archive.is/k3Urd> Author archived this on July 8, 2020.

⁷⁶ <https://twitter.com/GavinNewsom/status/1278429376875503623>

⁷⁷ <https://youtu.be/Bz6U9TJ-hQo?t=14> Tucker Carlson discussing the segment with journalist

⁷⁸ <http://archive.is/LCzDx> Archived of Jacobson v. Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

⁷⁹ <https://www.nationalreview.com/news/woman-who-blamed-trump-after-giving-her-husband-fish-tank-cleaner-now-under-investigation-for-murder/>

⁸⁰ <https://www.livescience.com/coronavirus-chloroquine-self-medication-kills-man.html>

⁸¹ <https://freebeacon.com/coronavirus/man-who-died-ingesting-fish-tank-cleaner-remembered-as-intelligent-levelheaded/>

⁸² <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/04/04/health/coronavirus-drug-trump-hydroxychloroquine.html>

⁸³ <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/04/04/health/coronavirus-drug-trump-hydroxychloroquine.html>

⁸⁴ <http://archive.is/nxz7b> International Journal of Antimicrobial Agents July 1, 2020 (Vol 56, Issue 1)

⁸⁵ <http://archive.is/NadqP> Snapshot of Sky News Australia piece on CBS Morning staging news for its viewers

⁸⁶ <https://nypost.com/2020/05/16/why-life-went-on-as-normal-during-the-killer-pandemic-of-1969/>

⁸⁷ <http://archive.is/LT7K4>

⁸⁸ <http://archive.is/aPhHb> Twitter feed of Omnipotent Moral Busybody

⁸⁹ <http://archive.is/cr9cJ> New York Post: Why American life went on as normal during the killer pandemic of 1969

⁹⁰ <http://archive.is/cr9cJ> New York Post: Why American life went on as normal during the killer pandemic of 1969

⁹¹ <https://c19study.com/> Active and historical analysis of COVID-19 research data.

⁹² <https://pubmed.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/16115318/> Chloroquine Is a Potent Inhibitor of SARS Coronavirus Infection and Spread

⁹³ <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41421-020-0156-0> (Remdesivir(GS-5734) and HCQ were mentioned.

⁹⁴ <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41421-020-0156-0>

⁹⁵ <https://list.essentialmeds.org/> WHO

⁹⁶ [https://www.thelancet.com/journals/laninf/article/PIIS1473-3099\(03\)00806-5/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/laninf/article/PIIS1473-3099(03)00806-5/fulltext)

⁹⁷ <https://www.medicinenet.com/script/main/art.asp?articlekey=32565>

⁹⁸ <http://archive.is/vygHZ> Covid-19 studies as of August 11,2020

⁹⁹ <https://www.fda.gov/drugs/drug-safety-and-availability/fda-cautions-against-use-hydroxychloroquine-or-chloroquine-covid-19-outside-hospital-setting-or>

¹⁰⁰ [https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736\(20\)31180-6/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(20)31180-6/fulltext) (RETRACTED)

101 <https://www.statnews.com/2020/06/04/lancet-retracts-major-covid-19-paper-that-raised-safety-concerns-about-malaria-drugs/>

102 <https://www.linkedin.com/company/surgisphere/>

103 <http://archive.is/mcMMI> Archive retrieval

104 <http://archive.is/GVxcX> Archive retrieval: Curbing the crisis with preventative tools

105 <http://archive.is/TFfyc> Archive retrieval: Diagnostic Tools for Physicians

106 <https://twitter.com/DoctorAmitPatel/status/1269805857824522242?s=20>

107 <https://www.statnews.com/2020/06/07/researcher-involved-in-retracted-lancet-study-has-faculty-appointment-terminated-as-details-in-scandal-emerge/>

108 <https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMoa2007621> (RETRACTED)

109 <https://journals.physiology.org/doi/pdf/10.1152/jn.00747.2003> (Journal of Neurophysiology)

110 https://physiciandirectory.brighamandwomens.org/details/815/mandeep-mehra-cardiovascular_medicine-boston

111 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database/Grants/2020/03/INV-002177>

112 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=Brigham&sort=amount>

113 <https://drive.google.com/drive/folders/1oUeDlAqxodyaY68ABFoBv1noxZBF-nLT> AAPS DRIVE for files

114 <https://drive.google.com/file/d/1IaKdR4MFITv2UWRrUKs4A6GTgyI8BKV/view> (U.S. District Court of Western Michigan, South District. Case 1:20-cv-00493-RJJ-SJB)

115 <https://drive.google.com/file/d/1IaKdR4MFITv2UWRrUKs4A6GTgyI8BKV/view>

116 <https://aapsonline.org/judicial/aaps-v-fda-hcq-6-22-2020.pdf>

117 <https://academic.oup.com/aje/article/doi/10.1093/aje/kwaa093/5847586>

118 <https://aapsonline.org/judicial/aaps-v-fda-hcq-6-22-2020.pdf> Risch's Study

119 <https://aapsonline.org/judicial/aaps-v-fda-hcq-6-22-2020.pdf>

120 <https://twitter.com/drsimonegold/status/1292908374821019648> Dr. Simone Gold. Dr. Richard Urso discussed HCQ prophylaxis usage at the correct dosage level. Toxic levels of HCQ were six times higher than needed to achieve prophylaxis. (2400 vs. 400 mg) <http://archive.is/r4C9K>

121 <http://archive.is/oUvNL> America's Frontline Doctors – video discusses the censorship.

122 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4m44_IH6XkA Archive (<http://archive.is/qlysV>)

123 <http://archive.is/aTiuu> (Archive of Citizens' Council for Health Freedom letter, August 10, 2020)

124 <https://twitter.com/DebbieAAldrich/status/1290709038942978048> Interview (<http://archive.is/sIUxX>)

125 <https://twitter.com/DebbieAAldrich/status/1290709038942978048> Interview (<http://archive.is/sIUxX>)

126 https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/19pdf/18-587_5ifl.pdf Department of Homeland Security et al. v. Regents of the University of California, et al. (2020)

127 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-UJ2FJTrFek> Kerry discussing the removal of Prosecutor Viktor Shokin

128 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dCSwqca8KXU> Glenn Beck Presents: Ukraine: The Final Piece

129 <https://truepundit.com/exclusive-bill-gates-negotiated-100-billion-contact-tracing-deal-with-democratic-congressman-sponsor-of-bill-six-months-before-coronavirus-pandemic/>

130 <http://kenningtonpress.com/index.php/2020/04/17/lock-step-the-rockefeller-foundations-2010-plan-to-enslave-the-world-using-future-plandemic/> GAVI & Microsoft sponsored this 2010 publication

131 <https://www.congress.gov/bill/116th-congress/house-bill/6666/text>

132 <https://hub.jhu.edu/2020/05/11/free-contact-tracing-course-johns-hopkins/> Johns Hopkins

133 <https://hub.jhu.edu/2020/05/11/free-contact-tracing-course-johns-hopkins/> Johns Hopkins

134 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database/Grants/2016/07/OPP1145051>

135 <https://www.centerforhealthsecurity.org/news/center-news/2020-01-24-Statement-of-Clarification-Event201.html>

136 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7128332/>

137 [https://www.ijidonline.com/article/S1201-9712\(20\)30011-4/fulltext](https://www.ijidonline.com/article/S1201-9712(20)30011-4/fulltext) The continuing 2019-nCoV epidemic threat of novel coronaviruses to global health – The latest 2019 novel coronavirus outbreak in Wuhan, China

138 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC7128332/>

139 <https://www.politico.com/news/2020/01/15/what-is-in-us-china-trade-deal-099399>

140 <https://www.politico.com/f/?id=0000016f-ab06-dda2-af6f-efefa7ed0000> pg. 81

141 <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41591-020-0820-9> The Proximal Origin of SARS-CoV-2

142 <https://archive.is/wxA2Y#selection-1201.0-1223.306>

143 <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41591-020-0820-9> The Proximal Origin of SARS-CoV-2

144 <https://www.nature.com/articles/s41591-020-0820-9>

145 <https://people.ucd.ie/dolores.cahill/about> Dr. Dolores Cahill

146 https://www.bitchute.com/video/AvC6_ftzk3w/ Debunking the Narrative (with Prof. Dolores Cahill)

147 [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(20\)30183-5](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(20)30183-5)

148 [https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736\(20\)30183-5/fulltext](https://www.thelancet.com/journals/lancet/article/PIIS0140-6736(20)30183-5/fulltext)

149 <https://apelbaum.files.wordpress.com/2020/04/i-would-like-tothank-the-bills-for-this-gig-1.jpg>

150 <https://apelbaum.wordpress.com/2020/03/23/when-tedros-moves-his-lips-beijing-speaks/>

151 <https://www.taiwannews.com.tw/en/news/3948720> Tedros to speak at China University commencement, Tsinghua University

152 <https://unwatch.org/chinaunhrc/>

153 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=united%20nations%20foundation&sort=amount>

154 <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/07/07/us/politics/coronavirus-trump-who.html> (<http://archive.is/12IS6>)

155 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database/Grants/2020/03/OPP1210755>

156 <https://www.imperial.ac.uk/mrc-global-infectious-disease-analysis/covid-19/report-9-impact-of-npis-on-covid-19/>

157 <https://www.imperial.ac.uk/mrc-global-infectious-disease-analysis/covid-19/report-9-impact-of-npis-on-covid-19/>

158 <http://www.healthdata.org/about/director-statement> \$279 Million over 10-years from the Gates Foundation

159 https://twitter.com/IHME_UW

160 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qlgY6br5fPQ&t=11s> Tom Friedman calls for Bezos and Gates to step in

161 <https://news.cgtn.com/news/2020-04-10/Bill-Gates-speaks-highly-of-China-s-epidemic-control-measures-PzKBcviFLq/index.html>

162 <https://news.cgtn.com/news/2020-04-10/Bill-Gates-responds-to-vaccine-conspiracy-theories-via-CCTV-PzbEvKuQVi/index.html> "Get the world ready"

163 <https://www.slideshare.net/workingwikily/gbnrockefeller-scenarios-on-technology-development>

164 <https://www.slideshare.net/workingwikily/gbnrockefeller-scenarios-on-technology-development>

165 <https://dailycaller.com/2020/07/07/gov-cuomos-order-6000-coronavirus-patients-nursing-homes/>

166 <https://www.path.org/leadership/michael-free-phd-obe/>

167 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database#q/k=PATH&sort=amount> – downloaded May 2020 search and compiled into Excel.

168 <https://www.cnbc.com/video/2019/01/23/bill-gates-and-the-return-on-investment-in-vaccinations-davos.html> - CNBC is putting ad blocking to stop viewing.

169 <https://digitalcommons.law.ggu.edu/annlsurvey/vol22/iss1/6/> Accountability of International NGOs: Human Rights Violations in Healthcare Provision in Developing Countries and the Effectiveness of Current Measures," Annual Survey of International & Comparative Law: Vol. 22: Issue. 1, Article 6. (Archive: <http://archive.is/vdb17>)

170 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mWK4i9j-aUc> Average Youtuber recording Gates Freudian Slip?

171 <https://www.gatesmri.org/> - Website for Gates Backed Vaccine Push

172 <https://www.gatesfoundation.org/How-We-Work/Quick-Links/Grants-Database/Grants/2017/08/OPP1178752>

173 <https://www.covipass.com/#AboutCoviPass>

174 <https://id2020.org/>

175 <https://twitter.com/ID2020>

176 <https://ethics.harvard.edu/immunity-certificates>

177 <https://ethics.harvard.edu/files/center-for-ethics/files/12immunitycertificates.pdf>

178 <http://archive.is/oRn8b> List of Covid-19 Vaccines Ready for Final Stage Testing

179 <http://archive.is/8Prt8> WebMD article COVID-19 Vaccine: Latest Updates

180 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

181 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

182 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

183 <https://www.marxists.org/reference/archive/hegel/help/easy.htm>

184 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

185 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

186 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

187 <http://archive.is/ngV9s> The Risks of Rushing a COVID-19 Vaccine (June 22, 2020)

188 <http://archive.is/ngV9s> The Risks of Rushing a COVID-19 Vaccine (June 22, 2020)

189 <https://www.thesun.co.uk/news/10925668/coronavirus-patients-welded-homes-china/> (Since the author doesn't speak Mandarin Chinese, there is no telling if this video is tied to the Corona virus. But given other known practices, reported, by the *Epoch Times*, one doubts this is extraordinary for China. Given that U.S. governors have decided to do draconian measures to further their power, one should think mimicry is at work.)

190 <http://archive.is/ra9qf> (July 17, 2020 *Sun* Article)

191 <http://archive.is/iNIZG> COVID 19 Vaccine Development Pipeline Gears Up

192 <http://archive.is/ToIDp> Snapshot of Provisional deaths 2019-2020 taken on August 14, 2020

193 <https://twitter.com/LionelMedia/status/1295327746760073218/photo/1>

194 <https://archive.org/details/VirusMania/page/n97/mode/2up> Virus Mania

195 <https://archive.org/details/VirusMania/page/n97/mode/2up> Virus Mania

196 <https://thenationalpulse.com/news/un-expert-says-covid-19-bioweapon/> (Archive <http://archive.is/LvzeN>)

197 <https://www.sabinopaciolla.com/cina-covid-19-la-chimera-che-ha-cambiato-il-mondo/> Archive: <http://archive.is/BJcHf>

198 <https://www.sabinopaciolla.com/cina-covid-19-la-chimera-che-ha-cambiato-il-mondo/> Archive: <http://archive.is/BJcHf>

199 <https://www.sabinopaciolla.com/cina-covid-19-la-chimera-che-ha-cambiato-il-mondo/> Archive: <http://archive.is/BJcHf>

200 <https://archive.org/details/VirusMania/page/n103/mode/2up> Virus Mania

201 <https://archive.org/details/VirusMania/page/n103/mode/2up> Virus Mania

202 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/florida-health-official-admits-man-who-died-in-motorcycle-crash-listed-as-coronavirus-death>

203 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/investigation-shows-errors-in-florida-virus-positivity-report-hospitals-say-actual-rate-much-lower>

204 <https://nypost.com/2020/06/19/andrew-cuomos-big-lie-on-nursing-homes-and-the-post/>

205 <http://archive.is/mUQ2t> NY Post article (archived)

206 <http://archive.is/2LNhQ> Law Enforcement Today article.

207 https://www.utla.net/sites/default/files/samestormdiffboats_final.pdf (<http://archive.is/Jbpvu> :snapshot) page 11.

208 <https://archive.org/details/VirusMania/page/n105/mode/2up> Virus Mania

209 <http://archive.is/lKimz> Links to the download of the study.

210 <http://duesberg.com/papers/chemical-bases-various-aids-epidemics.pdf> (Archive: <http://archive.is/YH5b3>)

211 <http://duesberg.com/papers/chemical-bases-various-aids-epidemics.pdf> (Archive: <http://archive.is/YH5b3>)

212 <http://archive.is/h45Zo> (New York Times Article: The AIDS Question That Linger)

213 <http://archive.is/h45Zo> (New York Times Article: The AIDS Question That Linger)

214 <http://archive.is/ROTeI> Gates Foundation, What We Do-Global Health, HIV April 2014

215 <http://archive.is/ROTeI> Gates Foundation, What We Do-Global Health, HIV April 2014

216 <http://archive.is/amFXN>

217 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eJ3RzGoQC4s>

218 <https://www.brighteon.com/fde592b6-4efd-415a-8268-f29bf288ac65> (Shadow Gate back up location)

219 <https://thehill.com/homenews/house/505334-reparations-bill-gains-steam-following-death-of-george-floyd>

220 <http://archive.is/FPTiy> (moguldom.com capture)

221 <http://archive.is/VA77y> (Reparations for Descendants of Slavery: How it Could Happen – ‘Ways & Means’)

222 <https://twitter.com/JamarlinMartin/status/1141191593271156736> Reparations movement (predicted economic downturn)

223 <https://www.nbcnews.com/tech/tech-news/google-bans-two-websites-its-ad-platform-over-protest-articles-n1231176>

224 <http://esr.ibiblio.org/?p=2122> Originator of the term, Eric Raymond.

225 <https://lifelessons.co/critical-thinking/kafkatrapping/> A nice list of linguistic tricks people play.

226 <https://lifelessons.co/critical-thinking/kafkatrapping/>

227 <https://www.goodmorningamerica.com/living/story/merriam-webster-redefining-racism-college-graduate-calls-action-71193936>

228 <https://www.goodmorningamerica.com/living/story/merriam-webster-redefining-racism-college-graduate-calls-action-71193936>

229 <https://www.wbur.org/hereandnow/2020/06/12/merriam-webster-racism-definition>

230 http://www.xinhuanet.com/english/2020-06/10/c_139128775.htm

231 <https://news.cgtn.com/news/2020-06-11/Merriam-Webster-dictionary-to-redefine-racism-after-complaint-Rf4veR7KPm/index.html>

232 http://www.xinhuanet.com/english/2020-06/10/c_139128775.htm

233 <https://www.fec.gov/data/committee/CO0401224/?tab=spending#total-disbursements>

234 <https://thenationalpulse.com/news/blm-founder-soros-expert/> Cites a Washington Times article.

235 <https://www.influencewatch.org/non-profit/black-lives-matter-foundation/>

236 <https://twitter.com/KarluskaP/status/127820589224331786> BLM objectives. Language change does not mean goal change.

237 <http://archive.is/Gyqxc> Shows June 11 2020 healthdata.org

238 <http://archive.is/7WPAm> Author saved the snapshot of website with the June 3 2020 article on the front page.

239 <https://www.bop.gov/inmates/fsa/overview.jsp>

240 <https://crsreports.congress.gov/product/pdf/R/R45558>

241 <https://www.brennancenter.org/our-work/analysis-opinion/how-first-step-act-became-law-and-what-happens-next>

242 <https://ucr.fbi.gov/leoka/2019/tables/table-1.xls>

243 <https://minnesota.cbslocal.com/2020/05/29/derek-chauvin-arrested-george-floyd-death-minneapolis-police-officer/>

244 <https://minnesota.cbslocal.com/wp-content/uploads/sites/15909630/2020/05/27-CR-20-12646-complaint.pdf>

245 Milgram Experiment: Cops obey authority. Chauvin was the veteran and “in control” on the scene. His fellow officers, for their own individual reasons, refused to assess the situation, intervene on this cop’s overreach. Because of this – later incidents were triggered. Though, one can hypothesize something else more telling came about to precipitate these responses. Because of lockdowns the animal instincts were pend up too long. Or planning was done for the right event?

246 https://twitter.com/KRHogan_NTD/status/1266952860299857921

247 <https://pjmedia.com/news-and-politics/rick-moran/2020/06/02/random-piles-of-bricks-magically-appearing-at-protests-while-agitators-hands-out-cash-to-rioters-n482983>

248 <https://chicago.suntimes.com/crime/2020/6/8/21281998/chicago-deadliest-day-violence-murder-history-police-crime>

249 <https://law.justia.com/codes/georgia/2010/title-16/chapter-11/article-4/part-1/16-11-106/>

250 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qO6YIWCR2Js&feature=youtu.be&t=749>

251 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=youtu.be&v=MawQYNNIoZo&app=desktop>

252 <https://www.fox5atlanta.com/news/interview-of-rayshard-brooks-released-months-before-deadly-shooting>

253 <https://github.com/washingtonpost/data-police-shootings>

254 <https://www.cdc.gov/homeandrecationalsafety/water-safety/waterinjuries-factsheet.html>

255 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/graphics/investigations/police-shootings-database/>

256 <https://www.statista.com/statistics/191694/number-of-law-enforcement-officers-in-the-us/>

257 <https://ucr.fbi.gov/leoka/2019/tables/table-1.xls>

258 <https://www.themarshallproject.org/2020/04/23/in-new-york-s-bail-reform-backlash-a-cautionary-tale-for-other-states>

259 <https://nypost.com/2020/06/18/every-time-accused-granny-shover-rashid-brimmage-was-arrested/>

260 <https://nypost.com/2020/06/18/every-time-accused-granny-shover-rashid-brimmage-was-arrested/>

261 <http://archive.is/pJcLC> Author's felony arrest and prosecution

262 <http://archive.is/I4NDI> IDOC Prison number, charges and release date.

263 <http://archive.is/eWkD8> New York Roll Back Bail Reform. What Will The Rest of the Country Do?

264 <https://public.tableau.com/profile/jason.p.6975#1/> This will contain the analysis done on FBI statistics.

265 <http://www.seattle.gov/arts/programs/grants/cultural-facilities-fund#2019>

266 <http://www.mtv.com/news/1723761/raz-simone-cognitive-dissonance/>

267 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JWVjCaMSl68> Raz Simone hands out AR-15's to people that look like minors in CHAZ

268 <https://twitter.com/ClemKrista/status/1275085411065499650/photo/1>

269 <https://twitter.com/AK4WA/status/1274449710992908289> - the section is primarily from this Tweet thread. Props to the Amber Krabach.

270 <https://www.fiscal.treasury.gov/us-debit-card/>

271 <https://www.khou.com/article/news/health/coronavirus/metabank-direct-deposit-tax-services-stimulus-refund-where-is-it/285-bob9666b-19cb-4711-9cfd-94fed755fbc9>

272 <https://operationhope.org/about-us/>

273 <https://www.clintonfoundation.org/clinton-global-initiative/commitments/operation-hope-america-2020-phase-i>

274 <https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2020/jun/21/seattle-chaz-shooting-police-free-zone>

275 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1icxxtzFjuM> CHAZ Updates – Raz begs Medics to save Bro

276 <http://archive.is/QUnq9>

277 <https://www.ak4wa.org/> Amber Krabach political website

278 <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/06/20/business/dreyers-eskimo-pie-name-change.html>

279 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/outlook/2020/06/23/toppling-monuments-is-global-movement-it-works/>

280 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/outlook/2020/06/23/toppling-monuments-is-global-movement-it-works/>

281 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dV7031P4q4g>

282 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/outlook/2020/06/23/toppling-monuments-is-global-movement-it-works/>

283 <https://thefederalist.com/2017/10/09/indigenous-peoples-day-far-worse-columbus-day/>

284 <https://mmslibrary.files.wordpress.com/2009/10/slavery-and-native-americans-in-british-north-america-and-the-united-states.pdf>

285 <https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/2711653.pdf> Red Indians, Black Slavery and White Racism: America's Slaveholding Indians, American Quarterly, October 1974, Vol 26, No. 4 pp.367-385

286 <https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/2711653.pdf>

287 <https://www.nytimes.com/1993/01/06/us/w-g-mcloughlin-professor-of-history-at-brown-dies-at-70.html>

288 <https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/2711653.pdf>

289 <https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/2711653.pdf>

290 <https://thefederalist.com/2017/10/09/indigenous-peoples-day-far-worse-columbus-day/>

291 <https://twitter.com/Breaking911/status/1275236577560666113>

292 <https://twitter.com/DailyCaller/status/1275219815402176512>

293 <https://twitter.com/RoxieCorleone/status/1275440053834051584/photo/1>

294 <https://twitter.com/RealJamesWoods/status/1275217445456756737>

295

<https://web.archive.org/web/20160313030351/http://192.203.127.197/archive/bitstream/handle/123456789/511/Lyching%201882%201968.pdf>

296 <https://www.whitehouse.gov/about-the-white-house/presidents/ulysses-s-grant/>

297 <https://justthenews.com/accountability/russia-and-ukraine-scandals/breaking-doj-reveals-discovery-new-strzok-notes-flynn>

298 https://twitter.com/CBS_Herridge/status/1275489325933879302

299 https://twitter.com/CBS_Herridge/status/1276696398457647104 Vice President Biden 1/4/17 suggested the Logan Act.

300 <https://twitter.com/SDNYnews/status/1274178732476059650>

301 <https://www.breitbart.com/politics/2020/06/29/chief-justice-john-roberts-joins-liberals-in-striking-down-abortion-safety-law/> Roberts has become the key swing vote.

302 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bTBJB4xLn6s>

303 <https://twitter.com/MarcusP62428099/status/1276697015594999808/photo/1>

304 https://twitter.com/CBS_Herridge/status/1276696406573690881

305 <https://web.archive.org/web/20200603171013/https://www.nytimes.com/2020/06/03/us/politics/coronavirus-vaccine-trump-moderna.html>

306 <https://docs.legis.wisconsin.gov/2019/legislators/senate>

307 <https://www.foxnews.com/media/bernier-wisconsin-senator-attacked-protesters-mob-destruction>

308 <http://archive.is/i2tgM> (American Military News article – Barr did say this.)

309 <https://pjmedia.com/columns/stacey-lennox/2020/06/22/john-kerry-warns-of-revolution-in-november-if-trump-wins-while-he-lays-the-foundation-for-it-n560198>

310 <https://bongino.com/hundreds-of-nj-republicans-receive-misprinted-ballots-listing-only-dem-candidates>

311 <https://pjmedia.com/columns/stacey-lennox/2020/06/22/john-kerry-warns-of-revolution-in-november-if-trump-wins-while-he-lays-the-foundation-for-it-n560198>

312 <http://archive.is/fch1D> Ayanna Pressley on MSNBC

313 <https://legaldictionary.net/brandenburg-v-ohio/> (<http://archive.is/ksOdg>)

314 <https://www.foxnews.com/us/st-louis-police-release-surveillance-video-7-persons-of-interest-death-retired-capt-david-dorn>

315 <https://twitter.com/JohnFMiller86/status/1267842612016398339>

316 <https://twitter.com/SomeBitchIKnow/status/1275397850063679488/photo/1>

317 <https://twitter.com/davereaboi/status/1274336621702373377>

318 <https://twitter.com/TheLeadCNN/status/1274076999192018945>

319 <https://nypost.com/2020/06/25/blm-leader-if-change-doesnt-happen-we-will-burn-down-this-system/>

320 <https://www.blackenterprise.com/black-lives-matter-corporate-america-has-pledged-1-678-billion-so-far/>

321 https://archive.org/details/ConclusionProgrammedToKill_201810/page/n1/mode/1up

322 <https://twitter.com/Broncos/status/1269349029302984705/photo/1>

323 <http://archive.is/HCx9a>

324 https://cultureshield.com/PDF/45_Goals.pdf Remarks Honorable A.S. Herlong of Florida, U.S. House of Representatives

325 <https://newdiscourses.com/2020/07/nobody-systemically-racist/> A good philosophy discussion without getting lost.

326 <http://archive.is/Xdw53> Rutgers Declares Grammar Racist

327 <https://dailycaller.com/2020/07/09/supreme-court-jimcy-mcgrt-muscogee-creek-nation-oklahoma-native-american/>

328 <http://archive.is/OIxKw> Calvary Chapel Dayton Valley v. Steve Sisolak, Governor of Nevada (2020)

329 <https://twitter.com/thehill/status/1281258102587785218> Nancy Pelosi discussing statues. Then looking to the future.

330 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2020/06/02/george-floyd-funeral-memorial-services-burial-planned-three-states/3122453001/>

331 <http://archive.is/wUi45> (Police bodycam of George Floyd arrest article)

332 <https://ourworldindata.org/a-history-of-global-living-conditions-in-5-charts>

333 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GXYzjYBTlpA> -Denzel Washington Blasts the Media on Dishonesty...

334 <http://www.renewamerica.com/columns/duke/090506>

335 <https://ia800301.us.archive.org/25/items/BezmenovLoveLetterToAmerica/YuriBezmenov-LoveLetterToAmerica.pdf>

336 http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/people/n_7912/ -Background from 2002 Epstein

337 <https://www.businessinsider.com/trump-epstein-had-falling-out-havent-spoken-in-15-years-2019-7>

338 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FwKui06VtdY> Sargon of Akkad “Convenient Death of Jeffrey Epstein”

339 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qr7WFZoMRSg> Steven Crowder “Epstein Dead: 5 Hard Facts”

340 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nNItvSfzDxI> Stefan Molyneux “Epstein Strangled? ER Doctor Weighs In”

341 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mrKmt-41vew> PBS on September 27, 2019

342 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qbQwAQotDTQ> – CNN’s employees calling out the bull. Jeff Zucker – is at the heart of that.

343 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LaR-bH2hENM> – Transgender woman at a CNN town hall (October 11, 2019)

344 <https://pubs.aeaweb.org/doi/pdfplus/10.1257/jep.21.2.27> Journal of Economic Perspectives, Volume 21, No. 2, Spring 2007, Page 41

345 Ibid.

346 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mary_Calderone

347 <https://www.plannedparenthood.org/about-us/newsroom/campaigns/ppfa-margaret-sanger-award-winners>

348 <https://www.rochester.edu/newscenter/mary-calderone-your-sexuality-is-yourself-as-the-total-person-you-are-369602/>

349 <https://youtu.be/R8R--PCOkVA?t=743> – Liberty Pen, “Thomas Sowell on Sex Education”

350 <https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2019/08/02/why-is-the-teen-birth-rate-falling/>

351 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Abortion_statistics_in_the_United_States - Other sources, Guttmacher Institute, show higher rates, but may still underreport abortions.

352 https://www.cdc.gov/std/stats16/CDC_2016_STDS_Report-for508WebSep21_2017_1644.pdf

353 <https://time.com/5379165/std-rates-sex/> - Americans Are Getting STDs at Record Rates

354 Ibid.

355 <https://www.hhs.gov/ash/oah/adolescent-development/reproductive-health-and-teen-pregnancy/teen-pregnancy-and-childbearing/trends/index.html>

356 <https://saynsumthn.wordpress.com/tag/planned-parenthood-pamphlet/>

357 <http://archive.is/X4fHo> (Archive of Saynsumthn’s blog)

358 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n43> - Chapter 1 Title

359 <https://tennesseencyclopedia.net/entries/mary-sharp-college/>

360 <https://nces.ed.gov/pub93/93442.pdf> pg. 31. (Modified to show 10, 25, 50, 75% rates)

361 Ibid. pg. 64. (From: 120 Years of American Education: A Statistical Portrait: Thomas D. Snyder)

362 <https://www.history.com/topics/world-war-ii/gi-bill> - Educational provisions existed until 1956. Notice in 1950s the change in slope for men being “college-educated.”

363 <https://www.minneapolisfed.org/publications/the-region/till-college-do-us-part> - June 2014 Issue

364 <https://www.writing.upenn.edu/~afilreis/50s/friedan-per-horowitz.html> - Betty Friedan’s Secret Communist Past

365 <https://web.archive.org/web/20190404162851/http://www.ifeminists.net/introduction/editorials/2003/1125roberts.html> – Bohm testified before the HUAC and took the fifth amendment, leaving the U.S. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_Bohm

366 <https://www.writing.upenn.edu/~afilreis/50s/friedan-per-horowitz.html>

367 <https://www.writing.upenn.edu/~afilreis/50s/friedan-per-horowitz.html>

368 <https://ia800301.us.archive.org/25/items/BezmenovLoveLetterToAmerica/YuriBezmenov-LoveLetterToAmerica.pdf> - Page 7 in the copy.

369 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1926/07/the-russian-effort-to-abolish-marriage/306295/>

370 <https://www.thegospelcoalition.org/article/the-communist-roots-of-no-fault-divorce/>

371 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1926/07/the-russian-effort-to-abolish-marriage/306295/>

372 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1926/07/the-russian-effort-to-abolish-marriage/306295/>

373 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n107>

374 <https://www.prageru.com/video/who-is-karl-marx/> - Paul Kengor, professor and author of Dupes.

375 <http://www.ifeminists.net/introduction/editorials/2003/1125roberts.html> - Cary Roberts, professor of psychology, commentator, contributor to numerous outlets, mainly conservative.

376 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n247>

377 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n341>

378 <https://www.simplypsychology.org/maslow.html>

379 <https://ia800802.us.archive.org/0/items/TheFeminineMystique/TheFeminineMystique-Betty-Friedan.pdf>

380 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n345>

381 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n325>

382 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nazi_concentration_camps#Total_number_of_camps_and_casualties

383 <https://encyclopedia.usmm.org/content/en/article/documenting-numbers-of-victims-of-the-holocaust-and-nazi-persecution> - United States Holocaust Memorial Museum

384 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n401>

385 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n41>

386 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n25>

387 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n175>

388 <https://now.org/>

389 <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/08164640701361725> - Friedan (nee Goldstein) Obit.

390 Ibid.

391 <https://www.chicagotribune.com/opinion/commentary/ct-gloria-steinem-cia-20151025-story.html>

392 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erik_Erikson

393 <https://thesocietypages.org/socimages/2012/02/27/torches-of-freedom-women-and-smoking-propaganda/>

394 <https://www.amazon.com/Erikson-Development-Adulthood-Insights-Unpublished/dp/0195131754> - pg. 9.

395 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Erik_Erikson#Psychoanalytic_experience_and_training – Hoare cited.

396 <https://www.encyclopedia.com/psychology/dictionaries-thesauruses-pictures-and-press-releases/bernays-freud-minna-1865-1941>

397 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n135>

398 <http://soviethistory.msu.edu/1921-2/comintern/> - Pro-communist website

399 <https://archives.frontpagemag.com/fpm/marxist-roots-feminism-spyridon-mitsotakis/> - Trip to Russia

400 <https://archives.frontpagemag.com/fpm/marxist-roots-feminism-spyridon-mitsotakis/> - Daniel Horowitz mentioned. No relation to David.

401 <https://archives.frontpagemag.com/fpm/marxist-roots-feminism-spyridon-mitsotakis/>

402 <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/08164640701361725> Friedan Obit.

403 <https://www.elle.com/culture/g8780/history-of-feminist-ads/?slide=3> – A Brief History of Selling Feminism

404 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n13>

405 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n227>

406 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nj_UWbifM2U – How One Man Manipulated All of America

407 <https://www.freedominthought.com/archive/the-man-who-manipulated-america-edward-bernays>

408 <https://www.azquotes.com/quote/791322>

409 <https://thesocietypages.org/socimages/2012/02/27/torches-of-freedom-women-and-smoking-propaganda/>

410 https://www.macombdaily.com/opinion/the-indignities-of-being-a-woman-then-and-now/article_6e7bead8-a6b5-5795-b86e-a2270ea5b881.html

411 Ibid.

412 Ibid.

413 Ibid.

414 Ibid.

415 Ibid.

416 <https://www.imdb.com/title/tt0804503/> - Mad Men TV Show

417 <https://youtu.be/mrwimK2vfeM?t=631> – Diana Davison, The Psycho-ology of Women

418 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3149680/> - Frontiers in Psychology (2011)

419 <http://citeseerx.ist.psu.edu/viewdoc/download?doi=10.1.1.878.4365&rep=rep1&type=pdf> pg 338-339.

420 <http://theconversation.com/the-manipulation-of-the-american-mind-edward-bernays-and-the-birth-of-public-relations-44393>

421 <https://www.ausa.org/sites/default/files/LWP-56-Mikhail-Nikolayevich-Tukhachevsky-1893-1937-Practitioner-and-Theorist-of-War.pdf> - The Land Warfare Papers August 2006, Lt. Col. Christopher Paul McFadden

422 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n17>

423 <https://www.hoover.org/research/why-does-joseph-stalin-matter>

424 <http://fampeople.com/cat-mikhail-tukhachevsky>

425 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n19>

426 Ibid.

427 Ibid.

428 Ibid.

429 Ibid.

430 Ibid.

431 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n21>

432 Ibid.

433 Ibid.

434 <https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB465/docs/Document%201%20kennedy%20brazil%20meeting%20July%202030.%201962.pdf>

435 <https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB465/docs/Document%202%20US%20short%20term%20policy%20toward%20brazil.pdf>

436 [https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB465/](https://nsarchive2.gwu.edu/NSAEBB/NSAEBB465/The%20National%20Security%20Archive%20at%20George%20Washington%20University%20(non-government%20research%20institute).)*The National Security Archive* at George Washington University (non-government research institute). **Note:** the bottom of the page translates into Russian(only).

437 <https://www.investors.com/politics/editorials/media-trump-hatred-coverage/>

438 <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2018/mar/6/trump-coverage-still-90-negative-says-new-study/>

439 <https://www.journalism.org/2017/10/02/covering-president-trump-in-a-polarized-media-environment/>

440 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=T5aOePmsC8E&t=696s> – Project Veritas

441 https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=7&v=rNvgI38TLvIDr. Robert Epstein – Liberal Professor Warns at a Judiciary Committee Hearing

442 <https://www.cnbc.com/2018/09/12/leaked-video-from-alphabet-tgif-meeting-after-president-trump-election.html>

443 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/09/14/sunday-review/brett-kavanaugh-deborah-ramirez-yale.html>

444 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/opinion/nyt-reporters-havent-kept-their-story-straight-about-brett-kavanaugh-asking-them-to-lie>

445 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/opinions/2019/09/19/did-brett-kavanaugh-ask-new-york-times-reporters-lie-their-book-yeah-pretty-much/>

446 https://www.huffpost.com/entry/how-advertisers-manipulat_b_718227

447 <https://psychcentral.com/blog/how-marketers-manipulate-us-to-buy-buy-buy/>

448 <https://www.fastcompany.com/3032675/5-psychological-tactics-marketers-use-to-influence-consumer-behavior>

449 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LLQJiEpCLOEM>Movie Geometry – Shaping the Way You Think

450 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n17>

451 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n21>

452 <https://www.pbs.org/newshour/show/the-new-york-times-wmd-coverage>

453 <https://www.nytimes.com/2004/05/26/world/from-the-editors-the-times-and-iraq.html>

454 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Financial_cost_of_the_Iraq_War

455 <https://www.thebalance.com/cost-of-iraq-war-timeline-economic-impact-3306301>

456 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Casualties_of_the_Iraq_War

457 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Judith_Miller

458 https://www.salon.com/control/2015/04/06/judith_millers_pathetic_iraq_apologia_a_disgraced_reporter_rallies_to_her_own_defense/

459 <https://www.pulitzer.org/winners/staff-53>

460 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/the-iraq-war-and-stubborn-myths-1428087215>

461 <https://nypost.com/2019/08/06/new-york-times-amends-front-page-headline-after-intense-backlash/>

462 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/opinion/columnists/new-york-times-chief-outlines-coverage-shift-from-trump-russia-to-trump-racism>

463 <https://news.gallup.com/poll/164459/trust-media-recovers-slightly-time-low.aspx>

464 <https://mronline.org/2018/04/12/who-will-take-on-the-21st-century-tech-and-media-monopolies/>

465 <https://www.businessinsider.com/these-6-corporations-control-90-of-the-media-in-america-2012-6/>

466 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edward_Bernays

467 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Verizon_Communications

468 <https://news.gallup.com/poll/164459/trust-media-recovers-slightly-time-low.aspx>

469 <https://www.webfx.com/blog/internet/the-6-companies-that-own-almost-all-media-infographic/>

470 <https://www.exposingtruth.com/6-media-corporations-everything-watch-hear-read/>

471 <https://www.verywellmind.com/the-milgram-obedience-experiment-2795243>

472 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xOYLCv5PVgM> – Milgram Experiment (Original)

473 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JXXbIF5Okjc> – Why Do We Obey Authority?

474 <https://youtu.be/qiKMmrG1ZKU?t=61> – Edward Bernays on people

475 <https://marucha.files.wordpress.com/2014/06/the-sociopath-next-door.pdf>

476 <https://frostsnow.com/sheryl-sandberg> - Brief Biography of Sandberg

477 <https://www.businessinsider.com/sheryl-sandbergs-best-advice-for-career-women-2017-5>

478 <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2286584/Facebooks-Sheryl-Sandberg-teen-aerobics-instructor-COO--stop-White-House.html>

479 <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/08/19/us/asia-argento-assault-jimmy-bennett.html>

480 <http://hotworldreport.com/world-news/asia-argento-admits-she-did-have-sex-with-jimmy-bennett-in-texts/>

481 <https://www.freedominthought.com/archive/the-man-who-manipulated-america-edward-bernays>

482 <http://iea.org.uk/sites/default/files/publications/files/upldbook43pdf.pdf> Condensed version of *The Road to Serfdom* as published by Reader's Digest in April 1945

483 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NSTwnOh9AsU> – The Road to Serfdom lecture & history

484 <http://fabians.org.uk/>

485 <http://iea.org.uk/sites/default/files/publications/files/upldbook43pdf.pdf> -pg. 15.

486 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fabian_Society#/media/File:Fabian_Society_\(5026519016\).jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fabian_Society#/media/File:Fabian_Society_(5026519016).jpg)

487 <https://archive.org/details/roadtoserfdomcondensed/page/n21>

488 <https://archive.org/details/roadtoserfdomcondensed/page/n21>

489 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Edward_VIII#Second_World_War

490 <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2002/jun/29/research.monarchy>

491 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joachim_von_Ribbentrop

492 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_General_Motors#The_1930s

493 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Richard_Nixon#Military_service

494 <https://youtu.be/jhizicRXbHo?t=473> – Stephen Kotkin, author of Stalin: Waiting for Hitler

495 <https://www.hoover.org/research/why-does-joseph-stalin-matter> - Transcript from Hoover Institution on “Why Does Joseph Stalin Matter?”

496 <https://archive.org/details/roadtoserfdomcondensed/page/n19> - continue to 21.

497 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n27>

498 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qiKMmrG1ZKU> – Edward Bernays and the Art of Public Manipulation

499 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n5>

500 <https://kfiam640.heart.com/content/2019-09-24-conservative-activists-clean-up-50-tons-of-trash-throughout-los-angeles/> - “Scott Presler led a group into West Baltimore for a clean up after President Trump tweeted about the horrid conditions of that area.”

501 <https://twitter.com/larryelder/status/1155452562281123840>

502 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1926/07/the-russian-effort-to-abolish-marriage/306295/>

503 <https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/08/anti-feminism-gateway-far-right/595642/>

504 https://docs.google.com/spreadsheets/d/1b9o6uDO18sLxBqPwl_Gh9bnhW-ev_dABH83M5Vb5L8o/edit

-Mother Jones Database

505 <https://www.motherjones.com/politics/2012/12/mass-shootings-mother-jones-full-data/>

506 <https://www.axios.com/dayton-ohio-shooting-what-we-know-so-far-6434b518-70aa-418c-901a-01c6494dbc5d.html> - Leftist: serious mental and drug issues. Supporter of Bernie Sanders and Elizabeth Warren.

507 https://econpapers.repec.org/article/eeeintell/v_3a63_3ay_3a2017_3ai_3ac_3ap_3a78-88.htm ¼ S.D. on (G). The spectrum or distribution reflect more dumbbells – who may have links to sociopathy (ASPD).

508 https://www.researchgate.net/publication/242788102_Sex_differences_in_intelligence_and_brain_size_A_developmental_theory Download of 1999 Study

509 <https://blog.intelligence-humaine.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/06/10.1016@j.intell.2017.04.007.pdf>

510 <https://www.simplypsychology.org/abnormal-psychology.html> -The article here mentions that, “Most definitions of psychological abnormality are devised by white, middle class men.”

511 <https://www.apa.org/monitor/2018/12/datapoint> the ratio in 2018 shows a far greater disparity of women. And one has to wonder, exactly why the APA is relabeling masculinity as “toxic” so often?

512 <https://www.theatlantic.com/international/archive/2019/08/anti-feminism-gateway-far-right/595642/>

513 <https://youtu.be/uq-aGH5t1Y?t=2136> – Tucker Carlson interviews Yale graduate Scott Johnston, who wrote Campusland, a satirical look at the current milieu on college campuses. One story told focused on door opening & Patriarchy from a delusional feminist.

514 <https://www.amazon.com/Campusland-Scott-Johnston/dp/1250222370> - Scott Johnston book

515 https://archive.org/details/RulesForRadicals_201602/page/n143

516 https://archive.org/details/RulesForRadicals_201602/page/n145

517 <https://ucr.fbi.gov/crime-in-the-u.s/2017/crime-in-the-u.s.-2017/tables/table-1> - FBI statistics, National 2017

518 https://docs.google.com/spreadsheets/d/1b9o6uDO18sLxBqPwl_Gh9bnhW-ev_dABH83M5Vb5L8o/edit

519 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Race_and_ethnicity_in_the_United_States

520 <https://www.ncjrs.gov/pdffiles1/nij/grants/204431.pdf>-Federal Assault Weapons Ban Report (2003)

521 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/08/06/beto-orourke-endorses-australian-style-mandatory-gun-buyback-program/>

522 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/09/03/crusade-gun-control-beto-orourke-gets-facts-wrong-shootings/>

523 <https://int.nyt.com/data/documenthelper/1699-gun-control-letter-to-the-sena/3258ed616a016f80dfa3/optimized/full.pdf>- List here is abbreviated for space.

524 <https://www.bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/suficspi16.pdf> - Report certainly is eye opening, reflecting the black market for weapons is an issue. No matter your jurisdiction, it is a fool’s errand to strip law-abiding citizens of their rights and expose them to the anarchy of criminals – that will not respect rights – or ‘benevolent’ dictators.

525 <https://www.marxists.org/archive/lenin/works/1917/apr/04.htm>

526 https://archive.org/details/RulesForRadicals_201602/page/n53-Saul Alinsky Rules for Radicals.

527 <https://www.edwardconard.com/2018/09/24/economist-chart-measuring-political-polarization-is-revealing/>

528 <https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2018/11/08/the-2018-midterm-vote-divisions-by-race-gender-education/>

529 <https://difficultrun.nathanielgivens.com/2018/04/05/pew-research-center-political-polarization-from-1994-2017/>

530 <https://cawp.rutgers.edu/sites/default/files/resources/genderdiff.pdf>

531 <https://www.cawp.rutgers.edu/footnotes/gender-gap-voting-setting-record-straight>

532 <https://cawp.rutgers.edu/sites/default/files/resources/genderdiff.pdf>

533 <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/ajps.12062>

534 <https://dataverse.harvard.edu/dataset.xhtml?persistentId=doi:10.7927/H739-1111> -Databases for studies from the *American Journal of Politic Science* (<http://ajps.org/>)

535 <https://twitter.com/stevestuwill/status/1031639495345549315>

536 <https://theotherlifeflow.com/occupations-and-their-ideologies/>

537 <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/08913810508443639>

538 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3914586/Googles-Ideological-Echo-Chamber.pdf> Note: Versions and snippets may exist beyond the one cited here.

539 <https://www.linkedin.com/in/james-damore-b277b62b/> BS Molecular Biology; MS Systems Biology, Harvard.

540 <https://www.inc.com/michael-schneider/5-years-of-google-data-reveals-number-of-interviews-it-takes-to-find-perfect-candidate.html>

541 <https://thefederalist.com/2017/08/08/read-the-google-diversity-memo-that-that-everyone-is-freaking-out-about/>

542 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3914586/Googles-Ideological-Echo-Chamber.pdf>

543 <https://www.sciencenews.org/article/welfare-reform-single-moms-teenage-kids-behavior>

544 <https://quillette.com/2017/07/15/time-stop-worrying-first-world-gender-gaps/>

545 <https://www.pmi.org/-/media/pmi/documents/public/pdf/learning/thought-leadership/pulse/pulse-of-the-profession-2018.pdf> -Success in Disruptive Times: Expanding the Value Delivery Landscape to Address the High Cost of Low Performance (2018)

546 <https://www.amazon.com/Personal-Odyssey-Thomas-Sowell/dp/0684864657> - Deep South to Harlem 1940s.

547 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3914586/Googles-Ideological-Echo-Chamber.pdf>

548 Author’s framing of the controversy in August 2017. Posted on Twitter prior to Washington Post.

549 <https://www.crowdpac.com/> - data from: <https://www.businessinsider.com/charts-show-the-political-bias-of-each-profession-2014-11/>

550 <https://twitter.com/dhaaland/status/1177084111732629505/photo/1>

551 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_v._Cruikshank

552 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/supremecourt/text/92/542>

553 <http://sites.gsu.edu/us-constipedia/u-s-v-cruikshank/> - Georgia State University Open source website

554 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/retropolis/wp/2018/07/26/how-harry-s-truman-went-from-being-a-racist-to-desegregating-the-military/>

555 <https://www.americanheritage.com/conversion-harry-truman>

556 <https://www.americanheritage.com/conversion-harry-truman>

557 <https://www.nbcnews.com/news/nbcblk/it-s-not-just-men-white-conservative-women-have-played-n1038746>

558 <https://www.nyu.edu/projects/sanger/webedition/app/documents/show.php?sangerDoc=129037.xml> -(D) point

559 <https://www.history.com/topics/germany/beer-hall-putsch>

560 <https://www.americamagazine.org/politics-society/2017/11/27/margaret-sanger-was-eugenicist-why-are-we-still-celebrating-her>

561 <https://www.pbs.org/wgbh/americanexperience/features/flood-klan/>

562 https://www.jstor.org/stable/20799409?seq=1#page_scan_tab_contents – Birth of a quotation (Oct. 2010)

563 <https://www.smithsonianmag.com/history/how-woodrow-wilsons-propaganda-machine-changed-american-journalism-180963082/>

564 https://www.nyu.edu/projects/sanger/articles/bc_or_race_control.php

565 <https://ia600607.us.archive.org/7/items/pivotofcivilizatoosang/pivotofcivilizatoosang.pdf>

566 <https://archive.org/details/pivotofcivilizatoosang/page/14>

567 <https://www.intelligenteconomist.com/malthusian-theory/>

568 <https://www.smithsonianmag.com/smart-news/world-was-just-issued-12-year-ultimatum-climate-change-180970489/>

569 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n77>

570 <https://www.womenshistory.org/education-resources/biographies/margaret-sanger>

571 <https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2018/feb/06/the-role-of-violence-in-winning-votes-for-women-and-men>

572 <https://www.bl.uk/votes-for-women/articles/suffragettes-violence-and-militancy>

573 <https://www.amazon.co.uk/Death-Ten-Minutes-forgotten-suffragette/dp/147366618X>

574 <https://psmag.com/ideas/meet-the-suffragette-so-radical-she-was-written-out-of-the-history-books>

575 <https://www.historytoday.com/history-matters/sanitising-suffragettes>

576 <https://www.historytoday.com/history-matters/sanitising-suffragettes>

577 <https://www.historytoday.com/history-matters/sanitising-suffragettes>

578 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Suffragette#/media/File:Force-feeding_poster_\(suffragettes\).jpg](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Suffragette#/media/File:Force-feeding_poster_(suffragettes).jpg)

579 <https://www.irishcentral.com/roots/history/bobby-sands-death-hunger-strike>

580 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2011/07/the-real-mahatma-gandhi/308550/> - Christopher Hitchens book review of Joseph Lelyveld's *Mahatma*

581 <https://www.bl.uk/votes-for-women/articles/womens-suffrage-key-figures> - Both pro and against

582 <https://www.historytoday.com/history-matters/sanitising-suffragettes>

583 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n103>

584 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kitty_Marion

585 <https://psmag.com/ideas/meet-the-suffragette-so-radical-she-was-written-out-of-the-history-books>

586 <https://archive.org/details/EdwardBernaysPropaganda1928Liveright/page/n107>

587 https://data.bls.gov/timeseries/ces000000001?output_view=net_1mth

588 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LX3IFGdx-cY> - Ana's "I'm Better than you" Speech

589 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F66mGV8xKqo> - Hillary on Benghazi (Wellesley grad - "7 sisters")

590 <https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/projects/cp/opinion/election-night-2016/paul-krugman-the-economic-fallout>

591 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3259984/Trump-Intelligence-Allegations.pdf>

592 https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=4&v=Bn6hAD_1XRo - Stephen Colbert

593 <https://www.vanityfair.com/hollywood/2017/01/donald-trump-golden-showers-late-night>

594 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=090qmm3qRu0> - Madonna's Thinking?

595 <https://cssh.northeastern.edu/people/faculty/suzanna-walters/>

596 https://www.washingtonpost.com/opinions/why-cant-we-hate-men/2018/06/08/f1a3a8e0-6451-11e8-a69c-b944de66d9e7_story.html - Professor Telling You Exactly How She Thinks of Men.

597 <https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-4639136/Delaware-professor-attacked-Otto-Warmbier-sacked.html>

598 <https://www.campusreform.org/?ID=10134> - Feminist prof slams 'toxic masculinity' out of 'love for men'

599 <https://www.campusreform.org/?ID=10134>

600 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/red-alert-politics/feminist-professors-hate-speech-op-ed-reveals-what-modern-day-feminism-is-really-about> - The root of their feminist ideology?

601 <http://www.ccs.neu.edu/home/shivers/rants/scum.html> - Online version

602 http://self.gutenberg.org/articles/scum_manifesto - Reviews and Critiques

603 <https://twitter.com/MaddowBlog/status/816472819747852288> - Trump "taunting" US intelligence agencies

604 <https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/312605-schumer-trump-being-really-dumb-by-going-after-intelligence-community>

605 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3259984/Trump-Intelligence-Allegations.pdf> - The Steele Dossier

606 <https://www.ajc.com/news/national/what-fisa-warrant/WqP428Ego4nHe933u1GazO/>

607 <https://assets.documentcloud.org/documents/3259984/Trump-Intelligence-Allegations.pdf> - Steele Dossier

608 <https://www.yahoo.com/news/u-s-intel-officials-probe-ties-between-trump-adviser-and-kremlin-175046002.html>

609 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/judge-orders-fbi-to-search-for-more-records-on-christopher-steele>

610 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/trey-gowdy-peter-strzok-didnt-name-the-person-who-fired-him-in-lawsuit>

611 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/28/600.1> - Special Counsel statute

612 https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/7/73/Appointment_of_Special_Counsel_to_Investigate_Russian_Interference_with_the_2016_Presidential_Election_and_Related_Matters.pdf

613 https://upload.wikimedia.org/wikipedia/commons/7/73/Appointment_of_Special_Counsel_to_Investigate_Russian_Interference_with_the_2016_Presidential_Election_and_Related_Matters.pdf

614 <https://www.cnn.com/2019/02/14/politics/andrew-mccabe-25th-amendment-trump/index.html>

615 https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/national-security/mccabe-memos-say-rosenstein-considered-secretly-recording-trump/2018/09/21/f4aa9a62-bdca-11e8-8792-78719177250f_story.html

616 <https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/5955118-The-Mueller-Report.html> - Mueller Report

617 <https://www.politico.com/story/2019/01/04/dems-livid-flaib-impeachment-comment-1081370>

618 <https://www.cnn.com/2019/07/22/politics/robert-mueller-donald-trump-democrats-russia-investigation/index.html>

619 <https://www.businessinsider.com/mueller-probe-is-over-but-trump-faces-6-congressional-investigations-2019-5>

620 <https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2019/05/13/us/politics/trump-investigations.html>

621 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Papadopoulos

622 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Paul_Manafort#Russia_investigations - 2014 investigation, prior to Trump.

623 <https://oversight.house.gov/sites/democrats.oversight.house.gov/files/2019-09-05.EEC%20to%20Short-%20OVP%20Letter%20re%20Doonbeg.pdf>

624 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=voiqyfaqlQ> - Rat Problem

625 <https://dailycaller.com/2019/07/28/baltimore-rat-infestation-documentary-trump/>

626 <https://www.baltimoresun.com/politics/bs-md-pol-trump-baltimore-analysis-20190727-wsnwhl6so5hlhfo5uhmmiz5zfa-story.html>

627 https://www.ntd.com/trump-16-billion-to-baltimore-was-stolen-or-wasted-ask-elijah-cummings-where-it-went_363453.html

628 <https://oversight.house.gov/sites/democrats.oversight.house.gov/files/2019-09-05.EEC%20to%20Short-%20OVP%20Letter%20re%20Doonbeg.pdf> - Footnote 3

629 https://www.washingtonpost.com/powerpost/house-panel-probing-whether-pences-stay-at-trump-resort-in-ireland-improperly-enriched-the-president/2019/09/06/56f84160-d094-11e9-87fa-8501a456c003_story.html

630 <https://drive.google.com/file/d/19GlvxowlYMNmCFaC96YeQUBsr716xB/view> - 2019 Report on Trump's finances (88 pages)

631 <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-usa-trump-finance/trump-says-wont-divest-from-his-business-while-president-idUSKBN14V211>

632 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/opinion/2016/12/26/trump-need-divest-opposing-view/95854918/>

633 <https://web.archive.org/web/201612231214903/https://www.usatoday.com/story/opinion/2016/12/26/trump-need-divest-opposing-view/95854918/>

634 <https://www.govexec.com/oversight/2019/08/watchdog-group-tallies-2310-conflicts-interest-associated-president-trumps-businesses/159281/>

635 <https://twitter.com/nytimes/status/1177282077693218817> September 26, 2019 at 2:01 PM

636 <https://www.foxnews.com/media/peter-schweizer-joe-biden-hunter-ukraine> – Hunter Biden was hired by Burisma Holdings, an oil company, for \$83,000 per month without any experience in such industry.

637 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/campaigns/seen-this-movie-before-gop-operatives-say-democrats-wont-lay-a-glove-on-trump-over-ukraine>

638 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/opinion/columnists/in-ukraine-matter-dems-apply-russiagate-lesson-strike-fast-dont-wait-to-find-out-what-happened> - September 24, 2019 Opinion Piece

639 <https://www.cnbc.com/2019/09/24/nancy-pelosi-announces-trump-impeachment-inquiry-by-house-democrats.html>

640 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Stephanopoulos#Clinton_administration

641 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3B8UMTLL3OU> – ABC Historic Impeachment, Pelosi President’s Betrayal

642 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2019/09/25/trump-releases-transcript-call-ukraine-president/2438300001/>

643 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/09/24/attorney-for-anti-trump-whistleblower-worked-for-hillary-clinton-chuck-schumer/>

644 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/in-fbi-agents-account-insurance-policy-text-referred-to-russia-probe-1513624580>

645 <https://www.whitehouse.gov/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/Unclassified09.2019.pdf>

646 <https://www.nationalreview.com/news/trump-ukraine-whistleblower-registered-democrat-report/>

647 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_O._Brennan#Early_life

648 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Susan_M._Gordon – Duke University, John Brennan ties

649 <https://www.goodtherapy.org/blog/20-cognitive-distortions-and-how-they-affect-your-life-0407154>

650 <https://time.com/4661652/maxine-waters-donald-trump-impeachment/> - February 6, 2017

651 <https://www.axios.com/former-cia-director-brennan-calls-trump-a-paranoid-charlatan-121d786e-b432-463e-a746-a5a9e18928c4.html>

652 <https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2017/4/23/1655450/-Exclusive-Dr-John-Gartner-s-speech-to-Yale-Duty-to-Warn-Conference-on-Trump-s-mental-unfitness> – Trumps Mental Fitness to Serve

653 <https://www.dailykos.com/stories/2017/04/21/1654986/-Highly-anticipated-Yale-conference-on-Trump-s-psychological-unfitness-to-be-president>

654 <https://www.vanityfair.com/news/2015/11/donald-trump-narcissism-therapists>

655 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/opinion/2017/05/04/trump-malignant-narcissistic-disorder-psychiatry-column/101243584/>

656 <https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/5-types-people-who-can-ruin-your-life/201903/malignant-narcissism-does-the-president-really>

657 <https://www.rollingstone.com/politics/politics-news/cnn-anchor-victor-blackwell-chokes-up-reporting-on-trumps-racist-rant-864355/>

658 <https://thehill.com/homenews/media/454305-cnn-msnbc-said-racist-more-than-4100-times-from-july-14-21>

659 <https://www.c-span.org/video/?c4620219/donald-trump-jesse-jackson> - Jesse Jackson introducing Donald Trump in 1999

660 <https://www.change.org/p/trump-is-mentally-ill-and-must-be-removed>

661 <https://psychiatry.duke.edu/frances-allen-james>

662 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6L7sNahAgYo> – Psychiatrist at Duke invokes Godwin’s Law

663 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/duke-psychiatrist-trump-may-be-responsible-for-many-more-million-deaths-than-hitler-stalin-and-mao>

664 <https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/09/donald-trump-not-well/597640/> - Donald Trump Not Well

665 https://archive.org/details/DSMVbaheet.blogspot.com_201704/page/n1 - DSM V Manual

666 <http://archive.is/vIdJZ> - Donald Trump Is Not Well?

667 https://amp.businessinsider.com/trump-aides-worried-about-mental-state-alabama-hurricane-dorian-2019-9?twitter_impression=true

668 <http://archive.is/vIdJZ>

669 <https://www.politifact.com/truth-o-meter/promises/trumpometer/promise/1341/take-no-salary/> - No salary

670 <https://rightweb.irc-online.org/profile/peter-wehner/> - Peter Wehner - Never Trumper and militarist

671 <https://www.refinery29.com/en-us/e-jean-carroll-donald-trump-rape> - 50-year old woman recounting a 25-year old allegation to sell a book

672 <https://www.businessinsider.com/women-accused-trump-sexual-misconduct-list-2017-12>

673 <https://www.amazon.com/Education-Brett-Kavanaugh-Investigation/dp/059308439X> - #9,865 on October 7, 2019. 47 ratings. *Justice On Trial* ranked #1,351 on Amazon. Released July 2019. 727 reviews (4.9 out of 5.)

674 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Goldwater_rule – Barry Goldwater sued and won defamation suit

675 <https://www.amazon.com/What-Happened-Hillary-Rodham-Clinton/dp/1501175564>

676 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/life/books/2018/01/04/here-usa-todays-top-100-best-sellers-2017-wonder-leading-pack/1004171001/>

677 <https://www.amazon.com/gp/bestsellers/2017/books>

678 <https://iop.harvard.edu/fellows/aram-jr-bakshian>

679 <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2017/sep/17/book-review-what-happened/>

680 <https://www.hoover.org/profiles/victor-davis-hanson>

681 <https://amgreatness.com/2019/10/06/the-madness-of-progressive-projection/#.XZuISjKoVN4.twitter>

682 <https://www.gq.com/story/game-of-thrones-donald-trump-theory>

683 <https://www.snopes.com/fact-check/trump-diarrhea-golf-course/>

684 <https://www.npr.org/2019/04/23/716258113/kathy-griffin-life-after-the-trump-severed-head-controversy>

685 <https://www.statista.com/statistics/373814/cable-news-network-viewership-usa/>

686 <https://www.adweek.com/tvnewser/2018-ratings-fox-news-is-the-most-watched-network-on-cable-for-the-third-straight-year/387943/>

687 <https://nypost.com/2019/08/20/chris-cuomo-promises-to-be-better-after-fredo-meltdown/>

688 <https://twitter.com/RanttMedia/status/1009264379311816704>

689 <https://www.greenvillepost.com/2019/05/01/jimmy-dore-on-rachel-maddows-russophobic-derangement-and-wapos-latest-smears/>

690 <https://www.salon.com/2019/09/24/philosopher-susan-neiman-says-trump-is-evil-and-she-literally-wrote-the-book/>

691 <https://smartasset.com/taxes/trump-tax-brackets>

692 <https://www.heritage.org/government-regulation/commentary/heres-how-much-red-tape-trump-has-cut>

693 <https://www.brookings.edu/interactives/tracking-deregulation-in-the-trump-era/> Brookings regulatory issues.

694 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pEVfpTv1l18> 1st US President to set foot in North Korea

695 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/First_Step_Act Passed House (358-36); Senate (87-12) – has application issues.

696 <https://www.tpusa.com/>

697 <https://www.politico.com/magazine/story/2019/10/06/trump-black-young-conservatives-summit-229435>

698 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xMUQo6fyazs> Trump criticizes Germany 2% NATO Spending

699 <http://www.cnn.com/2001/US/09/13/flight.schools/> - Training terrorists

700 <https://www.ranker.com/list/mara-salvatrucha-facts-and-stories/katia-kleyman> - Murder rate in El Salvador

701 https://archive.nytimes.com/www.nytimes.com/cfr/international/20050501faessay84310_arana.html - MS-13

702 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reno_v._Flores

703 https://cliniclegal.org/sites/default/files/attachments/flores_v._reno_settlement_agreement_1.pdf

704 <https://www.cbp.gov/newsroom/stats/cbp-enforcement-statistics>

705 <https://twitter.com/ONDCEP/status/1165288934060019712>

706 <https://www.hsd.org/?view&did=479165> – 2007 Report on Central America

707 <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2019-08-23/china-says-u-s-is-using-fentanyl-feud-as-political-weapon>

708 <https://www.voanews.com/east-asia-pacific/us-takes-aim-deadly-chinese-fentanyl-networks>

709 <https://www.cnbc.com/2019/08/23/trump-calls-on-ups-fedex-amazon-to-refuse-deliveries-of-fentanyl-from-china.html>

710 <https://www.dea.gov/sites/default/files/2018-11/DIR-032-18%202018%20NDTA%20final%20low%20resolution.pdf>

711 <https://www.dea.gov/sites/default/files/2018-11/DIR-032-18%202018%20NDTA%20final%20low%20resolution.pdf>

712 <https://www.cbsnews.com/news/deadly-fentanyl-bought-online-from-china-being-shipped-through-the-mail-60-minutes-2019-04-28/>

713 <https://www.axios.com/the-borders-deadliest-threat-opioids-1546890347-a3b617cd-5de1-41df-8e4e-ccb598ebd0eb.html> - Opioids

714 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pKhUscR6bq4> – Johnson & Johnson lawsuit

715 <https://apnews.com/a7e8foe5f11b4de7981efeobb42d468c> - AP on JJ

716 <https://apnews.com/04c6fd38893e4d71ba4a9a65ofd847d7> - Ohio case

717 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/three-chinese-nationals-charged-with-fentanyl-trafficking-11569956265>

718 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/china-finds-it-can-live-without-the-u-s-11567551458>

719 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Opium_Wars

720 <https://2001-2009.state.gov/r/pa/ho/time/dwe/82011.htm>

721 <https://www.bloomberg.com/graphics/2018-china-superpower/>

722 <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2018/apr/12/made-in-china-2025-plan-irking-beijings-trading-pa/>

723 https://media.defense.gov/2019/May/02/2002127082/-1/-1/2019_CHINA_MILITARY_POWER_REPORT.pdf

724 <https://www.amazon.com/Eclipse-Living-Shadow-Economic-Dominance/dp/0881326062>

725 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/09/04/opinion/china-taiwan-war.html>

726 <https://www.foxnews.com/politics/watchdog-trump-cbp-dna-collection>

727 <https://fas.org/sgp/crs/row/RS22141.pdf> - Gangs MS-13

728 <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2004/sep/28/20040928-123346-3928r/> - MS-13 and Al Qaeda

729 <https://www.cbp.gov/newsroom/stats/cbp-enforcement-statistics>

730 <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-usa-saudi-arms/defying-congress-trump-sets-8-billion-plus-in-weapons-sales-to-saudi-arabia-uae-idUSKCN1SU25R>

731 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/world/2019/07/29/saudi-weapons-deal-senate-fails-override-president-trumps-veto-despite-anger-over-kuhshoggi-yemen/1851608001/>

732 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jamal_Khashoggi

733 https://www.brookings.edu/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/chapter-one_kings-and-presidents.pdf – FDR met King Ibn Saud of Saudi Arabia (bottom page 4 discusses the agreement; William Eddy, progenitor of the CIA.)

734 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bruce_Riedel

735 <https://books.google.com/books?id=QR6DDwAAQBAJ>

736 https://www.brookings.edu/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/chapter-one_kings-and-presidents.pdf (pg. 12)

737 <https://www.brookings.edu/experts/bruce-riedel/>

738 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Taylor_\(Liberian_politician\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Charles_Taylor_(Liberian_politician)) – 2009 war crimes trial he suggested the CIA helped him escape a U.S. prison in 1985. The UN oversaw his eventual election to President of Liberia.

739 <https://www.foxnews.com/opinion/andrew-mccarthy-turkey-kurds-complicated> -

740 <https://thekurdishproject.org/kurdistan-map/> - there is no Kurdistan. The issue reflected the dizzying complexity of Middle East diplomacy and policy. Administrations prior fueled a quagmire of conflict, adding to the drama these groups of states, ethnic enclaves, and stateless actors positioned themselves in for American military support. Such comes with billions and billions lost fighting in wars with people we don't know, can't trust, and know will become an enemy, at some point, later on. This does not forget the thousands of lives that will be lost.

741 <http://clerk.house.gov/evs/2019/roll560.xml> - If Trump had escalated, would the issue be he's a war monger?

742 <https://www.history.com/topics/vietnam-war/vietnam-war-history> - Not vetted thoroughly. (Updated on Sept 18, 2019 from an original release in October 2009.)

743 <https://history.state.gov/milestones/1945-1952/truman-doctrine> - Trump declared involvement in Syria would be handled by Turkey in October 2019. (Kurds have a communist faction.)

744 <https://fas.org/irp/offdocs/nsam-jfk/nsam-263.htm>

745 <https://fas.org/irp/offdocs/nsam-jfk/nsam263.jpg> - actual letter (archives)

746 <https://www.discoverlbi.org/item/nsf-nsam273>

747 <https://www.discoverlbi.org/item/nsf-nsam280> - History can well remember the escalation path from there.

748 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vietnam_War_casualties#Total_number_of_deaths

749 <https://youtu.be/qH5QzuzDo1A?t=420> – Steve Bannon's Warning on Trade War (w/Kyle Bass) – DAVOS is discussed. (7:00 to 11:00) Globalism vs. Nation-State

750 <https://www.cbssports.com/nba/news/nba-china-issue-latest-news-resulting-from-daryl-moreys-hong-kong-tweet-what-it-means-for-the-league/>

751 <https://quillette.com/2019/10/15/corporate-subservience-to-china-exposes-the-hypocrisy-of-woke-capitalism/>

752 <https://twitter.com/BenGolliver/status/1183917743680020480> - LeBron James to the media

753 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joe_Louis#World_War_II

754 https://www.linkedin.com/posts/edel-rodriguez-9b73ba17_octopus-activity-6587889803386253312-ZvK5

755 <https://twitter.com/realDonaldTrump/status/1184597281808498688> - October 16, 2019 Pelosi & Schumer later stormed out of this meeting at the White House.

756 <https://twitter.com/RoadMN/status/1168868925041532930> Ratings Game!

757 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC6127768/> - Epigenetic inheritance

758 <https://www.fitchburgstate.edu/faculty-profiles/richard-wiebe/>

759 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2933872/> - Psychopathy Hunter

760 <https://pages.uoregon.edu/adoption/studies/HarlowMLE.htm>

761 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2017/09/has-the-smartphone-destroyed-a-generation/534198/>

762 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Puer_aeternus

763 <https://academyofideas.com/2019/06/carl-jung-psychoanalysis-of-man-child/> - 17%

764 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=AiKgRtmbIkM> – Puer Aeternus

765 <https://www.moodypublishers.com/mpimages/Marketing/WEB%20Resources/PDFs/Excerpts/HeartofaFather01.pdf> (page 25)

766 <https://www.marchofdimes.org/complications/pregnancy-after-age-35.aspx> Only 17% of pregnancies are had after 35. Part III – Personal Relationships.

767 <https://www.fertilityiq.com/egg-freezing/the-costs-of-egg-freezing#breaking-down-the-likely-costs>

768 <https://www.fertilityiq.com/egg-freezing/the-costs-of-egg-freezing#breaking-down-the-likely-costs>

769 <https://www.theblaze.com/news/2018/06/18/today-features-10-year-old-drag-kid-who-says-hes-gay-not-trans-parents-say-its-his-life>

770 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JxdvOldG_34

771 <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/breaking-jury-rules-against-dad-trying-to-save-his-7-year-old-from-gender-transition> - A woman going scorched Earth. She wants dad's visits supervised; he must not call his biological son by his given name, instead, the one she assigned, "Luna." James, the boy, is not 100% sure about his gender. But the court allowed the "experts" train to promote all their "ideas" on gender. One of the testifiers came from: <http://dallasrainbowcounseling.com/services/>

772 <https://archive.org/details/mengelecompletesooposn> – Mengele: The Complete Story (1986). Published by McGraw-Hill Book Company. (page 37 from Wikipedia)

773 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Josef_Mengele#Human_experimentation – A gruesome write-up.

774 <https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/breaking-jury-rules-against-dad-trying-to-save-his-7-year-old-from-gender-transition> – the list below came from the web article.

775 <https://www.uofmhealth.org/health-library/hw180537> - Munchausen Syndrome by Proxy "signs"

776 <https://www.yahoo.com/lifestyle/fewer-people-are-getting-married-because-theres-a-shortage-of-economicallystable-single-men-says-study-221607423.html>

777 <https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2019/06/20/u-s-women-near-milestone-in-the-college-educated-labor-force/> - women college-educated labor force

778 <https://www.census.gov/library/visualizations/2018/comm/married.html>

779 <https://www.census.gov/newsroom/press-releases/2018/families.html>

780 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/08/10/arts/san-francisco-murals.html>

781 <https://apnews.com/9f3037c7ec9d48a286059ac8f9975afe>

782 <https://www.pewsocialtrends.org/2018/01/09/stem-appendix-detailed-tables-and-charts/>
(Provides statistical breakdowns on STEM & women.)

783 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/National_Organization_for_Women#Presidents

784 <https://rawconservativeopinions.com/2019/03/09/democrats-vote-to-give-illegal-immigrants-the-right-to-vote/>

785 <https://www.washingtontimes.com/news/2019/mar/8/house-votes-favor-illegal-immigrant-voting/>

786 <https://www.thefederalistpapers.org/wp-content/uploads/2012/12/The-Complete-Federalist-Papers.pdf>

787 <https://www.nps.gov/articles/wyoming-women-s-history.htm>

788 <http://www.hare.org/references/NeumannandHareJCCP2008.pdf>

789 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=J6rP482ilBo> – Athena Walker, diagnosed psychopath interview. Whether she is "legit" is not my point. Attention seeking, lying, manipulation, aren't different, with or without a label.

790 <http://www.maxhertzberg.co.uk/background/politics/stasi-tactics/> - Informants in East Germany (1 in 60) by 1989, prior to the fall of Soviet Union.

791 <http://www.ukrweekly.com/old/archive/1988/458814.shtml> - True account, the details matter

792 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ds4qMMWkmkU> – Peterson Video (Yes, I've heard of his recent issues.)

793 <http://alphahistory.com/russianrevolution/great-famine-of-1921/> - Sanitized and propaganda-laden version

794 <http://alphahistory.com/russianrevolution/great-famine-of-1921/> - Sanitized and propaganda-laden version

795 <http://alphahistory.com/chineserevolution/chinese-revolution-timeline-1949-1961/>

796 <https://archive.org/details/TheFeminineMystique/page/n53>

797 <https://www.thoughtco.com/betty-friedan-biography-3528520>

798 <https://womens-studies.rutgers.edu/faculty/core-faculty/572-cooper-brittney> - Rutgers professor

799 <https://www.cosmopolitan.com/politics/a16637862/brittney-cooper-joy-reid-eloquent-rage/>

800 <https://youtu.be/hMbpWjSl3tA?t=75> – Brittany Cooper, Ph.D. teaches at Rutgers University.

801 <https://www.mayoclinic.org/birth-control-options/art-20045571/in-depth/art-20045571>

802 https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/post-nation/wp/2017/08/15/oregon-approves-sweeping-bill-expanding-abortion-access/?noredirect=on&utm_term=.21abe1abc30c

803 <https://www.cincinnati.com/story/news/2019/09/11/baby-death-trial-brooke-skylar-richardson-sexually-abused-psychologist-testifies/2284320001/>

804 <https://ktla.com/2019/05/10/no-prison-for-pennsylvania-mom-whose-baby-died-from-drug-tainted-breast-milk/>

805 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bei_Bei_Shuai

806 <https://www.economist.com/graphic-detail/2017/01/18/the-abortion-rate-in-america-falls-to-its-lowest-level-since-roe-v-wade>

807 http://library.uwb.edu/Static/USImmigration/1986_immigration_reform_and_control_act.html

808 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UXUkameAor8>

809 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y-97bIK6peo>

810 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ehr18pmdEmg> – Birth rates on the decline (American Enterprise Institute)

811 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Vg_pJgd-ino – 35 seconds in, the contraception topic is mentioned.

812 <https://ourworldindata.org/obesity> - Graphs are licensed by Creative Commons. Source: WHO.

813 <https://ourworldindata.org/supporters>

814 <https://www.healthline.com/nutrition/how-many-calories-per-day>

815 https://youtu.be/Vg_pJgd-ino?t=129 – Posted July 17, 2013 by Thomson Reuters Foundation

816 <https://www.chooseenergy.com/blog/energy-101/energy-food-production/>

817 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Incarceration_in_the_United_States#/media/File:Adult_incarceration_statistics_for_the_USA_Timeline.gif

818 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Incarceration_in_the_United_States#/media/File:US_incarceration_timeline-clean.svg

819 <https://www.bjs.gov/index.cfm?ty=kfdetail&iid=487>

820 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Incarceration_in_the_United_States#/media/File:Prison_population_United_States.png

821 <https://nationalparentsorganization.org/blog/20429-shocking-data-on-incarceration-of-fathers> - 2013

822 <https://www.mprnews.org/story/2010/10/21/duluth-treatment-model>

823 <https://eagleforum.org/about/bio.html> – A very pro Phyllis Schlafly biography

824 <https://awpc.cattcenter.iastate.edu/2016/02/02/whats-wrong-with-equal-rights-for-women-1972/>

825 <https://www.thoughtco.com/betty-friedan-biography-3528520> - NOW shifted to sexual politics & revolutionary action from political and economic "equality" Friedan's focus.

826 <https://www.britannica.com/topic/family-court> - Domestic Relations Court

827 <http://www.supremecourt.ohio.gov/Boards/familyCourts/fcfeas.pdf> - Page 2 & 3 – supported by the ABA.

828 <https://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/1348841/Feminist-writer-Betty-Friedan-brought-terror-to-marriage.html> - Carl Friedan, her ex-husband noted, "She operates by terror. Anyone who knows her well will tell you all about what she is really like." (She threatened Schlafly.) – from July 16, 2000.

829 <https://awpc.cattcenter.iastate.edu/2016/02/02/whats-wrong-with-equal-rights-for-women-1972/>

830 <https://www.theduluthmodel.org/wheels/> - Wheels in original form

831 <https://clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/show/NCT03609801>

832 <https://www.catalyst.org/research/buying-power/>

833 https://edwardsliteracylog.blogspot.com/2011_04_06_archive.html

834 <https://www.nawrb.com/community/statistics-on-women-and-home-ownership/>

835 <https://metro.co.uk/2019/02/22/men-regardless-age-will-always-attracted-women-early-20s-8718590/>

836 <https://www.businessinsider.com/dataclism-shows-men-are-attracted-to-women-in-their-20s-2014-10>

837 <https://twitter.com/miaxmon/status/1098237415746093057> - As posted on Twitter (Images redone)

838 <http://ftp.iza.org/dp10527.pdf> Table 6. Hours household work (below from Page 31)

839 <https://www.bostonglobe.com/metro/2017/03/06/chart-the-percentage-women-and-men-each-profession/GBX22YsWloXaeHghwXfE4H/story.html>

840 <https://www.census.gov/library/stories/2018/05/women-lawyers.html>

841 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Law_school_in_the_United_States

842 <https://www.wf-lawyers.com/divorce-statistics-and-facts/>

843 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 2)

844 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 3)

845 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 3)

846 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 4)

847 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/get-ready-for-the-struggle-session-11552003346> Mao using a common tactic from Stalin.

848 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 5)

849 <https://www.theduluthmodel.org/training/>

850 http://www.mediaradar.org/docs/Dutton_Corvo-Transforming-flawed-policy.pdf (Page 4)

851 <https://www.webcitation.org/6ax9mY7dG> (Page 5)

852 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Violence_Against_Women_Act

853 https://www.jstor.org/stable/3173853?seq=1#page_scan_tab_contents

854 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CsgeDriRQWc> :Donald Dutton 2008 (Published July 11, 2013)

855 <https://people.com/tv/john-schneider-released-jail/> - \$150,000 in alimony not paid, resulted in brief incarceration and 240 hours of community service. His property was ordered transferred to his ex-wife. This is not just because he's from Hollywood. Any man, with assets, or potential assets, is routinely targeted in judgments. He didn't stay out of jail because of his "status." Schneider though remarried, proving the author's point.

856 <http://web.csulb.edu/~mfiebert/assault.htm> - Martin S. Fiebert, Department of Psychology, Cal State.

857 <https://fas.org/sgp/crs/misc/RS22499.pdf>

858 <https://fas.org/sgp/crs/misc/RS22499.pdf> (Page 9)

859 <https://www.census.gov/prod/2011pubs/p60-240.pdf> - Additional information from Census.gov

860 <https://www.prisonlegalnews.org/news/2016/sep/2/poor-parents-fail-pay-child-support-go-jail/>

861 <https://nationalparentsorganization.org/blog/20429-shocking-data-on-incarceration-of-fathers>

862 <http://www.ncse.org/documents/CRS-Report-on-CSE-and-Incarceration-for-Non-Payment-March-6-2012.pdf> - These are examples of what are "on the books" in certain jurisdictions. Consult an attorney on the statute. (28-31)

863 <http://justus.anglican.org/resources/bcp/1662/marriage.pdf> - Early versions date to Medieval Europe.

864 <https://labs.la.utexas.edu/buss/files/2015/09/attractive-women-want-it-all-2008.pdf> - Page 9

865 <https://www.criminaldefenselawyer.com/resources/criminal-defense/crime-penalties/marital-rape.htm>

866 http://www.ncdsv.org/images/NNFR_PartnerViolence_A20-YearLiteratureReviewandSynthesis.pdf

867 <https://www.criminaldefenselawyer.com/law-authors/deborah-england.html>

868 <https://www.criminaldefenselawyer.com/resources/criminal-defense/crime-penalties/marital-rape.htm>

869 <https://williamsinstitute.law.ucla.edu/wp-content/uploads/Intimate-Partner-Violence-and-Sexual-Abuse-among-LGBT-People.pdf>

870 http://www.ncdsv.org/images/NNFR_PartnerViolence_A20-YearLiteratureReviewandSynthesis.pdf

871 <https://www.anastasiabasil.com/writer>

872 <https://medium.com/s/story/gen-x-remember-when-men-preferred-hanes-and-you-were-an-uptight-bitch-6ba6db0feb80>

873 <https://law.justia.com/cases/virginia/supreme-court/1984/830616-1.html>

874 <https://www.repository.law.indiana.edu/cgi/viewcontent.cgi?article=3010&context=ilj>

875 <http://www.prosecutorintegrity.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/08/ABA-Resolution-114-2019.pdf>

876 <https://blog.simplejustice.us/2019/08/11/aba-resolution-114-its-not-dead-yet/>

877 <https://twitter.com/larabazelon/status/1161066220277231616>

878 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/will-the-aba-reject-due-process-11565559212>

879 <https://www.cato.org/blog/will-aba-endorse-affirmative-consent-standard-sexual-assault-prosecutions>

880 <https://blog.simplejustice.us/2019/08/11/aba-resolution-114-its-not-dead-yet/>

881 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rape_shield_law#United_States

882 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kobe_Bryant_sexual_assault_case - Civil suit settled.

883 <https://www.acdlnj.org/about/acdl-nj-news/theacdl-njoppoosesabaresolution114>

884 https://obamawhitehouse.archives.gov/sites/default/files/dear_colleague_sexual_violence.pdf

885 <https://www2.ed.gov/about/offices/list/ocr/letters/colleague-201104.html>

886 <https://www2.ed.gov/about/offices/list/ocr/docs/dcl-factsheet-201104.html>

887 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Bo8g2jvMRwg> Kampus Kangaroo Kourt - The Fiamengo File Episode 9

888 https://obamawhitehouse.archives.gov/sites/default/files/dear_colleague_sexual_violence.pdf (Page 5)

889 <https://www.factcheck.org/2008/03/obama-a-constitutional-law-professor/>

890 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/volokh-conspiracy/wp/2015/06/01/northwesterns-kipnis-cleared-in-title-ix-investigation/?noredirect=on>

891 <https://www.chronicle.com/article/Sexual-Paranoia-Strikes/190351/>

892 <https://www.chronicle.com/blogs/ticker/laura-kipnis-is-cleared-of-wrongdoing-in-title-ix-complaints/99951>

893 <http://www.womensmediacenter.com/profile/marcie-bianco>

894 <https://www.nbcnews.com/think/opinion/miley-cyrus-split-liam-hemsworth-isn-t-just-celebrity-fodder-ncna1042931>

895 <https://www.nbcnews.com/think/opinion/miley-cyrus-split-liam-hemsworth-isn-t-just-celebrity-fodder-ncna1042931>

896 <https://www.thecut.com/2019/10/sil-lai-abrams-says-nbc-news-buried-her-sexual-assault-story.html> - NBC News has had a series of major big assault revelations in its own house. Circular firing squad to commence.

897 <https://www.yourtango.com/experts/cindy-holbrook/top-10-reasons-why-women-divorce>

898 <https://www.wkfamilylaw.com/think-know-leads-divorce-penn-state-study-reveals-common-reasons-divorce/>

899 <https://phys.org/news/2019-09-unmarried-women-shortages-partners-marriage.html> - Results

900 <https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/jomf.12603> - Study

901 <https://nypost.com/2019/09/06/broke-men-are-hurting-american-womens-marriage-prospects/>

902 <https://nypost.com/2019/09/06/broke-men-are-hurting-american-womens-marriage-prospects/>

903 https://web.stanford.edu/~mrosenfe/Rosenfeld_gender_of_breakup.pdf(Page 5)

904 https://web.stanford.edu/~mrosenfe/Rosenfeld_gender_of_breakup.pdf Page 37 (graph)

905 Examples: John D Rockefeller, Andrew Carnegie, Bill Gates, Sam Walton. The Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation.

906 https://web.stanford.edu/~mrosenfe/Rosenfeld_gender_of_breakup.pdf(Page 6)

907 https://web.stanford.edu/~mrosenfe/Rosenfeld_gender_of_breakup.pdf(Page 6)

908 https://web.stanford.edu/~mrosenfe/Rosenfeld_gender_of_breakup.pdf(Page 6)

909 <https://www.marketwatch.com/story/i-paid-off-my-wifes-student-loans-then-she-filed-for-divorce-after-two-years-of-marriage-2018-04-21>

910 <https://pubs.aeaweb.org/doi/pdfplus/10.1257/jep.21.2.27>

911 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wmbJAXU2JYY> -Must listen! My Husband's Son is NOT HIS!

912 [http://quantlabs.net/academy/download/free_quant_institutional_books_/\[Salomon%20Brothers\]%20Anatomy%20of%20Prepayments%20-%20The%20Salomon%20Brothers%20Prepayment%20Model.pdf](http://quantlabs.net/academy/download/free_quant_institutional_books_/[Salomon%20Brothers]%20Anatomy%20of%20Prepayments%20-%20The%20Salomon%20Brothers%20Prepayment%20Model.pdf) – 1985 reference.

913 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YakIPC9_9UI-Natalie Holloway case

914 <https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data-visualization/natality-trends/> - Query ran October 19, 2019.

915 <https://www.documentcloud.org/documents/4945568-Witness-statements-supporting-Christine-Blasey.html>

916 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/opinion/4-new-witnesses-for-christine-blasey-ford-dont-really-corroborate-her-claim-against-kavanaugh>

917 <https://www.thedailybeast.com/stormy-daniels-totally-denies-affair-with-donald-trump-in-new-statement> - Daniels recanted her story, saying, “it never happened.” If she can't keep to a story, why should anyone believe her?

918 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Michael_Avenatti#Arrests_and_charges

919 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-gKa8ZlwE7g> – Rachel Mitchell cross examination of Ford

920 <https://abcnews.go.com/US/gofundme-campaigns-support-ford-raise-700k/story?id=58147904>

921 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/09/14/sunday-review/brett-kavanaugh-deborah-ramirez-yale.html>

922 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/09/14/sunday-review/brett-kavanaugh-deborah-ramirez-yale.html>

923 <https://www.thewrap.com/ny-times-updates-new-brett-kavanaugh-story-yale-classmate-does-not-recall-incident-others-say-they-observed/>

924 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mollie_Hemingway

925 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/09/15/alleged-victim-in-new-york-times-kavanaugh-story-doesnt-remember-incident/>

926 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/09/15/alleged-victim-in-new-york-times-kavanaugh-story-doesnt-remember-incident/>

927 <https://www.amazon.com/dp/1621579832/> - Hemingway's Co-authored book

928 <https://time.com/collection/100-most-influential-people-2019/5567675/christine-blasey-ford/>

929 <https://dailycaller.com/2019/04/17/christine-blasey-ford-time-100/>

930 <https://www.cbsnews.com/news/brett-kavanaugh-sexual-misconduct-accusation-sets-off-calls-for-supreme-court-impeachment/>

931 <https://www.newyorker.com/news/news-desk/senate-democrats-investigate-a-new-allegation-of-sexual-misconduct-from-the-supreme-court-nominee-brett-kavanaugh-college-years-deborah-ramirez>

932 <https://www.amazon.com/Education-Brett-Kavanaugh-Investigation/dp/059308439X/>

933 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Robin_Pogrebin_Background

934 <https://ncs.cathedral.org/> - Kelly private school

935 <https://web.archive.org/web/20180926011436/https://www.nytimes.com/2018/09/25/us/politics/deborah-ramirez-brett-kavanaugh-allegations.html>

936 <https://web.archive.org/web/20180926011436/https://www.nytimes.com/2018/09/25/us/politics/deborah-ramirez-brett-kavanaugh-allegations.html>

937 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Hughes_\(filmmaker\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/John_Hughes_(filmmaker)) – Hughes wife was a cheerleader.

938 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6AeRtYEtRX8> – Story: I was 15, and Z95 in Chicago had a call-in from Notre Dame cheerleaders for this particular song. What I am saying, inartful here, is I have doubts about cheerleaders being so purely innocent.

939 <https://web.archive.org/web/20180926011436/https://www.nytimes.com/2018/09/25/us/politics/deborah-ramirez-brett-kavanaugh-allegations.html>

940 <https://time.com/5413509/brett-kavanaugh-fbi-investigation-explainer/>

941 <https://time.com/5413509/brett-kavanaugh-fbi-investigation-explainer/>

942 <https://dailycaller.com/2019/09/04/christine-ford-abortion-kavanaugh/>

943 <https://www.kmblegal.com/news/debra-katz-delivers-keynote-speech-university-baltimore>

944 <https://thefederalist.com/2019/09/15/alleged-victim-in-new-york-times-kavanaugh-story-doesnt-remember-incident/>

945 <https://variety.com/2017/politics/news/harvey-weinstein-clinton-foundation-1202590796/>

946 <https://twitter.com/emilylindin/status/933074980627030016?lang=en>

947 <https://twitter.com/EmilyLindin>

948 <https://twitter.com/SWMatthews616/status/1044437460707680256>

949 <https://twitter.com/SWMatthews616/status/1044437460707680256>

950 <https://www.history.com/topics/great-depression/scottsboro-boys>-History.com Editors, Scottsboro Boys

951 <https://supreme.justia.com/cases/federal/us/287/45/> Powell v. Alabama (1932)

952 <https://supreme.justia.com/cases/federal/us/294/587/> Norris v. Alabama (1935)

953 <https://www.history.com/topics/great-depression/scottsboro-boys>-History.com Editors, Scottsboro Boys

954 <https://famous-trials.com/scottsboroboys/1550-bates>

955 <https://www.history.com/topics/great-depression/scottsboro-boys>

956 <https://law.justia.com/cases/federal/appellate-courts/ca7/17-3565/17-3565-2019-06-28.html>-Doe v. Purdue University decided, summer of 2019. Amy Coney Barrett, a potential for the highest court (SCOTUS) weighed in.

957 <https://www.ftc.gov/news-events/press-releases/2019/09/ftc-sues-owner-online-dating-service-matchcom-using-fake-love> - 25-30% of registrations are scammers.

958 <https://www.amazon.com/Campus-Rape-Frenzy-America%C2%92s-Universities/dp/1594038856>

959 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rtO8wUJRNiY>

960 <https://youtu.be/rtO8wUJRNiY?t=712> – Stuart Taylor citing FBI statistical decline.

961 https://www.bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/cv15_sum.pdf

962 <https://www.bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/rsavcaf9513.pdf>

963 <https://www.bjs.gov/content/pub/pdf/rsavcaf9513.pdf>

964 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rtO8wUJRNiY>

965 https://www.prageru.com/sites/default/files/courses/transcripts/kitchens-are_1_in_5_women_raped_at_college-transcript.pdf

966 <https://www.theatlantic.com/education/archive/2017/09/the-bad-science-behind-campus-response-to-sexual-assault/539211/>

967 <https://www.theatlantic.com/education/archive/2017/09/the-uncomfortable-truth-about-campus-rape-policy/538974/>

968 <https://www.theatlantic.com/education/archive/2017/09/the-question-of-race-in-campus-sexual-assault-cases/539361/>

969 <https://www.thecollegefix.com/bulletin-board/memory-neuroscience-experts-warn-title-ix-training-driven-junk-science/>

970 <https://www.latimes.com/opinion/op-ed/la-ol-patt-morrison-richard-beck-child-abuse-pizzagate-20190220-htmllstory.html> - further reading: Richard Beck, *We Believe the Children: A Moral Panic in the 1980s*

971 <https://www.latimes.com/opinion/op-ed/la-ol-patt-morrison-richard-beck-child-abuse-pizzagate-20190220-htmllstory.html>

972 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2R2itWs-qCw> – Tom Brokaw leads off – notice the background image

973 <https://www.latimes.com/opinion/op-ed/la-ol-patt-morrison-richard-beck-child-abuse-pizzagate-20190220-htmllstory.html>

974 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/the-mcmartin-family-trials-review-prosecution-as-ludicrous-charade-11564089074>

975 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/the-mcmartin-family-trials-review-prosecution-as-ludicrous-charade-11564089074>

976 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=p25xt8GARPA> The Unbearable Pettiness of Academic Race and Gender Politics – TFF-105

977 <https://www.thewrap.com/local-california-cbs-anchor-resigns/> CBS Anchor resigned over his Facebook comments on Kavanaugh

978 <http://churchill-society-london.org.uk/RusnEnig.html> - Parrotting Churchill phrase on Russia.

979 <https://www.nytimes.com/2019/05/23/business/economy/repairs-slavery.html>

980 https://www.booker.senate.gov/?p=press_release&id=901

981 <https://www.congress.gov/bill/116th-congress/house-bill/40/text>

982 <https://www.congress.gov/bill/116th-congress/house-bill/40/text>

983 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n3

984 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n3

985 <https://www.scmp.com/magazines/post-magazine/long-reads/article/2130584/how-chinese-communists-fell-love-russians-and>

986 <https://akarlin.com/2014/05/a-very-brief-history-of-chinese-russian-relations/>

987 <https://www.scmp.com/magazines/post-magazine/long-reads/article/2130584/how-chinese-communists-fell-love-russians-and>

988 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_New_Republic#Michael_Straight -

989 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Weather_Underground - Bill Ayers founded. President Obama connection.

990 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n39>

991 <https://thehill.com/blogs/pundits-blog/presidential-campaign/32072-obama-and-bill-ayers-together-from-the-beginning> – a 2008 article that spells out a very cozy relationship with a leftist terrorist group.

992 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=omgQaFlo_p8 – open mic Obama with Dmitry Medvedev

993 <https://www.businessinsider.com/vladimir-putin-kgb-spy-2017-9> -

994 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n51>

995 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n51>

996 <https://history.state.gov/milestones/1989-1992/collapse-soviet-union> – December 25, 1991 USSR flag ended.

997 https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Checkpoint_charlie_1961.jpg – Known as a hotspot of intrigue.

998 https://www.army.mil/article/46993/standoff_in_berlin_october_1961 – October 27, 1961 US-USSR

999 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n7>

1000 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n23>

1001 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n23>

1002 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n25>

1003 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ImYuYQlpbbs> – Roy Godson testimony

1004 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman>

1005 https://larouche.org/eiw/public/1987/eirv14n50-19871218/eirv14n50-19871218_026-the_tragic_state_of_usa_counteri-lar.pdf

1006 https://larouche.org/eiw/public/1987/eirv14n41-19871016/eirv14n41-19871016_058-whose_disinformation_the_case_of.pdf

1007 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lyndon_LaRouche

1008 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1984_United_States_presidential_election

1009 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n25>

1010 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n27>

1011 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n23>

1012 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n27>

1013 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n6

1014 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n6

1015 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n6

1016 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n121> – Kurds are mentioned here too. Iranians were compromised by the KGB in the 1970s.

1017 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_KGB_defectors

1018 <https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP90-00552R000605880003-3.pdf>

1019 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n8

1020 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n9

1021 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n9

1022 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oHk8nnonw18> – Ocasio-Cortez: The World Is Going To End In 12 Years!

1023 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bW3IQ-ke43w> – Greta Thunberg Rip World Leaders at the U.N. Over Climate Change

1024 <https://bernardgoldberg.com/31-genders-new-york-city-2016/>

1025 https://www1.nyc.gov/assets/cchr/downloads/pdf/publications/GenderID_Card2015.pdf

1026 <https://www.prageru.com/video/goodbye-america/> - Echoes Yuri's Assessment

1027 https://archive.org/details/Yuri-Bezmenov_Love-Letter-to-America/page/n12

1028 <https://www.hercampus.com/school/waseda/what-do-japanese-people-think-feminism>

1029 <https://asq.org/quality-resources/total-quality-management/deming-points>

1030 https://www.jstor.org/stable/4316048?seq=1#page_scan_tab_contents

1031 <https://www.weforum.org/agenda/2018/01/why-people-in-japan-are-being-paid-to-have-babies>

1032 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n31>

1033 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n31>

1034 <https://archive.org/details/TheKGBAndSovietDisinformationLadislavBittman/page/n89> – agents in politics.

1035 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aging_of_Japan

1036 <https://www.americanheritage.com/whatever-happened-new-math-o> – 1990 article.

1037 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kimberl%C3%A9_Williams_Crenshaw – intersectionality phrase

1038 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qsJfqnkPX58> – Jordan Peterson discusses the Innate Personal Variations vs. Social Constructs in Difference.

1039 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xWhuQOVTFGw> – Hoax Papers

1040 <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/06/26/books/laura-ingalls-wilder-book-award.html>

1041 https://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_broadcasting – various countries of the world.

1042 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OzC3Fg_rRJM – War of the Worlds

1043 https://www.washingtonpost.com/national/did-the-news-media-led-by-walter-cronkite-lose-the-war-in-vietnam/2018/05/25/a5b3e098-495e-11e8-827e-190efaf1fee_story.html – 2/27/68 Broadcast

1044 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Dn2RjahTi3M> – Walter Cronkite Vietnam

1045 <https://www.washingtonpost.com/news/retropolis/wp/2018/03/31/a-pearl-harbor-in-politics-lbjs-stunning-decision-not-to-reelection/> - 4/1/1968 Paper on Johnson's announcement

1046 <https://www.bbc.com/news/magazine-21768668>

1047 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=koPmuEyP3a0> – Gillette downvotes

1048 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/washington-secrets/trust-in-media-hits-bottom-60-percent-say-sources-pay-for-stories>

1049 https://www.cjr.org/special_report/how-does-journalism-happen-poll.php
1050 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/washington-secrets/trust-in-media-hits-bottom-60-percent-say-sources-pay-for-stories>
1051 https://www.cjr.org/special_report/how-does-journalism-happen-poll.php
1052 https://www.cjr.org/special_report/how-does-journalism-happen-poll.php
1053 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5gnpCqsXE8g> – Lecture on Ideological Subversion
1054 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Civil_Rights_Act_of_1964#/media/File:Lyndon_Johnson_signing_Civil_Rights_Act,_July_2,_1964.jpg The signing of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 by President Johnson.
1055 <https://nces.ed.gov/pubsw93/93442.pdf>
1056 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2019_college_admissions_bribery_scandal (and Hunter Biden in Ukraine)
1057 <https://www.takimag.com/article/college-admissions-are-rigged-in-favor-of-prominent-democrats/>
1058 <https://www.expatistan.com/cost-of-living/index/north-america>
1059 <https://money.cnn.com/2018/05/14/pf/college/class-of-2018-starting-salary/index.html>
1060 https://mtc.ca.gov/sites/default/files/motm_5_17_18.pdf
1061 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/San_Francisco_housing_shortage
1062 <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2017-06-23/why-can-t-they-build-more-homes-where-the-jobs-are>

1063 <https://www.census.gov/content/dam/Census/library/publications/2018/acs/acsbr17-01.pdf>
1064 <https://www.mercatus.org/publications/urban-economics/state-fiscal-rankings> - George Mason University study.
1065 <https://www.census.gov/content/dam/Census/library/publications/2018/acs/acsbr17-01.pdf>
1066 <https://www.statista.com/statistics/203183/percentage-distribution-of-household-income-in-the-us/> - Erin Duffin (Household Income)
1067 <https://www.census.gov/library/visualizations/interactive/men-women-earnings-gap.html>
1068 <https://www.amtrauma.org/page/traumalevels>
1069 <https://www.paralegaledu.org/>
1070 <http://www.aauw.org/resource/graduating-to-a-pay-gap-ppt/>
1071 <http://www.aauw.org/resource/graduating-to-a-pay-gap-ppt/>
1072 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jS3k89Ph2sw> – This has been done before. See below.
1073 <https://www.aauw.org/files/2013/02/graduating-to-a-pay-gap-the-earnings-of-women-and-men-one-year-after-college-graduation.pdf> (page 50)
1074 <https://www.aauw.org/files/2013/02/graduating-to-a-pay-gap-the-earnings-of-women-and-men-one-year-after-college-graduation.pdf> (page 9)
1075 <https://www.aauw.org/resource/why-so-few-women-in-stem-ppt-long/>
1076 https://econpapers.repec.org/article/eeeintell/v_3a63_3ay_3a2017_3ai_3ac_3ap_3a78-88.htm
1077 <https://implicit.harvard.edu/implicit/>
1078 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XqHYzYn3WZw>
1079 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=58arQIr882w> – The Gender Wage Gap Uses Bogus Statistics/Factual Feminist
1080 <https://youtu.be/58arQIr882w?t=108> – The Obama Administration Caught Violating Its Own Principles
1081 https://ballotpedia.org/State_credit_ratings - Compilation based on several sources. The takeaway: look at the worst managed states. Who runs them? Who represents them in Congress? Results matter from their policies.
1082 <https://www.insidehighered.com/admissions/article/2019/05/20/college-board-will-add-adversity-score-everyone-taking-sat>
1083 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/michaeltmietzel/2019/05/16/four-reasons-why-the-college-boards-new-adversity-score-is-a-bad-idea/#5bcb9eab6coe>
1084 <https://www.purdue.edu/diversity-inclusion/> (Picture is from Purdue's Website)
1085 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/michaeltmietzel/2019/05/16/four-reasons-why-the-college-boards-new-adversity-score-is-a-bad-idea/#5bcb9eab6coe>
1086 <https://www.theroot.com/sats-invite-controversy-with-new-adversity-score-1834839126>
1087 <http://www.gradeinflation.com/> - Graphs that give a wide array of analysis over 50 years.
1088 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/tomlindsay/2019/03/30/the-other-college-scandal-grade-inflation-has-turned-transcripts-into-monopoly-money/#60a8e9484182> – A's have tripled (45%) from (15%) in the 1960s
1089 https://dash.harvard.edu/bitstream/handle/1/10996791/swift.moore.sharek.gino_inflated_applicants_journal.pone.0069258.pdf?sequence=1 – 66% of employers screened by GPA. Below 3.0, no hire.
1090 <https://www.wonderlic.com/>
1091 <https://newsroom.accenture.com/news/accenture-sets-goal-to-achieve-gender-balanced-workforce-by-2025.htm>
1092 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/georgenehuang/2017/02/14/seeking-women-40-companies-that-have-set-gender-diversity-targets/#23d23113b112>
1093 <https://tradingeconomics.com/united-states/labor-force-participation-rate>
1094 <https://smallbusiness.chron.com/moores-law-pertains-business-75824.html> – Financial Instruments section
1095 <https://www.businessinsider.com/anthony-bourdain-kate-spade-suicide-rate-mental-healthcare-costs-2018-6/>
1096 <https://www.bls.gov/charts/employment-situation/civilian-labor-force-participation-rate.htm> (Interactive)
1097 <https://studentloanhero.com/student-loan-debt-statistics/>
1098 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2017/09/has-the-smartphone-destroyed-a-generation/534198/>
1099 <https://www.ageofautism.com/2017/12/autism-1-in-36-asd-rate-set-a-new-record-high-in-2016.html>
1100 <https://afsp.org/about-suicide-statistics/>
1101 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hERoQp6QJNU> – Simon Sinek on Millennials in the Workplace
1102 <https://cocaine.org/effects/cocaine-and-dopamine/>
1103 <https://www.theconglomerate.org/2011/11/fear-greed-and-the-film-margin-call-a-cognitive-neuroscience-perspective.html>
1104 <https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2019/08/16/what-the-data-says-about-gun-deaths-in-the-u-s/>
1105 <http://neatoday.org/2017/03/28/cuts-to-physical-education/>
1106 <https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/databriefs/db288.pdf>
1107 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hERoQp6QJNU> – Simon Sinek on Millennials in the Workplace
1108 <https://www.bls.gov/charts/employment-situation/civilian-labor-force-participation-rate.htm>
1109 https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/databriefs/db288_table.pdf#5
1110 <https://www.bls.gov/charts/employment-situation/employment-and-average-hourly-earnings-by-industry-bubble.htm>
1111 <https://www.ageofautism.com/2017/12/autism-1-in-36-asd-rate-set-a-new-record-high-in-2016.html>
1112 <https://www.vanityfair.com/news/2019/03/annie-leibovitz-on-photographing-beto-orourke>
1113 <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2019/07/14/beto-orourke-descended-slave-owners-supports-reparations/1731564001/>
1114 <https://www.amazon.com/Stalin-Paradoxes-1878-1928-Stephen-Kotkin/dp/0143127861>
1115 <https://www.historyextra.com/period/20th-century/stalins-early-years-and-mein-kampf/>
1116 https://youtu.be/H_ho7mx-LL8?t=36 – Kamala Harris “equal access to success” She represents one of the worst states by credit and economic ratings. She was California’s attorney general and an Obama favorite.
1117 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/opinion/say-illegal-alien-in-new-york-city-and-now-youll-pay-a-250k-fine>
1118 <https://www.lawenforcementtoday.com/nyc-to-fine-people-250k-for-using-banned-words-showing-the-city-no-longer-recognizes-this-thing-called-the-constitution/>

1119 <https://freebeacon.com/politics/mass-dems-bill-would-make-it-illegal-to-call-someone-bitch/>

1120 <https://malegislature.gov/Bills/191/H3719> -“An Act regarding the use of offensive words.” By Daniel J. Hunt

1121 <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-california-crime-immigrant/illegal-immigrant-acquitted-in-california-death-gets-prison-on-gun-charge-idUSKBN1EU27O> - Kate Steinle was killed; discharge of gun by Jose Ines Garcia Zarate.

1122 <https://www.chicagotribune.com/news/ct-ice-chicago-immigration-santuary-cities-raids-20190926-ngmxwhe5fzb6jmbgwelfhppati-story.html>

1123 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=eN_Ze2VqZ3Q – NBC News excerpt

1124 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Savannah_Guthrie

1125 https://www.realclearpolitics.com/video/2019/01/22/maga_covington_catholic_student_nick_sandmann_on_nathan_phillips_i_was_not_disrespectful.html

1126 <https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/politics/native-american-activist-nathan-phillips-has-violent-criminal-record-and-escaped-from-jail-as-teenager>

1127 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nathan_Phillips_\(activist\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nathan_Phillips_(activist))

1128 <https://youtu.be/c8ZhDGaQMS4?t=386> – Guthrie calling Sandmann’s standing there “aggressive”

1129 <https://www.cincinnati.com/story/news/2019/07/26/nick-sandmann-lawsuit-against-washington-post-dismissed-federal-judge-trump/1841278001/>

1130 <https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/08913810508443639>

1131 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_mayors_of_the_50_largest_cities_in_the_United_States

1132 <https://www.citylab.com/equity/2016/12/mapping-how-americas-metro-areas-voted/508313/>

1133 <https://www.citylab.com/equity/2016/12/mapping-how-americas-metro-areas-voted/508313/>

1134 <https://uselectionatlas.org/RESULTS/countymap.php?year=2016&f=1&off=0&elect=0> – David Leip’s Atlas

1135 <https://www.citylab.com/equity/2016/12/mapping-how-americas-metro-areas-voted/508313/>

1136 <https://www.citylab.com/equity/2015/02/where-in-the-us-are-there-more-single-men-than-women/385369/>

1137 <https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007%2Fs12115-019-00362-9> – Using Word Embeddings to Analyze how Universities Conceptualize “Diversity” in their Online Institutional Presence (June 2019), Society, Vol 56, Issue 3.

1138 <https://heterodoxacademy.org/diversity-what-do-universities-mean/>

1139 <https://heterodoxacademy.org/diversity-what-do-universities-mean/>

1140 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Norman_Lear

1141 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Divorce_American_Style

1142 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Mary_Tyler_Moore_Show

1143 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alice_\(TV_series\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Alice_(TV_series))

1144 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/One_Day_at_a_Time_\(1975_TV_series\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/One_Day_at_a_Time_(1975_TV_series))

1145 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maude_\(TV_series\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maude_(TV_series))

1146 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Maude%27s_Dilemma

1147 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Population_Connection

1148 <https://www.hollywoodreporter.com/live-feed/bachelor-paradise-explores-sexual-fluidity-demi-burnett-1229609>

1149 <https://www.msn.com/en-us/tv/news/why-bachelor-in-paradise-broke-its-rules-for-first-same-sex-romance/ar-AA66jvL?li=BBnb7Kz&ocid=wispr>

1150 <https://www.bbc.com/worklife/article/20180727-mansplaining-explained-in-one-chart>

1151 <https://www.imdb.com/title/tt8712204/> - Batwoman first aired October 6, 2019

1152 <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Postmodernism>

1153 <https://twitter.com/ElishaKrauss/status/1278041864524820480/photo/1>

1154 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Packer

1155 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2019/10/when-the-culture-war-comes-for-the-kids/596668/>

1156 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2019/10/when-the-culture-war-comes-for-the-kids/596668/>

1157 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2019/10/when-the-culture-war-comes-for-the-kids/596668/>

1158 <https://www.theatlantic.com/worklife/article/2019/10/when-the-culture-war-comes-for-the-kids/596668/>

1159 <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/2019/10/when-the-culture-war-comes-for-the-kids/596668/> - George Packer Culture War

1160 <https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2018/11/12/the-demise-of-the-moderate-republican>

1161 <https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/08/language-trump-era/595570/>

1162 <https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2018/11/12/the-demise-of-the-moderate-republican>

1163 <https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2019/08/language-trump-era/595570/>

1164 <https://www.wsj.com/articles/netanyahus-alliance-with-trump-tests-israels-bond-with-u-s-jews-11568578368>

1165 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6L7sNahAgYo> - Dr. Frances comparing Trump to Stalin, Mao and Hitler

1166 <https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2018/11/12/the-demise-of-the-moderate-republican>

1167 https://www.goodreads.com/author/quotes/5001.Milton_Friedman

1168 <https://twitter.com/JASONTPOWERS1/status/1277794197148491777> June 29, 2020 roughly 15 minutes later, deleted.

1169 <https://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2008/03/080331145115.htm> - 3 to 13 minutes being the sweet spot.

1170 <https://www.quora.com/What-percent-of-people-never-lose-their-virginity> - ballpark estimate.

1171 <https://www.census.gov/newsroom/press-releases/2019/education-degrees-double.html> - 13.1% “advanced”

1172 Professional baseball. 30 teams with 25-man rosters (750).

1173 <https://www2.census.gov/library/publications/2010/compendia/statab/130ed/tables/11s0205.pdf>

1174 <https://twitter.com/JonKUhlerLPC/status/1183487128979886081> Jon K. Uhler, MS, LPC

1175 <https://www.cbc.ca/doczone/features/the-hare-psychotherapy-checklist> Scores above 30 qualify diagnostically

1176 <https://psycnet.apa.org/doiLanding?doi=10.1037%2F1040-3590.2.3.338> The Revised Psychopathy Checklist

1177 <https://psychcentral.com/news/2017/02/24/new-study-suggests-not-all-psychopaths-are-bad/116851.html>

1178 <https://archive.org/details/TheSociopathNextDoorAudiobook>

1179 <https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/making-evil/201902/what-we-get-wrong-about-psychopaths>

1180 <https://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=PED&db=japow1&id=I001&style=TEXT>

1181 <https://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=japow1&id=I075> – Houston to Forrest

1182 <https://worldconnect.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=japow1&id=I073> – Weir to Bush

1183 <https://www.battlefields.org/learn/biographies/nathan-bedford-forrest>

1184 <https://www.history.com/topics/american-civil-war/nathan-bedford-forrest>

1185 <https://havechanged.blogspot.com/2013/03/sam-houston-raven.html> - Good blog post on my best ancestor

1186 <https://www.texasgopvote.com/issues/restore-families/happy-4th-july-story-francis-scott-key-and-sam-houston-006838>

1187 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_L._Shirer

1188 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-vZXgApsPCQ> – 100 days of rejection

1189 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TgqkhArHBHM> – Ghost of A Chance

1190 <https://www.nimh.nih.gov/health/topics/borderline-personality-disorder/index.shtml>

1191 <https://cla.purdue.edu/directory/profiles/will-mclauchlan.html> (<https://archive.is/9BMje>)

1192 <https://www.wfii.com/content/news/Local-Weather-History--The-Top-10-Coldest-Temperatures--Biggest-Snows-On-Record-504827822.html>

1193 <https://web.archive.org/web/19961017235908/http://www2.yahoo.com/>

1194 <https://www.rubegoldberg.com/>

1195 <https://www.amazon.com/Mate-Become-Man-Women-Want/dp/Bo1LTHXJVE>

1196 <https://www.psychologytoday.com/us/blog/machiavellians-gulling-the-rubes/201610/briffaults-law-women-rule>

1197 <https://www.lendingtree.com/credit-repair/does-gender-affect-your-credit-score/>

1198 <https://www.federalreserve.gov/econres/notes/feds-notes/gender-related-differences-in-credit-use-and-credit-scores-20180622.htm>

1199 <https://www.federalreserve.gov/econres/notes/feds-notes/gender-related-differences-in-credit-use-and-credit-scores-20180622.htm> -Geng Li study

1200 <https://www.federalreserve.gov/econres/notes/feds-notes/gender-related-differences-in-credit-use-and-credit-scores-20180622.htm>

1201 <https://www.creditcards.com/credit-card-news/help/5-parts-components-fico-credit-score-6000.php>

1202 <https://www.theguardian.com/money/2015/aug/29/women-in-20s-earn-more-men-same-age-study-finds>

1203 <http://content.time.com/time/business/article/0,8599,2015274,00.html>

1204 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/realspin/2014/02/24/childless-women-in-their-twenties-out-earn-men-so/#4f38deaa82c9>

1205 <https://www.bls.gov/opub/reports/womens-earnings/2017/pdf/home.pdf>

1206 <http://www.aei.org/publication/details-in-bls-report-suggest-that-earnings-differentials-by-gender-can-be-explained-by-age-marital-status-children-hours-worked-3/>

1207 <https://www.federalreserve.gov/econres/notes/feds-notes/gender-related-differences-in-credit-use-and-credit-scores-20180622.htm>

1208 Ibid.

1209 <https://www.cnbc.com/2018/03/13/american-women-hold-two-thirds-of-all-student-debt-heres-why.html>

1210 <https://www.cnbc.com/2018/03/13/american-women-hold-two-thirds-of-all-student-debt-heres-why.html>

1211 <https://www.foxbusiness.com/features/credit-card-debt-is-a-bigger-problem-for-women-vs-men>

1212 <https://www.mayoclinic.org/diseases-conditions/fibrocystic-breasts/symptoms-causes/syc-20350438>

1213 <https://twitter.com/BrianTracy/status/879459286379884544>

1214 <https://www.wthr.com/article/navistar-pays-9m-settle-discrimination-suit>

1215 <https://www.wsws.org/en/articles/2014/12/22/navi-d22.html>

1216 <http://www.lowellpl.lib.in.us/icestorm.htm>

1217 <https://navyformoms.ning.com/group/bootcampmoms/page/900-divisions>

1218 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fire_controlman

1219 <https://www.navycs.com/navy-fitness-assessment.html>

1220 https://www.cnic.navy.mil/regions/cnrma/installations/nas_oceana/dam_neck_annex.html

1221 <https://www.apa.org/monitor/2020/09/systemic-change> Vol 51, No 6. American Psychological Association (Archive: <https://archive.is/gDTjR>)

1222 https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bruce_Lee_1973.jpg – Wikipedia Commons

1223 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VbEQriZEfoI> -Facebook Employee Suicide Cover-Up (Tech lead)

1224 <https://suicidepreventionlifeline.org/>

1225 <https://www.amazon.com/Extreme-Ownership-U-S-Navy-SEALs-ebook/dp/BooVE4YoZ2>

1226 <http://www.guzer.com/jokes/henryford.php>

1227 <https://www.amazon.com/Legacy-Heart-Spiritual-Advantages-Childhood/dp/0671797840> - I read this book on the way out to Kansas. I later, on the night of “the email” ripped this book to shreds. Then, in March 2001, purchased a copy of it. I then gave it to an employee at Amano, my last “consulting job” prior to 2012.

1228 <https://www.amanomcgann.com/Page/Index/Home>

1229 <https://www.in.gov/apps/indcorrection/ofs/ofs?offnum=113722&search2.x=28&search2.y=13>

1230 <https://public.courts.in.gov/mycase#/vw/CaseSummary/evJ2Ijp7IkNhc2VUbu2tlbil6llpUVXdNVEl5T1RfEU1Ua3dPalUxTWpFNU1EWXhNVE09In19>

1231 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chris_Gardner

1232 <https://gasprices.aaa.com/> - all-time National high \$4.114 on 7/17/08.

1233 <https://web.archive.org/web/20030721101412/http://www.itsnotwhatyouknow.com/>

1234 <https://web.archive.org/web/20170324052630/https://www.sfgate.com/bayarea/article/Bound-together-Popular-startup-dot-com-connects-2567671.php>

1235 <https://www.mdedge.com/psychiatry/article/59786/practice-management/online-social-networking-how-make-friends-fast>

1236 <https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Proverbs+16%3A18&version=KJV>

1237 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wJsk3NUk6Hk> – My 306 Stadium Avenue apartment.

1238 <https://www.prageru.com/video/frederick-douglass-from-slave-to-statesman/> - Frederick Douglass from Slave to Statesman

1239 https://www.expedia.com/Hotel-Search?packageType=fh&searchProduct=hotel&c=e268b904-27b3-4e4d-b662-307a69fac6b9&adults=2&originId=178266&ftla=IND&destination=Bali,+Indonesia&destinationId=602651&tlla=DPS&startDate=10/18/2019&endDate=10/25/2019&sort=recommended&tripType=ROUND_TRIP&misId=4164a097-9be7-4664-9290-647ccb239da7 – Roundtrip airfare from Indianapolis to Bali was \$1,938 per person for a 1 week stay at Maya Sanur Resort & Spa, pictured above.

1240 <http://www.toiletpaperhistory.net/toilet-paper-history/history-of-toilet-paper/>

1241 <https://www.census.gov/newsroom/stories/2018/world-population.html> – 7.5 Billion as of 2018.

1242 <https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/volumes/65/rr/rr6501e1.htm> - “In 2012, health care providers wrote 259 million prescriptions for opioid pain medication, enough for every adult in the United States to have a bottle of pills.”

1243 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4970636/> -Long-term antidepressant use study

1244 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4970636/> - 180 participated in this study. “Five most commonly selected adverse effects were withdrawal effects (73.5%), sexual difficulties (71.8%), weight gain (65.3%), feeling emotionally numb (64.5%), and failure to reach orgasm (64.5%)”

1245 <https://www.nytimes.com/2018/04/07/health/antidepressants-withdrawal-prozac-cymbalta.html> - “White women over 45 account for about one-fifth of the adult population but account for 41 percent of antidepressant users...”

1246 <https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/products/databriefs/db283.htm> - Antidepressant Usage Study (2011-2014)

1247 https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/databriefs/db283_table.pdf#page=3 – Data table from Antidepressant Study

1248 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MakEIlvlyfE> -Ex-Facebook Executive Chamath Palihapitiya On Social Media Ripping Apart Society

1249 <https://video.foxnews.com/v/5676366429001/#sp=show-clips>

1250 <https://www.cnbc.com/2018/01/23/apple-ceo-tim-cook-dont-let-your-kids-use-social-media.html>

1251 <https://www.thoughtco.com/edward-bernays-4685459>

1252 <https://cs.stanford.edu/people/jure/pubs/activity-inequality-nature17.pdf>

1253 <https://www.forbes.com/sites/niallmccarthy/2017/07/20/the-worlds-most-and-least-active-countries-infographic/#636d5f163a26>

1254 <https://chparks.com/411/How-To-Measure-Steps>

1255 <https://www.livescience.com/29401-bpa-testosterone-levels.html>

1256 <https://www.medicalnewstoday.com/articles/323759.php>

1257 <https://academic.oup.com/jcem/article/92/12/4696/2597312#52560365> – “Testosterone levels lower naturally with age, but this study found that a 65-year-old man in 1987 had about 17 percent more testosterone than a 65-year-old man in 2004.” <https://bigthink.com/sex-relationships/men-have-less-testosterone-today?rebelltitem=1#rebelltitem1>

1258 <https://www.amazon.com/Innovators-Prescription-Disruptive-Solution-Health/dp/1259860868>

1259 <https://www.fda.gov/drugs/bioterrorism-and-drug-preparedness/how-spot-health-fraud>

1260 <https://ghr.nlm.nih.gov/primer/testing/sequencing>

1261 <https://labtestsonline.org/tests/comprehensive-metabolic-panel-cmp>

1262 <https://www.webmd.com/diet/guide/vitamin-d-deficiency#2> – 20-50 ng/ml testing. Absorption of IUs.

1263 <https://iaast.net/testosterone-boosters/testosterone-boosters-ingredients/vitamin-k2-benefits-and-side-effects/>

1264 https://www.reddit.com/r/decaf/comments/8l4ueb/i_made_a_chart_showing_how_much_caffeine_is_in/ – An example based on the half-life of using caffeine.

1265 <https://www.news-medical.net/health/Caffeine-Pharmacology.aspx> – healthy adults 5-6 hours. Varies with other stimulants (smoking! Bad) and conditions.

1266 <https://www.healthline.com/health/urine-color-chart> – Reviewed by Gerhard Whitworth, RN.

1267 The author work in an office environment at factories. It was one job to be on the floor. So walking was a good way to do this. Best job: picking casings in a warehouse to test labor standards.

1268 <https://www.youtube.com/user/JDCav24> – Jeff Cavaliere bio: <https://athleanx.com/the-coach>

1269 <https://strengthlevel.com/strength-standards> – Other lifters

1270 <https://www.bodybuilding.com/content/muscle-building-hypertrophy-and-physiology-how-to-lift-weights-to-maximize-mass.html> – Just an example article with a workout routine shown also.

1271 <https://www.healthline.com/health/muscular-hypertrophy#definition> – reviewed by Daniel Bubnis, MS, NASM-CPT, NASE Level II-CSS. Article written by Jane Chertoff.

1272 <https://www.lifewire.com/best-workout-log-apps-4140222>

1273 <https://medlineplus.gov/lab-tests/heavy-metal-blood-test/> – the author worked at a lead battery plant.

1274 https://www.academia.edu/4498561/1_The_4_Hour_Body_An_Uncommon_Guide_to_Rapid_Fat_Loss_Incredible_Sex_and_Becoming_Superhuman – Tim Ferriss pointed this out on pages 264-266 in the hard copy volume. In the US Navy, one doesn’t stand next to an active radar system u

1275 [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Food_pyramid_\(nutrition\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Food_pyramid_(nutrition))

1276 <https://aasgaardco.com/store/books-posters-dvd/books/starting-strength-basic-barbell-training/>

1277 <https://startingstrength.com/> – Mark Rippetoe has been a competitor, gym owner and advocate of a particular strength regimen for more than 35 years. He is, by no means, the last word on “strength training.”

1278 <https://www.amazon.com/Change-Your-Thinking-Life-Achievement/dp/0471735388> Brian Tracy’s book 96% 4 or 5 star rated from 65 reviews.

1279 <https://web.archive.org/web/2000100722000/http://salon.com/books/int/1999/11/10/sowell/print.html> – Sowell found that as minimum wages rose, one priced people out of jobs. Labor Unions protect themselves.

1280 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/George_Stigler

1281 <https://archive.org/search.php?query=thomas%20sowell> – I did the search so you didn’t have to.

1282 <https://archive.org/details/076vvpodcast> – *Economic Facts and Fallacies*, interview. (Old link was taken down. Censorship is rising.)

1283 <https://www.inc.com/the-muse/albert-einstein-thomas-edison-your-half-asleep-brain-can-solve-problems-better.html> – “in theta is that you tend to forget these inspired ideas once you get up...”

1284 <https://www.npr.org/2019/03/07/700901834/minnesota-congresswoman-ignites-debate-on-israel-and-anti-semitism> – Quoting Puff Daddy song.

1285 <http://www.diyplanner.com/templates/official/hpda/addons/franklin> – downloadable formats of this.

1286 <https://deepercenterfield.blogspot.com/2009/12/20-10-visions-dont-let-aughts-go-for.html> – 2010 improvement

1287 <https://www.varsitytutors.com/earlyamerica/lives-early-america/autobiography-benjamin-franklin/autobiography-benjamin-franklin-chapter-eight> –

1288 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Elizabeth_Holmes – In 9 months, she went from \$9B “valuation” to zero.

1289 <https://www.cmu.edu/career/documents/my-career-path-activities/values-exercise.pdf> – Print and circle the ones that resonate. Pick 10 from the first page. Then sort them. The top 2 – do they conflict? Compliment?

1290 <http://catb.org/jargon/html/S/Sturgeons-Law.html>

1291 https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Bill_James_2010.jpg –

1292 <https://statliners.com/2015/03/23/allan-roth-baseballs-forgotten-innovative-thinker/>

1293 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WaNDynB9sfo> – a mashup of the Value proposition in baseball, circa 2012.

1294 <https://youtu.be/5MgBikgeWnY?t=525> – Money shot

1295 <https://www.myersbriggs.org/my-mbti-personality-type/take-the-mbti-instrument/home.htm?bhcp=1>

1296 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6EgIEMKH8hY> – 4 minutes long on introductions.

1297 <http://www.sixsigmatrainingfree.com/six-sigma-blog/gemba-board> – It’s a bit more than the one below.

1298 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PbAGl_mv5XI – Programmable logic controller replaced “relays.”

1299 <https://psycnet.apa.org/doiLanding?doi=10.1037%2F0022-3514.77.6.1121> – Dunning Kruger Research Paper.

1300 <https://www.nature.com/articles/206233a0> – Have to pay to see it.

1301 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2909426/> – graphs: <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC2909426/figure/Fig1/>

1302 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q4PE2hSqVnk> – Glengarry Glen Ross epic speech.

1303 James Burke is more than just a *television journalist*. He was at the *BBC* reporting on science matters at the NASA moon launch in 1969. He received his M.A. degree in Middle English, lectured in Italy, and assisted in writing and researching an English-Italian dictionary. By 2008, his *Connections* episodes and further involvement in the *Knowledge Web* project had been incorporated into over 350 college and universities curriculums.

1304 <https://knowyourmeme.com/memes/learn-to-code> – From coal miners to journalists. Maybe it’s not so bad.

1305 <https://www.amazon.com/Art-Learning-Journey-Optimal-Performance/dp/BooJE2WEEK/> –The Art of Learning

1306 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vilfredo_Pareto

1307 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joseph_M._Juran#Department_chief – New York University IE professor

1308 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pareto_principle#In_economics – It’s an approximation impact.

1309 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=U4GMUamUjT8> – Jordan Peterson discusses this and inequality too.

1310 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lydpa_gPdes – 10X sarcastic wit too!

1311 <https://www.amazon.com/Bringin-Gas-Dialing-Addiction-1869-1949-ebook/dp/Bo7XWT35PP/> – The author’s 1st book published in 2014.

1312 <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wioQoy7U75c> – “5’3” taking on Jordan at the outset.

1313 <https://www.basketball-reference.com/players/w/webbsp01.html> – Won a NBA slam dunk contest in 1980s.

1314 <https://www.basketball-reference.com/players/b/boykiea01.html> – Started just 34 out of 652 games in his career.

1315 https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Height_in_sports#Basketball – 2007-2008 survey.

1316 <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4785880/> – A review of this being apropos in surgery still.

1317 <https://tradingeconomics.com/united-states/personal-savings>

¹³¹⁸ <https://fred.stlouisfed.org/series/PSAVERT>

¹³¹⁹ <https://caselaw.findlaw.com/us-supreme-court/439/299.html> -MARQUETTE NAT. BANK v. FIRST OF OMAHA CORP. (1978)

¹³²⁰ <https://www.creditcards.com/credit-card-news/marquette-interest-rate-usury-laws-credit-cards-1282.php>

¹³²¹ <https://www.uscourts.gov/news/2018/03/07/just-facts-consumer-bankruptcy-filings-2006-2017>

¹³²² <https://www.uscourts.gov/news/2018/03/07/just-facts-consumer-bankruptcy-filings-2006-2017>

¹³²³ <https://www.ozy.com/acumen/why-20-million-americans-should-file-for-bankruptcy/90717/> - Molly Fosco, who writes for the *Huffington Post & Medium*, is a freelance journalist, and a “Constant observer of humanity.”

¹³²⁴ <https://www.experian.com/blogs/ask-experian/removing-bankruptcy-from-your-credit-report/>

¹³²⁵ <https://www.financialsamurai.com/us-personal-savings-rate/>

¹³²⁶ <https://www.simontaylorsblog.com/2013/05/05/the-true-meaning-of-in-the-long-run-we-are-all-dead/> - The author, Simon Taylor, takes a swipe at Nail Ferguson. Keynesian economics is not the way either.

¹³²⁷ 10,000 hours credo.

¹³²⁸ <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Loveline> - Dr. Drew follows the winds. Lately, he’s been outspoken on the California debacle, including the homeless, drug, and needles on Los Angeles streets.

¹³²⁹ <https://web.archive.org/web/20150415084254/http://www.newyorker.com/magazine/1970/02/14/kentucky-fried>

¹³³⁰ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xGP_nXJaLAo - KFC Rudy II: He’s Colonel Sanders now

¹³³¹ <https://smartasset.com/taxes/paycheck-calculator> - A calculator that can apply various taxes to where one lives. Deductibles. Savings.

¹³³² <https://www.simpleplanning.net/> - The site supports Microsoft Excel. \$16 for one-time purchase. Or better yet: Excel has formats to put in the data. Whatever works – but **find a tool, make a tool, and use it religiously.**

¹³³³ <https://www.credit.com/credit-reports/surprising-things-that-affect-your-credit-score/>

¹³³⁴ <https://www.justice.gov/file/1072521/download> - 11 counts. Wire Fraud.

¹³³⁵ <https://www.realeclearmarkets.com/articles/2019/10/14/elizabeth-holmes-is-a-visionary-and-we-need-more-like-her-103946.html> - one commenter noted the article writer lives in the same building of Holmes’ parents.

¹³³⁶ <https://www.todayfoundout.com/index.php/2011/06/the-founder-of-fedex-once-saved-the-company-by-taking-its-last-5000-and-turning-it-into-32000-by-gambling-in-vegas/>

¹³³⁷ <https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCLvnJL8htRR1T9cbSccaoVw> - Aswath Damodaran YouTube Channel.

¹³³⁸ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CVEuPmVAb8o> - Don’t Follow Your Passion

¹³³⁹ <https://fitsmallbusiness.com/small-business-failure-rates/> - David Waring (July 2017)

¹³⁴⁰ <https://www.ehealthinsurance.com/resources/small-business/small-business-health-insurance-rules-in-2019>

¹³⁴¹ <http://www.in.gov/sos/business/2428.htm> - find your state of operation. Review legal documents. Sort out the naming, location, officers, and other requirements.

¹³⁴² <https://www.npr.org/2018/08/22/640900988/dozens-sued-uber-for-harassment-heres-what-they-re-set-to-receive> - Uber was founded in 2009. Nine years later, after a successful start-up, there in, lay these suits. Travis Kalanick, CEO, resigned in 2017, in part, over alleged “ignoring” of these harassment allegations. The point here: Even if successfully running the operation, one can’t control every interaction, know about them, and address them to everyone’s satisfaction. People outside the organization have objectives too. (And this isn’t to endorse Kalanick. I don’t know the dude. But he lost his job, if not his wealth. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Travis_Kalanick)

¹³⁴³ <https://bleacherreport.com/articles/972343-top-50-qb-wr-tandems-in-nfl-history#slide49> - 114 TDs.

¹³⁴⁴ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_National_Football_League_annual_passing_yards_leaders

¹³⁴⁵ <https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Technology-Adoption-Lifecycle.png> - Craig Chelius

¹³⁴⁶ https://www8.hp.com/us/en/pdf/HP_Get-Real-Study-Infographic.pdf - the information is directly from this 7- page study.

¹³⁴⁷ <https://www.divorcemag.com/blog/why-do-women-initiate-divorce-more-than-men> - article updated 2019.

¹³⁴⁸ <https://wallethacks.com/average-net-worth-by-age-americans/> - Interesting breakdown by age groups. At the point when most people marry, around 28-30, their net worth is far below this case. I am presuming that this is a successful pairing of a man in supervision or management. He will be the breadwinner; net worth is the couples. His income drops at age 47. I am using this as a participator of the conflicts between them. Realistic thought.

¹³⁴⁹ <https://www.census.gov/content/dam/Census/library/publications/2016/demo/P60-255.pdf> - (2013) page 6 reflects child support variations. Average due to women equaled: \$5,760. So, this is a “premium” analysis.

¹³⁵⁰ <https://finance.zacks.com/gross-income-used-calculate-alimony-6961.html> - The equation is much more complex than the scenario presented here. Gross income is used in many jurisdictions and formulas are up to those states. If anything, underestimation occurred here.

¹³⁵¹ <https://www.lawyers.com/legal-info/family-law/divorce/how-much-does-divorce-cost-in-indiana.html>

¹³⁵² <https://www.divorcenet.com/resources/divorce-judge/how-judge-decides-alimony-amount.htm> - written by Roderic Duncan, Judge – he served on the California Superior Court bench from 1987-1995. He passed away in 2015. But his writing here shows HOW far this goes.

¹³⁵³ <https://www.craigjibbs.com/blog/2017/01/3-alarming-stats-about-false-abuse-accusations-and-divorce/> - underestimated, likely, but 4% or 1 in 25 divorces report sexual abuse.

¹³⁵⁴ http://www.ipt-forensics.com/journal/volume2/j2_3_1.htm - “The falsely accusing parents were much more likely than were the other two groups to have a personality disorder such as histrionic, borderline, passive-aggressive, or paranoid. Only one-fourth were seen as normal.” (Study came on the heels of the Daycare cases.)

¹³⁵⁵ <https://www.verywellmind.com/false-domestic-abuse-claims-4100660> - U.S. Marine, father of three

¹³⁵⁶ Deny, Attack, Reverse Victim Offender – remember: many women LOVE psychology and self-help. They apply those read skills to put men on the defensive. They need the man, the stronger one, to take responsibility.

¹³⁵⁷ https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Double_bind - women do this constantly to men. Emotional manipulation of others to their side. For she can never be the violent one or the instigator of the problem. She needs a man to take the abuse, especially when she wants out of the relationship.

¹³⁵⁸ <https://thetexan.news/dallas-custody-battle-over-alleged-transgender-seven-year-old-will-resume-next-week/> - this case involves a custody question on how to raise one’s child. So, this could do irreparable damage.

¹³⁵⁹ <https://www.census.gov/content/dam/Census/library/publications/2016/demo/P60-255.pdf> - calculated based on custodial parent. (Page 6)

¹³⁶⁰ https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/nvsr/nvsr67/nvsr67_08-508.pdf - 39.8% born to unmarried women. Over 20% for women over 30. Which shows responsibility is not important before making this decision.

¹³⁶¹ https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data_access/vitalstatsonline.htm - Graph generated from 2018 statistics at CDC.gov

¹³⁶² <https://www.cnsnews.com/commentary/terence-p-jeffrey/378-percent-generation-starts-turning-21-next-year-was-born-unwed-moms> - Image adapted to reflect the rise by year to certain levels. (Terrance P. Jeffrey)

¹³⁶³ <https://www.goodreads.com/quotes/336070-there-are-three-deaths-the-first-is-when-the-body> David Eagleman

¹³⁶⁴ <https://www.uspto.gov/> - United States Patent and Trademark Office.

¹³⁶⁵ <https://www.chatelaine.com/food/trends/kfc-secret-recipe-revealed-accidentally/> - “in a 770-pound digital safe, beneath thick concrete and under heavy surveillance.”

¹³⁶⁶ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q6v_eSNVxec - Short and bittersweet.

¹³⁶⁷ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ROG_wyJE3ks - Longer version of the same scene.

¹³⁶⁸ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qZ_xs4ORv-k Bruce Lee 2011 (Documentary) – sadly this, at times, has a “social justice” angle. But I appreciate the guy for what is useful about him.

